



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

### Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

### About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>

B 907.1.20



Harvard College Library

FROM

*The Library*















B 907,1.20  
(Baker 44)

BULLETIN  
OF THE  
Virginia State Library  
(Issued Quarterly)



1912

---

VOLUME 5.

---

RICHMOND, VA.  
1912

1939-24

## State Library Board of Virginia

|                                     |                      |
|-------------------------------------|----------------------|
| ARMISTEAD C. GORDON, Chairman ..... | Staunton, Va.        |
| JOHN W. FISHBURNE .....             | Charlottesville, Va. |
| THEODORE S. GARNETT .....           | Norfolk, Va.         |
| EGBERT G. LEIGH, JR. ....           | Richmond, Va.        |
| EDMUND PENDLETON .....              | Richmond, Va.        |

---

H. R. McILWAINE, Librarian,  
*Ex-officio* Secretary of the Board.

---

## State Library Staff.

|                           |                                  |
|---------------------------|----------------------------------|
| H. R. McILWAINE .....     | Librarian                        |
| EARL G. SWEM .....        | Asst. Librarian                  |
| MRS. K. P. MINOR .....    | Reference Librarian              |
| H. J. ECKENRODE .....     | Archivist                        |
| G. C. MOSELEY .....       | In charge of Traveling Libraries |
| MISS E. B. MARTIN .....   | In charge of Periodicals         |
| W. L. HALL .....          | Cataloger                        |
| MISS ETHEL I. NOLIN ..... | Asst. Cataloger                  |
| MISS ROSE GOODE .....     | Stenographer                     |
| MISS VIRGINIA JONES ..... | Stenographer                     |
| JOHN D. SNYDER .....      | Janitor                          |
| D. M. PETTICREW .....     | Asst. Janitor                    |

## CONTENTS.

- A complete index of Stith's History of Virginia..... 1-152**
- A finding list of books relating to printing, book industries,  
libraries and bibliography in the Virginia State Li-  
brary.....153-233**
- A finding list of books relating to music, fine arts and  
photography.....234-279**
- A list of newspapers in the Virginia State Library, Con-  
federate Museum and Valentine Museum.....280-**





# VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY

---

A COMPLETE INDEX

TO

## Stith's History of Virginia



BY

MORGAN POITIAUX ROBINSON

---

RICHMOND, VA.

1912



## PUBLICATIONS OF THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY.

The titles marked with an asterisk can no longer be supplied.

- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1712-1726. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1727-1740. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1910. 467 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1742-1749. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1909. 427 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1752-1758. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1909. 551 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1758-1761. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1908. 313 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1761-1765. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1907. 383 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1766-1769. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1906. 372 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1770-1772. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1906. 333 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1773-1776. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1905. 201 p. \$10.

- First annual report of the Library Board for year ending June 30, 1904. 1904. 106 p.
- Second annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1905. 1905. 134 p.
- Third annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1906. 1906. 152 p.
- \*Fourth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1907. 1907. 134 p. Appendix C. List of manuscripts exhibited by the Library at the Jamestown Exposition. Appendix D. Provisional list of works on genealogy in the State Library.
- Fifth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1908. 1908. 132, 302, 154 p. Special report: A calendar of legislative petitions, Accomac to Bedford, by H. J. Eckenrode. 302 p. \$1.00. Special report: A trial bibliography of colonial Virginia, 1608-1754, by W. C. Torrence. 154 p. \$50.
- Sixth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1909. 1909. 96, 164, 94 p. Special report: Separation of church and state in Virginia, by H. J. Eckenrode. 164 p. \$1.00. Special report: A trial bibliography of colonial Virginia, 1754-1776, by W. C. Torrence. 94 p. \$50.
- Seventh annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1910. 1911. 142, 52, 47 p. A record of Virginia copyright entries, 1790-1844. Introduction by J. H. Whitty. 52 p. The seal of Virginia, by E. S. Evans. 47 p.
- Eighth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1911, containing a list of Revolutionary soldiers of Virginia, compiled by H. J. Eckenrode. 1912. Price, \$2.50.

- \*Bulletin. v. 1, no. 1. Jan. 1908. Provisional list of works on genealogy. 33 p.
- \*Bulletin v. 1, no. 2. Apr. 1908. Finding list of biography. p. 34-131.
- \*Bulletin. v. 1, no. 3. July, 1908. Finding list of American history. p. 132-291.

(Continued)

BULLETIN

OF THE

Virginia State Library

*(Issued Quarterly)*



JANUARY, 1912

---

Volume 5.

No. 1.

---

RICHMOND, VA.  
1912

*The Library*

BOUND FEB. 10 1914

## State Library Board of Virginia

---

|                                    |                      |
|------------------------------------|----------------------|
| Armistead C. Gordon, Chairman..... | Staunton, Va.        |
| John W. Fishburne.....             | Charlottesville, Va. |
| Theodore S. Garnett.....           | Norfolk, Va.         |
| Egbert G. Leigh, Jr.....           | Richmond, Va.        |
| Edmund Pendleton.....              | Richmond, Va.        |

---

H. R. McILWAINE, Librarian  
*Ex-officio* Secretary of the Board.

---

## State Library Staff

---

|                          |                                  |
|--------------------------|----------------------------------|
| H. R. McIlwaine.....     | Librarian                        |
| Earl G. Swem.....        | Asst. Librarian                  |
| Mrs. K. P. Minor.....    | Reference Librarian              |
| H. J. Eckenrode.....     | Archivist                        |
| G. C. Moseley.....       | In charge of Traveling Libraries |
| Miss E. B. Martin.....   | In charge of Periodicals         |
| Henry G. Ellis.....      | Cataloger                        |
| Miss Ethel I. Nolin..... | Asst. Cataloger                  |
| Miss Rose Goode.....     | Stenographer                     |
| Miss Virginia Jones..... | Stenographer                     |
| John D. Snyder.....      | Janitor                          |
| D. M. Petticrew.....     | Asst. Janitor                    |

°

A COMPLETE INDEX  
TO  
Stith's History of Virginia  
BY  
MORGAN POITIAUX ROBINSON

**Copyright 1912 by Morgan Poitiaux Robinson  
Richmond, Virginia**

## PREFACE

---

In the preparation of this index,—a labour of love which has afforded no small pleasure,—the compiler has proceeded upon the assumption that the usefulness of an index is limited only by its scope and by the accuracy with which the work is done. Such being the case, an attempt has been made to index and to cross-reference every topic and every name which appears in Stith's *HISTORY OF VIRGINIA*,—as well cross-references of general topics, as also of the references under the more important names and general topics—with a view to covering the volume treated, in a comprehensive and intelligent manner, so as to furnish to the student a final key,—whether he be interested agriculturally, economically, educationally, ethnologically, financially, geographically, governmentally, industrially, religiously, socially, or what not.

In the matter of the value and importance of Stith to students of the early history of Virginia, we know of no more eminent nor acceptable authority than Prof. Herbert L. Osgood, of the Department of History of Columbia University, New York City, who contributed the following estimate to Larned's *LITERATURE OF AMERICAN HISTORY* (1902), No. 1164:—

"This is, and is always likely to be, one of the standard books on early Virginia history. As planned by the author, it is the first volume of an extended work; but it is the only installment which ever appeared. It covers the history of Virginia under the London Company. The author had access to the archives of the colony, to the papers of Sir John Randolph, to the Byrd library, to the *Records* of the London Company. He treats the writings of John Smith as reliable so far as they relate to events which occurred while he was in the country; considers Smith an honest man, but that his writings are very confused. The first part of Stith's volume is largely based on Smith, the latter part on the *Records* of the London Company. Defends the cause of the Company against the King. Written in dignified style, with thorough scholarship."

For this work, there has been used a copy of the Edition of the Sabin Reprint (1865) of Stith,—this being a reprint of the Williamsburg Edition of 1747,—which I have designated as (i),—as well as a reprint of the London Reprint of 1753,—here designated as (iii),—as is pointed out on p. vii of the Bibliographical Note of the Sabin Reprint.

The orthography and phraseology of Stith have been preserved as near as may be; and the choice of "key-words" and a repeated indexing of the same entry under another "key-word" have both been determined by the importance of the subject involved, as well as by the number of entries under that particular caption,—the same entry oftentimes appearing more than once, but under a different "key-word," where there are many entries under a caption,—as is the case under "*COLONISTS*," "*SMITH, CAPT. JOHN*," "*TOBACCO*," etc.

In the matter of cross-references, an attempt has been made to cite as cross-references, under any particular caption, all synonymous terms and phrases appearing

in the volume, whether they were synonymous in Stith's day and generation or are so in this,—and this for the obvious reason that the indexer could not be in a position to anticipate the interpretation that the student is likely to place upon any word or phrase. And for the same reason,—and contrary to what seems to be more or less of a general custom,—all cross-references have been put at the beginning instead of, as usual, at the end of the entries under the caption, as being probably the more expeditious method of enabling the student to locate that phase of the situation which he is seeking.

In order to reduce the bulk, resort has been had to a liberal use of certain arbitrary abbreviations,—a list of which will be found opposite p. 1,—but an effort has been made not to start any entry with an abbreviation.

As a result of errors in the pagination\* of certain editions of Stith (as indicated below), it has been necessary to devise a system of combination references,—which is fully explained below,—in order to provide an index which would indicate the desired topic or name, irrespective of the edition in hand. It may appear odd to some that these combination references were devised, but this would seem the less cumbersome method when one recalls the fact that the editions designated as (i), (iii) and (v) contain two pages each of the pages *numbered* 247 to 256, inclusive, while the edition designated as (ii) contains two pages each of the pages *numbered* 295 to 304, inclusive, which would appear to necessitate some system of -A and -B sub-pagination, but once such pagination were used in the index, one would have no means of telling without further explanation which page so-and-so it was that he had really turned to, as the pages are *not numbered* with the suggested -A and -B sub-pagination.

Of the several editions of Stith, there appear to have been five (5):—

- (i) 1747,—Williamsburg (Fine Paper Edition, so called);†
- (ii) 1747,—Williamsburg (Poor Paper Edition, so called);†
- (iii) 1753,—London;†
- (iv) 1753,—Williamsburg;†
- (v) 1865,—Sabin Reprint.

As Stith remains one of the unsolved bibliographical puzzles of American literature, it has seemed that a bibliographical note might not be out of place. As I have been unable to have any but a limited access to the several editions indicated,—never having seen a copy of the edition indicated as (iv)—it was manifestly impossible that I should make an extended bibliographical study of all these editions. However, the appended Bibliographical Note has been added, for the purpose of setting forth the latest and most competent information along that line in the hope that it may not only help to clear up the situation, but also that it will put in the hands of such students as use this index, certain bibliographical information which would probably not be available without access to a good library.

The present writer has been able, as stated, to make a more or less restricted examination of a copy of each of these editions, except (iv), and has found the same errors and peculiarities in (i), (iii) and (v), while (ii) shows the corrections and variations indicated by the black type in column (ii) in the following table:—

\*No attention has been paid in the references to the isolated error of 410 for page 104; nor to that of 223 for page 333, but the combination references to this latter page are 333 (323), as though there were no error.

†No claim is here made to establish the priority of the volumes under the dates 1747 or 1753, but it will be noted that the arrangement under each date is alphabetical.



TABLE "A."

| Actual<br>page. | (i)<br>1747.                | (ii)<br>1747.               | (iii)<br>1753.              | (iv)<br>1753. | (v)<br>1865.                |
|-----------------|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|-----------------------------|---------------|-----------------------------|
| 29 (top)        | 1501                        | 1591                        | 1501                        |               | 1501                        |
| 31, line 23     | then                        | than                        | then                        |               | then                        |
| 74 (top)        | 1708                        | 1608                        | 1708                        |               | 1708                        |
| 104 (top)       | p. 410                      | p. 104                      | p. 410                      |               | p. 410                      |
| 109 (top)       | no date                     | no date                     | no date                     |               | no date                     |
| 110 (top)       | no date                     | no date                     | no date                     |               | no date                     |
| 111 (top)       | no date                     | no date                     | no date                     |               | no date                     |
| 112 (top)       | no date                     | no date                     | no date                     |               | no date                     |
| 113 (top)       | no name                     | no name                     | no name                     |               | no name                     |
| 124, line 36,   | Malady                      | Malady                      | Malady                      |               | Malady                      |
| 134, line 28,   | Powhdtan                    | Powhatan                    | Powhdtan                    |               | Powhdtan                    |
| 138, line 33,   | Renegado                    | Renegado                    | Renegado                    |               | Renegado                    |
| 141, line 4,    | Bravade                     | Bravade                     | Bravade                     |               | Bravade                     |
| 179, line 1,    | of Travels                  | [ ] Travels                 | of Travels                  |               | of Travels                  |
| 214-5.          | wise and under-<br>standing | wise [ ] un-<br>derstanding | wise and under-<br>standing |               | wise and under-<br>standing |
| 254 (top)       | p. 254                      | p. 254                      | p. 254                      |               | p. 254                      |
| 255 (top)       | p. 255                      | p. 255                      | p. 255                      |               | p. 255                      |
| 256 (top)       | p. 256                      | p. 256                      | p. 256                      |               | p. 256                      |
| 257 (top)       | p. 247                      | p. 257                      | p. 247                      |               | p. 247                      |
| 258 (top)       | p. 248                      | p. 258                      | p. 248                      |               | p. 248                      |
| 259 (top)       | p. 249                      | p. 259                      | p. 249                      |               | p. 249                      |
| 260 (top)       | p. 250                      | p. 260                      | p. 250                      |               | p. 250                      |

Pagination intervening here is uniform and correct in all editions indicated.

|            |         |         |         |         |
|------------|---------|---------|---------|---------|
| 299 (top)  | p. 289  | p. 299  | p. 289  | p. 289  |
| 300 (top)  | p. 290  | p. 300  | p. 290  | p. 290  |
| 301 (top)  | p. 291  | p. 301  | p. 291  | p. 291  |
| 302 (top)  | p. 292  | p. 302  | p. 292  | p. 292  |
| 303 (top)  | p. 293  | p. 303  | p. 293  | p. 293  |
| 304 (top)* | p. 294* | p. 304* | p. 294* | p. 294* |
| 305 (top)* | p. 295* | p. 305* | p. 295* | p. 295* |
| 306 (top)  | p. 296  | p. 296  | p. 296  | p. 296  |
| 307 (top)  | p. 297  | p. 297  | p. 297  | p. 297  |
| 308 (top)  | p. 298  | p. 298  | p. 298  | p. 298  |

Pagination intervening here is uniform and correct in all editions indicated.

|           |        |        |        |        |
|-----------|--------|--------|--------|--------|
| 333 (top) | p. 223 | p. 323 | p. 223 | p. 223 |
| 334 (top) | p. 324 | p. 324 | p. 324 | p. 324 |
| 335 (top) | p. 325 | p. 325 | p. 325 | p. 325 |
| 336 (top) | p. 326 | p. 326 | p. 326 | p. 326 |
| 337 (top) | p. 327 | p. 327 | p. 327 | p. 327 |
| 338 (top) | p. 328 | p. 328 | p. 328 | p. 328 |
| 339 (top) | p. 329 | p. 329 | p. 329 | p. 329 |
| 340 (top) | p. 330 | p. 330 | p. 330 | p. 330 |
| 341 (top) | p. 331 | p. 331 | p. 331 | p. 331 |

However, for the purposes of the indexer, these bibliographical data are not necessarily of the first importance, but the matter of greater import is whether the text falls page-for-page alike in all the editions,—if one index is to serve all editions.

While "differences occur on almost every leaf," as has been pointed out by Cole (CHURCH CATALOGUE, IV, No. 963: see also Bibliographical Note below), yet the liberal paragraphing so adjusts the text that a page-for-page examination of the editions indicated has shown that there is comparatively no variation in the "catch-words" at the end of the last (47th) line of each page,—the pages thus being substantially the same for all intents and purposes, even to the last page of the text, as is shown by the following comparisons, which are all the variations which have been found,—the first quotations being from the text of (i), (iii) and (v), while those in parentheses are from (ii):—

\*Note that this error in (ii),—after the correction at p. 256-7,—adjusts the pagination to the same basis in all these editions.

TABLE "B."

| Actual page.    |                                                                 |
|-----------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------|
| 33,             | "is here most" ("is here most * * * they first made");          |
| 73,             | "their Houses" ("their Houses likewise");                       |
| 82,             | "and advises" ("and advises them against expecting");           |
| 84,             | "him in England. But" ("him in");                               |
| 86,             | "at that" ("at that time little");                              |
| 89,             | "seem to have" ("seen to");                                     |
| 98,             | "than venture among" ("than venture");                          |
| 99,             | "relented" ("relented at the Horror of");                       |
| 103,            | "this Tor—" ("this Torrent");                                   |
| 131,            | "allotted each" ("allotted each Man");                          |
| 178-9,          | "exquisite Book of Travels" ("and exquisite Book [ ] Travels"); |
| 179,            | "Dudley Digges" ("Dudley Digges, Sir Nathaniel");               |
| 206,            | "Behavior" ("Behavior in");                                     |
| 214-5,          | "wise and understanding" ("wise [ ] understanding");            |
| 225,            | "accordingly" ("accordingly requited");                         |
| 238,            | "Indian" ("Indian Conspiracy, to");                             |
| 244,            | "Plantations" ("Plantations. Wherefore");                       |
| 245,            | "crossed one" ("and crossed");                                  |
| 268-9 (258-9)*, | "called to" ("should be called to");                            |
| 269-0 (259-0)*, | "as it was" ("apprehended as it was");                          |
| 271 (261)*,     | "joyful" ("joyful Obedience");                                  |
| 286 (276)*,     | "as in" ("as in all well");                                     |
| 299 (289)*,     | "void" ("void, and their Patent");                              |
| 341 (331)*,     | "continual Trou—" ("continual").                                |

From Table "A", it will be seen that the pagination (with the exception of p. 104 which appears in (i), (iii) and (v) as p. 410) is correct in all these editions up to and including p. 256; hence a single number is used as the reference up to this point, as 17, 42, 256. The next page is *actually* p. 257, but in (i), (iii) and (v) it is *numbered* 247, which error of ten (10) pages continues uniformly to the end of the volume with the result that

After p. 304, the first page number is the *actual* page, while the number in parentheses is the page *numbered* in *all* these editions, as 305 (295): use 295 as the *numbered* page, no matter what the edition.

By way of re-capitulation, I suggest that the student might find the following a helpful guide:—

(a) If the student has (i), (iii) or (v), he should use the single number given or the parenthetical number of *all* combination references,—being careful, however, that, if any of pp. 247 to 256 (inclusive) appear in parentheses, they are the *second* and not the first pages of these numbers that appear in the text of these editions.

(b) If the student has (ii), he should use the single number given, or the first number of any combination reference *up to and including* p. 304: *after* p. 304, he should use the parenthetical number of all combination references,—being likewise careful, however, that, if any of pp. 295 to 304 (inclusive) appear in parentheses, they are the *second* and not the first pages of these numbers that appear in the text of this edition.

It has been the source of a great deal of regret to the indexer that he was unable to devise a less cumbersome system, but the above is the best result that he could attain from a long and a close study of the vagaries of this bibliographical puzzle.

The number of entries (or references) is about 14,000; while the topics and names indexed approximate 3,000.

To Dr. McIlwaine and Mr. Swem of the State Library, and to Mr. Stanard, of the Virginia Historical Society, are due my hearty thanks for constant encouragement, much help and many practical suggestions, and especially to Mr. Swem for his kindly interest, his every-ready help and his great aid in the matter of the technical matters of printing. And, by no means least, to the gentlemen of the Library Board for their kindness in accepting my proposition to publish this index as a *BULLETIN* of the Library.

MORGAN PORTIAUX ROBINSON.

113 S. 3rd St., Richmond, Va.  
*April 22, 1912.*

## BIBLIOGRAPHICAL NOTE\*

Steven's *NUGGETS* (1852), 2, No. 2620 and 2621 give only the title-pages of the Williamsburg, 1747, and the London, 1753, editions and make no criticisms.

*HISTORICAL MAGAZINE*, Vol. I (1857), 27, contains the earliest bibliographical mention of Stith's "Virginia," of which we know,—in these words, except for the omissions indicated:—

\* \* \* \* \*

"There are copies of Stith, we are informed (but we have not seen one), purporting to have been printed in London. If the work was reprinted in England, it is remarkable that copies of the edition are of such rare occurrence in our time. Certainly it is not so with other books first printed in the colonies. That is to say, copies of English editions of such works are usually far more common than those printed in the colonies, from the very fact that by an American edition the market would be pretty well supplied, and hence most of an English edition would remain on hand.

Mr. Jefferson's criticism upon our author's labors in the history of Virginia, we do not fully endorse. He says "he was a man of classical learning and very exact." This no one can deny. That gentleman then says, "he had no taste in style, is inelegant, and often too minute to be tolerable, even to a native of the country." In respect to the first part of this charge,—that "he had no taste," etc.,—there may be a difference of opinion, even among pretty good "doctors." And as to the latter charge,—of being "too minute," etc.,—we think that no intelligent Virginian will sustain Mr. Jefferson, and that his judgment was reversed even in his own day.

\* \* \* \* \*

The author lived about eight years after that date 1747, [the year this volume was printed], but we hear nothing of a Second Part, although in his preface he tells us that he was (when he wrote it) "enjoying perfect leisure and retirement, and not burthened with any public post or office." Therefore it is not unreasonable to conclude that there is, or was, something done during that eight years towards a Second Part of his History of Virginia; especially as he says himself, "Such a work will be a noble and elegant entertainment for my vacant hours, which it is not in my power to employ more to my own satisfaction, or the use and benefit of my country." Perhaps some of the readers of this article can throw a ray of light upon the point in question

\*\* \* \* \* \*

*HISTORICAL MAGAZINE*, Vol. II (1858), 61, has this to say under the heading "Replies":—

"*STITH'S VIRGINIA* (Vol. I, pp. 27 and 59),—In the H. M. for January 1857 appeared a notice of the above work, in which the writer remarks that he has not been able to determine whether the work was reprinted in London or not. The following number contained a communication from J. R. B. assuring

---

\*The scope and purpose of this note is fully set forth in the preface. Acknowledgment is hereby made of having drawn largely upon: Evans' *AMERICAN BIBLIOGRAPHY* (1903-1910); Cole's *A CATALOGUE OF BOOKS RELATING TO* \* \* \* *AMERICA* (1907); and W. Clayton Torrence's *A TRIAL BIBLIOGRAPHY OF COLONIAL VIRGINIA* (Virginia State Library, 1908.)

the readers of the Magazine that there *was* a London edition,—or, at least, that there were copies purporting to be printed in London. The editor then suggests that, “a collation of the two editions would determine whether the whole work was reprinted in London, or only the title page.”

I have recently been able to settle this biographical question in a perfectly satisfactory manner. I have compared a copy with a London title-page and one with the Williamsburg imprint together, and I find them identical in every particular except the title-pages,—there being two title-pages, one to the work itself and another to the Appendix. ARGUS.”

**HISTORICAL MAGAZINE**, Vol. II (1858), 184, contains this note on Stith:—

“I have two copies of Stith's History of Virginia, which appear to be of different editions. Both are from the press of William Parks, Williamsburg, 1747. Each has the same title and imprint, the same number of pages, and is printed on the same type; but there are very numerous typographical varieties. The two copies do not always agree page for page, nor line for line; indeed there are hundreds of instances of differences in the termination of lines. These will be found in almost every signature, perhaps in every one but A and X. Besides these, there are many other variations.

There are errors in the paging in both copies, but these do not occur in the same place in each. In one copy, page 256 is followed by 247, making an error of ten pages, which is continued to the end, 331. In the other the paging is correct to 304, the next is numbered 295, and then goes on to the end, 331, while in each the last page should be 341. Were two editions of this work printed in 1747?

B. FRANKLIN.

Washington, D. C.

**HISTORICAL MAGAZINE**, Vol. V (1861), 350, contains the following bibliographical mention of Stith:—

“**STITH'S VIRGINIA** (vol. i, pp. 27, 59).—There were evidently three editions of Stith, one with the London and two with the Williamsburg imprint, one of them being on poor paper and the others on good paper.

All three copies have signature x, pp. 295–310, on the poor paper. The type in all is the same, and evidently from the same office.

The pages of the London, and the good paper Williamsburg, correspond entirely, in type, lines, pages, ornaments. The pages run to 304, then back to 295–310.

The poor paper Williamsburg differs frequently from the other two in lines, but generally ends the pages in the same way, with occasionally a word or two more or less. It differs from them in many of the ornaments. Its paging runs on correctly to 256, and then begins again 247.

All copies end on p. 331.

D. P. S.”\*

**SABIN** in the Bibliographical Note in his re-print of 1865 has this to say:—

“The Original Documents from which much of this valuable work was compiled having been lately destroyed, and the work itself being scarce, it is hoped its reproduction will be an acceptable contribution to American History.

Two Editions of the work have been published; the First, of Williamsburg Edition (of which this is a re-print), in 1747, and the London Reprint in 1753.

\*Sabin in his Bibliographical Note of 1865 says that this name is D. P. Smith.

In the "Historical Magazine," Vol. II, page 184, a writer, under the pseudonym of B. Franklin, describes what he considers *Two* Williamsburg Editions, but which were, in reality, the Editions of 1747 and 1753, but probably having titles alike.

In the same Magazine, Vol. V, page 350, D. P. S. [mith] attempts to point out the difference in the Editions, but falls into a double error: first, in describing the *Fine Paper* Williamsburg Edition as corresponding with the London Edition in Type, Lines, Pages, and Ornaments; and second, in stating that the "Poor Paper Williamsburg Edition" differs from the Fine Paper of the same place and date.

As I have the *three* varieties now before me, I will endeavour to describe them.

The First, or Williamsburg Edition, of 1747, appears to have been printed on two varieties of paper, both the same size, and both *laid*, one being thicker than the other. The Signatures, Catchwords, Ornaments, &c., agreeing exactly with each other, and the error on page 104, which is printed 410, being alike in each.

Signature S is mispaged. It should read 257 instead 247, and so on to the end, adding 10 pages to the whole number (331) as they appear in this reprint.

The Second Edition has the following Title:—"The History of the First Discovery and Settlement of *Virginia*. By William Stith., A. M., President of the College of *William and Mary* in *Virginia*. *Tantas molis erat \* \* \* condere gentem*. Virg. *Virginia*, Printed: London, Reprinted for S. Birt, in *Ave-Mary-Lane*. M. DCC. LIII."

The Number of Pages, Signatures, &c., is the same as in the Williamsburg Edition. The pagination runs on regularly up to page 304, then the *recto* of Signature X is paged 295, and so on till it terminates at page 331 (for 341) as in the other Edition.

The Paper and Types are the same as the Williamsburg Fine Paper, but in other respects there are several variations.

On pages 1, 35, 101, 175, and 176, the Ornaments differ.

On pages 21 and 119, the London Edition has Signature-marks not in the other.

On pages 33, 73, 82, 84, 86, 89, 98, 99, 131, 171, 178, 179, 206, 208, 214, 225, 233, 238, and 244, the Catchwords differ; while Signature X appears to be precisely the same in each Edition, and in my copy of the London Edition, the paper in *this* Signature differs from the rest of the volume.

On page 308 of the Williamsburg Edition, there is a line across the page, over the foot-note. This is omitted in the London Edition.

On page 2 of the Appendix, the capital J is in Roman,—in the London Edition it is in Italic.

JOSEPH SABIN.

New York, 1865.

THE NORTH AMERICAN REVIEW, 103 (Oct., 1866), 605, contains the following, after the elimination of two paragraphs which are more historical than bibliographical:—

"12." "*The History of the first Discovery and Settlement of Virginia*. By William Stith, A. M. New York: Reprinted for Joseph Sabin. 1865. 8vo.

The accurate and faithful narrative of the worthy President of the College of William and Mary, first printed in Williamsburg in 1747, has long been

esteemed a standard authority in the early history of Virginia. Although his style is inelegant and diffuse, and his minuteness of detail is sometimes unnecessarily extended, his scrupulous adherence to the facts as related by the authors whom he cites, and his unquestioned probity, have established the truthfulness of his work.

Stith was indebted to the narratives of Captain John Smith and other early residents of the Colony for the incidents connected with its settlement; and while giving full credit to the author of the "Generall Historie,"—"for I take him," says Stith, "to have been a very honest man and a lover of truth,"—he does not fail to recognize the prejudices which seem to have influenced and distorted his account of the affairs of the Colony.

A copy of the Records of the Virginia Company for a period of five years (1619–1624) was made by direction of the Earl of Southampton, and purchased after his death by Colonel Byrd, which was used by the author in the preparation of his History. This copy is said to have come into the possession of Congress with the papers of Jefferson, and is supposed to be now in the law library at Washington. Among other documents which came into the hands of Stith were also many state papers, collected originally by Sir John Randolph.

\* \* \* \* \*

The narrative of Stith, while it records the events which occurred in Virginia during the early years of the Colony, contains also the history of the opposition to the Company in England, which, with the internal dissensions of the Council, contributed, no less than the hardships experienced by the colonists, to the failure of the enterprise.

An important and valuable part of the work is found in the Appendix of original documents, embracing the three Virginia charters, the first of April 10, 1606, to Sir Thomas Gates, Sir George Somers, and others; the second, to the Treasurer and Company for Virginia, or the London Company, bearing date May 23, 1609; and the third, to the same incorporators, dated March 12, 1611–12; together with the charter from the Company, of July 24, 1621, establishing a Council of State and General Assembly in the Colony.

\* \* \* \* \*

The execution of the work in the reprint is creditable both to the editor and printer, and we are confident that their labor will be appreciated alike by the bibliophile and the historical student.

Field, CATALOGUE (1875), Nos. 2278 and 2279, gives the title-pages of the Williamsburg edition, 1747, and of the Stith reprint of 1865, but contains no technical comment.

Menzies, CATALOGUE (1875), No. 1916, contains the following; after giving the title line-for-line:—

"The valuable original documents from which this history was compiled have recently been destroyed by fire. The Appendix contains a collection of charters relating to the period comprised in the volume. Besides the copious materials of Stith, the author derived assistance from the manuscripts of his uncle, Sir John Randolph, and from the records of the London Company, put into his hands by Col. William Byrd, President of the Council.

Notwithstanding the recent efforts of American bibliographers, the bibliography of this subject remains in as much doubt and obscurity as ever. We

briefly remark, that, there are two varieties of the first edition, one on *coarse*, the other on *fine* paper, except signature X which is more or less poor in both. Then we have another Williamsburg edition of the same date, but differing in several particulars. Lastly comes the London edition of 1753, which is precisely like the second Williamsburg issue. It is not at all unlikely that the so-called London edition is the second Williamsburg one with an English title-page.

Brinley CATALOGUE (1880), 2, No. 3796, in commenting upon the Williamsburg edition of 1747, says:—

"In the title-pages, both of the *History* and of the *Appendix*, the word "Virginia" is in Italic capitals, and the letters are *absolutely identical*,—even in their defects,—with those in which the same word appears in the title of Mercer's Abridgment of the Laws, printed by W. Parks, 1737; and the same typographical ornaments, made up in the same fashion, for page-heads and initial letters, occur in these two volumes. But the collation does not agree with that of *either* of the two editions described by Mr. Sabin. The error in page number 104 (misprinted 410, in his copy) is corrected: sig. S is *correctly* paged, 257–272, and so on to the end of sig. U, p. 304; but sig. X (on inferior and yellowish paper) is *mispaged*, 295–310, and the error runs on through sigs. Y and Z, to the end on recto Z, mispaged 331 (for 341), as in the "edition" of 1753; moreover, this copy *has* "signature marks on pages 21 and 119"; the "line across the page, over the foot-note" on page 308, is omitted; and the capital J, on page i of the Appendix is in *Italic*,—as in "the London edition,"—though this page of the Appendix is in the title-form, and on the sixth leaf of sig. Z, the type and ornaments of which unmistakably mark it as from Park's press. Sig. Aa (pp. 5–12) and sigs. Cc and Dd (pp. 21–34) of the Appendix are on the same yellowish paper as sig. X: and the lines across the pages, over the foot-notes, are *omitted* on pp. 21 and 27, but retained elsewhere.

Winsor's NARRATIVE AND CRITICAL HISTORY OF AMERICA (1884), III, 165 (including foot-note), contains the following bibliographical mention of this history:—

"Forty years after Beverley, the early history of the colony was again told, but only down to 1624, by the Rev. William Stith, the rector of Henrico Parish; being, however, at the time of his death (1755), the president of William and Mary College. He seems to have been discouraged from continuing his narrative because the "generous and public-spirited" gentlemen of Virginia were unwilling to pay the increased cost of putting into his Appendix the early documents which give a chief value to his book to-day. He had the use of the Collingwood transcript of the records of the Virginia Company. His book, *History of the First Discovery and Settlement of Virginia* was published at Williamsburg in 1747, and there are variations in copies to puzzle the bibliographer.\* Stith's diffuseness and lack of literary skill have not prevented his becoming a high authority with later writers, notwithstanding that he implicitly trusts and even praises the honesty of Smith.

\*Some claim to be printed in London in 1753; the copy in Harvard College Library is of this 1753 imprint; see *Hist. Mag.*, I, 59 and II, 61 (where it is asserted that only the title is of new make), and the bibliographical note which Sabin added to his reprint of Stith in 1865, where he describes three varieties. There is a collation in the Brinley Catalogue, No. 3796, not agreeing with either; of *Hist. Mag.*, II, 184, and *North American Review*, October, 1866, p. 605.



Hilbeburn, **CHARLEMAGNE TOWER COLLECTION** (1890), p. 294, No. 76, gives only a line-for-line title of the volume and of the Appendix, and the following comment:—

"Collation: Title, 1 leaf; Preface, pp. iii-viii; text, pp. 1-331; Appendix, Title, 1 leaf; Preface, iii-v; 1 p. blank; text, pp. 1-34.

Brown's **ENGLISH POLITICS IN EARLY VIRGINIA HISTORY** (1901), makes quite elaborate bibliographic-historical mention in Chapter VI (p. 124), entitled Stith's "*History of Virginia*," 1747:—

"The press finally circumvented (so to speak) the opposition of the crown by worming its way into Virginia via Maryland. As early as 1727 William Parks had established a printing press at Annapolis, where he printed for the governments of Maryland and Virginia. He set up a printing press at Williamsburg, probably in 1729, and finally removed to that city to reside in 1736. He was the first legally employed printer in Virginia. "Stith's History of Virginia," which was issued from his press in 1747, was the first historical book published in Virginia, and related entirely to the formative period of 1606-1624.

The Rev. William Stith was far better equipped with evidences on which to base his history than any previous Virginia historian had ever been; but owing to the long-continued purpose of the crown to obliterate the truth, he was very far from being fully equipped, even if he had taken the proper political view, and even if the press of the colony had not been virtually under the control of the royal government. It is very remarkable that in compiling his history, although he evidently had access to the leading libraries in Virginia, he did not have the use of a single one of the contemporary prints published by the managers of the movement, the history of which he proposed to write, and it was not possible for him to understand the case properly without them. His chief published authorities were the histories of Smith and Purchas, which had previously been for so long the only authorities available to historians. He had none of the national official records in the premises; of Spain, France or the Netherlands, and but few of those of England, and he could not have understood the movement correctly without them. But some of the corporation records,—or rather copies of them, the originals having been confiscated by the Crown in 1624,—were now being brought to light, and he had a good many of these relative to events after 1618; but only a few of the records prior to that date, and it was not possible for him to write his history completely without them. He knew that several documents issued by the Virginia courts had been sent over by Sir George Yeardley, but he had the use of only one of them; and seems to have been under the mistaken idea that the "great charter" and the commission of 1618 for establishing the General Assembly in Virginia had not been issued until after the changes in the presiding officials of the corporation in 1619. He had, however, in manuscript complete copies of the following really important documents:—

The Royal Charter of April 20, 1606.

The King's Instructions of Nov. 30, 1606.

The Orders of the King's Council, Dec. 20, 1606.

The Advice of the King's Council, Dec. 20, 1606.

The King's Ordinance and Constitution, March 19, 1607.

The First Charter to the Body Politic, June 2, 1609.

The Second Charter to the Body Politic, March 22, 1612.

The Instructions of the Virginia Court to Yeardley, November, 1618.

The Instructions of the Virginia Court to Wyatt, August, 1621.

The Ordinance and Constitution of the Body Politic, 1621.

The copies which had been preserved in Virginia of the papers sent to England from the General Assembly of March, 1624, by Pountis in 1624, namely:—

A. Their Answer to Johnson's Declaration.

B. Their Answer to Butler's Unmasking.

C. Their Petition to James I.

D. Their Letter to the Privy Council; enclosing,—

E. The Declaration of the Ancient Planters.

F. Their Answer to Harvey's Propositions; and,—

G. The Laws, Orders, etc., passed by them during the session of February and March, 1624.

"And last, but not least,"—The copies of the Acts of the General Courts of the Company ("The Seminary of Sedition") in London, from the Quarter Court of May 8, 1619, to that of June 17, 1624.

Next to the charters of 1609 and 1612, the copies of the records of the Virginia courts were the most important documents used by Stith. They covered the period from May, 1619, to June, 1624, but contain many references to prior dates, and Stith's history of events from 1618 to 1624 is largely based on them. As Stith did not have a proper understanding of the case, he misunderstood the records in several particulars. The popular form of government had been instituted in Virginia during the administration of Sir Thomas Smith. The parties in the Company during the period covered by these records had originated in disputes over business matters, and not over political rights; but it came to pass that Sir Thomas Smith's party, in order to accomplish their business objects, catering to the national Court party, were finally willing to surrender their popular charter rights to the crown."

Evans' *AMERICAN BIBLIOGRAPHY* (1903-1910) contains two entries bearing upon the volume under consideration,—one upon the editions of 1747 and the other upon those of 1753, as follows:—

Vol. 2 (1904), No. 6071,—

"STITH WILLIAM

THE HISTORY OF THE FIRST SETTLEMENT AND DISCOVERY OF VIRGINIA, BEING AN ESSAY TOWARDS A GENERAL HISTORY OF THIS COLONY \* \* \* [One line from] Virg.

*Williamsburg, Printed by William Parks M, DCC, XLVII, pp. viii, 331; v, 34.*

8 vo.

*Second Title,*

An Appendix to the first part of the History of Virginia, containing a Collection of such ancient charters or letters patent, as relate to that period of time, and are still extant in our publick offices in the capitol, or in other authentic papers and records.

*Williamsburg, Printed by W. Parks, M, DCC, XLVII, p. v, 34.*

There are two editions bearing the date of this year. The first edition may be known by the poor quality of the paper;\* and by pages 257 to 303 being mis-

\*Note that Cole, below, designates the edition on the poorer quality of paper as (2), while it is here stated that "the first edition may be known by the poor quality of the paper."

numbered 247 to 293.† This error was corrected in the second Williamsburg edition, which was not printed until about the year 1753, the date of the London edition. These two editions are identical with no other change than the title-pages, and were both evidently printed at Williamsburg. The copies met with are printed on different qualities of paper, the signature with the wrong paging differing materially in quality both in the American editions and the supposed London edition. Henry Stevens notes as many as five varieties being known to him. The copy sold at the sale of the Brinley collection was evidently a mixed copy. Reprinted in New York in 1865."

Vol. 3 (1905), No. 7125,—

"STITH, WILLIAM

THE HISTORY OF THE FIRST DISCOVERY AND SETTLEMENT OF VIRGINIA \* \* \* [One line of Latin from] Virg. *Virginia printed; London Re-printed for S. Birt in Ave-Mary-Lane, M,DCC,LIII, pp. viii, 331; v, 34. 8 vo.*

*Second Title,*

AN APPENDIX TO THE FIRST PART OF THE HISTORY OF VIRGINIA. CONTAINING A COLLECTION OF SUCH ANCIENT CHARTERS OR LETTERS PATENT, AS RELATE TO THAT PERIOD OF TIME, AND ARE STILL EXTANT IN OUR PUBLIC OFFICES IN THE CAPITOL, OR IN OTHER AUTHENTIC PAPERS OR RECORDS. *Virginia, Printed. London, Reprinted for S. Birt in Ave-Mary-Lane, M,DCC,LIII, pp. v, 34.*

This imprint is given place from the fact that no doubt can exist, after a comparison of editions, that the body of this work is the first impression, before the error in paging was corrected in the Williamsburg edition of 1747, with a change of title-page, probably printed in England, only. The peculiarities of paper and paging are the same as noted in the American printed edition of 1747."

Cole's—A CATALOGUE OF BOOKS RELATING TO \* \* \* AMERICA (1907), Vol. IV, No. 963, contains the following concerning the volume under consideration:—

"STITH, WILLIAM (b. 1689, d. 1755).

THE HISTORY OF THE FIRST DISCOVERY AND SETTLEMENT OF VIRGINIA, WILLIAMSBURG, *William Parks, 1747. 8vo. First Edition.*

Collation by Signatures: A 4 leaves; B, C, D, E, F, G, H, I, K, L, M, N, O, P, Q, R, S, T, U, X, Y, Z, each 8 leaves; Aa to Dd, each 4 leaves (the last blank and genuine); total 196 numbered leaves. Leaves C<sub>3</sub>, I<sub>4</sub>, L<sub>3</sub>, and L<sub>4</sub> have no signature-marks.

Collation by Pagination: [title as reproduced\*; See No. 963], p. [i];—[blank], p. [ii];—THE PREFACE [dated] Varina, Dec. 10, 1746, pp. iii-viii;—[text, with heading] THE HISTORY OF VIRGINIA, pp. 1-331; [blank], p. [332] [Title-page] AN APPENDIX TO THE First Part of the HISTORY of VIRGINIA: containing A Collection of such Ancient Charters or Letters Patent, as relate to that Period of Time, and are still extant in our publick Offices in the

†The present writer has found, in the editions designated as (i), (iii) and (v) in table "A" of the Preface, that pages 257 to 341 are misnumbered 247 to 331; while in (ii) pages 305 to 341 are misnumbered 295 to 331; nor has he seen the error in pagination, here noted, in any of the texts examined.

\*Cole contains a fac-simile reproduction.—

*Capitol*, or in other authentic Papers and Records. WILLIAMSBURG: Printed by William Parks M, DCC, XLVII, p. [i];—[blank,] p. [ii];—THE PREFACE, pp. iii-v.;—[blank], p. [vi];—[text, with heading] No. 1. K. James I's *Letters Patent* to Sir Thomas Gates, Sir George Somers, and others, for two several Colonies and Plantations, to be made in Virginia, and other Parts and Territories of America. Dated April 10, 1606, pp. 1-34.

Page 104 is wrongly numbered 410; the numbers 247-256 are repeated in the pagination; and 323 is 333.

CONDITION: Size of leaf 7 7-8 x 4 5-16 inches. Bound in red levant morocco, gilt edges; by Pratt.

There were two editions printed at Williamsburg in 1747, with the title-pages reading alike, but with the text printed from the same type readjusted. For convenience of description, but without any attempt to decide as to their priority, we shall designate them as (1), the edition here described, and (2). Edition (2) was printed on poorer paper than (1)† and had sheets X of the text, and Cc, Dd, and sometimes Aa, of the Appendix badly discolored.

Differences occur on almost every leaf; the following ending of lines will, however, serve to distinguish between the two editions,—those of two being in parentheses. Page 3, line 16 ends "Service of" ("Service"); p. 33, line 3, "for" ("for the"); p. 61, line 1, "ordered" ("ordered Cap—"); p. 91, line 3, "the" ("the King"); p. 123, line 2, "Go—" ("Govern—"); p. 147, line 5, "Joy" ("Joy and"); p. 169, line 8, "and" ("and ar—"); p. 197, line 11, "they" ("they en—"); p. 249, line 11, "so" ("so near"); p. 311, line 23, "remain" ("House re—"); p. 329, line 34, "the Com—" ("of the"); Appendix, p. 4, line 38, "such Me—" ("of such"); p. 17, line 1, "Succes—" ("Suo—"); the numbers 247-256 repeated in the pagination (295-304 repeated).

As pointed out by Turnbull in the *Brinley Catalogue*, p. 23, has no signature-mark (is marked C3); p. 119 has no signature-mark (is marked I4); p. 306 has single rule over note (has none); p. 27 has single rule over note (has none).

In the Lenox Library there are two copies like the one here described and two of edition (2). There is also in the Lenox Library a London Edition (with both title-pages) dated 1753, which is only the Williamsburg edition (2) with substituted title-pages. It is possible that copies of edition (1) may also be found with the London title-pages.

It is possible that copies of edition (1) may also be found with the London title-pages.

The work brings the history of Virginia down only to 1624. The early charters contained in the Appendix give the work its chief value at the present day. The author had the use of the Collingwood transcript of the records of the Virginia Company. Notwithstanding his diffuseness and lack of literary style, he has become a high authority to later writers.

OTHER COPIES: British Museum (2); John Carter Brown; Lenox (2); and Historical Society of Pennsylvania Libraries.

REFERENCES: Evans, *American Bibliography*, 2, No. 6071; Winsor, 3, 165; Hildeburne, *Charlemagne Tower Collection*, p. 294, No. 76; Brinley, *Catalogue*, 2, No. 3796; Stevens, *Nuggets*, 2, No. 2620; Field, *Indian Bibliography*, No. 1502; Menzies, *Catalogue*, No. 1916.

†See Note under Evans, above.

## ABBREVIATIONS

|                  |                                                                      |
|------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------|
| A.....           | Appendix.                                                            |
| adv.....         | adventurer, or adventurers.                                          |
| agst.....        | against.                                                             |
| Appams.....      | Appamatocks.                                                         |
| Ar.....          | Captain Samuel Argall.                                               |
| B.....           | Captain Nathaniel Butler.                                            |
| Berma.....       | Bermuda Islands.                                                     |
| B. N.....        | Bibliographical Note.                                                |
| Br.....          | Captain Edward Brewster.                                             |
| Buck.....        | Marquis of Buckingham.                                               |
| burg.....        | burgess, or burgesses.                                               |
| C.....           | Council.                                                             |
| Cavend.....      | Lord Cavendish.                                                      |
| C. for Va.....   | King's Council for Virginia.                                         |
| Cks.....         | Chickahominies.                                                      |
| Co.....          | Virginia Company of London.                                          |
| cols.....        | colonists, or settlers.                                              |
| com.....         | committee, or commission.                                            |
| commr.....       | commissioner.                                                        |
| C. of S.....     | Council of State.                                                    |
| C. of W.....     | Council of War.                                                      |
| D.....           | Lord Delaware.                                                       |
| Eng.....         | England, or English.                                                 |
| exped.....       | expedition.                                                          |
| Ga.....          | Sir Thomas Gates.                                                    |
| G. A.....        | General Assembly.                                                    |
| G. & C.....      | Governor and Council.                                                |
| Gilb.....        | Sir Humphrey Gilbert.                                                |
| Gos.....         | Captain Anthony Gosnold.                                             |
| H. B.....        | House of Burgesses.                                                  |
| H. C.....        | House of Commons.                                                    |
| Inds.....        | Indians.                                                             |
| Infrm.....       | Information.                                                         |
| Jast.....        | Jamestown.                                                           |
| L. P.....        | letters patent.                                                      |
| M.....           | Captain John Martin.                                                 |
| Maa.....         | Massacre of 1622.                                                    |
| member V. C..... | member of the Virginia Company,—an adventurer,—grantee of a charter. |
| N.....           | Captain Christopher Newport.                                         |
| Nsds.....        | Nansamonds.                                                          |
| O.....           | Opechancanough.                                                      |
| Op.....          | Opitchapan.                                                          |
| P.....           | Powhatan.                                                            |
| P. C.....        | Privy Council, or Lords of the Privy Council.                        |

|              |                                |
|--------------|--------------------------------|
| pet.....     | petition.                      |
| Po.....      | Pocahontas.                    |
| proc.....    | proclamation.                  |
| R.....       | Sir Walter Raleigh.            |
| S.....       | Captain John Smith.            |
| S. I.....    | Somers Islands.                |
| S. I. C..... | Somers Islands Company.        |
| So.....      | Captain George Somers.         |
| Spans.....   | Spain, or Spaniards.           |
| ST.....      | Sir Thomas Smith.              |
| Sth.....     | Earl of Southampton.           |
| tob.....     | tobacco.                       |
| V. C.....    | Virginia Company (adventurer). |
| Wa.....      | Earl of Warwick.               |
| W. I. C..... | West India Co.                 |
| Y.....       | Sir George Yeardley.           |

# BULLETIN

## OF THE

# VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY

(*Issued Quarterly*)

**VOL. 5.**

**JANUARY, 1912.**

**No. 1.**

## A COMPLETE INDEX TO STITH'S HISTORY OF VIRGINIA

### BY MORGAN POITIAUX ROBINSON

On account of the conflicting errors of pagination,\* as fully set forth in the Preface, it has seemed desirable to place here this key to the combination references which appear in the following pages, along with one or two illustrating examples, as it is impossible to use the index intelligently without understanding this key:—

(a) If the student has (i)†, (iii)† or (v)†, he should use the single number given, or the parenthetical number of ALL combination references; being careful, however, that if any of pp. 247-256 (inclusive) appear in the parentheses, they are the *second* and not the first pages of these numbers which occur in the text of these editions.

(b) If the student has (ii)†, he should use the single number given, or the *first* number of any combination reference *up to and including* p. 304; *after* p. 304, he should use the parenthetical number of ALL combination references; likewise being careful, however, that if any of pp. 295-304 (inclusive) appear in parentheses, they are the *second* and not the first pages of these numbers which occur in the text of these editions.

For example:

ADVENTURERS, increase of.....282 (272).

This will be found on p. 272 of (i), (iii) and (v), and on p. 282 of the other editions.

ADVENTURERS, interests of, preserved, 303-4 (293-4).

This will be found on pp. 293-4 of (i), (iii) and (v), and on pp. 303-4 of the other two editions.

ADVENTURERS, summoned.....305 (295).

This is found on p. 295 of (i), (iii) and (v), and on the *second* p. 295 of the other two editions.

\*No attention has been paid in the references to the isolated error of 410 for page 104; nor to that of 223 for 323, but the combination references to this latter page are 333 (323) as though there were no error.

†The Preface explains the editions indicated by these numbers.

| A                                  |               |
|------------------------------------|---------------|
| Abbot, Mr. Auditor.....            | 275 (265)     |
| Abbot, Maurice. Auditor .....      | 274-5 (264-5) |
| Candidate of King .....            | 230           |
| Connections of .....               | 179           |
| Defends ST's accounts.....         | 274-5 (264-5) |
| Election of, opposed.....          | 179           |
| Little known of.....               | 179           |
| Nominated Treasurer.....           | 178           |
| Abbot, Sergeant Jeffrey. Conspira- |               |
| cy of .....                        | 123           |
| Volunteers, but does nothing.....  | 100           |
| Abbott, Dr. Geo. Archbishop of     |               |
| Canterbury .....                   | 179           |
| Relative of Maurice Abbot.....     | 179           |
| Accomack. Indian town.....         | 62            |
| Yeardley on way to .....           | 236           |
| Accomacks. Colonists aided by..    | 62            |

|                                 |           |
|---------------------------------|-----------|
| Accounts. Quest-house call for  |           |
| 309 (291)                       |           |
| Acorns. Food of Starving Time.. | 117       |
| Food for Indians.....           | 87        |
| Acquittances. Granted Sandys,   |           |
| etc., .....                     | 299 (289) |
| Acts (see also "Acts of Assem-  |           |
| bly).                           |           |
| Not to prejudice Charters.A     | 31-2      |
| Acts of Assembly (see also      |           |
| "Acts").                        |           |
| Council can annul .....         | 160       |
| Acts of Council. Basis of Form  |           |
| 326-7 (316-7)                   |           |
| Meaning mistaken.....           | 306 (296) |
| Three, to be published.....     | 307 (297) |
| Admiral. Gilbert sent as.....   | 75        |
| Mansel, against Algerines..     | 184       |
| Somers .....                    | 101       |

- Title, assumed ..... 60
- Admiral of New England.** Smith has empty title of.....137
- Admiral of Virginia.** Argall....145
- Argall oversteps powers of..150
- Admiral-ship.** Distress of.....113
- Adultery.** Punishment for..38, 41-2
- Tendencies, punished..332 (323)
- Adventure of the Purse.** Great Shares granted on .....139-0
- Adventurers** (see also "Virginia Company,—members").
- Answer of .....293 (283)
- Argall Fac. opposed by...186-7
- Bennet the most considerable .....199
- Charters granted to. ....A 1-34
- Costs not to be on....309 (299)
- Devon,—those from .....A 2
- Discontent of, increase.....151
- Discouraged by bad reports..174-5
- Discouraged by discord.....261-2 (251-2)
- Discouraged by false advices. 81
- Discouraged by P. C...306 (296)
- Discouraged, wish to withdraw .....121
- Expulsion of. ....A 27
- Increase of..282 (272), 335 (325)
- Index of, to be published....175
- Interests of, preserved .....303-4 (293-4)
- Lands granted to .....197
- Largest, Bennet the.....199
- Majority agst. Argall Faction 186-7
- Menacing order to....314 (304)
- Names of. ....A 1, 9-14, 25
- Names of, vary .....A 10 note
- New, on equality with old..A 22
- Number in Co. ....286 (276)
- Number in England .....202
- Number in S. I. C.....249
- Number of (relative)..282 (272)
- Oppose Ar. Faction.....186-7
- Oppose illegal meetings.....339 (329)
- Powers granted.....A 2-8, 8-22, 23-32
- Record of, to be kept....A 22
- Refuse to pay .....294 (284)
- Rights of, secured.....326 (316)
- Southampton the chief.....172
- Subscriptions volunteered by.197
- Summoned .....305 (295)
- Trade kept in hands of....170-1
- Troubles do not discourage..276 (266)
- Advices.** False, sent to England.. 81
- Africa.** European ignorance as to .....2
- Portuguese territory in...2-3, 8
- Smith goes to .....111
- Agents** (see also "Factors," "Store-houses," "Cape Merchant," "Magazines").
- Company to control all tobacco .....248
- King to contribute to.....248
- Ahab.** Story of, and Naboth...137
- Alba-Regalis.** Smith in siege of.109
- Albemarle Sound.** Explored by settlers .....13
- Owned by Weopomeokes....14
- Referred to .....9, 10
- Roanoke Island in .....10, 13
- Alcocke, Thomas. Member V. C. A 13
- Algerines.** Argall goes against..186
- Expedition against, failure..184-5
- Gondomar goes against....184
- Algiers.** Expedition against pirates of .....184-5
- Alive.** See "Colonists,—alive."
- Allegator River, N. C.** Referred to .....24
- Allegiance** (see also "Oath of Allegiance," "Oath of Supremacy").
- Maintenance of, provided.....37
- Allegiance, Oath of.** See "Oath of Allegiance."
- Allen, Edward.** Member V. C...A 13
- Allen, John** (Fishmonger). Member V. C.....A 14
- Allen, Thomas** (Grocer). Member V. C.....A 13
- Amalfi, Naples.** Referred to....2
- Ambassadors.** Chickahomines send to Dale .....130
- Hamer sent as, to P.....133-4
- Indians send, with offerings..80
- Roe, to Great Mogul.....178-9
- Smith (T), to Russia.....42
- Spanish, compounds with Ar..150
- Ambergrease.** Disposition of...228
- Embezzled .....127, 288
- Finder of, taken by Indians..241
- Finders of, deprived of..127, 228
- Found on S. I. ....119-0
- Ambuscades** (see also "Ambushes").
- Corn not grown for fear of affording .....240
- Indians make.....7, 62, 65, 95
- Indians try to get S. in.....95
- Smith caught in.....69
- Smith prepares, for Germans..99-0
- Ambushes** (see also "Ambuscades").
- Smith in, in Rappahannock Creek .....69
- America** (see also "America, Discovery of").
- Colonists favour royal rule in .....339-0 (329-0)
- Colonists favourable to Co....339 (329)
- Constitution diffused in....161



Disappointment at lack of gold  
   in ..... 81-2  
 Gondomar fears another Eng.  
   land in ..... 247  
 Hanno makes voyage to..... 1  
 Mentioned..A 1, 2, 3, 4, 8, 15, 23  
 Oldmixon's "British Empire  
   in," criticised ..... 33-4  
 Raleigh's adventures in..... 125  
 Smith embarks for..... 111  
 Somers arrives in..... 113-4  
**America, Discovery of** (see also  
   "America").  
   Cabot's efforts for ..... 3  
   Columbus accomplishes ..... 3  
   Efforts for ..... 3-11  
   Gilbert's efforts for..... 3-8  
   Greenvil's efforts for..... 12-3  
   Letters Patent for ..... 3-6  
   Raleigh's efforts for..... 8-11  
   Raleigh gets Letters Patent  
     for ..... 8  
   Seneca predicts ..... 2  
   Uncertainty concerning ..... 1-2  
**Amidas, Captain Philip. Com-**  
**mands under Raleigh..... 8**  
   Explores Occam River..... 10-1  
   Greenvil leaves ..... 12-3  
   Indians receive ..... 10-1  
   Mentioned ..... 23  
**Ammunition** (see also "Arms,"  
   "Firearms," "Guns," "Powder,"  
   "Ordnance," etc.).  
   Provision for ..... 234  
   Supply exhausted ..... 149  
**Amoroleck (prisoner). Indians re-**  
**ceive well ..... 72**  
   Says good word for Eng.... 72  
**Amsterdam. Governor of, resists**  
**Ar. .... 133**  
   West India Company of, set-  
     tles Hudson ..... 133  
**Ancients. Of O. excuse intrusion. 92**  
**Andrews, John the Elder, Doctor of**  
**Cambridge. Member V. C.... A 13**  
**Andrews, John the Younger, of**  
**Cambridge. Member V. C.... A 13**  
**Andrews, Nicholas. Member V. C..**  
   A 12  
**Answers. Adventurers make.....**  
   293 (283)  
   Brooke to P. C. .... 272 (262)  
   Butler from Govnr. .... 317 (307)  
   Butler Infrm. from Co. ....  
     290-7 (280-7)  
   Butler Infrm. from G. A. ....  
     292 (282), 296-7 (286-7),  
     317-26 (307-16), 322 (312)  
   Cavendish to P. C. .... 272 (262)  
   Cavendish to vindication....  
     284-8 (274-8)  
   Cavendish to Wrote ..... 256  
   Charges and replies to.....  
     285-6 (275-6)  
   Commissioners from G. A....  
     327 (317), 328 (318)

Commissioners offended by..  
   327 (317)  
 Commissioners to G. A. ....  
   327-8 (317-8)  
 Commodities,—as to ..... 201-2  
 Company from G. and C. ....  
   242, 242-3, 291-2 (281-2)  
 Company from M. .... 223-4  
 Company on tob. .... 246  
 Company ordered to make....  
   305-6 (295-6)  
 Company to B. Infrm. ....  
   290-7 (280-7)  
 Company to Dixon..... 226  
 Company to Johnson.....  
   292-7 (282-7)  
 Company to Kemp ..... 227  
 Company to Ld. H. Treas.... 246  
 Company to Martin..... 223-4  
 Company to P. C. ....  
   272 (262), 304-5 (294-5)  
 Dale from P. .... 135  
 Declaration from Johnson....  
   315-7 (305-7)  
 Deputy to Wrote ..... 257 (247)  
 Deputy Treas. to King .....  
   305-6 (295-6)  
 Dixon from Co. .... 226  
 Farrar, J., to P. C. .... 272 (262)  
 Farrar, J., to Wrote..... 256  
 Farrar, N., to P. C. .... 303 (293)  
 Full, to be given to grievances  
   333 (323)  
 General As. from Commrs....  
   327-8 (317-8)  
 General As. to B. Infrm. ....  
   292 (282), 296-7 (286-7),  
   317-26 (307-16), 322 (312)  
 General As. to Commrs. ....  
   327 (317), 328 (318)  
 General As. to Johnson.....  
   314-7 (304-7)  
 General As. to "Unmasked  
   Face" ..... 317-26 (307-16)  
 Governor to B. .... 317 (307)  
 Governor to B. Infrm. ....  
   292 (282), 296-7 (286-7),  
   317-26 (307-16)  
 Governor and C. to Co. ....  
   242, 242-3, 291-2 (281-2)  
 Johnson from Co. .... 292-7 (282-7)  
 Johnson from G. A. ....  
   314-7 (304-7)  
 Johnson to Declaration .....  
   315-7 (305-7)  
 Kemp from Co. .... 227  
 King from Dep. Treas. ....  
   305-6 (295-6)  
 Lord H. Treas. from S. I. C.  
   246-8  
 Martin from Co. .... 223-4  
 Martin to Co. .... 223-4  
 Offends Commrs. .... 327 (317)  
 Powhatan to Dale ..... 135  
 Privy Council displeased at...  
   305-6 (295-6)

- Privy Council from Brooke.. 272 (262)  
 Privy Council from Cavend.. 272 (262)  
 Privy Council from Co..... 272 (262), 304-5 (294-5)  
 Privy Council from Farrar, J., 272 (262)  
 Privy Council from Farrar N., 303 (293)  
 Sandys to P. C.....272 (262)  
 Sandys to Wrote .....256  
 Signers of..317 (307), 322 (312)  
 Somers from S. I. C.....228  
 Somers Is. Co. to Ld. H. Treas .....246-8  
 Somers Is. Co. to Somers.....228  
 Tobacco .....285-6 (275-6)  
 Tobacco,—Co., on .....246  
 Tobacco charges,—as to..... 285-6 (275-6)  
 "Unmasked Face" from G. A., 317-26 (307-16)  
 Vindication from Cavend.... 284-8 (274-8)  
 Wrote from Cavend. ....256  
 Wrote from Dep. ....257 (247)  
 Wrote from Farrar, J.....256  
**Anthony, Charles** (Goldsmith). Member V. C.....A 11  
**Anthony, Dr.** On committee to establish college .....163  
**Antimony** (Probably). Mine worked by Indians ..... 65  
 Newport sends, home for assay ..... 65  
**Antwerp, Peter Jacobson of.** Member V. C. ....A 13  
**Apothecaries.** To be used in distillation .....195  
**Appamatock.** Powhatan's hereditary domain ..... 53  
**Appamatocks** (see also "Appamatox").  
 Commission to go agst..313 (303)  
 Dale takes revenge on. ....124  
 Town of the, named "New Bermudas" .....124-5  
**Appamatox** (see also "Appamatocks").  
 Smith discovers people of.. 84  
**Appamatox, Queen of.** Waits on S. .... 36  
**Appamatox River.** Smith discovers ..... 54  
**Apparel** (see also "Attire").  
 Burned at Jast. .... 59  
 Captured from French....132-3  
 Change of, desired by Germans ..... 90  
 Excess forbidden .....194  
 Much for coronation of P..78-9  
 Purchase of, possible.....200  
 Silk, worn only by certain ones .....194  
 Smith leaves .....107  
 Stolen by prospective cols..A 29  
 To be sent .....197  
 Transportation of, provided..A 6  
**Appeals** (At Law). Provided in two cases .....330 (320)  
**Apprentices.** Boys and girls to be sent as .....165, 197  
 Eagerness of cols. for.....183  
 Encouraged .....185  
 Importation of, provided....165  
**Aquascogoc.** Indians of, alay cols. .... 23  
**Aqua-Vitae.** Embezzled by Wingfield ..... 48  
 Miracle performed with .... 96  
**Arcadia.** Argall sent agst. French of .....132-3  
 Beverley tells of exped. to...154  
 St. Juan River probably same as Sagadahock ..... 75  
**Arch-Bishop of Canterbury.** Abbot .....179  
 Bancroft ..... 76  
 Dies ..... 76  
 Member V. C. and privileges, etc. ....A 25  
 Whitgift ..... 76  
**Archer, Captain Gabriel.** Blamed by S. .... 83  
 Imprisoned .....104  
 Jamestown,—settler at ..... 46  
 Member V. C. ....A 11  
 Ratcliffe and, to abandon colony ..... 50  
 Returns to Va. (1609) .....102  
 Sent home ..... 60  
 Trouble-maker in colony..102-3  
**Argall, Capt. Samuel.** Admiral..145  
 Admiralty taken from.....174  
 Advice as to supplies .....148-9  
 Aids and abets Martin....221-2  
 Affairs of, affected by sickness .....193  
 Arrives at Jast. ....100  
 Assigns goods to prevent confisc. ....154  
 Bad management of .....176  
 Berry granted land by.....226  
 Beverley describes exped. of..154  
 Brewster condemned by.....153  
 Brewster exposes tyranny of..153  
 Brewster forced by, to give oath .....153  
 Brewster to be spared by....153  
 Butler as bad as .....243  
 Butler escape same as that of..243  
 Captures Dutch colony on Hudson .....133  
 Captures ships of French....133  
 Charges agst., sent to D....151  
 Chickahominies conclude peace with .....130-1  
 Commission to investig., does nothing ..... 219  
 Complains of M.'s Patent....219  
 Complains to O. about Cks..149

|                                                          |                                                                                                                                                |
|----------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Conditions at Jast. describ. by<br>137, 297 (287)        | Proofs. agst., conveyed by<br>Pory .....190                                                                                                    |
| Confirmation of titles under.....157                     | Prosecution of, hastens disso-<br>lution of Co.....186                                                                                         |
| Confiscation of goods prevent-<br>ed .....154            | Protégé of Lord Rich.....145                                                                                                                   |
| Corn secured by.....118, 127, 147                        | Punishment evaded by .....186                                                                                                                  |
| Crops suppressed by.....295 (285)                        | Rapines of, require confirm.<br>of titles .....157                                                                                             |
| Damage done by .....255                                  | Reports colony in good condi-<br>tion .....137                                                                                                 |
| Defeated for Gov.....334 (324)                           | Reprimanded by C. for Va.....150                                                                                                               |
| Deputy Governor .....145                                 | Rolfe's subservience to .....157                                                                                                               |
| Dep. Gov.,—title of,—scorned<br>by .....150              | Ruins lands of Co.....159                                                                                                                      |
| Desires to surrender charters.<br>304 (294)              | Sails to West Indies.....120-1                                                                                                                 |
| Despotic authority given.....145                         | Sandys forbears to offend.....164                                                                                                              |
| Dixon granted land by.....226                            | Saved by conspiracy of War-<br>wick .....157                                                                                                   |
| Dutch captured by .....133                               | Scorns title of Dep. Gov.....150                                                                                                               |
| Edicts issued by .....147-8                              | Sent after Fr. in Arcadia.....132-3                                                                                                            |
| Escapes punishment .....186                              | Smith gives wrong idea of..iv-v                                                                                                                |
| Exceeds authority for M.....220-1                        | Smith's account of, criticised..iv                                                                                                             |
| Expedition of, described by<br>Beverley .....154         | Spilman boy found by .....118                                                                                                                  |
| Extortions doubled .....151                              | Starts to Berms. for supplies.....118                                                                                                          |
| Extortions of, to be paid.....151                        | Subscribes Johnson's Declara-<br>tion .....311 (301)                                                                                           |
| Faction of, and Smith (T).....186-7                      | Subservience of Rolfe to.....157                                                                                                               |
| Fraudulent grants to.....157, 189                        | Supplies advised by.....148-9                                                                                                                  |
| Goes to Eng. with account of<br>conds. ....100           | Suspected of strife against<br>Co. ....229                                                                                                     |
| Goods of, seized .....151                                | Suspended as Admiral .....174                                                                                                                  |
| Goods of, sequestered .....151                           | Titles under, need confirm.....157                                                                                                             |
| Government of .....iv                                    | Tobacco edict issued by.....147-8                                                                                                              |
| Governor, arrives in colony.....146                      | Tobacco crop favoured by.....<br>295 (285)                                                                                                     |
| "Grand instrument of rapine"<br>297 (287)                | Trades for corn.....118, 127, 147                                                                                                              |
| Grants land to Dixon & Berry.....226                     | Tyranny of, exposed by Br.....153                                                                                                              |
| Grants to, fraudulent ....157, 189                       | Vexes colony all possible.....219                                                                                                              |
| Illegal acts charged to.....302 (292)                    | Villification of Virginia by.....174-5                                                                                                         |
| Illegal grants to.....157, 189                           | Virginia vexed and retarded<br>by .....186, 219                                                                                                |
| Iniquity of,—why G. A. grant-<br>ed .....182             | Virginia villified by .....174-5                                                                                                               |
| Jamestown, conds. at, describ.<br>by .....137, 287 (297) | Warwick incensed at .....158                                                                                                                   |
| Joins ST. to retard colony.....186                       | Warwick keeps, posted .....154                                                                                                                 |
| Kettle offered Po. by.....128                            | Warwick tries to protect.....193                                                                                                               |
| Kinsman of ST., Treasurer.....100                        | Warwick unable to save .....157                                                                                                                |
| Knighted, 1623 .....276 (266)                            | Wine trade by, connived at.....100                                                                                                             |
| Land granted by, to Dixon<br>& Berry .....226            | Yeardeley to press charges<br>against .....154, 157                                                                                            |
| Lands of Co. ruined by.....159                           | Yeardeley's attitude to govern-<br>ment of .....242                                                                                            |
| Leaves for England.....157                               | Argall-Smith (T) Faction. Mem-<br>bers .....186-7                                                                                              |
| Martin aided and abetted by.<br>221-2                    | Opposition to .....187                                                                                                                         |
| Martin's Patent vexes.....219                            | Armors, The Company of. Mem-<br>ber V. C. ....A 14                                                                                             |
| Member C. of W. agst. Alge-<br>rines .....184            | Armour. Collection of.....A 4-5                                                                                                                |
| Murder not punished by.....<br>295 (285)                 | Pearl offered for suit of.....10                                                                                                               |
| Oath extracted from Br. by.....153                       | Powder dried on .....96                                                                                                                        |
| Outrages and oppressions of<br>149-0                     | Transportation of.....A 18-9, 28                                                                                                               |
| Peace with Cks. concluded<br>by .....130-1               | Arms (see also "Ammunktion,"<br>"Firearms," "Firelocks," "Ord-<br>nance," "Cannon," "Swords,"<br>"Bow and Arrow," "Muskets,"<br>"Guns," etc.). |
| Peonage practiced by.....226                             | Carter steals .....120                                                                                                                         |
| Pelrsey made Vice-Adm. by.....174                        | Coats of mail given colony.....233                                                                                                             |
| Pory conveys proofs agst.....190                         |                                                                                                                                                |
| Powell left Dep. Gov. by.....157                         |                                                                                                                                                |

- Collecting of, authorised...A 4-5  
Colonists prepare to use..... 11  
Commissioners' author. over...  
    327-8 (317-8)  
Gilbert prepares to use .... 6  
Indian ..... 49  
Indians get, by trade..... 94  
Indians promise to restore...242  
King gives, to colony....232-3  
Lord St. John of Basing gives...233  
Marshal to have charge of...169  
Newce to take charge of....189  
Powhatan's desire for ..... 86  
Sent over .....234  
Smith declines to give, to P.. 86  
Smith describes to Indians... 52  
Smith leaves at Jast., 1609...107  
Smith throws away and sur-  
    renders ..... 51  
Stolen .....90, 120  
Traded to Indians ..... 94  
Supply of, for defence.....  
    312 (302)  
Supply of, never large.. 316 (306)  
Volley of, sign of good will.. 73  
**Arrest.** Burgesses not subject to,  
    when ..... 330 (320)  
**Arrivals.** See "Colonists,—arrive"  
**Arrohatchock.** Powhatan's heredi-  
    tary domain ..... 53  
**Arrows.** See "Bows and Arrows."  
**Arsecks.** Of Eastern Shore, char-  
    acteristics of ..... 63  
**Arthur, Legend of.** Referred to...1-2  
**Articles (Charges).** Against G. &  
    C., but not pushed ..... 333 (323)  
**Articles (Laws)** (see also "Or-  
    ders," "Instructions").  
    Establishing King's Council.....  
        36-41  
    Passed by G. A. of 1624.....  
        328-32 (318-22)  
**Articles (Religious).** As to  
    churches, 1624..... 328-9 (318-9)  
**Artificers.** Break contracts to go  
    to Va. ....A 29  
**Artisans.** See name each trade.  
**Arundel, Lord.** Weymouth sent by  
    to discover Va. .... 33  
**Arundel, Mr.** Conducts hostage to  
    the main ..... 12  
**Ashley, Captain John.** Member  
    V. C. ....A 10  
**Ashly, Sir Anthony, Knt.** Mem-  
    ber V. C. ....A 9  
**Ashton, Sir Roger, Knt.** Member  
    V. C. ....A 10  
**Asia.** European ignorance of .... 2  
**Askew, James.** Member V. C. A 12  
**Assembly.** See "General Assem-  
    bly."  
**Assistants to Governor.** (See also  
    "Council of Twelve").  
    Election of ..... 304 (294)  
    Governor and, to reside in  
    Eng. ....303-4 (293-4)  
    Number to reside in Eng...  
        303-4 (293-4)  
    Objection to .....324 (314)  
**Assyrian References.** In Raleigh's  
    History .....137  
**Atheism.** Corbet collects testi-  
    mony as to ..... 20  
    Corbet denies there was any.. 20  
    Explanation of charges of.. 20  
    Unjust charges against R. and  
        Harriot ..... 20  
**Atheist.** Harriot branded as... 20  
    Raleigh branded as ..... 20  
**Atkinson, William.** Member V. C.,  
    A 11-2  
**Atlantick Islands.** Plato's Fable  
    of, referred to ..... 2  
**Attire** (see also "Apparel").  
    Description of, of Susquesa-  
        hanocks ..... 68  
**Attorney General.** Opinion of, in  
    Jacob case .....169  
    Prosecutes quo warranto  
        against Co. ....308 (298)  
**Aucher, Anthony, Esqr.** (See also  
    name below.) Member V. C. A 11  
**Aucher, Sir Anthony, Knt.** (See al-  
    so name above.) Member V.  
    C. ....A 10  
**Audit.** Records show, of ST. books  
    false .....275 (265)  
**Auditors.**  
    Abbot .....275 (265)  
    Approve books of ST. ....177  
    Davers .....274-5 (264-5)  
    Duties of .....275 (265)  
    Examine accounts ....299 (289)  
    Elected for lotteries.....A 31  
    Keightly .....274-5 (264-5)  
    Sandys, George ...274-5 (264-5)  
    Unable to balance accounts..  
        275 (265), 276 (266)  
    Wroth .....274-5 (264-5)  
**Augustan Age.** Writers of, praised.vii  
**Austria.** Palatine of Rhine sup-  
    ported against .....205  
    War declared against House  
        of .....338 (328)  
**Axes.** Stolen by Newport..... 81  
    Used against Indians ..... 81  
**Azores.** Battle off the.....28-9
- B**
- Babylonian References.** In Ra-  
    leigh's History .....137  
**Bache, George** (Fishmonger).  
    Member V. C. ....A 13  
**Bachelor of Divinity.** Crenshaw,  
    William .....A 11  
    Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Bacon, Sir Francis, Knt.** Member  
    C. for Va. ....A 16  
    Member V. C. ....A 10  
**Badger, John.** Member V. C. A 12  
**Bagg, James, Knt.** (of Plymouth).  
    Member C. for Va. .... 36

- Bagnall, Anthony** (Surgeon). Escape of ..... 74
- Bags**, Indians use for antimony.. 65
- Bailee, Captain**, Solicitor of Somers. Damage done by ..... 255
- Baker, John**. Member V. C. ...A 12
- Baldwin, Mr.** Hamer escapes to.. 213
- Participated in Mas.....212
- Baltimore, Lord**. Grant to..... 74
- Bancroft, Richard**. Arch-bishop of Cant. .... 76
- Characteristics and aims..... 76
- Banditti**. See "Pirates."
- Banister, Richard** (Merchant). Member V. C. ....A 11
- Bankrupts**. Encouraged by M....224
- Banks, John**. Member V. C....A 11
- Banks, Miles** (Cutler). Member V. C. ....A 13
- Banquet**. Powhatan entertains English at ..... 58
- Barbary**. Smith's travels in....111
- Barber, Mr.** On committee to attend Commrs. ....301 (291)
- Barber, Mr. Gabriel**. Character of .....216
- Educational bequest of.....216
- Barber, Thomas** (Merchant). Member V. C. ....A 11
- Barber-Chirurgeons, The Company of**. Member V. C. ....A 14
- Bardwell, William**. Member V. C. ....A 12
- Barge** (Discovery) (see also "Discovery").
- Arrival of, saves Ratcliffe.. 66
- Gets corn from Cks. .... 80
- Sails to raid P. .... 85
- Barges** (see also name above and "Vessels," etc.).
- Built in colony .....312 (302)
- Few available .....317 (307)
- Fitted for trip ..... 84
- Sail to raid P. .... 85
- Sent for supplies ..... 83
- Barker, Mr.** Speech of, on Contract ..... 252
- Barker, Robert** (Shoemaker). Member V. C. ....A 12
- Barks** (see also "Vessels").
- Few available .....317 (307)
- Fish for ..... 9
- Germans try to seize ..... 99
- Newport tries to freight with corn ..... 77
- Portuguese sent out small..2, 3
- Sail to raid P. .... 85
- Sent for supplies ..... 82
- Slothful warned agst. stealing. 85
- Barley**. Grows rapidly on N. E. coast ..... 31
- Planted by settlers .....31, 32
- Ration of, at Jast. .... 47
- Barlow, Captain** (also a Land Officer). Commands vessel under Raleigh ..... 8
- Barnars, Anthony, Esqr.** Member V. C. ....A 11
- Barnes, Edward** (Mercer). Member V. C. ....A 12
- Barnes, William**. Member V. C., A 11
- Barns, Built** .....312 (302)
- Barnstable, Bark from**, rescues B. .... 243
- Baron, Christopher**. Member V. C. ....A 12
- Barret, Mr.** (Master Shipwright). Called "Captain Barwick" by S. ....229
- Comes over .....229
- Barwick, Captain**. Name given Mr. Barret by S. ....229
- Bashabes** (Chief Lords of Indians). Weymouth trades with..... 34
- Basing, Lord St. John of**. Gives coats of mail to colonists.....233
- Basketmakers, The Company of**. Member V. C. ....A 14
- Baskets** (see also "Baskets of Corn").
- Indians bring large ..... 91
- Supplies traded for ..... 81
- Baskets of Corn** (see also "Baskets").
- Indians have ..... 50
- Nandsamonds refuse to give. 84
- Peace offering ..... 74
- To be contested for.....91-2
- Valued exorbitantly ..... 86
- Bason and Ewer**. Brought to P. 77
- Presented to P. .... 78
- Bateman, Mr.** Candidate for Dep. Treas. ....230
- Chosen from King's candidates to go in election .....230
- Votes received by .....230
- Bateman, Robert**. Member V. C., A 12
- Bath and Wells, James, Bishop of**. Member C. of Va. ....A 16
- Bath and Wells, Montague, Lord Bishop of**. Member V. C. ....A 9
- Bathori, Sigismond**. Duke of Transylvania .....109
- Baths**. Mevis in W. Indies famous for .....120-1
- Bathurst, Timothy** (Grocer). Member V. C. ....A 13
- Bathurst, Thomas**. Member V. C. ....A 12
- Bayard, Col.** Trial of .....A iv
- Bayley, Thomas** (Vintner). Member V. C. ....A 13
- Bay of Fundi**. Argall sent agst. French in .....132-3
- Places near, named.....136-7
- Beadle, Gabriel**. Success as woodsman .....79-0
- Beads**. Blue, bring large price.. 59
- Chain of, presented to Ind. woman ..... 72

- Chain of white ..... 58, 68  
 Corn promised for ..... 84  
 Embroidery of white ..... 58  
 English to provide Inds. with.. 73  
 Furnace to make ..... 198  
 Given to O. .... 141  
 Japazaws returns, sent him.. 237  
 Offered to Inds. .... 49, 52  
 Offered to P. for daughter.. 135  
 Paid as tribute ..... 54  
 Powhatan promises corn for.. 84  
 Roanoke,—a kind of ..... 63  
 Sent to Japazaws..... 237  
 Smith sends, to O. .... 59  
 Smith to make for Po..... 55  
**Beale, Edward** (Grocer). Mem-  
 ber V. C. .... A 13  
**Bears.** Abundance ..... 64  
 Flesh of, given by Inds.... 65  
 Skin of (painted) given S.. 68  
 Skins of, used as clothes..... 68  
**Beasts** (see also "Cattle," "Horses,"  
 etc.).  
 Authority to transport.... A 28  
 Supplies stolen by N. traded  
 for ..... 81  
**Bed** (see also "Bedding," "Bed-  
 stead").  
 Brought to Powhatan ..... 77  
 Of mats ..... 58  
 Presented to P. .... 78  
**Bedding** (see also "Bed," "Bed-  
 stead").  
 Burned at Jamestown..... 59  
**Bedford, Edward, Earl of.** Mem-  
 ber C. and to enjoy privileges,  
 etc. .... A 25  
**Bedstead** (see also "Bed," "Bed-  
 stead").  
 Brought to Powhatan..... 77  
 Presented to P. .... 78  
**Beedle, Gabriel.** Member V. C.,  
 A 12  
**Beedle, John.** Member V. C. .... A 12  
**Beef.** Embezzled by Wingfield... 48  
 Stolen by B. .... 321  
**Behethland, Mr.** Trades at Pa-  
 munkey ..... 90  
**Bell, Mr.** Delivers message from  
 King ..... 230  
**Bells.** Smith to make for Po. .. 55  
**Benefactions.** See "Gifts."  
**Benefit of Clergy.** When allowed  
 and denied ..... 36  
**Benefits.** Confirmed..... A 22, 27-8  
 Granted ..... A 33  
**Bennet, Mr. Edward.** Descendants  
 of, in Md. and wealthy..... 199  
 Tobacco treatise of, rewarded. 199  
**Bennet, George.** Member V. C. .... A 12  
**Bennet, Richard, Esquire.** First  
 Gov. of Va. by election of the  
 colony ..... 199  
**Bennet, William** (Fishmonger).  
 Member V. C. .... A 13  
**Benson, Nicholas.** Member V. C.,  
 A 12  
**Benson, Peter.** Member V. C. .... A 12  
**Bentley.** Employed to reclaim the  
 Germans ..... 99  
 Traitorous behavior of ..... 99  
**Bents, Alexander.** Member V. C.,  
 A 12  
**Bequests** (see also "Gifts," "Pres-  
 ents").  
 Southampton Hundred gets  
 part ..... 215  
**Berlock, Mr.** On committee to at-  
 tend Commrs. .... 301 (291)  
**Berkeley** (Plantation). Mr. Thorpe  
 lived at ..... 208  
**Berkeley, Edward, Gent.** Mem-  
 ber V. C. .... A 13  
**Berkeley, George.** Member V. C.,  
 A 12  
**Berkeley, John** (see also name be-  
 low). Ironworker, sent over.. 193  
**Berkeley, Mr. John** (see also name  
 above).  
 Ironworker, sent over ..... 193  
 Member C. of S. .... A 33  
 Puts ironworks in "so good a  
 forwardness" ..... 218  
 Slain in Mas. .... 218  
**Berkeley, Maurice.** Son of John,  
 sent over ..... 193  
**Berkeley, Sir Maurice, Knt.** (see  
 also "Berkeley, Sir Morris,"  
 Knt.).  
 Member C. in Va. .... A 16  
 Member V. C. .... A 9  
**Berkeley, Sir Morris, Knt.** (see also  
 "Berkeley, Sir Maurice, Knt.").  
 Member C. for Va. .... 36  
**Berkeley, Sir Thomas, Knt.** Mem-  
 ber V. C. .... A 9  
**Berkeley, William** (see also name  
 below).  
 Member V. C. .... A 12  
**Berkeley, William** (see also name  
 above). Member V. C. .... A 13  
**Bermuda** (Girl). Girl born in  
 Berms. .... 115  
**Bermuda Hundred** (also "Bermu-  
 das," p. 125, 132).  
 Corn raising at ..... 125, 132  
 Dale plants corn at ..... 125  
 Hogs at, to be ringed..... 148  
 Sends members to G. A. .... 160  
 Whitaker, minister at ..... 136  
**Bermudas** (Boy). Boy born in  
 Berms. .... 115  
**Bermudas** (Indian Town). See  
 "New Bermudas."  
**Bermudas** (Islands). Births in,  
 1610, ..... 115  
 Butler Gov. of ..... 243  
 Butler sent to pillage.. 277 (267)  
 Butler spoils Spans. in. 320 (310)  
 Children born in, 1610..... 115  
 Company favours settlement

- in ..... 126-7  
Deaths in ..... 115  
Delawarr sends to, for provisions ..... 118  
Gondomar opposes voyages to ..... 247  
"Isle of Devils" ..... 114  
Kendal Gov. of ..... 294 (284)  
Map of, made by Norwood ..... 190  
Negroes placed on Wa. lands in ..... 154  
Origin of name ..... 114  
Plat of, made by Norwood ..... 190  
Possession of, taken by Co. 227-3  
Relations of, by Somers ..... 126  
Resources of ..... 114-5  
"Sea Vulture" founders on ..... 102, 113  
Somers wrecked on ..... 227-8  
Supplies sought from ..... 118-9  
Vessel lost on ..... 114  
Warwick lands in ..... 154  
Waters of, prisoner of Inds. ..... 241  
Bermudas (ship). Lost on Berms. 114  
Bermudas Hundred (see "Bermuda Hundred").  
Bermudaz, John. Discovered Bermudas ..... 114  
Bernard, Mr. To enquire into B's acts ..... 243  
Berries. Abundance on N. E. coast ..... 31  
Food from ..... 117  
Berrisford, Robert (Grocer). Member V. C. .... A 13  
Berry, John. Held in peonage. 226  
Land granted to ..... 236  
Berty, Mr. Peregrine. Smith goes to France with ..... 103  
Bever. Frenchman rich in ..... 143  
Beverley, Mr. (Historian). Account of Ar. exped. agst. French by ..... 154  
Confusion of, as to date of Ar. exped. .... 154  
Hackluyt's With imitated by.. 16  
On where the Burgesses sat. 160  
Tells of first negroes imported ..... 182  
Bible. Harriot explains to Inds.. 19  
Biddesford. Relief exped. fitted out at ..... 25  
Bigamy (Female). Forbidden by Gov. .... 332 (322)  
Bills of Exchange. Easily spent at floating tavern off Jast. .... 59  
Bills of Lading. Lost with "Sea Vulture" ..... 101  
Bing, Mr.  
Attacks Sth. .... 267-8 (257-8)  
Avers Sth. overawed Co. .... 266 (256)  
Indecent behavior of.. 268 (258)  
Imprisoned ..... 268 (258)  
Petitions, opinion as to. 308 (298)  
Southampton attacked by.. 266 (256)  
Summoned by Ld. Treas. .... 266 (256)  
Warwickian Faction wins over, 269 (259)  
Bingham, Captain John. Member V. C. .... A 10  
Bingham, Sir Richard. Member C. of W. .... 24  
Bingley, John, Esqr. Member V. C. .... A 11  
Births. See "Colonists,—births."  
Biscayneers.. Possible presence of, on N. E. coast ..... 31  
Bishop (first name omitted in text). Member V. C. .... A 13  
Bishop, Edward. Member V. C., A 12  
Bishop of Bath and Wells. See "Bath and Wells."  
Bishop of Litchfield. See "Litchfield, Bishop of."  
Bishop of London. See "London, Bishop of."  
Blackamores. Indians (painted) look like ..... 65  
Blacksmiths, The Company of. Member V. C. .... A 14  
Blackwall. Expedition leaves. .... 44  
Block-House. Built at Hog Island. .... 97  
Built at Jast. .... 97  
Each sent to build. .... 229  
Block Island, R. I. Probably explored by Weymouth ..... 33  
Bland, Mr.  
Dies ..... 215  
Ironworks to be established by ..... 215  
On committee to attend commrs. .... 301 (291)  
Member C. in Va. .... 182  
Receives bad report of Va. .... 33  
Bladder, Sir Thomas, Knt. Member V. C. .... A 10  
Blundell, Captain John. Member V. C. .... A 10  
Blunt, John, (Grocer). Member V. C. .... A 13  
Blunt Point. Each to build block-house at ..... 229  
Boats (see also "Vessels," etc.). Built in colony. .... 312 (302)  
English return to ..... 11  
Bodkin. Thrust through tongue.. 315 (305)  
Bogs. Found in colony. .... 278 (268)  
None in colony ..... 318 (308)  
Bohun, D. Appointee in place of. 193  
Killed by Spaniards ..... 188  
Land grant to ..... 188  
Physician-General ..... 188  
Pot on same footing as. 188-9, 193  
Sails to W. Indies ..... 120-1  
Succeeded by Pot. .... 188-9, 193  
Bole Armeniac. River named from ..... 64

- Bolling, Major John.** Leaves son and several daughters,—great, great, grandchildren of Po. . . . 146  
**Bolling, Col. Robert.** Leaves only son, Major John Bolling. . . . 146  
     Married daughter of Thos. Rolfe, son of Po. . . . 146  
**Bolls, George, Esquire, Sheriff of London.** Member V. C. . . . 14  
**Bolus River.** Discovered & origin of name . . . . . 64  
     Smith returns to . . . . . 67  
**Bond, Martin.** Member V. C. . . 11  
**Bone.** Used to head javelins. . . 62  
**Bonham, William.** Member V. C., A 11  
**Bookkeeper.** Contract necessities . . . . . 251  
**Books** (see also "Library").  
     Indians amazed at . . . . . 18  
     Printed ones sent over . . . . 279 (269), 320-1 (310-1)  
**Books** (of Company). Ordered produced . . . . . 301 (291)  
     Quest-house call for. . . . . 301 (291)  
     Sequestered . . . . . 298 (288)  
**Born.**  
     (1587) . . . . . 24  
     (1610) . . . . . 115  
**Bourchier, Sir Henry.** To examine affairs of companies. . . . 298 (288)  
**Bourne, David.** Member V. C. A 12  
**Bow and Arrows** (see also "Arms").  
     Ceremonies with . . . . . 72, 74, 92  
     Colonists killed with . . . . 50-1  
     Described . . . . . 68  
     Indians use . . . . . 11, 49, 50-1  
     King's, as peace offering. . . 74  
     King's surrendered to S. . . . 92  
     Massawomeck targets impervious to . . . . . 70  
     Offered for trade . . . . . 91  
     Powhatan makes his own. . . 55  
     Smith narrowly escapes from. 51  
**Bow Church.** Thanksgiving sermon at . . . . . 218  
**Bowling.** "Daily and usual work" at Jast. . . . . 122  
**Bowyer, Richard, Esq.** Member V. C. . . . . A 11  
**Bowyers, The Company of.** Member V. C. . . . . A 14  
**Boyce, Mrs.** Prisoner, sends letter to Crowshaw . . . . . 238  
     Sent back naked . . . . . 239  
**Boyle, Robert, Esquire.** Educational benefaction of . . . . 217  
**Bracelet.** Powhatan sends to S. . 89  
**Bran.** Ration of at Jast. . . . 47-8  
**Brass.** From Susquehannocks. . 67  
**Brazil.** Discovered by Portuguese. 3  
**Bread.** Abundance . . . . . 50  
     Abundance at Kicquotan. . . 85  
     Indians give colonists . . . . 49  
     Made from Tuckahoe Root. . . 98  
     Platters of, provided. . . . . 58  
     Powhatan sends to S. . . . . 86  
**Breaking Bulk.** Proclamation as to . . . . . 331 (321)  
**Brearley, James.** Member V. C., A 11  
**Brec, John, Gent.** Member V. C., A 12  
**Brentford.** Pocahontas moved to. 143  
**Brewers** (Individuals). Members V. C. . . . . A 14  
**Brewers, The Company of.** Member V. C. . . . . A 14  
**Brewster, Edward** (son of William). (See also name below.) Member V. C. . . . . A 13  
**Brewster, Captain E.** (see also name above). Acquitted as unlawfully tried . . . . . 181-2  
     Appeal of, taken up . . . . . 181  
     Appeals his case . . . . . 153  
     Condemned to death . . . . . 152  
     Court-martial of, unjust. . . 182  
     Martial law used agst. . . . 152  
     Oath extracted from . . . . . 153  
     Opposes Ar. tyranny . . . . 151-2  
     Returns to Eng. . . . . 153  
     Saved by friends . . . . . 153  
**Brewster, William.** Member V. C., A 11  
**Brickbats.** Used agst. Inds. . . . 213  
**Bricklayers and Tylers, The Company of.** Member V. C. . . . A 14  
**Bridges.** Built . . . . . 312 (302)  
     Only one under ST. . . . . 316 (306)  
**Brinsly, Captain.** Member V. C., A 10  
**Bristol.** Adventurers of, to control Northern colony . . . . . 36  
     Citizens of, to be in Northern colony . . . . . A 1, 8-9  
     Expedition of, follows Gosnold route . . . . . 33  
     Hopkins of, member V. C. A 14  
     Members V. C. from. . . . . A 1  
     Merchants of, finance exped. to Va. . . . . 32  
     Referred to . . . . . 36  
**Bristol, James of.** Member C. of Va. . . . . 36  
**Bristol Works** (of 1747). Location of Pisacack, Matchopeake and Mecuppom . . . . . 70  
**Britain, Thomas.** Member V. C., A 12  
**British America.** Virginia one of finest countries in . . . . . 168  
**British Constitution.** See "Constitution."  
**British Empire in America.** The Oldmixons' badly mixed about Weymouth . . . . . 33-4  
**Brocket, Thomas, Gent.** Member V. C. . . . . A 13  
**Brooke, Sir Callisthenes, Knt.** Member V. C. . . . . A 9  
**Brooke, Mr. Christopher.** Mem-



- ber C. for Va. ....A 15
- Brooke, Mr. Christopher, Esqr.**  
 Draws answer to P. C. 272 (262)  
 Member V. C. ....A 11
- Brooke, Sir John, Knt. Destres to**  
 proceed agst. Wrote ....260 (250)  
 Goes to see Cavend. ....258 (248)  
 Member Committee Extraor-  
 dinary .....253  
 Member V. C. ....A 10  
 Papers referred to....290 (280)  
 Privy Council attacked by..  
 267 (257)  
 Reports to Cavend. ....258 (248)  
 Testifies agst. Wrote. 258 (248)  
 Tobacco officials selected by. 250
- Brooke, Richard. Member V. C.** A 11
- Brooker, Hugh, Esqr. Member V.**  
 C. ....A 11
- Brown, Matthew. Member V. C.,**  
 A 11
- Brown, Sir William, Knt. Mem-**  
 ber V. C. ....A 9
- Brown, William (Shoemaker).**  
 Member V. C. ....A 12
- Brownbakers, The Company of.**  
 Member V. C. ....A 14
- Bruce, Lord. Duel with Earl of**  
 Dorset .....187
- Brudenell, Edmond. Member V.**  
 C. ....A 12
- Brynton, Edward. Attempts es-**  
 cape ..... 90  
 Left with P. to kill fowl for  
 him ..... 90
- Buchanan (Scholar). King brought**  
 up under .....vii
- Buckingham, Marquis of. Atti-**  
 tude to Ld. Hg. Treas. ....337 (327)  
 Cranfield married relative of. 244  
 Monopoly started by. ....205
- Buckler. Smith uses Indian as...** 51
- Bucks. Indians send** ..... 10
- Buckskins. Powhatan sends to his**  
 children .....136
- Building Materials. Harriot on..** 17
- Buildings. See "Houses," "Cab-**  
 ins," "Huts."
- Bulk. Proclamation as to break-**  
 ing .....331 (321)
- Bullets. Indians believe invisible,**  
 fired .....18-9
- Bullock, Mr. Desires Dale letter**  
 read .....297 (287)
- Bullock, John, Esqr. Member V.**  
 C. ....A 11
- Bulls. Idle ones in colony....** 149
- Burgesses (see also "Burgesses,**  
 House of").  
 How first sent .....160  
 Number increased .....160  
 Number of, from each town. 196  
 Number of, in 1624 ....317 (307)  
 Origin of name .....160
- Burgesses, House of (see also**  
 "Burgesses").
- Beverly tells of meetings of..160  
 Charter belonging to.....A iii  
 Immune from arrest. ....330 (320)  
 Members (number) in 1624..  
 317 (307)
- Members (additional) sub-**  
 scribe answer to B. Infrm...  
 322 (312)
- Office of,—paper in.....A iii**
- Origin of name** .....160
- Records ordered preserved by.viii**
- Smith tells of actions of....160**  
 Untrammelled,—from what  
 date .....161
- Burglary. Punishment of** ..... 42
- Burgoynne, Peter. Member V. C.,**  
 A 12
- Burgoynne, Robert. Member V. C.,**  
 A 12
- Burgoynne, Thomas. Member V.**  
 C. ....A 12
- Burlace, Sir John, Knt. Member**  
 V. C. ....A 10
- Burleigh. Son of, promises aid.** 174
- Burleigh (Lord Treasurer). Cecil**  
 (General), son of .....174
- Burley, Francis (Minister). Mem-**  
 ber V. C. ....A 12
- Burnet, Bishop. Stith follows ex-**  
 ample of .....A iii-iv
- Burnham, Samuel. Member V.**  
 C. ....A 13
- Burning Glass. Indians amazed**  
 at ..... 18
- Burras, Anne (Maid). Marries**  
 Laydon at first Christian mar-  
 riage at Jast. .... 84  
 One of first women to arrive.. 77
- Burray, Captain. Member V. C.,**  
 A 10
- Burroughs. Education of Inds.**  
 in .....171-2, 195  
 Glebe lands in each .....173  
 Number of, increased.....161  
 Representation of, in G. A. 160  
 Represented in 1619.....161  
 Represented in 1620.....172-3
- Burton, George. Member V. C.,**  
 A 11
- Burwell, Edward. Member V. C.,**  
 A 12
- Burying Grounds. Plantations to**  
 provide .....329 (319)
- Busby, Ralph (Grocer). Member**  
 V. C. ....A 13
- Bush, John. Dispossessed by Y..** 227
- Bushridge, John. Member V. C.,**  
 A 12
- Butchers, The Company of. Mem-**  
 ber V. C. ....A 14
- Butler, George, Gent. Member V.**  
 C. ....A 14
- Butler, Captain Nathaniel. An-**  
 gered as not member C.. 321 (311)  
 Answer of Co. to.. 291-7 (281-7)

- Answer of G. A. to Infrm. of. . . . . 317-22 (307-12)  
 Answer to Infrm. of. . . . . 296-7 (286-7)  
 Answer to Infrm. of, sub-  
 scribed by whom. . . . . 322 (312)  
 Bermudas to be pillaged by. . . . . 277 (267)  
 Cattle stolen by. . . . . 321 (311)  
 Charged with illegal prac-  
 tices. . . . . 302 (292)  
 Colony informed of Infrm. of. . . . . 314 (304)  
 Commodities returns falsified  
 by. . . . . 320-1 (310-1)  
 Conditions left by. . . . . 243, 277-0 (267-0), 291 (281)  
 Conduct in Va. . . . . 243  
 Company urges expediting af-  
 fairs of. . . . . 303 (293)  
 Crimes of. . . . . 243  
 Depredations aided by. . . . . 321 (311)  
 Erects memorial to Somers. . . . . 119  
 Escapes to Va. by plot. . . . . 243  
 Evidence (further) agst. . . . . 292 (282)  
 Falsifies as to commodities. . . . . 320-1 (310-1)  
 Falsifies ordinance returns. . . . . 320 (310)  
 Flees to save life. . . . . 321 (311)  
 Governor of Berms. . . . . 243  
 "Grand instrument of rapine,  
 a" . . . . . 297 (287)  
 Henrico not visited by. . . . . 321 (311)  
 Information of, considered. . . . . 300 (290)  
 Information of, ignored. . . . . 301 (291)  
 Information of, sent to Co. . . . . 291 (281)  
 Inquiry of allegations of,  
 urged. . . . . 301-2 (291-2)  
 Investigation of, sought. . . . . 301 (291)  
 James City highest up river by  
 . . . . . 321 (311)  
 Learning of, slight. . . . . 321 (311)  
 Ordinance returns falsified by  
 . . . . . 320 (310)  
 Riotous living of, in Berms. . . . . 320 (310)  
 Reports on conditions. . . . . 277-0 (267-0)  
 Returns to Eng. . . . . 243  
 Spoils Kendal. . . . . 294 (284)  
 Spoils Spans. in Berms. . . . . 320 (310)  
 Spreads report as to condi-  
 tions. . . . . 291 (281)  
 Steals cattle of colonists. . . . . 321 (311)  
 Stith's comments on account  
 of. . . . . 280 (270)  
 "Unmasked Face, etc." by. . . . . 278-0 (268-0)  
 Butler's Information. See "Infor-  
 mation, Butler's."  
 Button, Captain Thomas (see also  
 name below). Member V. C., A. 11  
 Button, Sir Thomas (see also name  
 above). Of C. of W. agst. Alge-  
 rines. . . . . 184  
 Byrd, Col. Wm. Father of, buys  
 Records of Co. . . . . vi  
 Byrd, Col. William (Pres. of  
 Council). Lends Stith Records of  
 Co. . . . . v  
 Records Co. bought by. . . . . vi  
 Tells of Records of Co. . . . . v-vi  
 C  
 Cabbins (see also "Houses,"  
 "Huts").  
 Made of Palmeta leaves. . . . . 114  
 Smith quartered in. . . . . 85  
 Cabins. See "Cabbins."  
 Cabot, Sebastian. Discovers New  
 foundland. . . . . 3  
 Caesar. Worse than James I. . . . . vii  
 Caesar, St. Julius (Master of the  
 Rolls). Related to John Mar-  
 tin. . . . . 219  
 Cage, Edward (Grocer). Member  
 V. C. . . . . A 12  
 Caleb and Joshua. Dale advises  
 belief in. . . . . 132, 297 (287)  
 Calenture. Scrivener suffers from  
 a. . . . . 66  
 Callicut, William (Refiner). On  
 Manakin expd. . . . . 79  
 Calvert (Secretary of Co.). Deliv-  
 ers message. . . . . 167  
 Representations of overruled. 167  
 Calvert, George, Esqr. Member V.  
 C. . . . . A 11  
 Campbell, James (Ironmonger).  
 Member V. C. . . . . A 13  
 Cambden.  
 Mention Fortescue, Gofton,  
 Pitt, Sutton. . . . . 293 (283)  
 Says Lane first carried tob. to  
 Eng. . . . . 20-1  
 Tells of death of D. . . . . 148  
 Tells of successes of Algerines  
 agst. Eng. . . . . 185  
 Cambridge. Educational bequest  
 by Ruggles of. . . . . 216-7  
 Fellow of. . . . . 216-7  
 John Andrews, Elder, Doctor  
 of, member V. C. . . . . A 13  
 John Andrews, Younger, of,  
 member V. C. . . . . A 13  
 Ruggles of. . . . . 216-7  
 Cambridge, Fellow of. Ruggles  
 . . . . . 216-7  
 Campe, Lawrence (Draper). Mem-  
 ber V. C. . . . . A 12  
 Canada. French of, furnish hatch-  
 ets to Susquesahanocks. . . . . 69  
 Massawomecks lived in. . . . . 67  
 Canaries. Grenvill expd. passes. 12  
 Newport expd. passes. . . . . 44  
 Raleigh expd. to Amer. passes 8  
 Canning, Mr. Administration of,  
 foundation of Johnson petition,  
 . . . . . 293 (283)

- Of Argall-Smith Faction...186-7  
 Canning, Paul. Member V. C. A 13  
 Canning, William. Member V. C., A 13  
 Cannon (see also "Arms").  
 Used agst. M. and Wingfield. 50  
 Cannon, Thomas, Gent. Member V. C. A 12  
 Canoes. Colonists try to seize... 15  
 Destroyed and Inds. ask peace. 74  
 Indians come in...9, 9-10  
 Indians leave, in flight...241  
 Massawomecks in... 67  
 Provisions brought in... 65  
 Smith seizes loaded... 69  
 Smith Uses Ind. ....15, 78  
 Taken from Inds. .... 95  
 Used in Va. ....320 (310)  
 War ..... 67  
 Canons of Church of England.  
 Churches to conform to...329 (319)  
 Canterbury, Archbishop of. See  
 "Arch-Bishop of Canterbury."  
 Cantrel, William, Gent. Member V. C. ....A 11  
 Capahowsick, Country. To be  
 given to S. ....55-6  
 Cape Charles. Indians at... 62  
 Origin of name ..... 45  
 Cape Cod. Fishing rights of Co.  
 at .....185  
 Houses,—none at ..... 31  
 Origin of name ..... 31  
 Places near, named .....176-7  
 Cape Comfort. Base of measure-  
 ments in Charters .....A 15, 23  
 Cape Fear. Expedition lost on... 23  
 Grenvill exped. lands near... 12  
 Mentioned ..... 9  
 Cape Florida. One of few places  
 named ..... 9  
 Cape Hatteras. Colonists flee to. 23  
 Colony near, lost ..... 99  
 Disaster to relief exped. off.. 27  
 Expedition arrives at ..... 23  
 Food sought at ..... 15  
 Grenvill exped. goes to .... 12  
 Mentioned ..... 9  
 Relief exped. reaches ..... 26  
 Cape Henry. Colonists arrive at..44-5  
 Description of country near.. 45  
 Nelson blown from ..... 57  
 Origin of name ..... 45  
 Smith goes to ..... 62  
 Cape Lookout. Food sought at.. 15  
 Relief exped. sails for ..... 27  
 Cape Merchant (see also "Agents,"  
 "Factors").  
 Duties of ..... 39  
 Factor of Co. .... 171  
 Goods sent to .....171  
 Peircey, Vice-Adm. ....174  
 Pierce, testifies agst. M. ....224  
 Sells goods for tob.....171  
 Sells goods sent to Va.....197  
 Studley .....46  
 Supplies delivered to ..... 94  
 Cape of Good Hope. Portuguese  
 reach ..... 2-3  
 Capital Punishment (Without Ben-  
 efit of Clergy). Crimes pun-  
 ished by .....38, 41-2  
 Capite. Lands to be granted in,  
 A 7, 15, 25  
 Capital. Stith uses Records in... v  
 Capitol Records. Put ST. in bad  
 light ..... 57  
 Used by Stith ..... v  
 Captain-General and Governor in  
 Chief of Virginia. Delawarr...  
 100, 101  
 Captain of the Guard. Pierce....  
 313 (303)  
 Captain of Guard and Lieut. Gov.  
 of James City. Pierce ..313 (303)  
 Captain-General of Virginia..Gov-  
 ernor of Va.,—title .....117  
 Captains. Against Algerines ....184  
 Appointment of, provided for. 42  
 Members V. C. ....A 10-1, 12, 13  
 Car. Lands of R. given to.....126  
 Careles, Thomas. Member V. C.,  
 A 12  
 Carew, Edward. Member V. C. A 12  
 Carew, Lord. Member C. for Va.,  
 Member V. C. ....A 9  
 Carey, Sir Henry, Knt. Member  
 C. for Va. ....A 16  
 Member V. C. ....A 9  
 Carey, Sir Robert, Knt. Member  
 V. C. ....A 10  
 Caribbees. Tobacco from ..... 19  
 Carpenter, Thomas. Member V.  
 C. ....A 11  
 Carpenter, William. Member V.  
 C. ....A 13  
 Carpenters. Sent to build free  
 school .....204  
 Sent for East India School..229  
 Carpenters, The Company of.  
 Member V. C. ....A 14  
 Carril, John. Member V. C. ....A 12  
 Carter, Christopher. Common-  
 wealth erected by .....119-0  
 Left in Berma. ....115  
 Steals arms of fellows..... 120  
 Carter, Randal. Member V. C. A 11  
 Carthage. Drake captures .... 15  
 Cartwright, Abraham. Member  
 V. C. ....A 12  
 Oashlers. Contract necessitates..251  
 Tobacco dealings under .....251  
 Cason, John. Member V. C. ....A 12  
 Cassen, Allen. Member V. C. ....A 12  
 Cassen, George. Indians kill... 50  
 Castle. Columbus offers services  
 to Ferdinand and Isabel of.... 3  
 Castle. At Warrasqueake...322 (322)  
 Caswell, Richard. Member V. C.,  
 A 11  
 Catataugh. Powhatan's brother

Notify King of Sth. election. 231  
Opinion on complaints agst.  
Contract ..... 267 (257)  
Opposed to Ar.-S. Faction. .187  
Opposes M. petition ..... 222  
Papers referred to....290 (280)  
Privy Council summons.....  
267 (257)  
Replies to King as to condits. 232  
Reports on deliberations....250  
Reprimanded .....270 (260)  
Reprimands Wrote .....255  
Reproves Johnson action.....  
280 (270)  
Sackville succeeds ....339 (329)  
Scandalized by Wrote .....256  
Somers Is. Co. summoned by.  
260 (250)  
Summoned before Ld. Treas..  
265-6 (255-6)  
Summoned by P. C. ..267 (257)  
Summons S. I. C....260 (250)  
Tax (additional) forced by..249  
Tax proposal communicated  
to .....245  
Testifies agst. Wrote..258 (248)  
Tobacco case settled by.338 (328)  
Tobacco officials selected by.250  
Tobacco tax proposed by...249  
Vindication, answers to.....  
284-8 (274-8)  
Vindication colony, offered by  
283 (273)  
Vindication, substance of, by.  
284-8 (274-8)  
Witness for Co. ....268 (258)  
Writes to Sth. ....256  
Wrote answered by .....256  
Wrote reprimanded by ....255  
Wrote scandalizes .....256  
Wrote's behavior to, reproved  
257-8 (247-8)  
Wrote's behavior towards...  
256-7 (246-7)  
Caviare. Colonists use with stur-  
geon ..... 98  
Commodity of Va. ....271 (261)  
Cecil, General. Consulted as to  
fortifications .....174  
Son Ld. Treas. Burleigh....174  
Vere supplants in exped....174  
Cecil, Sir Edward, Knt. Member  
C. for Va. ....A 16  
Member V. C. ....A 9  
Cedars. Sent to Eng. ....62  
Sending to Eng. confirms Ind.  
theory .....144  
Stately on N. C. coast ..... 9  
Cemetery. See "Burying Grounds."  
Censuring of Tobacco. To be done  
331 (321)  
Census (see also "Colonists,—pop-  
ulation").  
Data .....317 (307)  
Census of England. Tomocomo  
takes,—how .....143-4

- Ceremonies (see also "Dances," "War Dances," "Invocations," "Songs").
- Bow and arrows ..... 72
  - Capture of Smith.....53, 55-6
  - Friendship .....49, 72
  - Mannahocks ..... 72
  - Mask to entertain Smith .... 78
  - Okée ..... 49
  - Over Peace treaty .....72-3
  - Powhatan's death .....209
  - Quiver ..... 72
  - Smith's capture .....53, 55-6
  - Susquesahanock over S..... 68
  - Vambrace ..... 92
  - Waters escapes during .....241
- Ceremonies (of Government). Or-  
dained .....A 17
- Chains. Bead ..... 58
- Bead, given Ind. women.... 72
  - Great, of white beads..... 68
  - Indians carry ..... 49
  - King of Paspahay captive in. 95
  - Pearl, brought ..... 74
  - Pearl, demanded by P. ....134
  - Powhatan sends S. one of  
pearls ..... 89
  - Used as ornaments ..... 68
- Challoner, Sir Thomas, Knt. Mem-  
ber C. for Va., 36.....A 16
- Member V. C. ....A 9
- Chamberlayne, Abraham. Mem-  
ber V. C. ....A 11
- Chamberlayne, Richard (Mer-  
chant). Member V. C.....A 11
- Champion, Richard. Member V.  
C. ....A 11
- Chancery. Suits to recover monies,  
294 (284)
- Chancery Court. See "Chancery,  
Court of."
- Chancery, Court of. Favour Co.  
suits .....A 27
- Invoked to force payments.. 121
- Chanco. Saves colony .....212
- Sent to Wyat by Op.....238-9
- Chandler, George. Member V. C.,  
A 13
- Chandois, Lord. Member V. C..A 9
- Chaplain. Mr. Hunt comes over.. 45
- Chapman, Mr. George. Says Har-  
riot atheistic ..... 20
- Chard, Edward. Commonwealth  
erected by .....119-0
- Duel to be fought by .....120
- Charity Fort. At Henrico.....124
- Charles I. Admiral of,—Monson.184
- Cape Charles named after.. 45
  - Complaints of Dutch to ....133
  - Monson, Admiral of.....184
  - Sandys dedicates book to...  
314 (304)
- Charles II. Chicanery of, vain,  
Charles City. Courts to sit at...  
330 (320)
- Deserted, 1622 .....276 (269)
- Free school to be built at....204
- Houses in,—six.....321 (311)
- Plantation of, deserted.279 (269)
- School to be built at .....204
- Charles Hundred. In ruins.316 (306)
- Ordinance at .....320 (310)
  - Town under S. T. ....316 (306)
- Charters (see also "Letters Pat-  
ent," "Grants," "Patents").
- All found .....A iii
  - Company asked to surrender,  
304 (294)
  - Company Courts limited by...  
308 (296)
  - Conditions of surrendering...  
309 (299)
  - Copies of, found .....A iii
  - Elections restrained by.....  
299-0 (289-0)
  - First granted (1606) .....35-6
  - First, text of .....A 1-3
  - "Fourth," added .....A iii
  - "Fourth," text of.....A 32-4
  - Infringement of ..299-0 (289-0)
  - James grants Second .....101
  - King grants .....35-6, 101, 127
  - Liberties guaranteed by, 161;  
A., 6, 20, 22, 23, 24, 25, 27-8,  
31-2.
  - Limit Co. Courts.....306 (296)
  - Never legally revoked.....A iv
  - New ones proposed.326-7 (316-7)
  - New to be granted .....  
303-4 (293-4), 305-6 (295-6)
  - One copy only of Third..A iii
  - Proposal of new ones .....  
326-7 (316-7)
  - Quarter Court refuses to sur-  
render .....308 (298)
  - Quest-house call for..301 (291)
  - Raleigh gives to White.....25-6
  - Reasons for granting .....101
  - Restrain election officers...  
299-0 (289-0)
  - Second granted (1609) .....101
  - Second,—grantees of, 35-6,  
102; A., 9-14.
  - Second,—text of .....A 8-22
  - Surrender,—condit. of.309 (299)
  - Surrender of, refused..308 (298)
  - Surrender of, requested ....  
304 (294), 326-7 (316-7)
  - Surrender of, resisted..306 (296)
  - Text of .....A 1-34
  - Text of First .....A 1-8
  - Text of "Fourth" .....A 32-4
  - Text of Second .....A 8-22
  - Text of Third .....A 22-32
  - Third applied for,—why...126-7
  - Third granted .....127
  - Third,—one copy .....A iii
  - Third,—text of .....A 23-32
  - Third,—why asked.....126-7
  - Yardley brings .....157

- Chatfield, James.** Member V. C.,  
A 11
- Charts.** See Maps.
- Chattels.** Forfeiture of, A..... 21
- Chawanocks** (also "Chowanocks").  
Copper told of by..... 14  
Indian Nation ..... 13  
King of, a hostage ..... 14  
Sicklemore returns from .. 99  
Smith gets guides to..... 85
- Checke, Sir Hatton, Knt.** Mem-  
ber V. C. ....A 10
- Cheesecake.** Formerly called Kis-  
kiack ..... 53
- Chening, Robert, Yeoman.** Mem-  
ber V. C. ....A 14
- Chester, Captain Anthony.** Com-  
mends gallantry of Bohun....188
- Chesapeake.** Advantages of, for  
City of R. .... 32  
City of R. to be seated at .... 23
- Chesapeake Bay.** Account of, by  
Indian ..... 66  
Gilbert puts into ..... 33  
Indian account of ..... 66  
Indian name of ..... 13  
Oldmixon confuses ..... 33-4  
Origin of name ..... 13  
Smith goes to discover .. 62, 66-7  
Smith makes discoveries, in  
upper ..... 69  
Smith returns from discoveries  
in ..... 67
- Chesapeake River** (now Elizabeth  
River). Explored by S. .... 73-4
- Chesapeakes.** Meaning of name. 13  
Nation of Indians ..... 13  
Smith ambushed by ..... 74  
Smith visits ..... 73  
Sue for peace ..... 74  
Weopomeokes own country  
next to ..... 14
- Chickahominies.** Alliance P. and  
Eng. feared by ..... 130  
Ambassadors sent to Dale by..130  
Argall complains to O. of...149  
Commission to Pierce to go  
agst. .... 313 (303)  
Copper to be given ..... 131  
Corn among ..... 131  
Corn refused by, but se-  
cured ..... 80, 140-1  
Council with Eng. held by..130  
Discovered by S..... 49  
Government of, repub. in  
form ..... 130  
King of, proclaimed ..... 141  
Matchacomoco House robbed  
by ..... 149  
Murder by, unpunished. 295 (285)  
Opechancanough affects title,  
King of ..... 155  
Opechancanough not to ally  
with ..... 141  
Opechancanough proclaimed  
King of ..... 141
- Powhatan opposed by ..... 130  
Proposals to Dale made by..130  
Republican form of govmt.  
among ..... 130  
Rob Matchacomoco House...149  
Slay children ..... 149  
Surly, but corn forced from.. 80  
Tassautessus,—new name for. 130  
Treaty of, with Eng.....130-1  
Yeardley sends to, for corn..140
- Chickahominy.** Argall concludes  
treaty at ..... 130-1  
Butler visits ..... 243  
Discovered by S. .... 49  
Opechancanough affects title,  
King of ..... 155  
Smith assaulted on way to.. 96  
Yeardley goes to, for corn..140
- Chickahominy River.** Abundance  
of corn on ..... 50  
Explored by Smith ..... 50  
Smith censured as to discov-  
ery of ..... 50
- Chickahominy Swamp.** Abundance  
of game in ..... 51  
Smith conducted to ..... 51
- Chickens.** Left at Jast. by S....107  
Number at Jast. .... 97  
Powhatan promises corn for.. 84
- Chiles, Alexander.** Member V. C.,  
A 12
- Chirurgion.** None at fort.....106
- Chirurgery.** None at fort .....106
- Chowanocks.** See "Chawanocks."
- Chowan River.** Chowanocks live  
in fork of ..... 85  
Explored ..... 13  
Indian troubles on expd. up.. 14  
Weopomeokes own ..... 14
- Christ** (see also "Religion").  
As to woman in adultery .... 41  
Harriot teaches Doctrines of. 19  
Pocahontas confesses Faith  
of ..... 136
- Christ-Church Hospital.** Indians  
to wear habit, as children of..214
- Christian Customs.** Amongst In-  
dians ..... 18
- Christianity** (see also "Religion,"  
"Education").  
Conversion Inds. provided...  
835 (825)
- Christmas.** 1608,—S. at Kicquo-  
tan ..... 85  
1609,—S. leaves Va.....109  
1611,—Dale assaults Appa-  
mattocks ..... 124-5  
1618,—condition..281-3 (271-3)  
1622,—conditions..281-3 (271-3)
- Christ's Church, Oxford.** Hack-  
luyt of, referred to ..... 16
- Chronicler.** Howe, comes over..229  
Pension granted, but does  
nothing ..... 229
- Chronologer.** Title assumed.... 60

- Chrowshaw, Capt. Raleigh** (see also "Crowshaw," "Crawshaw") (Includes "Mr.," etc.).
- Absence of,—results ..... 231
  - Arrives at Jast. .... 77
  - Contempt of, for O. .... 237
  - Corn to be sent by ..... 238
  - Design of, agst. O. defeated. 240
  - Dies supposedly ..... 237-8
  - Fights with Indians ..... 92
  - Fortifies himself ..... 238
  - German confederate met by. 94-5
  - Hamer leaves men with .... 237-8
  - Informed of plot ..... 237
  - Letter received by ..... 238
  - Maddison builds in fort of. 239
  - Maddison defeats designs of. 240
  - Newce visits ..... 238
  - Powhatan raided by ..... 85
  - Sent to Jast. .... 94-5
  - Visit of, in vain ..... 239
- Church (at Jamestown). Repairs**  
to ..... 60, 76, 97
- Churches. Articles of 1624 as to.**  
328-9 (318-9)
- Built ..... 123-4, 124, 312 (302)
  - Built at Henrico ... 123-4, 124
  - Fine for not attending. 329 (319)
  - Henrico, when ST. quit ..... 321 (311)
  - Money raised for a. .... 204
  - Plate given by Robinson. 171
  - Poor quality of those built. 316 (306)
  - Punishment for not attending ..... 329 (319)
  - Robinson gives plate ..... 171
  - Uniformity in ..... 329 (319)
- Church (The). Bancroft on relation of govrnt. to** ..... 76
- No exceptions agst. .... 330 (320)
  - To conform to Church of Eng. 329 (319)
- Church of England. Canons of, churches to conform to** .. 329 (319)
- Faith professed by, no enactments agst. .... 5
  - Puritans conform to ..... 76
  - Services according to rites of, 37, 194
- Church, Thomas (Draper). Member V. C.** ..... 13
- Churchwardens. To present offenders** ..... 331 (321)
- Circassia. Smith flees to** ..... 111
- Cities. See "Towns," "Corporations."**
- Civil War (in England). Incidents leading to** ..... 207
- Clapboard. Garrison at Hog Is. makes** ..... 97
- Jamestown supply of ..... 46
  - Sending to Eng. confirms Ind. theory ..... 144
  - Sent to Eng. .... 82
  - Smith starts cols. making. 79-0
- Clapham, John, Gent. Member V. C.** ..... A 12
- Clare, Earl of. Esteemed equally with Earl of Clarence, 1618.** 153
- Reason Lord Rich not made. 153
- Claire Hall. Ruggles, Fellow of, makes educational bequest.** 216-7
- Clarence, Earl of. Esteemed equal with Earl of Clare** ..... 153
- Clarendon, Earl of. Mentioned.** vi
- Clarendon, Lord. Relates Bruce-Dorset duel** ..... 187
- Clanrickard, Richard, Earl of. Member and to enjoy privileges,**  
A 25
- Clarke, Captain. Member V. C.,**  
A 10
- Clarke, John. Imprisoned and returned** ..... 138
- Pilot for Span. ship ..... 138
  - Refuses to betray colony .... 138
  - Stolen by Spaniards. .... 138
- Clauday, William. Member V. C.,**  
A 12
- Clay. Resembles gum from trees.** 64
- Clayborne, William. Appointed surveyor (1621)** ..... 190
- Cleave, Sir Christopher, Knt. Member V. C.** ..... A 10
- Clene, Richard (Goldsmith). Member V. C.** ..... A 14
- Clergy, Benefit of. When allowed and denied** ..... 38
- Clergymen (see also "Religion," "Priests," "Ministers").**  
Absence of, punishment of. 329 (319)
- Bishop of Lond. to send. .... 173
  - Burley, member V. C. .... A 12
  - Cared for properly ..... 282 (272)
  - Hacklitt, member V. C. .... A 11
  - Members V. C. .... A 11, 12
  - Never thought kindness would win Inds. .... 233
  - Opinions of, as to Inds. .... 233
  - Orders lacking amongst. 316 (306)
  - Proctor, member V. C. .... A 12
  - Provision for ..... 173, 329 (319)
  - Punishment for absence from curé ..... 329 (319)
  - Punishment for disparaging. 329 (319)
  - Salary of, collected by plantations ..... 329 (319)
  - Scarcity of (1619) ..... 172-3
  - Shepherd (preacher), member V. C. .... A 12
  - Some, without orders. 316 (306)
  - Sufficient number of. 312 (302)
  - Tobacco not sold until paid. 329 (319)
- Clerk (Council of State). Sworn in** ..... 325 (315)
- Clerk (of Council). Sharples.**  
325 (325)

- Clerks.** Crenshaw, William....A 11  
 For Magazines .....129  
 Hacklitt, Richard .....A 1  
 Howard, John .....A 12  
 Waterhouse, Edward .....A 10  
**Clickley, Clement.** Member V. C. ....A 13  
**Climate.**...Bad for wine..... 296 (286) 278-9 (268-9)  
 Effect of change of, on Govs... 324 (314)  
 Healthful .....318 (308)  
 Same as Italy, Spain, etc. 31-2  
 Unseasonable winter ..287 (268)  
 Winter only proper time to send cols. ....318-9 (308-9)  
**Clitheroe, Mr.** Chosen to go to election .....230  
 King's candidate for Treas. 230  
 Votes received by .....230  
**Clitheroe, Christopher.** Member V. C. ....A 13  
**Cloaths.** Arms worn as much as 88  
 Arrows in S's .....51  
 Brought to P. ....77  
 First necessity .....82  
 Food offered for .....49  
 Hunt saves only his .....59  
 Indians steal .....105  
 Left at Jast. by S. (1609)...107  
 Newport gives to P..... 88  
 Presented to P. ....78, 88  
 Skin, described .....68  
 Spent at tavern off Jast.... 59  
 Stolen by escaping Inds....105  
 Transportation of, authorized A 18-9, 28  
**Clocks.** Ins. amazed at ..... 18  
 Clothes. See "Cloaths."  
**Clothworkers, Individuals.** Members V. C. ....A 13, 14  
**Clothworkers, The Company of.** Member V. C. ....A 13-4  
**Clubs.** Used by Indians ..... 49  
**Coats (red).** To be given Inds.130-1  
**Coats of Mail.** See "Mail, Coats of."  
**Cobwebbs.** In food .....315 (305)  
**Cock, Robert (Grocer).** Member V. C. ....A 13  
**Cock and Hen** (see also "Hens"). Corn promised for ..... 84  
**Code.** Orders of Govern. and Laws .....162  
**Codfish.** Gosnold exped. catches many ..... 31  
**Codrington, John.** Arrives at Jast. ....77  
 Volunteers agst. deserters...100  
**Coin** (see also "Money"). Beads of the Indians .....198  
**Coinage.** Authorized .....A 4  
**Coltmore, Rowland.** Member V. C. ....A 14  
**Coke, Sir Edward.** Enmity of, to R. ....126  
 Imprisoned by King .....206-7  
 Tyranny of, in law .....126  
**Coke, Captain John.** Member V. C. ....A 10  
**Coke, Sir William, Knt.** Member V. C. ....A 10  
**Cole.** Plots to run away .....123  
**Collection of Voyages** (Hackluyt's). Letters Patent in.... 8  
 "So very rare" ..... 8  
**College** (see also "Education," "Schools," "Free Schools," "Religion," "University," etc.). Bishop of Lon. supports....173  
 Building of .....162, 195  
 Communion set for .....171  
 Copeland, Rector of .....218  
 Deputy for .....182  
 Deputy for,—Gov. when....196  
 Deputy massacred .....211  
 Deputy, member C. of S. A 33  
 Erection of .....162  
 Establishment of .....163  
 Governor & Council to rehabilitate .....295 (285)  
 Indians to attend .....172, 195  
 King provides .....162  
 Lands abandoned .....217  
 Lands for .....163  
 Massacre,—effect on .....217  
 "Most towardly," Inds. to go to .....195  
 Plantation,—purposes of.... 295 (285)  
 Provisions for .....195  
 Rector,—his pay .....213  
 Renewal after Massacre. 295 (285)  
 Sandys recommends .....163  
 Scholars of, provided for...163  
 Somers befriends .....162-3  
 Stith leaves .....111  
 Superintendent of .....163  
 Thorpe, Deputy for .....182  
 Thorpe, Superintendent of...163  
**Collins, Henry.** Member V. C., A 11  
**Collingwood, Edward, Gent.** Attests records .....v-vi  
 Company issues warrant to.. 301 (291)  
 Clerk of Co. .... v  
**Collet, Thomas, Gent.** Attests Records of Co. .... vi  
**Colonists** (see also "Census," "Population," "Servants," "Tenants," "Ironworkers," "Lewd Ones," etc.). Abandonment of, threatened. 82  
 Alive after Starving Time...117  
 Arrall arrives .....100  
 Arms required .....331 (321)  
 Arrive (1584) .....12, 22  
 (1585) .....12  
 (1586) ..... 22



|                                   |                      |                                     |               |
|-----------------------------------|----------------------|-------------------------------------|---------------|
| (1587) .....                      | 24                   | Drake carries to Portsmouth. 16     |               |
| (1607) .....                      | 47, 57               | Drowned (1590) .....                | 27            |
| (1608) .....                      | 62, 76, 77           | (1609) .....                        | 93, 115       |
| (1609) .....                      | 102, 103             | (1616) .....                        | 141           |
| (1610) .....                      | 117                  | Drowned in Berms. ....              | 115           |
| (1611) .....                      | 123                  | Drowned near Hog Island             |               |
| (1612) .....                      | 127                  | (1609) .....                        | 93            |
| (1617) .....                      | 148                  | Drowned off Hatteras .....          | 27            |
| (1621) .....                      | 188, 191, 193,       | Embark for England .....            | 117           |
|                                   | 194, 205, 229        | England,—return to .....            | 75, 117       |
| (1622) .....                      | 229, 321-2 (311-2)   | Estimate number of .....            |               |
| (Report on) .....                 | 203-4                |                                     | 321-2 (311-2) |
| Attitude to S. ....               | 107                  | Exceptions to certain .....         | 330 (320)     |
| Authority King's C. not re-       |                      | Expenditures upon .....             | 202           |
| spected by .....                  | A 29                 | Explore country .....               | 13, 50        |
| Authority to transport, 26;       |                      | Farming rules of .....              | 131-2         |
|                                   | A 4-5, 18, 28        | Few come over (1620) (?) .....      | 203           |
| Births (1587) .....               | 24                   | Folly of, makes life harder .....   | 127-8         |
| (1609) .....                      | 115                  | Food not gathered by .....          | 98            |
| Bohun brings .....                | 188                  | Fortifications asked by .....       | 175           |
| Butler estimates number .....     |                      | Free subjects of Eng. ....          | 271 (261)     |
|                                   | 321-2 (311-2)        | Gates to build new town .....       | 123           |
| Butler report on condits. of ..   |                      | Gathered on plantations .....       | 237           |
|                                   | 278 (268)            | Gookin brings .....                 | 205           |
| Captured grows like Ind. ....     | 136                  | Granary to receive corn from.       |               |
| Carpenters arrive (1622) .....    | 229                  |                                     | 330-1 (320-1) |
| Cavendish cannot punish .....     | A 30                 | Great Shares, an encourage-         |               |
| Christian influence of, on        |                      | ment to .....                       | 139           |
| Inds. ....                        | 18                   | Greenvll brings .....               | 12, 22        |
| Colonization compared with        |                      | Hatteras,—left at .....             | 24            |
| Spanish efforts .....             | 191                  | Increase since ST's time .....      | 232           |
| Contracts broken by .....         | A 29                 | Indians carry to fort .....         | 98            |
| Corn given N. by .....            | 77                   | Indians live with .....             | 72            |
| Corn planted for, by Inds. ....   | 72-3                 | Indians plant corn for .....        | 72-3          |
| Corn to be replaced by .....      | 331 (321)            | Indian treaty with .....            | 130-1         |
| Courage of, during massacre,      |                      | Intentions of .....                 | 165           |
|                                   | 212-3                | Ironworkers sent .....              | 193           |
| Deaths (1586) .....               | 23                   | Increase in other colonies .....    | 168           |
| (1587) .....                      | 23                   | Jamestown,—left at .....            | 47            |
| (1590) .....                      | 27                   | Jamestown,—sick at .....            | 66, 74        |
| (1607) .....                      | 46, 48, 50-1         | Killed at Falls and Nads.           |               |
| (1608) .....                      | 59-0, 60, 66, 74, 75 | (1610) .....                        | 116           |
| (1609) .....                      | 93, 97, 102, 115     | Killed by Inds. (1607) .....        | 46, 50-1      |
| (1610) .....                      | 116                  | (1610) .....                        | 116           |
| (1616) .....                      | 141                  | (1618) .....                        | 149           |
| (1618) .....                      | 148, 149             | (1619) .....                        | 161           |
| (1619) .....                      | 161                  | (1621) .....                        | 188           |
| (1621) .....                      | 188, 193             | (1622) .....                        | 208, 211,     |
| (1622) .....                      | 208, 211, 212, 215,  |                                     | 237, 241, 249 |
|                                   | 237, 237-8, 241, 249 | Killed by Pascoticons .....         | 241           |
| (1623) .....                      | 278 (268)            | Killed in West Indies .....         | 188           |
| (1624) .....                      | 316 (306), 322       | Killed near Jast. ....              | 149           |
| (312), 325 (315).                 |                      | King falls in promise of cols. .... | 233           |
| Decrease of, in Virginia .....    | 168                  | King promises to send               |               |
| Delawarr starts with (1618) ..... | 148                  | (1622) .....                        | 233           |
| Density population relieved by    |                      | Land assigned to each .....         | 131-2         |
|                                   | 335 (325)            | Land granting methods .....         | 140           |
| Deprived of liberties .....       | 161                  | "Large importation of" .....        | 191           |
| Deterred from crossing .....      |                      | Leave colony .....                  | 76            |
|                                   | 293 (283)            | Left at Hatteras .....              | 24            |
| Discouraged by Ar. villifica-     |                      | Liberties guaranteed to .....       | 160-1         |
| tions .....                       | 175                  | Liberties taken from .....          | 161           |
| Discouraged from coming to        |                      | Maids sent over .....               | 165-6, 166    |
| colony .....                      | 164                  | Married .....                       | 84            |
| Dispersed to gather food .....    | 98                   | Massacre, effects on .....          | 316 (306)     |

Massacred (1622) .....208, 211  
 Mutiny of .....A 29  
 Nansamond,—wrecked in.....241  
 Necessaries to be furnished. 39  
 Necessities recommended to..177  
 New, equal to first .....A 22  
 Newport brings ..... 57  
 Newport's News,—gather at..235  
 Newport's News,—wrecked  
   near .....241  
 None lost .....217-8  
 Number effected by Mas. ....  
     316 (306)  
 Number effected by Mas.,  
     316 (306)  
 Number for each patent..  
     282 (272)  
 Number in S. I. (1622).....249  
 Number massacred (1622)..  
     211, 249  
 Number reported (1621)..203-4  
 Number sent over (1621)..203-4  
 Number sent by Sandys.....  
     176, 176-7  
 Number prepared to come  
   over .....203-4  
 Number to supplant massa-  
   cred .....232  
 Number workmen .....215  
 Offending to be punished, A.  
     29-0, 30  
 Patent provisions for.282 (272)  
 Pembroke to bring (1621)..194  
 Peonage of .....226  
 Petition for 400.....288 (273)  
 Population\* (1585) ..... 12  
     (1586) ..... 22  
     (1607) ..... 47  
     (1608) ..... 79  
     (1609) .....94, 107  
     (1610) .....117  
     (1618) .....  
       148, 281 (271)  
     (1619) .....159  
     (1621) .....191, 202  
     (1622) ..207, 232,  
       279-0 (269-  
       0), 281 (271)  
     (1624) 321-2 (311-2)  
     Report on ....203-4  
 Powhatan tries to starve.... 80  
 Privileges, entitled to ....A iv  
 Prospective break contracts  
   to go to colony .....A 29  
 Punishment for offending, A..  
     20-0, 30  
 Quality of, better (1623).....  
     282 (272)  
 Respect of for King's C. for  
   Va. ....A 29  
 Return to Eng. ....75, 117  
 Right of, to liberties.....161  
 Roanoke Island chosen by.13, 50  
 Sail for colony (1609).....102  
 Sail for N. Eng. (1608) .... 75

Sailors to war on Inds. ....234  
 Scattered .....104  
 Scattered to seek food 97, 97-8 99  
 Scrivener and others....57-8, 62  
 Sent by C. and Co.....148  
 Sent by C. for Va..... 57  
 Sent home (1608) ..... 75  
 Sent to colony (1618) .....148  
 Sent to Falls .....104  
 Sent to S. I. (1612) .....127  
 Serve on committee .....  
     302-3 (292-3)  
 Sick at Jast. ....66, 74  
 Smith addresses ..... 94  
 Smith wishes to bring sailors.234  
 Somers Is,—number in (1622)  
     249  
 Starvation scatters..97, 97-8, 99  
 Starving Time,—number alive  
   after .....117  
 Taken to fort by Inds..... 93  
 Tobacco culture discouraged..177  
 Tobacco policy of, ungrateful  
     266 (256)  
 Tomocomo rails agst. ....147  
 Transportation of, 26; A....  
     4-5, 18, 28  
 Treaty of, with Inds. ....130-1  
 Tyranny deters .....293 (283)  
 White brings ..... 24  
 Winter only time for new...  
     318-9 (308-9)  
 Wives for..165, 165-6, 166, 167  
 Women among ..77, 165-6, 166,  
     238, 239  
 Workmen sent .....215  
 Wyatt brings .....194  
 Wynne dies ..... 97  
 Colonization. Encouraged by  
   charters .....A 4-5, 18, 28  
   "Noble enterprise, a".....22-3  
   Spanish efforts compared with  
     191  
 Colthurst, Henry (Grocer). Mem-  
   ber V. C. ....A 13  
 Columbus. Referred to .....1, 3  
 Commissioner of Navy. Smith  
   (T) .....158  
 Commissioners. Action of in col-  
   ony .....333 (323)  
   Action of, secret.....303 (293)  
   Action of, uncertain..307 (297)  
   Answer of, to G. A. ...327 (317)  
   Authority of, over servants...  
     327-8 (317-8)  
   ..  
 Betrayer of, pilloried..325 (315)  
 Butler Infrm. ignored by..  
     301 (291)  
 Committee to attend ..301 (291)  
 Company in dark as to.303 (293)  
 Conditions investigated by....  
     299 (289)  
 Conditions to be reported on  
   by .....174-5

\*See note under "Population."

- Declaration recommended to, 302 (292)  
 General Assembly answered by ..... 327 (317)  
 General Assembly pets. King to send ..... 317 (307)  
 General Assembly replies to.. 328 (318)  
 General Assembly with- draws papers from.. 325 (315)  
 Grievance as to, referred... 337 (327)  
 Grievances investigated by, 277 (267)  
 Intimidation G. A. attempted by ..... 326-7 (316-7)  
 Investigate colony... 301 (291)  
 Investigate conditions .299 (289)  
 Investigate grievances ..... 277 (267)  
 Matthews joins acts of..... 328 (318)  
 Mission kept secret by.. 314 (304)  
 Offended reply to G. A..... 327-8 (317-8)  
 Order records brought. 301 (291)  
 Privy Council appointments. 307 (297)  
 Privy Council, arrive.. 314 (304)  
 Privy Council, return to Eng., 338 (328)  
 Proceedings of, uncertain.... 307 (297)  
 Proposals of, to G. A.. 328 (318)  
 Propose surrendering char- ters ..... 326-7 (316-7)  
 Report of, unknown ..... 338-9 (328-9)  
 Report of work of.. 302-3 (292-3)  
 Return from colony..... 338-9 (328-9)  
 Sanderson, Queen's, joins R.. 8  
 Sharples betrays ..... 325 (315)  
 Smith's error as to.... 307 (297)  
 Surrender of charters pro- posed by ..... 326-7 (316-7)  
 Transportation of, from plan- tation.. 328 (318)  
 Uncertain who were.. 298 (288)  
 Urged to action..... 301-2 (291-2), 312 (302)  
**Commission of Survey and Distri- bution.** Lands allotted by.. A 15-6  
**Commissions (Authority).**  
 Appointment by ..... 330 (320)  
 Argall violates his..... 150  
 Bouchier gets, to examine Co. accounts ..... 298 (288)  
 Commissioners had no. 327 (317)  
 Condition of, given N. .... 77, 81  
 Conditions of, given Newce.. 238  
 Dale reads his ..... 117  
 Discoveries under, from Jast. I. .... 75-6  
 Fortescue gets, to examine Co. accounts ..... 298 (288)  
 General Assembly inquires of, 327 (317)  
 Gilbert (H.) acts under.... 6-7  
 Gilbert (H) reads his..... 6-7  
 Goffton gets, to examine Co. accounts ..... 298 (288)  
 Import of, given Gates, etc.. 101  
 Issued to  
 Sir Henry Bouchier .. 298 (288)  
 Sir Nicholas Fortescue 298 (288)  
 Sir Humphrey Gilbert..... 6-7, 313 (303)  
 Sir Francis Goffton .... 298 (288)  
 Sir Wm. Jones ..... 298 (288)  
 Capt. Samuel Matthews .... 6-7, 313 (303)  
 Capt. William Pierce .... 6-7, 313 (303)  
 Sir William Pitt ..... 298 (286)  
 Sir Henry Spilman .... 298 (288)  
 Sir Richard Sutton... 298 (288)  
 Capt. William Tucker ..... 6-7, 313 (303)  
 Capt. Nathaniel West ..... 6-7, 313 (303)  
 Jones, to examine Co. ac- counts ..... 298 (288)  
 Joy over ..... 301 (291)  
 Letters Patent to Gilbert (H). 3-6  
 Lieutenancy ..... A 21  
 Lord General's dependence on ..... 105  
 Matthews gets to go agst. Inds. .... 313 (303)  
 New, granted ..... 106-7  
 Newce's conditions of ..... 238  
 Newport's, conditions of.. 77, 81  
 None possessed ..... 327 (317)  
 Opened ..... 326 (316)  
 Ordered produced .... 301 (291)  
 Pierce gets to go agst. Inds.. 313 (303)  
 Pitt gets, to examine Co. ac- counts ..... 298 (288)  
 Powers of Yeardley under... 242  
 Quest-house call for... 301 (291)  
 Rolfe's expired ..... 157  
 Smith allows his stolen... 107  
 Spilman gets, to examine Co. accounts ..... 298 (288)  
 Sutton gets, to examine Co. accounts ..... 298 (288)  
 Tucker gets to go agst. Inds. .... 313 (303)  
 Under Great Seal of Eng. .. 277 (267)  
 West gets to go agst. Inds.. 313 (303)  
 Wyatt's expires ..... 334 (324)  
 Yeardley's expires ..... 187  
 Yeardley's powers under... 242  
**Commissions (Persons).** Condi- tions to be reported by .... 174-5  
**Committee Extraordinary.** Mem- bership of ..... 288

**Commodities** (see also "Goods,"  
"Wares," "Merchandises").

Abundance ..... 312 (302)  
Account of, shipped ..... 40  
Ancient rates enforced 331 (321)  
Answer as to ..... 201-2  
Captured in battle by S.... 109  
Collected in storehouses..... 39  
Company takes, to Holland.. 201  
Confirmed ..... A 22  
Confirmed to Co. .... A 15, 27-8  
Cultivation of, encouraged...  
164-5, 193

Culture of .... 232, 321 (311)  
Encouraged .....  
164-5, 193, 232, 311 (311)  
Experiments with .....  
281 (271) 316-7 (306-7)  
Exportation of, controlled.. A 6  
"Forwardness" of sundry....  
279 (269)

Governor and Council set rate  
on ..... 330-1 (320-1)  
Granted ..... A 23, 24, 25  
Harriot on best to import.... 17  
Importation to Eng... 273 (263)  
"In perfecting" ..... 231  
Instructions for raising..... 195  
Jamestown supply of ..... 107  
King's Forest contained ... 233  
Lottery, to be elected .... A 31  
Necessaries not plentiful... 77  
Necessary, basis of power... 82  
Necessary, of greatest value.. 82  
Necessary, raised ..... 183  
None sold until arrive at  
James City ..... 331 (321)  
Only, in 1618 ..... 281 (271)  
Others to be raised ..... 184  
Outlook for, poor.... 296 (286)  
Poverty discourages..... 323 (313)  
Powhatan cheats N. of ..... 58  
Preparations for, destroyed. 218-9  
Price of, committee to rate.. 185  
Price of forced up..... 57  
Proclamations as to... 321 (311)  
Production of, looked into.. 193  
Projects for producing..... 193  
Progress with ..... 295-6 (285-6)  
Rate upon, set by G. and C.,  
330-1 (320-)

Rates (ancient) enforced....  
331 (321)

Ratified,—of former charters,  
A 31-2

Remitted to Va. .... 164  
Sale of deferred ..... 331 (321)  
Skill of merchants in ..... 231-2  
Smith seized canoes of .... 69  
Spent at floating tavern off  
Jast. .... 59, 81  
Supplies stolen traded for.. 81  
Tax on to be determined....  
329-0 (319-0)

Tobacco an odd ..... 182-3

Tobacco an uncertain..... 244  
Tobacco a "very sinking".... 198  
Tobacco forces out.... 281 (271)  
Tobacco not to be taken for.. 183  
Tobacco sold for ..... 171  
Tobacco the staple ..... 140  
To be sent home ..... 43  
Trade at expense of..... 81  
Trifling, offered by Inds.... 91  
Unknown (to Stith), to be cul-  
tivated ..... 184  
Valuable ones (1618).. 281 (271)  
Virginia gains new, for Eng  
335 (325)

**Common Law** (of England). Basis  
of government ..... 37  
Martial Law the, of country..  
145, 153

**Common Pleas.** See "Court of  
Common Pleas."

**Common Seal.** Lands granted un-  
der ..... A 15  
Ordinance and Const. given  
under ..... A 34

**Commons, House of.** Appoints  
Committee on Grievances and  
Oppressions ..... 337 (327)  
Attitude of, Farrar on... 338 (328)  
Besought to consider pet..  
336 (326)

Company petition not acted  
on by ..... 206  
Farrar on attitude of... 338 (328)  
Garbling petition offered in.. 199  
Members of appointed by  
Co. .... 336 (326)  
Patriot Party in, heads of.. 179-0  
Petition committed to mem-  
bers of ..... 337 (327)  
Petition of Co. not acted on  
by ..... 206  
Petition takes course in...  
337 (327)

Petition to..... 334-7 (324-7)  
Quarrels of with King..... 206  
Receive pet. .... 337 (327)  
Tobacco action of ..... 203  
Wish to help colony.. 338 (328)

**Commonwealth.** Bennet first Gov-  
ernor under ..... 199-0

**Communism.** Celebrated ..... 47  
Plate for, given college .... 171

**Comock, Captain.** Member V. C.,  
A 10

**Companies** (see also "Virginia  
Company").  
Grantees of charter.....  
102, A 1, 9-14

To be two ..... A 1  
To colonize Va. .... A 1

**Companies (of the Trades).** Mem-  
bers V. C. .... A 13-4  
**Company and Colony.** Gov. to  
assume charge of.... 303-4 (293-4)

**Company Courts.** See "Courts of Company."

**Company's Journals.** Used by Stith ..... v

**Compass.** Discovered and use of. 2  
Indians amazed at ..... 18  
Saves Smith ..... 51  
Smith mystifies Inds. with.. 51

**Complaints.** (See also "Conditions").  
Against Argall taken up.....151  
Against Governor .....232  
Argall agst. Cks. ....149  
Argall agst. M. patent .....219  
Argall to O. ....149  
As to provisions...300 (290)  
Authority to make...333 (323)  
Benefactor of education pre-  
sents .....214  
Charles I to Dutch.....133  
Chickahominies on West...105  
Chickahominies subject of..149  
Commissioners not to get ...  
302 (292)

**Company, forbidden** ..302 (292)  
**Delawarr (Lady) agst. Ar.** 151-2  
**Governors,—against** .....232  
**Indians agst. West**.....105  
**False abetted** .....333 (323)  
**Kemp presents, to King**..226-7  
**Kent sent to G. and C.** .....227  
**King suppresses** .....302 (292)  
**Lord H. Treas. criticized in**..  
337 (327)

**Mariners, as to negroes** ..153-4  
**Martin patent,—Ar. agst.** ....219  
**Martin patent objected to**...219  
**Negroes,—as to** .....153-4  
**Not to go to Comms.** 302 (292)  
**Of Argall extortions**.....151-2  
**Opechancanough gets from**  
**Ar.** .....149  
**Pountis agst. betrayers of**  
**Inds.** .....240  
**Powhatan agst. West**.....105  
**Referred to P. C.** ..290 (280)  
**Smith, on West** .....105  
**Suppressed by King**.....302 (292)  
**Tobacco, blocked** ..285-6 (275-6)  
**Tobacco, examined** .....267 (257)  
**Vice-Admiral's** .....240  
**War makes** .....300 (290)  
**West,—Cks. agst.** .....105  
**West,—Powhatan agst.** .....105  
**West subject of**.....105  
**Written, requested**.....  
302 (292), 333 (323)

**Compton, Lord.** Member V. C. A. 9

**Concubines.** Of Powhatan ..... 58

**Conditions.** (See also "Complaints").

**Actions justified by** .....100  
**Argall,—under** .....175, 176  
**Butler reports on** ....378 (368)  
**Cavendish replies as to** .....232  
**Christmas (1618)** ..381-3 (271-3)  
**Christmas (1622)** 281-3 (271-3)

**Commission to report on** ..174-5  
**Commissioners investigate** ...  
299 (289)

**Dale,—under** .....223  
**Davers reports** .....160  
**Doncaster to report on** ....180  
**Explained** .....293 (283)  
**Gates reports** .....121  
**Government** ....317-26 (307-16)  
**Health** .....278 (268)  
**Henrico,—when ST. left** ...  
321 (311)

**Houses** .....  
278 (263), 278 (268), 279  
(269), 316 (306)

**Justify actions** .....100  
**Reports as to** 82-3, 121, 160, 174-  
5, 180, 232, 293 (283), 299  
(289), 378 (268)

**Smith explains** .....82-3  
**Smith (T),—under** 159-0, 186,  
293 (283), 312 (302), 315-17  
(305-7)

**Tobacco** .....247-52  
**Trade** .....236, 240

**Conies.** Abundance in N. Caro-  
lina ..... 9

**Indians send as present** .... 10

**Connecticut.** Coast explored by  
Weymouth ..... 33

**Conspiracy** (see also "Plots,"  
"Treachery," "Mutiny").  
By Germans .....86-100  
Punishment for .....38, 41  
Webb and others in.....123

**Constantinople.** Smith sent to....110

**Constitution.** Establishment of..  
160-1

**For C. of S. and G. A., A.** 32-4

**Constitution of England.** Justice  
to accord with .....194  
**Laws sent not agreeable to**..122

**Contract for Tobacco** (see also  
"Tobacco").

**Answer to charges**..285-6 (275-6)

**Business of, referred to San-  
dys** .....337 (327)

**Complaints agst. blocked**....  
285-6 (275-6)

**Complaints agst. examined**..  
267 (257)

**Conditions** .....247-52  
**Confirmed by Ld. Treas.**....  
267 (257)

**Considered** .....285 (275)

**Construction in favour Co.**..247

**Control of Co. under**.....247-9

**Cranfield to make** .....244

**Deferred** .....285 (275)

**Dissolved** .....273 (263)

**Dissolution of, aimed at Co.**  
276 (266)

**Dissolution of, suggested**....  
266 (256)

**Dissolution threatened**..246, 247

- Effected by salaries .....  
     284 (274), 284-5 (274-5)  
 King declares, void .... 269 (259)  
 Lord H. Treas. confirms 267 (257)  
 Meeting to complain agst....  
     267 (257)  
 Merits of ..... 269-0 (259-0)  
 Officers necessitated by .... 251  
 Overawes courts and answer  
     to charge ..... 284-5 (274-5)  
 Quarter Court could not rati-  
     fy ..... 285-6 (275-6)  
 Ratification of, by Quarter  
     Court ..... 285-6 (275-6)  
 Result of money greed and  
     answer to charge. 284-5 (274-5)  
 Revenues advanced by. 289 (279)  
 Salaries effect .....  
     284 (274), 284-5 (274-5)  
 Salaries under ..... 251  
 Southampton uses undue in-  
     fluence for ..... 266 (256)  
 Undue influence for .. 266 (256)  
 Validity of ..... 267 (257)  
 Void, says King .... 269 (259)  
 Warwick Faction alarmed....  
     273 (263)  
     Wrote plan for ..... 260 (250)  
 Contract to Marry. With two,  
     forbidden ..... 332 (322)  
 Conversion (see also "Education,"  
     "Religion").  
     Rector for, of Inds. .... 218  
 Conway, Sir Edward, Knt. Mem-  
     ber C. for Va. .... A 16  
     Member V. C. .... A 9  
 Conway, Captain Thomas. Mem-  
     ber V. C. .... A 10  
 Cooke, Captain. Saves drowning  
     sailors ..... 27  
     Searches for colony ..... 27  
 Cooks, The Company of. Member  
     V. C. .... A 14  
 Cooper, John. Member V. C. .... A 12  
 Cooper, Matthew. Member V. C.,  
     A 14  
 Cooper, Richard. Member V. C.,  
     A 12  
 Cooper, Robert. Member V. C.,  
     A 12  
 Coopers (Individuals). Members  
     V. C. .... A 11  
 Coopers, The Company of. Mem-  
     ber V. C. .... A 14  
 Cope, Sir Anthony, Knt. Mem-  
     ber V. C. .... A 9  
 Cope, Sir Walter, Knt. Member  
     C. for Va. .... 36; A 16  
     Member V. C. .... A 10  
 Coneland, Mr. Corroborates  
     Dals ..... 297 (287)  
     Efforts of, for colony ..... 204  
     Freedom of Co. presented. 204  
     Land granted ..... 204  
     Member C. in Va. .... 218  
 Member C. of S. .... 218  
 Money raised by, for church  
     or school ..... 204  
 Pastoral care of tenants by. 218  
 Rector of Col. and his pay. 218  
 Requested to go to Va. and  
     enter ministry ..... 218  
 Thanksgiving sermon by ... 218  
 Copper. Authority to mine. A 4, 18  
     Betrayal of King for ..... 95  
     Bounty on ..... A 4, 18  
     Chain of, to be given Chks. 131  
     Corn offered for ..... 91-2  
     Corn promised for by P. .... 84  
     Corn traded for .. 84, 91-2, 105  
     English to provide Inds. with. 73  
     Fort to be given for ..... 104-5  
     Given O. .... 141  
     Houses traded for ..... 104-5  
     Kettle of, to Japazaws to en-  
         tice Po. on ship ..... 128  
     Kettle of, traded for corn. .... 87  
     Menatonon tells cols. of. .... 13  
     Mining of, authority. .... A 4, 18  
     Newport always gave to P. .... 88  
     Offered P. for daughter. .... 135  
     Offered to Inds. .... 49  
     Ornaments ..... 10, 49  
     Plates to be used ..... 16  
     Smith to make for Po. .... 55  
     Tribute of ..... 49  
     Value depreciates as trade  
         medium ..... 57  
     Value deteriorates ..... 77  
     Valued lower than corn .... 86  
 Coppin, Sir George, Knt. (see also  
     "Copping").  
     Member C. for Va. .... A 16  
     Member V. C. .... A 10  
 Coppin, Robert. Member V. C.,  
     A 12  
 Copping, Sir George, Knt. (see also  
     "Coppin").  
     Member C. for Va. .... 36  
 Coral Ornaments. Indians bring. 10  
     Of N. C. Indians ..... 10  
 Co-racial School. Provided for. 214  
 Corbet, Dr. Richard (later Bish-  
     op). Says Harriot not atheistic. 20  
     Harriot defended by ..... 20  
 Cordage. Directions given for  
     making ..... 177  
 Cordwayners, The Company of.  
     Member V. C. .... A 14  
 Corn (see also "Food," "Provi-  
     sions," "Supplies," "Victuals").  
     Abundance amongst Cks. .... 131  
     Abundance amongst Nansa-  
         monds ..... 73  
     Abundance in 1916. .... 161-2, 166  
     Abundance on Chickahominy. 50  
     Abundance relieves famine. ....  
         313 (303)  
     Abundance, when ST. left. ....  
         312 (302)

Ambuscades concealed in ....240  
 Amount secured .....242-3  
 Appamatocks forced to give. 84  
 Argall gets shipload .....118  
 Argall spends public .....150  
 Authority of Commra. over..  
     327-8 (317-8)  
 Basis of power of nation.... 82  
 Bought for skins .....99, 140  
 Brought as treaty conds..... 74  
 Burned .....59, 813 (303)  
 Cheaper than in Eng..319 (309)  
 Chickahominies forced to give  
     80, 140-1  
 Chickahominies to pay, for  
     hatchets .....131  
 Chowshaw agrees to send..238  
 Clergy to receive .....173  
 Clergy's, collected.....329 (319)  
 Colonists fail to plant .....122  
 Colonists secure .....83-4  
 Commissioners authority over  
     327-8 (317-8)  
 Company to pay in.....183  
 Contributions to store-house.132  
 Copper given for.....105  
 Copper offered for .....91-2  
 Copper promised for, by P.. 84  
 Copper traded for ..84, 91-2, 105  
 Copper kettle traded for.... 87  
 Cost of .....242  
 Culture of, by Dale....122, 140  
 Culture of, by Mangoags.... 99  
 Culture of, encouraged.....  
     140, 160, 195, 330-1 (320-1)  
 Exhausted .....140  
 Culture of, provided for.....  
     99, 331 (321)  
 Culture of, rules for.....131-2  
 Dale has much planted.....140  
 Dale plants .....122, 140  
 Damaged by hail .....147  
 Destroyed by Inds....300 (290)  
 Destroyed by rats ..... 97  
 Destroyed,—that of Inds....  
     313 (303)  
 Destroyed to keep from Inds.236  
 Discouraged by ambuscades..240  
 Encouraged .....  
     140, 160, 195, 330-1 (320-1)  
 Exhausted .....140  
 Famine relieved by....313 (303)  
 Fish (dried) traded for.... 99  
 Friendly Inds. attacked when  
     gathering ..... 24  
 Gathered before relief re-  
     ceived .....300 (290)  
 Granary to be supplied.....  
     330-1 (320-1)  
 Greenvil destroys, of Inds.. 12  
 Hail damages ..... 147  
 Hamer goes for .....237-8  
 Hamer takes, for ransom....240  
 Hatchets traded for .....131

Indians ask cols. to pray for  
     rain ..... 18  
 Indians cease to bring .....116  
 Indians have little but.....234  
 Indians hide their ..... 79  
 Indians invited to plant....238  
 Indians leave part crop for  
     cols. .... 24  
 Indians plant for colonists.. 14  
 Indians say Eng. came to col-  
     ony to get .....144  
 Indians steal .....101  
 Indians to plant for cols....72-3  
 Jamestown supply of..74, 94, 107  
 Japazaws offer to trade....161  
 Lack of, under ST....316 (306)  
 Land mortgaged for .....140  
 Maddison sent to get .....238  
 Magazine supplies when scarce  
 Maddison's conduct cuts off  
     164-5  
 Mangoag method of raising.. 99  
 Mangoags trade for ..... 99  
 Mortgage of, for lands....139-0  
 Namontack not know of, in  
     Eng. ....144  
 Nansamonds forced to give... 84  
 Nansamonds have much .... 73  
 Necessary for existence .... 96  
 Negotiation for .....127  
 Newce plants much .....236  
 Newport receives from colony 77  
 Newport receives from Pow-  
     hatan ..... 79  
 Newport to load bark with... 77  
 Offered by Japazaws .....161  
 Plantations attracted by....164  
 Planted .....122, 140, 146-7  
 Planted at Bermudas .....125  
 Planted by Dale .....122, 140  
 Plentiful (1607) ..... 50  
     (1608) ..... 73  
     (1613) .....131  
     (1619) .....161-2, 166  
     (1622).....319 (309)  
     (1623).....312 (302),  
         313 (303)  
 Powhatan forces up price of..  
     58, 59, 86  
 Powhatan gives to colony.... 97  
 Powhatan promises .....84, 128  
 Powhatan gives S. .... 89  
 Price not forced up....319 (309)  
 Price of, (1622)..242, 278 (268)  
 Price of (1624).....319 (309)  
 Price of, and tob. compared,  
     319 (309)  
 Price run up by P....58, 59, 86  
 Promises of, obtained ..... 73  
 Provision for raising .....124  
 Rare—ripe, common.....162  
 Rats destroy ..... 97  
 Rental of, established.....164  
 Rules for culture of.....131-2  
 Secured .....242-3

- Secured at Kicquotan.....149  
 Secured by Ar. ....118  
 Seized .....161, 242, 317 (307)  
 Skins sold for .....99, 140  
 Smith gets from Appama-  
   tocks .....84  
 Smith carries to Jamestown. 94  
 Smith forces from Cks.....80  
 Smith gets, from Powhatan. 89  
 Smith on cost of.....242  
 Smith searches for .....93  
 Spilman goes to trade for..240-1  
 Stolen by Indians .....101  
 Stolen by West's men.....105  
 Supply of, at Jamestown....  
   74, 94, 107  
 Supply of, carried to Nest.. 59  
 Supply of, exhausted .....140  
 Surplus to be replaced by  
   fresh .....331 (321)  
 Taken from Inds.....317 (307)  
 Tobacco subordinated to.140, 160  
 Tomocomo sent to Eng. to  
   study .....144  
 Trade for, offered .....161  
 Trade with Inds. for, stopped,  
   331 (321)  
 Traded for by Mangoags.... 99  
 Tribute of .....54  
 Tribute of, from each house.105  
 Tribute of, not paid ..317 (307)  
 Tribute of, paid .....312 (302)  
 Valuation of by P.....58, 59, 86  
 Value (comparative) of.319 (309)  
 Ward secures .....161  
 Wasted by C. members....236  
 Yeardeley finds scarcity of..150  
 Yeardeley neglects cultivation.140  
 Yeardeley seizes .....242  
 Yeardeley sends to Cks. for..140  
 Cornelius, John. Member V C..A 11  
 Cornwall. Greenvil not to leave.. 25  
 Coronation of Powhatan. Held at  
   Werocomoco .....78-9  
   Orders for .....77  
 Corporal Punishment. Reason-  
   able, provided .....38-9  
 Corporations (see also "Cities,"  
   "Town").  
   Charles City and Elizabeth  
     City .....330 (320)  
   Each, to fall on Inds..332 (322)  
   Members V. C.....102, A 13-4  
   New, laid off .....161  
   Representation in G. A. ....160  
 Corpsee. Food made from.315 (305)  
 Cottingham, Mr. (Lord). Letter to,  
   on death of R. ....156  
 Cotton, Sir Robert. Smith gives,  
   a relation of his life and trav-  
   els .....108-11  
 Cotton, Sir Rowland, Knt. Mem-  
   ber V. C. ....A 10  
 Cotton Trees. Prosper well.....218  
 Council (see also "Council in Vir-  
   ginia").  
   Powers of, in each colony, 37,  
     A 3  
   Smith forbidden by, to go  
     agst. Massawomecks ..... 69  
   Trade rules overridden by.. 57  
   Yeardeley adds to .....158  
   Council (Minor, in Eng.). Agents  
     in England .....40  
   Council and Company. Charges in  
     name of, forbidden ....302 (292)  
   Discord in .....294 (284)  
   Great and General Courts of  
     A 26  
   Laws sent over not sanctioned  
     by .....122  
   Power of, in petitions.....227  
   Supplies sent by .....148  
   Council Board. Election con-  
     trolled by .....304 (294)  
   How constituted..303-4 (293-4)  
   Jacob matter taken to ....169  
   Council for Virginia (see also  
     "Council," "Council in Vir-  
     ginia," "Council of Vir-  
     ginia").  
   Abandonment of colony con-  
     sidered by .....121-2  
   Abandonment of colony  
     threatened by .....82  
   Abrogates powers of Pres. and  
     C. in Va. ....101  
   Admission of new members, to  
     Co. ....A 18  
   Allegiance (oath of) for mem-  
     bers of .....43  
   Applies for new charter....101  
   Appointive power of.....A 17-8  
   Appoints officers for Va.....101  
   Argall reprimanded by.....150  
   Bishop of London member of.173  
   Commons besought to receive  
     acct. from .....336 (326)  
   Conditions explained by S..82-3  
   Courts to be held by and quo-  
     rum .....A 26  
   Credit due, for good govmnt..161  
   Cruelty of, to cols.....47-8  
   Declaration by, read..297 (287)  
   Declaration of recommended  
     to Commons .....302 (292)  
   Desire of for exped. to Man-  
     goags .....99  
   Disappointed, applied for new  
     charter .....101  
   Discouraged, tries to abandon  
     colony .....121-2  
   Dissolute ones ordered sent  
     by .....167  
   Distinction as to .....37  
   Divided for two colonies.... 37  
   Established and increased.... 36  
   Gold (lack of), disappoints..  
     81, 82  
   Goods of, stolen by Wa...154  
   Government (good), due to..161  
   Grants privileges to M.....220



|                                                                                                   |                                                          |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------|
| Instructions to N. from.... 42                                                                    | Amends laws ..... 40                                     |
| King's, created ..... 36                                                                          | Answers B. Infrm. .... 318 (308)                         |
| Laws amended by ..... 40                                                                          | Betrayer of, pilloried. 325 (315)                        |
| Laws not sanctioned by, sent<br>over ..... 122                                                    | Bribery to get papers of....<br>325 (315)                |
| Lotteries of,—Proc. as to... A 31                                                                 | Butler angered as not mem-<br>ber of ..... 321 (311)     |
| Lottery to be drawn..... 138                                                                      | Clerk of, bribed for papers..<br>325 (315)               |
| Marshal and Treas. admitted<br>to ..... 190                                                       | Colonists desire name of, pre-<br>served ..... 324 (314) |
| Martin a member of ..... 220                                                                      | Composition of ..... A 3                                 |
| Martin granted privileges by. 220                                                                 | Corn wasted by ..... 236                                 |
| Members of ..... 36, A 16                                                                         | Decide location of other col-<br>ony ..... A 2, 3        |
| Members (new) of ..... A 26                                                                       | Declines to send S. agst.<br>Inds. .... 69               |
| Members (new) to be ad-<br>mitted to Co. .... A 18                                                | Different from others. 336 (326)                         |
| Members (new) to be from<br>Co. .... A 16                                                         | Duties of Pres. of ..... 37                              |
| Mexican mines attract ..... 101                                                                   | Elects Smith Pres. of..... 76                            |
| Mines of Mexico and Peru in-<br>terest ..... 101                                                  | Enable cols. to disobey or-<br>ders ..... 94             |
| Newport's influence upon .... 77                                                                  | Excessive powers allowed to .. 41                        |
| Oath of allegiance for mem-<br>bers of ..... 43                                                   | Ford, clerk of, in raid on P. 85                         |
| Oath to be taken by ..... 41                                                                      | Fort contrived by ..... 46                               |
| Officers appointed by.... A 17-3                                                                  | Governors restrained by con-<br>sent of ..... 324 (314)  |
| Opposed to foregone conclu-<br>sion ..... 340 (330)                                               | In charge in S. absence.... 79                           |
| Ordinance and Const. for...<br>A 32-4                                                             | Instructions to ..... 194-5                              |
| Orders under seal of ..... 41                                                                     | Judicial proceedings sub-<br>scribed by ..... 39         |
| Petition committed to. 337 (327)                                                                  | Jury trials provided by.... 38                           |
| Perpetuation of ..... A 16-7                                                                      | King gives excessive power to<br>Pres. .... 41           |
| Powers of ..... 42-3, 101                                                                         | King's C. for Va. to appoint. 37                         |
| Pocahontas and son provided<br>for by ..... 142                                                   | Laws amended by ..... 40                                 |
| Proclamation as to Lotteries<br>of ..... A 31                                                     | Malignousness of, not concern<br>S. .... 91              |
| Provide for Po. and son.... 142                                                                   | Martin removed from... 118, 224                          |
| Provisions, attitude of, as to.. 59                                                               | Meetings to assist Gov..... 193                          |
| Quorum ..... A 26                                                                                 | Members added to.....<br>158, 182, 193, 211              |
| Reprimands Ar. .... 150                                                                           | Members of ..... 236                                     |
| Respect for, slight ..... A 29                                                                    | Members subscribe answer to<br>B. Infrm. .... 322 (312)  |
| Seal of,—orders under ..... 41                                                                    | Newce visited by ..... 236                               |
| Silver (lack of), disappoints<br>81, 82                                                           | Oath of, same as King's C. .. 41                         |
| Smith explains conds. to.... 82-3                                                                 | Orders sent to under seal.... 41                         |
| Smith (Thos.), Treas. of.... 42                                                                   | Powel not of ..... 158                                   |
| Southampton calls meeting<br>of ..... 254                                                         | Powers of ..... 38-41; A 3                               |
| South Sea,—powers to, to dis-<br>cover ..... 43                                                   | Powers of, abrogated ..... 101                           |
| Supplies and cols. sent by.... 57                                                                 | Powers of, dual..... 310 (300)                           |
| Thorpe of, Supt. of College. 163                                                                  | Powers of Pres. .... 37, 38-41                           |
| Threatens to abandon colony. 82                                                                   | Powers of,—when to cease..<br>A 17-8                     |
| Tobacco culture restrained by,<br>164-5                                                           | Presidents,—how elected. 37, 42-3                        |
| To direct C. in America.... 37                                                                    | Presidents,—powers of.. 37, 38-41                        |
| Warwick steals goods of.... 154                                                                   | Punishment for members of.. 196                          |
| Wyat a member of ..... 188                                                                        | Punishment,—power of, given<br>to ..... A 30             |
| Wrote a member of ..... 254                                                                       | Punishment,—power of, not<br>given to ..... A 29-0       |
| Wrote excluded from.. 261 (251)                                                                   | Reply of, to instructions.. 194-6                        |
| Wrote suspended from. 258 (248)                                                                   | Restraint of, on Govs.. 324 (314)                        |
| Council in Virginia (see also<br>"Council," "Council for Vir-<br>ginia," "Council of Virginia").* | Royal Domain in Va. agree-                               |

\*See note under "Presidents of the Colony."

- able to ..... 224  
 Scrivener admitted to ..... 57-8  
 Seal,—design of ..... A 3-4  
 Sharples pilloried for betrayal of ..... 325 (315)  
 Smith blamed by ..... 50  
 Smith elected Pres. of ..... 78  
 Smith has two voices in ..... 97  
 Smith opposes orders in ..... 77  
 Smith overruled by ..... 78  
 Smith's rules overthrown by ..... 57  
 Sworn ..... 45  
**Council of State. Asst. Gov.** ..... 193  
 Charter and constitution of, A iii, 32-4  
 Clerk of, sworn in ..... 325 (315)  
 Copeland member of ..... 218  
 Directions to ..... 157  
 Dispersed greatly ..... 193  
 Governor assisted by ..... A 33  
 How constituted ..... A 32-3  
 Instructions to ..... 194  
 Laws of Eng. to guide ..... A 33-4  
 Marshal and Treas. of ..... 190  
 Meet in Quarter Sessions ..... 193  
 Members of G. A. .... 196  
 Member of, signs Declaration, 322 (312)  
 Offenders to appear before ..... 196  
 Ordinance and Constitution for a, and the G. A. .... A 32-4  
 Privy Council act as King's ..... 310 (300)  
 Part of G. A. .... 196; A 33  
 To assist Gov. .... A 33  
**Council of Twelve** (see also "Assistants").  
 Assistants to White ..... 23  
 How of, slain ..... 23  
 Supplies sent for by ..... 24  
 White assisted by ..... 23  
**Council of Virginia** (see also "Council," "Council for Virginia," "Council in Virginia").  
 Composition, powers and seal of ..... A 4  
 Land distributed by ..... A 8  
 Members of ..... A 16  
 Powers of ..... A 4  
 Successors of, named by ..... A 7  
**Council of War. Agst. Algerines.** 184  
 For Spanish Armada ..... 24  
 Members of ..... 24  
**Counsellors. Oath to be administered to** ..... A 16-7  
**"Counter-Blast to Tobacco, A."**  
 Treatise by King ..... 183  
**Counters. Punishment by sending to** ..... 263 (253)  
**County Courts** (see also "Courts").  
 Origin of ..... 207-8  
 Powder waste to be punished by ..... 332 (322)  
 To be held monthly ..... 330 (320)  
**County Lieutenants. See "Lieutenants of Counties."**  
**Court-Books. King and PC. do not return** ..... vi  
 Records of Co. compared with original ..... v-vi  
**Courtenay, Sir William, Knt. Knighted** ..... 11  
 On Comm. to which R. bill referred ..... 11-2  
**Court Martial. Brewster tried by** 152  
 Brewster's, unlawful ..... 181-2  
 Verdict agst. Brewster illegal ..... 181-2  
**Court of Common Pleas. Company favoured by** ..... A 27  
 Jones of, gets commn. .... 298 (288)  
**Court of Pleas. Title assumed** ..... 60  
**Courts** (see also "Courts of Co.")  
 "County Courts," "Inferior Courts," "Quarter Courts," etc.).  
 Acts of, confirmed ..... 308 (298)  
 Held monthly ..... 330 (320)  
 Little redress in, of law ..... 340-1 (330-1)  
 Powers of ..... A 26-7  
 To be as in Eng. .... A 14  
**Courts (of Company). Admittance to, barred** ..... 202-3  
 Cease to be held ..... 303 (293)  
 Farrar calls extraordinary ..... 306 (296)  
 Great and general, held ..... A 26  
 Jefferson at ..... 307 (297)  
 Held when desired ..... A 26  
 Jurisdiction of ..... 305 (295)  
 Officers of, continued ..... 299-0 (289-0)  
 Officers sworn in at ..... 325 (315)  
 Provided for ..... A 26  
 Quorum ..... A 26  
 Suppressed ..... 338-9 (328-9)  
 Treasurer or Deputy to be at ..... A 26  
 When Great and General, held ..... A 26  
**Covel, Francis. Member V. C.** ..... A 11  
**Cows, see "Cattle."**  
**Cox, Richard. Member V. C.** ..... A 11  
 Coxendale. At Henrico ..... 124  
**Coyse, William. Member V. C.** ..... A 11  
**Crabs. Colonists subsist upon** ..... 48  
 Colonists catch ..... 23  
 Newce obliged to live on ..... 137  
**Cranfield, Sir Lionel. Advocates higher tax on tob.** ..... 244  
 Lord H. Treas. and Earl of Middlesex ..... 244  
 Married relative of Buckingham ..... 244  
 Offices held by ..... 244  
 Reprimands Argall ..... 150-1  
**Crawfish. Abundance, in Berns.** ..... 114  
**Crawshaw, Raleigh** (see also "Crawshaw," "Chrowshaw") (includes Capt., Mr., etc.).  
 Member V. C. .... A 11  
**Crawshaw, William. Batch. of Div.**

- (Clerk). Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Creeks.** More useful than noisome 318 (308)  
**Crew, Anthony.** Member V. C. A 11  
**Crow, Sir Thomas.** Banished to Ireland .....207  
**Crimes** (see name each crime).  
 Adultery,  
 Bigamy,  
 Conspiracy,  
 Incest,  
 Manslaughter,  
 Murder,  
 Mutiny,  
 Rape,  
 Rebellion,  
 Sedition,  
 Tumults,  
 Punishable where committed. 38  
 Punishment for...38, 41, 41-2  
**Croatan.** Colony moved to.....27-8  
 Food sought at ..... 15  
 Greenvil party sought at... 23  
 Indians of, killed by mistake. 24  
 Relief exped. reaches..... 26  
 Relief exped. sails for.....27-8  
**Croft** (see also name below). Sir  
 Herbert, Knt. Member C. for  
 Va. .... 36  
**Crofte** (see also name above), Sir  
 Herbert, Knt. Member V. C.,  
 A 10  
**Cromwell, Henry.** Member V. C.,  
 A 12  
**Cromwell, Sir Oliver, Knt.** Bennet  
 Gov. under Commonwealth...199-0  
 Member C. for Va.....36, A 16  
 Member V. C. ....A 9  
**Cromwell's Usurpation.** Bennet  
 first Gov. elected under.....199-0  
**Crosby.** William. Member V. C.,  
 A 11  
**Cross-Bar.** Indians scared by.. 46  
**Crosses.** Set up in Rappahannock  
 River ..... 70  
**Crown.** Forced upon Powhatan. 79  
 Newport brings to P..... 77  
 Used at coronation of P....78-9  
**Crowshaw, Capt. Raleigh** (see also  
 "Chrowshaw," "Crawshaw")  
 (includes "Mr.").  
 Burgess .....317 (307)  
 Friendship of Inds. for...213-4  
 Jamestown visited by..94, 238  
 Patomack visited by .....213-4  
 Signs Declaration by G. A.,  
 317 (307)  
 Smith aided by ..... 92  
 Trades at Pamunkey ..... 90  
 Trades in Patomack River..213  
**Cruelty.** Thos. Smith and Council  
 charged with .....47-8  
**Cucumbers.** Indians send, as pres-  
 ent ..... 10  
**Culler, Thomas** (Grocer). Mem-  
 ber V. C. ....A 13  
**Culpeper, John, Gent.** Member V.  
 C. ....A 11  
**Culpeper, Thomas, Esqr.** (of Wig-  
 sel). Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Culverins.** Two demi,— sent to  
 P. .... 56  
**Currency,** see "Money."  
**Curriers, The Company of.** Mem-  
 ber V. C. ....A 14  
**Cursing.** Smith cures ..... 80  
 Smith free from habit.... 80  
**Cuscarawock River.** Formerly  
 called Pokomoke ..... 63  
 Once called Wighcocomoco.. 63  
**Custom House.** Goods sequestered  
 in .....309 (299)  
 Tobacco delivered to .....168-9  
**Customs** (see also "Duty," "Subsi-  
 dy," "Taxes").  
 Amount of .....A 19  
 Cranfield, officer of .....244  
 Increased, softens King.....201  
 None on necessities .....A 18-9  
 Rate of .....A 19, 20  
 Reduction of until 1621 .....248  
 Tobacco..168, 169, 170, 198, 200,  
 245, 273 (263), 274 (264), 323-4  
 (313-4)  
**Customs** (Manners). Of Eng., fol-  
 lowed .....321 (311) A 34  
**Customs** (Duty), Farmer of. Of  
 Argall Faction .....186-7  
**Cutlers** (Individuals). Member V.  
 C. ....A 13  
**Cutlers, The Company of.** Mem-  
 ber V. C. ....A 14  
**Cypress Trees.** Stately in N. C. .. 9  
 D  
**Dances** (see also "Ceremonies,"  
 "Invocations," "War Dances,"  
 "Songs").  
 Over boat found .....241  
 Smith honoured by ..... 67  
**Dale, Lady.** Castle of, spoiled...243  
**Dale, Sir Thomas.** Arrives safely  
 (1611) .....122  
 Council of Cks. and .....130-1  
 Character of..123, 139, 295 (285)  
 Chickahomnies send ambassa-  
 dors to, with proposals....130  
 Christianity taught Po. by..136  
 Civilizing of Indians by....216  
 Conditions under .....223  
 Corn given as mortgage on  
 whole Ind. country .....140  
 Corn planted by .....122, 140  
 Dispatched with supplies....122  
 Duty exemption to those arriv-  
 ing prior to departure of..158  
 Exploits of, to be recorded..191  
 Explores rivers .....122  
 Farrar's Island selected by as  
 town site .....122  
 Firearms, use of, taught Inds.  
 by .....142

- Governor .....123  
 Governor again .....132  
 Hamer sent by, as ambassador  
   to P. ....133-4  
 Henrico, the name given his  
   town .....124  
 High Marshall .....101  
 Impressed by country, writes  
   ST. ....132  
 Indians civilized by .....216  
 Industry of .....295 (285)  
 King's Forest laid off by....223  
 Land allotted Indians by...131-2  
 Land allotting methods  
   changed by .....139-0  
 Laws, harsh administration of,  
   by .....122, 152-3  
 Laws of ST. ordered published  
   by .....122  
 Letters of, desired to be read.  
                                   297 (287)  
 Management of, good..163-4, 164  
 Marriage of Rolfe and Po. ap-  
   proved by .....130  
 Opechancanough sends Tomo-  
   come to Eng., says, .....144  
 Percy in charge until arrival  
   of .....121  
 Pocahontas and others taken  
   to Eng. by .....138  
 Pocahontas taken with, to ne-  
   gotiate with P., but return  
   to Jast. ....129  
 Powhatan answers .....135  
 Powhatan calls, "Brother"...134  
 Revenge taken by, on Appa-  
   mattocks .....124  
 Says O. sent Tomocomo to  
   Eng. ....144  
 Says Va. equal all Europe put  
   together .....132  
 Statements of, corroborated..  
                                   297 (287)  
 Teaches Indians use of fire-  
   arms .....142  
 Thorpe, kinsman of, Supt. of  
   College .....163  
 Tomocomo rails violently agst.  
                                   147  
 Tomocomo sent to Eng. b. O.144  
 Town built by .....123-4  
 Toys sent P. by .....134  
 Turmoil after departure of..140  
 Virtues of .....139  
 Yearley Dep. Gov. under..138  
 Damages. To be awarded.....38-9  
 Danby, Henry. Member V. C..A 11  
 Dare, Ananias. Daughter born  
   to .....24  
 Dare, Virginia. So named as first  
   child born in colony .....24  
 Dartmouth. Gosnold sails from..30-1  
   Weymouth returns to ....34  
 Dassamonpeakes. Flee after death  
   of How .....24  
 Helped kill cols. on Roanoke  
   Island .....23  
 How slain by .....23  
 Davers, Sir John. Appointed wait  
   on invest. commrs. ....301 (291)  
   Attends P. C. ....267 (257)  
   Auditor for Smith's accounts,  
     274-5 (264-5)  
 Brands Wrote as false and  
   slandorous .....261 (251)  
 Conditions reported by ....180  
 Instruction, Articles of, signed  
   by .....194  
 Lord Treas. summons.....  
                                   265-6 (255-6)  
 Measures referred to..337 (327)  
 Member Committee Extraor-  
   dinary .....253  
 On committee to attend  
   commrs. ....301 (291)  
 Opposed to Argall-Smith Fac-  
   tion .....187  
 Requested to deliver certain  
   papers .....221  
 Summoned before LD. Treas.,  
                                   265-6 (255-6)  
 Tobacco officials selected by..250  
 Davidson, Mr. Death of, pro-  
   motes Sharples .....325 (315)  
 Davidson, Mr. Christopher. Mem-  
   ber C. in Va. ....190-1  
   Member C. of S. ....A 13  
   Secretary C. in Va. ....190-1  
   Secretary C. of S. ....A 33  
 Davies, Captain. Arrives in Va..102  
   Embezzles ambergrease ....127  
   Sends pilot to Spanish ship..138  
 Davies, Abraham, Gent. Member  
   V. C. ....A 13  
 Davis, John. Member V. C. ...A 12  
 Davis, Lancelot, Gent. Member V.  
   C. ....A 14  
 Davis, Sir Thomas, Knt. Member  
   V. C. ....A 10  
 Dawkes, Henry. Member V. C. ...A 12  
 Dean, Richard. Member V. C., A 11  
 Death Penalties (see also "Punish-  
   ments").  
   Benefit of clergy denied,—  
     when .....38  
   Crimes punished by..38, 41, 41-2  
   For teaching Indians to shoot  
     with guns .....14  
 Deaths, see "Colonists,—deaths."  
 Debates. Given in Records of  
   London Co. ....vi  
 De Bry, Theodore (see also "De  
   Brye").  
   Published account of voyage  
     in Latin .....16  
   Says Hackluyt saw With's pic-  
     tures and published them ..16  
   Says Hackluyt was in Va. ....22  
   Stith uses his Harriot's Trea-  
     tise .....22

De Brye, Theodore (see also "De Bry").  
 His Harriot, a help to Stith.. iv  
 Debtors. Martin plantation a refuge for .....224-5  
 Debts.  
   Burgesses not to be arrested for .....330 (320)  
   Company owes to Wyatt..... 334 (324)  
   Discharge of, provided for.. 332 (322)  
   Precedence of, for purchase of wives .....197  
   Smith free from vice of.....112  
 Declaration of the Prosperous Estate of the Colony, etc..... 311-2 (301-2)  
   Johnson draws ..311-2 (301-2)  
   Johnson's,—answer to ..... 315-7 (305-7)  
   Johnson's,—colony informed as to .....314 (304)  
 Declarations. Consideration of C's urged .....301-2 (291-2)  
   Company to King..281-7 (271-7)  
   Johnson's, arrives, copy of... 314 (304)  
   King to Co. ..278-90 (268-80)  
   Signers of .....317 (307)  
   To King.....281-90 (271-80)  
 Deer. Abundance ..... 64  
   Abundance on N. C. coast.. 9  
   Flesh of, given ..... 65  
   Hunting of, regulated.....148  
   Indians bring, day before massacre (1622) .....209  
   Indians bring to Jast. .... 97  
   Indians send as present..... 10  
   King's Forest full of.....224  
   Prevalence of ..... 49  
   Suet of, carried at Jast.... 94  
   Symbol of, used ..... 49  
   Tribute of ..... 54  
 De Gama, Vasco. Reaches East Indies .....2-3  
 Deist. Raleigh branded as ..... 20  
 Delawarr, Lady. Complains of Argall's extortions .....151-2  
   Pocahontas taken to court by 145  
 Delawarr Bay. Lord Delawarr died at .....148  
   Origin of name .....148  
 Delawarr River. Skin trade with Indians in .....198  
 Delawarr, Lord. Appointed Captain-General and Governor-in-Chief of Va. ....100, 101  
   Appointment of, increases interest in Va. ....102  
   Argall's goods to be seized by .....151  
   Arrival .....117-8  
   Assignments of .....117-8  
   Attacked at Falls .....120  
   Brother of, arrives at Jast... 77

Charges agst. Argall sent to, after his death .....151  
 Death of, news of, received by Co. ....151  
 Dies at Western Islands...148  
 Discouragement increased by return of .....121  
 Exploits of, to be recorded..191  
 Forts at Kicquotan built by..120  
 Interests in Va. increased by appointment of .....102  
 Landing of .....117-8  
 Letters to, fall in Ar. hands.151  
 Oration of .....117-8  
 Papers referred to....290 (280)  
 Martin removed from Council by .....224  
 Pledges his fortune to stand by colony .....121-2  
 Pocahontas carried to Court by .....145  
 Rescues colony .....117-8  
 Sails for West Indies .....120-1  
 Sickness of .....120  
 Supply to be sent by .....100  
 Starts with supply (1618)..148  
 Volday comes back with...103  
 Western Islands,—dies at...148  
 Demi-Culverines. Number in colony .....320 (310)  
   Sent to Powhatan ..... 56  
 Demi-God. Smith regarded as.. 57  
 Democracy. Charters provide for .....287-8 (277-8)  
   Government of colony a.... 288 (278)  
   Opposition to a .....288 (278)  
 Denmark, King of. Intercedes for Raleigh .....155  
 Dennis, Sir Thomas, Knt. Member V. C. ....A 10  
 Dequester, Matthew. Member V. C. ....A 12  
 Deputy (see also "Farrar, John," "Farrar, Nicholas," "Deputy Treas." ).  
   Accusations agst. .... 255, 256, 266-7 (256-7)  
   Accused of concealing petition .....266-7 (256-7)  
   Accused of falsifying records, 255  
   Answers charges of Wrote.. 257 (247)  
   Blow aimed at .....309 (299)  
   Books of, well kept .....177  
   Courts at house of, suppressed, 338-9 (328-9)  
   Farrar elected agst. his will..253  
   Favour not expected by.310 (300)  
   For tobacco dealings.....250-1  
   Fidelity of, commended...178  
   Johnson the .....219, 221  
   Lord Treas. summons.266 (256)  
   Meetings of, suppressed..... 338-9 (328-9)

- Negligence not imputed to..255  
 Nominations for .....230  
 Oaths to be administered by,  
     A 22, 28-9  
 On committee to transport  
     dissolute ones .....167-8  
 Ordered to obey .....203  
 Ordered to relieve colony....  
     300 (290)  
 Petition committed to ..337 (327)  
 Pleads for colony .....203-4  
 Powers given to....303 (298),  
     A 28-9  
 Rebuked by P. C. ....201  
 Salaries debate urged by....  
     264 (254)  
 Salaries vote put by .....256  
 Summoned by Lrd. Treas....  
     266 (256)  
 Tells Co. he supposes they  
     wish to help colony..338 (328)  
 Deputy Farrar (see also "Farrar,  
     John," and "Farrar, Nicholas"  
     "Deputy Treasurer")  
     Asks written complaints.....  
         333 (323)  
     Grievance committed to....  
         337 (327)  
     On attitude of House of Com-  
         mons .....338 (328)  
     Petition committed to..337 (327)  
 Deputy for the Company. Mem-  
     ber C. of S. ....A 33  
 Deputy for the Company's Lands.  
     Newce .....182  
     When elected Governor ....196  
 Deputy for the College, Massa-  
     cred .....211  
     Member C. of S. ....A 33  
     Thorpe appointed .....182  
     When to be Governor .....196  
 Deputy Governor. Argall elected..145  
     Argall declines to be .....50  
     Argall scorns title of .....150  
     Conditions under Argall as..  
         175, 176  
     Powel left as .....157  
     Yeardley, under Dale .....138  
 Deputy Treasurer of Virginia (see  
     also "Deputy," "Farrar, John,"  
     "Farrar, Nicholas").  
     Answer of, to King. 305-6 (295-6)  
     Arrested .....298 (288)  
     Canning as .....293 (283)  
     Conditions for, nominated by  
         King .....230  
     Duties of, assigned .....A 17  
     Extraordinary Court called by  
         306 (296)  
     Farrar, J., elected .....  
         159, 181, 192-3, 253  
     Farrar, J., re-elected (1620)..181  
     Farrar, J., re-elected (1621)..  
         192-3  
     Farrar, N., elected .....230  
     King nominates condits. for.230  
     Limited as result ST.'s rule..  
         299 (289)  
     Ordered to answer King's pro-  
         posal .....305-6 (295-6)  
     Privy Council summons,  
         300 (290), 303 (293)  
     Proposals rejected by meet-  
         ing of .....306 (296)  
     Provision made for .....A 17  
     Quo Warranto served on....  
         307-8 (297-8)  
     Released to aid commrs. ....  
         298 (288)  
     Required at Courts of C..A 26  
     Summoned by P. C. ....  
         300 (290), 303 (293)  
 Descartes. Borrowed much from  
     Harriot .....20  
 Descent. Laws (Indian) of.....54  
 Deserters. Werowocomoco, to be  
     killed .....100  
 Desmond, Earl of. Raleigh gets  
     grant from lands of .....25  
 Devils, Isle of. Early name of Ber-  
     mudas .....114  
 Devon. Adventurers from county  
     of .....A 2  
     Courteney elected knight of.. 11  
     Knights of, elected .....11  
     Plymouth in county of ....36  
     Raleigh elected Knight of.. 11  
     Steukley, Vice-Adm. of.....146  
 Devonshire, Earl of. Cavendish  
     becomes .....187, 339 (329)  
     Opposes Argall-Smith Fa-  
         tion .....187  
 Dewhurst, Captain. Member V.  
     C. ....A 10  
 Dexter, Captain. Member V. C...A 10  
 Dice. Smith free from vice of...112  
 Digby, Sir John, Knt. Member V.  
     C. ....A 10  
 Digges, Sir Dudley, Knt. Banished  
     to Ireland .....207  
     Member C. for Va. ....16  
     Member V. C. ....A 10  
     On Com. to codify colonial  
         laws .....162  
     On Com. to establish college..163  
     Patriot Party member of  
         Commons .....179-0  
 Digges's Hundred. Annexed to  
     Henrico .....125  
 Dike, John (Fishmonger). Mem-  
     ber V. C. ....A 13  
 Dingley, John. Member V. C...A 12  
 Dingley, Thomas. Held in peo-  
     nage by Argall and Smith...226  
 Directors.  
     Dale becomes, of Magazine,  
         295 (285)  
     Election of another, desired..  
         263 (253)  
     For tobacco dealings .....250-1  
     Government to be in .....231  
     Johnson, of Magazine, 295 (285)

- Nominees for office of...265 (255)  
 Sandys elected agst. his will.253  
 Sandys resigns as...263 (253)
- Dirt. Gold-dust referred to as.60, 62
- Disbursements. Ordered for defence of suit .....308 (298)
- Discoveries. English, of early date ..... 3
- Discovery (Barge) (see also "Barges," "Barge Discovery").  
 Arrival of, saves Ratcliffe... 66  
 Corn gotten from Cks. by... 80  
 Sails to raid P..... 85
- Discovery of America, see "America, Discovery of".
- Diseases. Butler tells of...278 (268)
- Dissolute Ones (see also "Lewd Ones," "Loose Ones," "Liber-tines," "Poor," "Paupers," "Rakes").  
 Bad reputation from .....168  
 Custom of sending to Va. ....168  
 Effect of, on colony.....168  
 King forces shipping of.....167  
 Many sent to colony and give bad reputation .....168  
 Reclaimed by Dale .....164  
 To be sent to Va. to be servants .....167
- Dissolution (of Co.) (see also "Va. Co.—dissolution").  
 Officers continue until...300 (290)
- Ditchfield, Edward. Member V. C. ....A 12
- Dixon, Adam (Master Calker).  
 Held in peonage by Smith and Ar. ....226  
 Land granted to .....226  
 Petition of .....226
- Dobson, William, Esqr. Member V. C., 102 .....A 10
- Doctor of Cambridge. Member V. C. ....A 13
- Doctor of Physic (see also "Russell, Walter").  
 Russell, arrives ..... 62
- Doctors (Individuals). Members V. C. ....102 A 10
- Dodderidge, John, Esq. Member King's C. for Va. .... 36  
 Solicitor General ..... 36
- Dogs. Food made from.64, 315 (305)
- Doncaster, Viscount. Opposes Argall-Smith Faction .....187  
 To report on conditions...180
- Donne, Dr., Dean of St. Paul's.  
 Attends Quarter Court ..260 (250)  
 Friend of Roe .....178
- Dorset, Earl of. Member V. C...A 9  
 Opposed to Argall-Smith Faction .....187  
 Sackville becomes.187, 339 (329)
- Dorsetshire. Somer's remains taken to .....119
- Downs. Home of Rev. Mr. Hunt. 44
- Downton (see also "Pountis").  
 Member V. C. ....A 33 (note)
- Dragoon of the Long Robe. Nick-name for King, .....A iv
- Drake, Sir Francis. Colonists carried to Portsmouth by ..... 16  
 Fleet of, mentioned ..... 22  
 On Com. to which R. bill committed .....11-2  
 Pillages Indies and Florida.15-6  
 Roanoke colony rescued by.15-6
- Dransfield, Averie (Grocer). Member V. C. ....A 13
- Draper, Thomas. Member V. C., A 12
- Drapers (Individuals). Members V. C. ....A 12, 13
- Drapers, The Company of. Member V. C. ....A 13
- Drones. To be banished from fort 98
- Drought. Indians ask S. to pray for rain ..... 99  
 Of 1618 .....147
- Drownings, see "Colonists,—drowned".
- Druerdent, Phillip. Member V. C., A 13
- Drugs. Search for, urged .....195  
 Search for, to garble them...199
- Drums. Used as signal.....129
- Drunkenness. Powder not to be wasted in .....332 (322)  
 Proclamation agst. ratified... 331 (321)  
 To be punished ..... 39  
 To be suppressed .....194
- Drury, Sir Drue, Knt. Member V. C. ....A 9
- Drury, Sir Robert, Knt. Member C. for Va. ....A 16  
 Member V. C., .....A 9
- Ducks. Abundance, on rivers.. 50
- Duelling. Does not appeal to Inds. .... 92  
 Eppes kills Stallings while..161  
 Smith challenges O. .... 92
- Dun, Sir Daniel, Knt. Member V. C. ....A 10
- Dun, William (see also name below). Member V. C. ....A 12
- Dunn, William (see also name above). Member V. C. ....A 13
- Duppa, Jeffry. Member V. C...A 11
- Duppa, John (Brewer). Member V. C. ....A 14
- Durette, Phillip. Member V. C...A 12
- Dust and Ashes. Anonymous name of benefactor .....214-5
- Dutch Settlement. Argall takes, on Hudson .....133  
 Complaint to Chas. I concerning .....133  
 Firmer one made .....133  
 New Amsterdam ..... 76  
 Part of Virginia .....133

|                                  |      |
|----------------------------------|------|
| Submits to King James.....       | 133  |
| Trades with Inds. for skins..... | 198  |
| Dutch Ship. Brings negroes.....  | 182  |
| Duty, see "Customs."             |      |
| Dyers, The Company of. Member    |      |
| V. C. ....                       | A 14 |
| Dyes. Brought by N. C. Inds....  | 10   |
| Pocoes used as, by Inds....      | 84   |
| Search for, urged .....          | 195  |

## E

|                                                                                            |                 |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| Each, Capt. Samuel. To build<br>blockhouse .....                                           | 229             |
| Earls. Members V. C.....                                                                   | 102; A 9        |
| Earsye (evidently "Pearsye") Jer-<br>emy. Member V. C. ....                                | A 12            |
| Easter. Assembly held during and<br>title of .....                                         | A 26            |
| Easter Term. Courts provided<br>for .....                                                  | A 26            |
| Eastern Shore. Character of coast<br>of .....                                              | 62, 63          |
| Colonists propose to return to<br>and fortify .....                                        | 235             |
| Domains of Powhatan .....                                                                  | 54              |
| Explored .....                                                                             | 62              |
| Lands of Sec. laid off on.....                                                             | 174             |
| Opechancanough tries to pois-<br>on King on .....                                          | 209             |
| Powhatan's language spoken<br>on .....                                                     | 62              |
| Smith visits .....                                                                         | 62              |
| East Greenwich. Lands to be<br>holden as of .....                                          | A 7, 15, 25     |
| East India. Probable passage to.                                                           | 43              |
| Royal James, ship of .....                                                                 | 204             |
| East India Company. Thos. Smith,<br>Governor of .....                                      | 42, 158         |
| East India School. Carpenters for,<br>come over .....                                      | 229             |
| Connected with college at<br>Henrico .....                                                 | 204             |
| Free school at Charles City.....                                                           | 204             |
| East Indies. Dale at.....                                                                  | 287 (277)       |
| Portuguese possessions in....                                                              | 3               |
| Thomas Smith, Governor of..                                                                | 42              |
| Edicts. Published by Governor.....                                                         | 147             |
| Tobacco price set by .....                                                                 | 147             |
| Education (see also "College,"<br>"University," "Free Schools,"<br>"Schools," "Religion"). |                 |
| Advance in .....                                                                           | 295 (285)       |
| Benefaction of Boyce for .....                                                             | 217             |
| Bequest for.....                                                                           | 214, 215, 216-7 |
| Bequest for, by Ruggles.....                                                               | 216-7           |
| Boyle makes bequest for.....                                                               | 217             |
| Clergymen, sufficient number<br>of .....                                                   | 312 (302)       |
| Complaint from benefactor<br>of .....                                                      | 214             |
| Free school, money raised for.                                                             | 204             |
| Gift for, of Indians.....                                                                  | 166, 171-2      |
| Indians provided for.....                                                                  | 166, 171-2, 195 |

|                                                                     |               |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| "Most towardly" Inds. to go to<br>college .....                     | 195           |
| Of Indians provided for.....                                        | 171, 172      |
| Profits of ironworks to go to.                                      | 215           |
| Provided for .....                                                  | A 20          |
| Provision by each town.....                                         | 195           |
| Rector of College for Conver-<br>sion of Inds. ....                 | 218           |
| Thorpe's work among Indians.                                        | 211           |
| Towns to educate Indians.....                                       | 195           |
| Treaty with Inds. recommend-<br>ed .....                            | 215           |
| Edward VI. Wriothesly, regent of<br>minority of .....               | 179           |
| "Edwin Sandys's Laws." So call-<br>ed by Wrote .....                | 255           |
| Eggs. Embellished by President of<br>colony .....                   | 48            |
| Egyptian Slavery. Colonists wasted<br>by like of ....               | 321-2 (311-2) |
| Eight, Riots of, see "Riots of Eight"                               |               |
| Elders (of Indians). Captured.....                                  | 141           |
| Chickahominies governed by.                                         | 130           |
| Great influence of.....                                             | 233           |
| Oration on treaty by.....                                           | 131           |
| Eldred, John (Merchant London).<br>Member C. for Va. ....           | 36; A 16      |
| Member V. C. ....                                                   | A 11          |
| Eldridge, Thomas. Marries great,<br>great, granddaughter of Po..... | 146           |
| Election. Of Governor and As-<br>sistants .....                     | 304 (294)     |
| Election. Freedom of. Guarant-<br>eed by King .....                 | 230           |
| Elizabeth (Queen). Dies .....                                       | 32            |
| Florida seized in name of....                                       | 9             |
| Gathers sea-captains for Ar-<br>mada .....                          | 24            |
| Grants L. P. to Humphrey<br>Gilbert .....                           | 3-6           |
| Grants L. P. to Raleigh.....                                        | 8             |
| Grants license to Raleigh for<br>wine vending .....                 | 8             |
| Influence of name of.....                                           | 6             |
| Island named after .....                                            | 31            |
| Loses wager to Raleigh.....                                         | 21            |
| Monson, Admiral of .....                                            | 184           |
| Names the country Virginia.                                         | 11            |
| New Eng. Inds. subject to..                                         | 16            |
| Newfoundland seized in name<br>of .....                             | 6-7           |
| Okiso owns subjection to....                                        | 14            |
| Pardons Earl of Southampton.                                        | 179           |
| Plate Fleet ordered intercept-<br>ed by .....                       | 28            |
| Raleigh one of best command-<br>ers under .....                     | 156           |
| Restrains R.'s researches...                                        | 20            |
| Roanoke rescued under orders<br>of .....                            | 15-6          |
| Romish pilgrims rail at ....                                        | 109           |
| Smith petitions, for Po.....                                        | 142-3         |
| Tobacco encouraged by.....                                          | 21            |
| Virginia named by .....                                             | 11            |
| Withdraws favour from Ra-<br>leigh .....                            | 30            |



- With sent by, to paint natives, etc. .... 16
- Elizabeth City. Corn planted at. 236
- Courts to be held in. 330 (320)
- Hill alone at, defends house. 236
- Massacre at. .... 236
- Elizabeth Fort. At Henrico. 124
- Elizabeth River. Explored by Smith. .... 73-4
- Formerly called Chesapeake. 73
- Mentioned. .... 13
- Elizabeth's Island. Crops planted on. .... 31
- Left reluctantly. .... 32
- Origin of name. .... 31
- Elkin, John (Merchant). Member V. C. .... A 11
- Ellis, John (Grocer). Member V. C. .... A 13
- Embalming. Body of Somers embalmed. .... 119
- Embroiderers. The Company of. Member V. C. .... A 14
- Embroidery. Of pearl and white beads. .... 58
- Emeralds. Spaniards control abundance of. .... 3
- Emigrants. See "Colonists."
- Emperor.. See "Powhatan."
- Emry and Robinson. Killed while with Smith. .... 51
- Smith charged with death of. 56
- Engineers. Fortifications to be raised by. .... 173
- Treas. and Co. asked for. 173
- England. Accusers of Smith sent to. .... 56
- Actions of faction in. 333 (323)
- Acts of G. A. sent to. 160
- Administration of laws in, and Va. .... 310-1 (300-1)
- Advantages to. 335-6 (325-6)
- Affairs in, and Va. .... 313 (303)
- Argall leaves for. .... 152
- Argall sails for. .... 137
- Bristol expedition returns to. 33
- Clarke returns to. .... 138
- Colonies to be in league with. 5
- Colonists embarked for. .... 117
- Colonists free subjects of. .... 271 (261)
- Colonization for strength of. 289 (279)
- Colonization of Newfoundland attempted by. .... 3
- Colony informed as to affairs in. .... 314 (304)
- Columbus offers services to Henry VIII of. .... 3
- Commission under Great Seal of. .... 277 (267)
- Commodities not vendable in. 202
- Commodities to be sent from. 40
- Common Law of, basis of government. .... 37
- Company can purchase lands in. .... A 14
- Corn cheaper than in. 319 (309)
- Council in, sends supplies. 57
- Customs of, followed. 321 (311)
- Dale returns to. .... 138
- Delawarr returns to. .... 121
- Difficult to comply with instructions from. 324 (314)
- Dormant in discovery. .... 3
- Duty on goods imported to. 168
- Emoluments to. 335-6 (325-6)
- False advices and informations sent to. .... 81
- Gates returns to. .... 132
- Gilbert returns to. .... 75
- Gondomar fears another, in America. .... 247
- Gosnold returns to. .... 35
- Gondomar's sway in. .... 246
- Governor and Assistants to reside in. 303-4 (293-4)
- Governor to reside in. .... 303-4 (293-4)
- Great Seal of, used. 298 (288)
- Houses better than cottages of. .... 320 (310)
- Importations to. .... 202-3
- Importations to, policy for. 271 (261), 272-3 (262-3)
- Indians own subjection to. 14, 16
- Inhabitants of, once wild and barbarous. .... 16-7
- Interest of, not to stoop to Spain. .... 338 (328)
- Jefferson at Courts in. 307 (297)
- Justice to accord with Const. of. .... 194, 197
- King James violates Constitution of. .... 41
- Lands can be purchased in, by Co. .... A 14
- Lane sails for. .... 21-2
- Laws, administration of in, and Va. .... 310-1 (300-1)
- Laws as agreeable as may be to those of. .... 5
- Laws not to be contra to Church of. .... 5
- Laws not to be contra to those of. .... 40, 41
- Laws of, as to crime. .... 41-2
- Laws of, followed. .... 321 (311)
- Laws of, to guide. .... A 33-4
- Laws of, to prevail. .... 276 (269), A 21
- Laws of, upheld. .... A 33-4
- Laws repugnant to Constitution of. .... 293 (283)
- Letters Patent under Great Seal of. .... 224
- Loss of France to. .... 132
- Martial Laws to be agreeable to Statutes of. .... 152
- Martin returns to. .... 62
- Mentioned. A 1, 3, 4, 6, 7, 8, 14,

16, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 27,  
29, 31, 32, 34  
Monopoly of tobacco trade of,  
offered .....244, 247  
Namontack back from ..... 78  
Newfoundland seized in name  
of .....6-7  
Newport returns to ..... 81  
Newport's influence in ..... 77  
No longer subservient to  
Spain .....338 (328)  
Northern colonists return to  
(1608) ..... 75  
Officers to be sent to for  
punishment ..... 37  
Orders of Court in, not to  
bind colony .....197  
Ordinance and Court for the  
Treas. and C. and Co. in.A 52-4  
Petition framed in....333 (323)  
Petition to bring all tob. to..  
286 (276)  
Petitions drawn in, are fake..  
333 (323)  
Planters in, defend Wyat..  
333-4 (323-4)  
Policy for importations to ..  
271 (261), 272-3 (262-3)  
Policy of King of, to fish-  
eries .....271-2 (261-2)  
Popham, Ld. Chief Justice of,  
of 2nd colony .....74-5  
Pountis dies on coast of.322 (312)  
Pountis goes to, to solicit  
cause .....322 (312)  
Pountis sent to .....332 (322)  
Proclamation to be made in  
parts of .....5-6  
Profits to, from everything..  
335 (325)  
Rumors from, not to be cred-  
ited .....332 (322)  
Smith leaves .....108  
Smith returns to .....111  
Smith to return to .....106  
Somers's crew returns to....119  
Supplies expected from.... 76  
Tobacco, average amount im-  
ported in .....246  
Tobacco carried to .....20-1  
Tobacco, ordered brought to..  
270 (260)  
Tobacco freely imported into..  
205-6  
Tobacco importation for good  
of .....338 (328)  
Tobacco imported into.266 (256)  
Tobacco plentiful in....246, 247  
Tobacco policy of cols., un-  
grateful to .....266 (256)  
Tobacco to be imported to..  
273-4 (263-4)  
Tobacco trade of, to be ad-  
vanced .....334 (324)  
Tobacco (Va.) not to be sold  
in .....200

Tomocomo rails against....147  
Virginia as healthy as.291 (281)  
West sails to .....116  
Weymouth sails for ..... 34  
White desires to sail to .... 28  
White sails for ..... 24  
Wyat defended by planters in..  
333-4 (323-4)  
English. See "Colonists."  
English Discoveries. Of early  
date ..... 3  
English Mastives (Mastiffs). See  
"Mastiff Dogs."  
Englishmen. Chickahominies to  
be called .....130-1  
Eusemore. Dies and trouble be-  
comes serious .....14-5  
Father of Wingina ..... 14  
Friend to colonists ..... 14  
Entertaining  
Powder not to be wasted in..  
332 (322)  
Entries  
Quest-house call for..301 (291)  
Epidemic (Mortality). Falls on  
three who betray cols. .... 18  
Eppes, William. Kills Stallings in  
duel .....161  
Equity of England. Basis of gov-  
ernment ..... 37  
King James deviates from... 41  
Laws not to be contrary to.40, 41  
To apply .....A 27  
Esquires. Among Captains agst.  
Algerines .....184  
In King's Council for Va.... 36  
Members V. C....102, A 1, 9, 11  
Sign Declaration by G. A...  
317 (307)  
Essex. Southampton's friendship  
for Earl of .....179  
Essex, Earl of. Befriended by  
Earl of Sth. ....179  
Patriot Party member of  
Lords .....179-0  
Essington, Mr. Indebted to Com-  
pany .....276 (266)  
Member Argall-Smith Fac-  
tion .....186-7  
Etheridge, George, Gent. Member  
V. C. ....A 12  
Europe. Arms unfit for, given to  
colony .....232-3  
Dale says Va. equal to all, put  
together .....132  
Ignorance of, as to rest of  
world ..... 3  
Liberties of, engross King Wil-  
liam ..... 26  
Scorn of, for James I. ....246  
Smith's early travels through.111  
Timber scarce in .....335 (325)  
Virginia equal to all, put to-  
gether .....132  
Winter of 1607 in, very hard. 51  
Evangelists. Jurors to be sworn

|                                                                  |              |
|------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|
| upon .....                                                       | 38           |
| Evans, Hugh. Member V. C....                                     | A 11         |
| Evans, Ralph, Esqr. Member V. C. ....                            | A 11         |
| Evans, Richard. Member V. C....                                  | A 11         |
| Evans, William. Member V. C....                                  | A 11         |
| Evelyn, Robert. Member V. C....                                  | A 11         |
| Everard, Captain Michael. Member V. C. ....                      | A 10         |
| Ewer. See "Bason and Ewer."                                      |              |
| Ewre, Lord. Member V. C....                                      | A 9          |
| Excesses. To be punished.....                                    | 39           |
| Exchequer, Court. Information agst. Raleigh in .....             | 125-6        |
| Exeter and Others. Citizens of, to control 2nd colony in Va..... | 36, A 1, 8-9 |
| Exeter College. Sutcliff Dean of..                               | 37           |
| Exeter, Earl of. Member C. for Va. ....                          | A 16         |
| Member V. C. ....                                                | A 9          |
| Exmouth...Gosnold returns to...                                  | 32           |
| Exportations. Duty and taxes upon .....                          | 9            |
| Exton, Nicholas (Draper). Member V. C. ....                      | A 13         |

## F

|                                                     |        |
|-----------------------------------------------------|--------|
| "Face, The Unmasked, of," see "Unmasked Face, etc." |        |
| Facet, Edward. Member V. C....                      | A 12   |
| Factions. Arise on voyage.....                      | 44     |
| Factors (see also "Agents," Cape Merchant").        |        |
| Appointed .....                                     | 200    |
| Company to nominate .....                           | 248    |
| King to contribute to .....                         | 248    |
| Powers of .....                                     | A 6    |
| Falcon. Bohun brings over a..                       | 188    |
| Falling Creek. Ironworks at, destroyed by Mas. .... | 218    |
| Falls of James River (see also "James River").      |        |
| Attacked by men of P.....                           | 105    |
| Colonists taken to, to prevent starvation .....     | 97     |
| Dale goes to .....                                  | 122    |
| Delawarr attacked at .....                          | 120    |
| Domains of Powhatan extend to .....                 | 54     |
| Exploration to go beyond....                        | 77     |
| Location of settlement at ....                      | 104    |
| Manakin expd. passes by ....                        | 79     |
| Mine at, guide to be given to..                     | 205    |
| Monacans live above.....                            | 61, 71 |
| Powhatan domains extend to..                        | 54     |
| Powhatan's men attack .....                         | 105    |
| Powhatan located near .....                         | 53     |
| River navigable to .....                            | 46     |
| Settlement at, attacked by P.105                    |        |

|                                                            |                      |
|------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------|
| Smith follows West to .....                                | 104                  |
| West returns from, with half his men .....                 | 105                  |
| West sent to settle at .....                               | 104                  |
| Falls of Rappahanock River (see also "Rappahanock River"). |                      |
| Mannahocks dwell near ....                                 | 71                   |
| Nantaughtacunds lived below .....                          | 71                   |
| Smith gets provisions at ....                              | 65                   |
| Famine (see also "Starving Time").                         |                      |
| Effect of .....                                            | 315 (305)            |
| Fanshaw, Sir Henry. Member V. C. ....                      | A 10                 |
| Member K.'s C. for Va....                                  | A 16                 |
| Farmer, George, Gent. Member V. C. ....                    | A 13                 |
| Farmer, John. Member V. C....                              | A 11                 |
| Farrar, John (see also "Deputy," "Dep. Treas.").           |                      |
| Accused of falsifying records,                             | 256                  |
| Answer of, to P. C....                                     | 272 (262)            |
| Answers Wrote .....                                        | 256                  |
| Arrested .....                                             | 298 (288)            |
| Authority given, to call Committee .....                   | 308 (298)            |
| Bequest to be paid to .....                                | 172                  |
| Calls Extraordinary Court... 306 (296)                     |                      |
| Commended .....                                            | 178                  |
| Desires charges deferred....                               | 258 (248)            |
| Desires grievances in writing .....                        | 333 (323)            |
| Deputy Treasurer.....                                      | 159, 181, 192-3, 253 |
| Elected Dep. Treas. agst. will .....                       | 253                  |
| Lord Treas summons .....                                   | 265-6 (255-6)        |
| Meeting at house of .....                                  | 176                  |
| Merchant of London.....                                    | 159                  |
| Moves freedom of Co. for R. ....                           | 290 (280)            |
| Negligence not imputed to..                                | 255                  |
| On committee to establish college .....                    | 163                  |
| Privy Council summons....                                  | 267 (257)            |
| Quo Warranto served on....                                 | 307-8 (297-8)        |
| Re-elected Dep. Treas.....                                 | 181, 192-3, 253      |
| Reports number sent over..                                 | 203-4                |
| Rewarded for services.....                                 | 231                  |
| Sues out general acquittance..                             | 299 (289)            |
| Summoned by Ld. Treas.....                                 | 265-6 (255-6)        |
| Summoned by P. C....                                       | 267 (257)            |

\*As in the cases of "Treasurer" and "Secretary" (see notes below), the text is often confusing in regard to the Deputies.

- Threatened by Wrote..259 (249)  
 Tobacco officials selected by..250  
 Wrote's repentance reported  
 by .....258 (248)  
**Farrar, Nicholas** (see also "Deputy," "Dep. Treas.")  
 Accused of falsifying records..256  
 Arrested .....298 (288)  
 Bequest of, to Christianize  
 Inds. ....173  
 Commended .....268-9 (258-9)  
 Deputy Treasurer .....230  
 Expected no favour.....310 (300)  
 Generosity of.....309-0 (299-0)  
 Letter from, intimates true  
 conditions .....300 (290)  
 Lord Treas. summons, .....  
 265-6 (255-6)  
 Member V. C. ....A 12  
 Negligence imputed to .....255  
 Office held until dissolution..  
 300 (290)  
 Opposes surrender charters..  
 309 (299)  
 Privy Council declines to de-  
 fraud .....309 (299)  
 Privy Council summons, .....  
 267 (257), 303 (293)  
 Questions legality of assess-  
 ments .....300 (290)  
 Reply of, to P. C. ....303 (293)  
 Reprimanded .....270 (260)  
 Speech of, on assuming office..  
 230-1  
 Sues out general acquittance..  
 299 (289)  
 Summoned by Ld. Treas. ....  
 265-6 (255-6)  
 Summoned by P. C. ....  
 267 (257), 303 (293)  
 Tobacco grievances referred  
 to .....337 (327)  
 Tobacco officials to be select-  
 ed by .....250  
**Farrar's Island.** Site, for new  
 town .....122  
 Tuckahoe opposite .....124  
**Farrington, Richard.** Member V.  
 C. ....A 13  
**Faucheon.** Smith armed with... 95  
**Feathers.** Towel made of..... 55  
 Coronet of, used by P..... 55  
**Featherstone, Richard.** Arrives.. 62  
 Boy named after ..... 70  
 Characteristics of ..... 70  
 Dies ..... 70  
**Featherstone's Bay.** Origin of  
 name ..... 70  
**Fee Simple.** Land to be held in.. 4  
**Fees.** Allowed to G. and C. in  
 Va. ....174  
 Secretary's, abolished .....174  
**Felgate, William.** Member V. C.,  
 A 11  
**Fellow of Cambridge.** See "Cam-  
 bridge," etc.  
**Felony.** Punishment for ..... 42  
**Ferdinand and Isabel of Castile.**  
 Columbus offers services to and  
 employed by ..... 3  
**Ferdinando, Simon.** Almost wrecks  
 3rd. expedition ..... 23  
**Field, William.** Member V. C...A 12  
**Fine Paper Edition.** Stith's His-  
 tory, .....B. N. vii  
**Fire.** Colonists find woods on.. 27  
**Firearms** (see also "Arms," "Am-  
 munition," "Firelocks," "Mus-  
 kets," etc.).  
 As to who first taught Inds.  
 use of .....142-3  
 Indians not to be taught to  
 shoot with and penalty....147  
 Indians taught use of, by S..  
 141-2  
 Powhatan's desire for ..... 86  
 Shooting forbidden, until more  
 ammunition and penalty..148  
 Smith teaches Inds. use of..141-2  
 Traded to Indians ..... 94  
**Firelocks** (see also "Arms," "Am-  
 munition," "Firearms," "Mus-  
 kets," etc.).  
 Slothful desire to sell ..... 93  
 Traded to Indians .....116  
**First Colony.** Designed for Lon-  
 don ..... 36  
 King's Council for ..... 36  
 London to control ..... 36  
 Minor company to represent. 40  
 Organized by cols. from Lon-  
 don ..... 41  
**First Supply.** Arrives ..... 57  
**Fish** (see also "Fisheries").  
 Abundance at Jast. .... 50  
 Abundance at Kicquotan.... 85  
 Abundance, in Berms. ....114  
 Abundance, in Patowmack  
 River ..... 65  
 Abundance cod, off N. Eng.,  
 31, 148  
 Caught with frying pan.... 65  
 Cod off N. Eng. Coast....41, 148  
 Forced from Powhatan .... 80  
 Indians bring day before Mas.,  
 209  
 New England .....148  
 Prospective commodity of  
 Va. ....271 (261)  
 Sent as present.....9, 10  
 Skins traded for ..... 99  
 Stingrays caught on swords.. 66  
 Traded for skins ..... 99

\*The note under "Farrar,—John," applies here.

**Fisheries** (see also "Fish").

- Authority to establish....A 15  
 Cape Cod, values .....185  
 Cod-fish, discovered ..... 81  
 Discovered .....335 (325)  
 Excellent, found .....114  
 Extensive, in Bermudas ....114  
 Granted .....A 15  
 Pearl, told of by Menatonon. 13  
 Point Comfort ..... 97  
 Policy of King to...271-2 (261-2)  
 Rights of, advantage to Va.,  
     335 (325)  
 Rights of, known by Wero-  
     wances ..... 54  
 Second Colony, rights dis-  
     puted .....185  
 To establish, at Point Comfort 97  
 Unlimited, rights granted  
     Martin .....221  
 Value of, rights at Cape Cod...185  
**Fishmongers** (Individuals). Mem-  
 bers V. C. ....A 13, 14  
**Fishmongers, The Company of.**  
 Member V. C. ....A 13  
**Flanders, Smith goes to.....109**  
**Flax.** Directions given for rais-  
 ing .....177  
**Fleetwood, Edward, Gent. Member**  
 V. C. ....A 12  
**Fleming, Col. John.** Marries great  
 great granddaughter of Po....146  
**Flesh.** Abundance, at Kicquo-  
 tan ..... 86  
**Fletcher, John (Merchant).** Mem-  
 ber V. C. ....A 11  
**Fletchers, The Company of.** Mem-  
 ber V. C. ....A 14  
**Flores, Island of.** Greenville hem-  
 med in at ..... 28  
**Florida.** Described ..... 9  
     Pillaged by Drake ..... 15  
     Raleigh expedition arrives at.8-9  
     Seized in name of Elizabeth.. 9  
     Whole country known as... 31  
**Flower De Hundred.** Colonists  
 gathered at .....235  
     Ordinance at (1622)...279 (269)  
     Amount ordinance at..320 (310)  
**Flushing.** Factors appointed at,  
 by Va. Co. ....200  
**Food** (see also "Victuals," "Sup-  
 plies," "Provisions," "Corn,"  
 "Water," "Fish," etc.).  
     Acorns as .....117  
     Arms, etc., offered for ..... 49  
     Authority to transport.A 4-5, 18-9  
     Cape Lookout,—sought at...15  
     Cats as .....315 (305)  
     Cobwebs in .....315 (305)  
     Conditions justify taking what  
     Ar. brings .....100  
     Colonists dispersed to gather. 98  
     Colonists killed while S. after. 51  
     Colonists will not gather.... 98  
     Corpses as .....116, 315 (305)

- Crabs as .....23, 48  
 Croatan,—sought at ..... 15  
 Deer brought to Jast. .... 97  
 Discipline increases supply of. 98  
 Dogs as .....64, 315 (305)  
 Drake gives, but swept away,  
     15-6  
 Harriot on supplies of ..... 17  
 Hatteras,—sought at ..... 15  
 Herbs as .....98, 116, 117  
 Horse-flesh as ....116, 315 (305)  
 Horse-hides as.....315 (305)  
 Indian (dead) as .....116  
 Indians bring ..... 49  
 Indians bring in famine time. 48  
 Jamestown, spent ..... 94  
 Lost with "Sea Venture"...101  
 Maggots in .....315 (305)  
 Meal as .....59, 60  
 Muskets traded for ..... 99  
 Oysters as.....23, 85, 97, 237  
 Parties sent out to live on  
     roots and oysters ..... 15  
 Prideaux seeks, at Hatteras.. 15  
 Provision of, urged by S.... 83  
 Rats as .....315 (305)  
 Roots as, by Indians.....11, 87  
 Roots, in "Starving Time"...117  
 Searches for, sent out..... 15  
 Sickness caused by bad....47-8  
 Smith and prov. for ..... 83  
 Smith delivers to Cape Mer-  
     chant ..... 94  
 Smith very greedy of ..... 50  
 Snakes used for.....315 (305)  
 Sought at Croatan ..... 15  
 Sought at Cape Lookout.... 15  
 Sought at Cape Hatteras.... 15  
 Sources of .....50, 83  
 Sturgeon and caviare as..48, 98  
 Sturgeon as .....48, 90, 100  
 Substitutes for .....315 (305)  
 Supply of (1609) ..... 94  
 Supply of, left by Greenvill.. 22  
 Swords traded for ..... 99  
 Toadstools as .....315 (305)  
 Tobacco excludes .....164  
 Tuckahoe root as ..... 98  
 Walnuts as .....117  
 Water in fort good ..... 97  
 Water lacking on Tangier Is. 63  
 Werowocomoco source of... 83  
 White goes to Eng. for... 22  
 Wild beasts as .....50, 97  
 Wild fowl as ..... 50  
**Forces.** Marshal to have charge  
 of .....189  
**Ford, Robert (Clerk of C).** Joins  
 raid on P. .... 85  
     Meets German confederates.94-5  
     Sent to Jast. by land..... 94  
     Trades at Pamunkey ..... 90  
**Footmen.** Come over in 3rd sup-  
 ply .....103  
**Forest, Sir Anthony, Rnt. Mem-**  
 ber V. C. ....A 10

- Forest, Thomas.** Arrives at Jamestown ..... 77  
     Member V. C. .... A 12  
**Forest, Mrs. Thomas, and Maid.**  
     First English women to arrive... 97  
**Form.** Proposed ..... 326-7 (316-7)  
**Forts** (see also "Arms," "Fortifications," "Jamestown," "Virginia").  
     Accident at ..... 92-3  
     Attacked ..... 105  
     Henrico ..... 124  
     Building of, by Each ..... 229  
     Built at Jast., description of. 46  
     Built at Roanoke Island... 27  
     Burned ..... 59  
     Chirurgion, none at ..... 106  
     Copper traded for ..... 104-5  
     Corn brought to ..... 79  
     Conspiracy to burn ..... 99  
     Description of ..... 46  
     Destruction of, at Jast. desired ..... 117  
     Food brought to ..... 98  
     Implements stolen from ..... 80-1  
     Improved ..... 76  
     Indian, at "Nonesuch".... 105-6  
     Powhatan not willing to go to. 78  
     Savage, at Nonesuch ..... 105-6  
     Scrivener returns to ..... 84  
     Smith arrives at ..... 56  
     Smith goes back to ..... 56  
     Smith to be confined at.... 80-1  
     To be resigned to P. .... 104-5  
     Used agst. Wingfield and M.. 50  
     Well sunk in ..... 97  
**Fort Charity.** At Henrico ..... 124  
**Fort Charles.** Built at Kicquotan ..... 120  
**Fort Henry.** Built at Kicquotan. 120  
     Colonists captured at, liberated ..... 136  
**Fort Patience.** At Henrico ..... 124  
**Fort Savage.** At Nonesuch.... 105-6  
**Fortescue, Sir Nicholas.** Camden mentions ..... 298 (288)  
     To examine affairs of the Companies ..... 298 (288)  
**Fortifications** (see also "Forts," "Arms," "Jamestown").  
     Bad condition of ..... 273 (263)  
     Better to be provided..... 195  
     Built ..... 312 (302)  
     Burned ..... 59  
     Butler says none in 1622... 279 (269)  
     Chowshaw's ..... 239  
     Colonists ask for ..... 73-4  
     Commissioners make prop. as to ..... 328 (318)  
     Conditions of, under ST.... 316 (306)  
     Engineers to raise ..... 173  
     Marshal to have charge of.. 189  
     Neglect of, charged .. 324 (314)  
     Newce to take charge of.... 189  
     None but half-moon fort.... 46  
     Repaired ..... 60  
     Too poor to erect ..... 323 (313)  
     Wooden, burned ..... 59  
**"Founder and Father of Country."**  
     Raleigh looked upon as ..... 32  
**Founders, The Company of.** Member V. C. .... A 14  
**Fowl** (see also "Wild Fowl").  
     Abundance in N. Eng..... 148  
     Forced from Powhatan ..... 80  
**Fox, Thomas, Member V. C.**... A 13  
**France.** King of, intercedes for R. .... 155  
     Loss of, to England ..... 132  
     Mentioned .... A 1, 8, 22, 23, 32  
     Silkworm artists sent from.. 133  
     Smith goes to ..... 108, 109  
     Smith travels through ..... 111  
     Vessels from, captured ..... 132-3  
**Franchises.** And right to be same as in Eng. .... A 6, 20, 27-8  
     Authority for, given..... A 15  
     Confirmed ..... A 22  
     Denied ..... A iv, v  
     Granted ..... A 23, 24, 25  
     Granting of, to continue.... 304 (294)  
     Of former charters confirmed, A 31  
     Of subjects confirmed .... A 22  
     Threatened ..... 306 (296)  
**Francis, Giles, Gent.** Member V. C. .... A 12  
**Frankfort.** De Bry publishes Harriot Treatise at ..... 22  
**Frankfort on Maine.** Mentioned. 22  
     With pictured published at... 16  
**Frankincense.** Trials of, sent home ..... 82  
**Franklyn, John (Haberdasher).** Member V. C. .... A 13  
**Freake, Sir Thomas, Knt.** Member King's Council for Va. .... 36  
     Member V. C. .... A 10  
**Free and Common Soccage.** Tenure only by ..... A 7, 15, 25  
**Freedom.** Confirmed to Company, A 28  
**Freedom of Election.** Invaded by King ..... 230  
**Freedom of Speech.** Approved by King ..... 262 (252)  
     Enjoyed to great extent.... 262-3 (252-3)  
     King approves ..... 262 (252)  
     Restraint of ..... 263 (253)  
     Suppressing of, charged.... 259 (249)  
     Too much ..... 263 (253)  
**Freeman, Martin.** Member V. C., A 11  
**Freeman, Ralph.** Member V. C., A 11  
**Freemen.** Duties of ..... 331 (321)  
     Malds sent over to marry only ..... 197

- Free Schools** (see also "College," "University," "Schools," "Religion," "Education").
- Abandoned in Southampton Hundred ..... 214
  - Cost of building, etc. .... 218
  - Money raised for (1621) .... 204
  - To be built at Charles City. .... 204
  - To be built in Southampton Hundred ..... 214
- Free Trade.** In Virginia ..... 171
- French.** Canadian furnish hatchets to Inds. .... 69
- Encourage mulberry-tree culture ..... 218
  - Furniture captured from. .... 132-3
  - Fur-skin trade of, with Inds. .... 198
  - Live among Indians ..... 123
  - Mosco supposed to be of. .... 69
  - Ships of, taken in Arcadia. .... 132-3
  - Vine planters at Jamestown. .... 118
- Fresh Water.** See "Water," "Pond."
- Frigot.** See "Spanish Frigot."
- Frith, Richard, Gent.** Colonist at Jamestown ..... 46
- Member V. C. .... A 13
- Frost.** After burning of Jast. .... 60
- Extraordinary in 1607. .... 51
  - Referred to ..... 52
- Fruiterers, The Company of, Member V. C.** ..... A 14
- Fruits.** Abundance, on N. Eng. coast ..... 31, 148
- Colonists not exist without. .... 96
  - Indians bring day before Mas. .... 209
  - Indians bring to colonists. .... 49
  - Presents of, brought ..... 11, 49, 67, 209
  - Served by Indians ..... 11
- Fryer, Captain.** Member V. C. .... A 10
- Frying Pan.** Used as net,—fish being so plentiful ..... 65
- Fundi, Bay of.** See "Bay of Fundi."
- Furnety.** Maize prepared like. .... 11, note
- Furniture.** Authority to transport ..... 4, A 2, 18-9, 20, 28
- Brought to Powhatan ..... 77
  - Captured from French. .... 132-3
  - Presented to Powhatan ..... 78
- Furs.** Argall forbids others to trade for ..... 150
- Finest, on Eastern Shore. .... 67
  - Frenchman rich in ..... 148
  - Seized,—those of Argall. .... 151
  - Spent at floating tavern off Jast. .... 59
  - Traded for ..... 198
  - Traded for supplies ..... 81
- G
- Gall, Edward.** Member V. C. .... A 13
- Game** (see also each kind of game). Abundance ..... 50
- At Orapakes ..... 51
- Gaming.** Suppression of ..... 194
- Garble.** See "Garbling."
- Garbling.** Advantageous to oppression ..... 244
- Applied to tobacco ..... 199
  - Definition of ..... 199
  - Influence of ..... 243
  - Opposed in H. of C. .... 205
  - Patent for, illegal ..... 205
  - Petition as to in H. of C. .... 199
  - Uneasiness under pressure from ..... 244
- Gardens.** About houses on Elizabeth Riv. .... 73
- Cultivation of, provided. .... 331 (321)
  - Fencing off of, provided for. .... 331 (321)
  - Laid out at Jamestown ..... 46
  - Makers of, indemnified. .... 331 (321)
  - Robbed ..... 105
  - Weymouth sets out ..... 33
- Gardiner, John.** Member V. C. .... A 11
- Gardiners, The Company of.** Member V. C. .... A 14
- Garrison.** At Hog Island, duties of ..... 97
- Garter.** Segar of ..... 110
- Gate, Peter (Grocer).** Member V. C. .... A 13
- Gates, Thomas** (see also name below).
- Peonage charges by ..... 226
- Gates, Sir Thomas, Knt.** (see also name above).
- Arrives at Jast. .... 117
  - Arrives with cols. and supplies ..... 123
  - Authority given, to colonize. .... A 4, 4-5
  - Burning Jast. forbidden by. .... 117
  - Colonization powers to. .... A 4-5
  - Conditions in Va. reported by ..... 121, 137
  - Conflicting grants to, reconciled ..... A 8
  - Council suspicious of ..... 121
  - Dale gets men from, to build town ..... 123-4
  - Dispatched to Va. with cols. .... 102, 113
  - Embarks all colonists ..... 117
  - Exceptions to those with. .... 330 (320)
  - Exploits of, to be recorded. .... 191
  - First charter to, etc. .... A 1-8
  - First colony of, and others, 35-6; A 2-3
  - Founders on Berms. .... 102, 113
  - Free and common socage under ..... A 7
  - Governor ..... 123
  - Grants to, reconciled ..... A 8

- Industry of, recalled .....163-4  
 Invasion to be repelled by...A 5  
 Jamestown,—burning of, forbidden .....117  
 Lands under, in free and common socage .....A 7  
 Lieutenant-General of Va. ....101  
 Management of .....163-4  
 Member King's C. for Va. ....A 16  
 Member V. C., .....85, A 1, 9  
 Necessaries for .....A 4-5, 6  
 Powers granted .....A 1-8  
 Referred to as former grantee .....A 8  
 Requested to advise as to fortifications .....123-4  
 Returns to Eng. ....132  
 Sent to England .....120  
 Supports Argall's report of cond. ....137  
 Tenure under .....A 7  
 Transportation necessities...  
     A 4-5, 6  
 Gay, Dr. William. Marries great, great granddaughter of Po....146  
 Gearing, John (Ironmonger).  
     Member V. C. ....A 11  
 Geese. Abundance of, on rivers.. 50  
 General (Rank). Denied Newce.189  
     Only to Governor .....189  
 General Assembly (see also "Governor," "Governor and Council," "Government").  
     Acts of .....326-7 (316-7)  
     Acts of for 1624.328-32 (318-22)  
     Acts of, sent to England..160  
     Acts of, to be ratified before binding .....196-7  
     Adds two other writings...  
         322 (312)  
     Agrees to transport Commrs.  
         328 (318)  
     Answers from .....  
         292 (282), 297 (287), 314-26  
             (304-16), 328 (318)  
         297 (287), 314-26 (304-16)  
     Answer of Commrs. to.....  
         327-8 (317-8)  
     Answer of, to B. Infrm. ....  
         322 (312)  
     Answer of, to Commrs. ....  
         327 (317), 328 (318)  
     Answers charges agst. colony .....292 (282)  
     Answer to .....327-8 (317-8)  
     Arrest of members of..330 (320)  
     Birthright of people .....160-1  
     Called .....314 (304)  
     Charter and Const. of.....  
         A., III, 32-4  
     Commissioners answer G. A...  
         327-8 (317-8)  
     Commissioners answered by,  
         328 (318)  
     Commissioners make proposals to .....328 (318)  
     Commissioners,—papers withheld from, by .....325 (315)  
     Commissioners to be transported by .....328 (318)  
     Commissioners try to intimidate .....326 (316)  
     Company could annul Acts of .....160  
     Composition of .....A 33-4  
     Conditions under ST. reported by .....315-7 (305-7)  
     Confirmation of Acts of....196-7  
     Confirmation of powers of, denied, .....A iv  
     Constitution of, settled ....196  
     Desire retention of liberties...  
         324-5 (315-5)  
     Effort to establish liberty of subject .....329-0 (319-0)  
     English policies to be followed by .....196-7  
     Establishment of, restores birthright .....160-1  
     First,—acts and workings of.160  
     First, held (1619) .....160  
     First,—particulars of lacking .....160  
     Intimidation tried upon.....  
         326 (316)  
     Laws of, for 1624 .....  
         328-32 (318-22)  
     Laws of to be ratified by Quarter Court .....A 34  
     Laws to follow policy of Eng. ....196-7, A 33-4  
     Letter to .....326 (316)  
     Liberties,—desire to retain...  
         324-5 (314-5)  
     Liberty of subject,—effort for,  
         329-0 (319-0)  
     Martin refuses to obey....225  
     Members not to be arrested...  
         330 (320)  
     Orders of Court to be ratified by .....196-7, A 34  
     Ordinance and Const. for a C. of S., and a .....A 32-4  
     Ordinance brought settling Const. and powers of ....196  
     Papers withheld by..325 (315)  
     Petition that, have say in relief work .....323 (313)  
     Petitions King to hang them.  
         317 (307)  
     Policy of Eng. to be followed by .....196-7, A 33-4  
     Power to hold, probably brought by Y.....158  
     Powers of .....196, A 33-4  
     Privilege of,—why granted..182  
     Proclamations ratified by....  
         331 (321)  
     Proposals to, by Commrs....  
         328 (318)  
     Proposal to, to surrender Charters .....326-7 (316-7)



- Quarter Court to ratify laws of .....A 34  
 Ratification by, of Orders of Court .....196-7, A 34  
 Ratification of Acts of..... 196-7; A 34  
 Ratifies Proclamations.331 (321)  
 Records of, put ST. in bad light ..... 57  
 Reports conds. under ST. ... 316-7 (305-7)  
 Reports to go to .....325 (315)  
 Second held (1620) .....182  
 Smith (T.) triumphs over... 339 (329)  
 Surrender of Charters proposed to .....326-7 (316-7)  
 Taxes controlled by..... 329-0 (319-0)  
 Terms of .....A 26  
 Thanks of, returned...294 (284)  
 Triumph of ST. over..339 (329)  
 Withholds papers from Commrs. ....325 (315)  
 Yeardeley publishes intention to hold (1619) .....158  
 General Court (see also "Great and General Quarter Court," "Great and General Court"). Constitution and powers of.. 310 (300)  
 Dixon's case tried in .....326  
 Great and, to be held ....A 26  
 Records of, refute Smith..141-2  
 General of the Horse. Wainman constituted .....101  
 Waynman, the .....117  
 Genoa. Columbus offers services to ..... 3  
 Gentlemen. Among the Va. colonists ..... 42  
 Charters granted to..... A 1, 11, 12, 13, 14  
 Come over with Popham.... 75  
 Of reduced means come in 3rd. supply .....103  
 Members V. C., 35-6, 102; A 1, 11, 12, 13, 14  
 Named in First Colony ....35-6  
 Germans. Apprehended by S..... 95  
 Become burdensome ..... 77  
 Beg P. to join plot...99-0, 100  
 Bentley to reclaim ..... 99  
 Caught going to P.....94-5  
 Desire Smith's head ..... 89  
 Fool Abbot as to intentions..100  
 Held as pledge ..... 90  
 Left to finish P. house.... 90  
 Messages to Inds. by..... 95  
 Powhatan's dealings with... 85, 90, 94-5, 99-0, 103  
 Return to fort .....94-5  
 Returns to Jast. ....100  
 Sent to build house for P... 85  
 Sent to make pitch, tar, etc.. 77  
 Spurned by Powhatan .....103  
 Steal arms from Jast. .... 90  
 Tell P. of Smith's designs..96-7  
 Tomahawks made by ..... 90  
 Volday to reclaim ..... 99  
 Germany. Smith travels through.111  
 Gerrard, Thomas. Member V. C., A 13  
 Gibbs, Mr. Thomas. Accession of Warwickian Faction.....269 (259)  
 Member Committee Extraordinary .....253  
 Gibbs, William (Merchant). Member V. C. ....A 13  
 Gifts (see also "Bequests," "Presents").  
 Boyle's, for religion .....217  
 Company's .....231  
 Raleigh's for religion.....26  
 Record's mention .....231  
 Religious for Cks. ....171-2, 172  
 Religious, from Boyle .....217  
 Religious, from R. .... 26  
 To colony ..204, 214, 215, 217-8  
 Gilbert, Capt. Bartholomew. Arrives in America ..... 33  
 Commands exped. to West Indies ..... 33  
 Probably in Chesapeake Bay. 34  
 Trades with West Indies.... 33  
 Gilbert, Sir Humphry. Attempts to settle Newfoundland .....3, 6  
 Citizenship granted followers of ..... 5  
 Dies ..... 7  
 Discoveries (further) of .... 7  
 Granted L. P. by Queen .....3-6  
 Half-brother of Raleigh..... 7  
 Injury by, provided agst. ....5-6  
 Letters Patent granted ....3-6  
 Perishes at sea ..... 7  
 Powers and authority granted ..... 5  
 Seizes St. John .....6-7  
 Uncle (?) of Sir John Gilbert ..... 75  
 Gilbert, Sir John. Brother or nephew of Sir Humphrey ..... 75  
 Dies (1608) ..... 75  
 Member C. for Va. .... 36  
 Member V. C. ....A 11  
 President North. Colony .... 75  
 Gilbert, Raleigh, Esquire. Admiral North. Colony ..... 75  
 Colonization powers to ...A 4-5  
 Grants to, reconciled .....A 8  
 Invasion to be repelled by..A 5  
 Member V. C. of Plymouth, 35; A 1  
 Necessaries for.....A 4-5, 6  
 Powers granted .....A 1-3  
 Second Colony of, and others, 35-6; A 2-3  
 Tenure under .....A 7  
 Transportation necessities... A 4-5, 6

- Giola, John, of Naples. Discovers magnetic needle ..... 2  
 Girdlers, The Company of. Member V. C. .... A 14  
 Glanvil, Richard. Members V. C., A 12  
 Glass. Colonists make, under S. 79  
     Poles and Germans to make. 77  
     Trial made ..... 97  
     Trials sent home ..... 82  
 Glass Furnace (see also "Glass Works").  
     Beads to be made by ..... 198  
     Idle in 1622 ..... 279 (269)  
 Glass-House. Rendezvous of Inds. and Germans ..... 95  
 Glassworkers. Sent over ..... 198  
 Glass Works (see also "Glass Furnace").  
     Fostered until Mas. .... 321 (311)  
 Glaziers, The Company of. Member V. C. .... A 14  
 Glebe Lands. Tenants attached to ..... 173  
 Globes. Sanderson first perfects.. 8  
 Gloucester County. Werowocomoco located in ..... 53  
 Goats. Consumed recklessly.... 116  
     Few in colony (1619) ..... 159  
     Great stock of, established. 164  
     Increase of ..... 281 (271)  
     Left at Jast. (1609) ..... 107  
     Number left (1622).... 281 (271)  
 God (see also "Religion," "Christianity," "Christ," etc.).  
     Indians call, "the God of Capt. Smith" ..... 57  
     Powhatan revered as a.... 54-5  
     Quiyoughquohanocks concede superiority of ..... 99  
     Tomocomo asks to see.... 144  
     Smith explains ..... 144  
 Goddard, Richard. Member V. C. 12  
 Godolphin, Sir William. Member C. for Va. .... A 16  
     Member V. C. .... A 10  
 Godwin, Thomas. Member V. C., A 12  
 Gofton, Sir Francis. Examiner of affairs of Cos. .... 298 (288)  
     Mentioned by Cambden.... 298 (288)  
 Gold. Abundance, expected.... 81-2  
     Authority to mine.. 4, A 4, 16, 18  
     Clothes of, worn by certain ones only ..... 194  
     Disappointment at lack of.... 81  
     Indians ignorant of, medium exchange ..... 82  
     Lack of, disappoints C. for Va. .... 81, 82  
     Lump to be carried back.. 77, 81  
     Manakin country supposed to contain ..... 105  
     Martin believes in ..... 62  
     Proportion of, granted.... A 25  
     Necessaries cannot be supplied by ..... 82  
     Raleigh turns smoke into.... 21  
     Roanoke (beads) as precious as ..... 63  
     Spanish greed for ..... 3, 50  
     Tithe of all found ..... 4  
     Unknown to Inds. as medium exchange ..... 82  
     Value of, arbitrary ..... 82  
     Wedges of, taken from Spaniards ..... 320 (310)  
 Gold-Dust. Referred to as "dirt". 60, 62  
     Ship-load sent home ..... 60  
 Gold-Fever. Effect of, on Martin. 60  
     Strikes Jamestown ..... 60  
 Gold-Finders. Sect of, give trouble ..... 60  
 Goldsmiths (Individuals). Members V. C. .... A 11, 12, 14  
 Goldsmiths, The Company of. Member V. C. .... A 13  
 Gondomar, Count. Attitude of, criticised ..... 246-7  
     Incensed by Butler ..... 243  
     Obstruction to colony.... 246-7  
     Raises exped. agst. Algerines 184  
     "Spanish Buffoon" ..... 246-7  
     Sway of, in England..... 246  
 Goods (see also "Commodities," "Merchandises," "Wares").  
     Argall sequesters his ..... 154  
     Argall's seized ..... 151  
     Argall's fetched away ..... 157  
     Authority to capture ..... 4  
     Authority to transport .. A 6, 19  
     Costs of suits not on.. 309 (299)  
     Destroyed ..... 235  
     Duty on ..... 168; A 19  
     Exportation of, controlled.. A 6  
     Forfeiture of, regulated.... A 21  
     Magazine, to be sold ..... 171  
     Protected by laws ..... 330 (320)  
     Recovered from Jacob ..... 169  
     Sale of regulated ..... 147  
     Sent to Va. .... 171  
     Spoiled ..... 278 (268)  
     Tobacco sold for ..... 171  
 Googe, John. Member V. C. .... A 13  
 Gookin, Mr. Cattle brought from Ireland by ..... 205  
     Defends Newport's News.. 205  
     Disobeys orders ..... 205  
 Gooseberries. On N. Eng. Coast. 31  
 Gorges, Sir Ferdinando. Fishing rights of Va. questioned by... 185  
     Member King's C. for Va.... 36  
     Patent to, stopped ..... 185  
 Gosnold, Smith embarks for Va. with ..... 111  
     Colonist at Jamestown ..... 46  
     Drowned ..... 93  
     New England named by... 136  
 Gosnold, Anthony (The Younger). Member V. C. .... A 14

- Gosnold, Capt. Bartholomew. Anthony, brother of, drowned.... 93  
     Bristol exped. piloted by man of ..... 33  
     Colonization of Va. revived by ..... 30  
     Colonizes island, but returns. 31-2  
     Dies ..... 48  
     First to take direct course.. 31  
     Instructions (sealed) given.. 42  
     London exped. piloted by man of ..... 33  
     Member C. in Va. .... 35  
     Persuades friend to join Va. exped. .... 35  
 Gosnold's Bay. To south of York River ..... 73  
 Gospel (see also "Christ," "Christianity," "Jesus," "Religion"). Laws of, violated ..... 41-2, 73  
 Government (see also "General Assembly," "Governor," "Governor and Council").  
     As prescribed by Charters.. 287 (277)  
     Bad, results in bad laws... 293 (283)  
     Bancroft stickler on relation Church and State ..... 76  
     Basis of ..... 37  
     Change in, resolved upon.... 303-4 (293-4)  
     Charters prescribe ..287 (277)  
     Chickahominies have republican form of ..... 130  
     Church and State,—stickler for ..... 76  
     Conditions of ..317-26 (307-16)  
     Conditions of, explained.... 293 (283)  
     Conditions under Dale ....223  
     Constitution, how constituted ..... A 26, 32-4, 33, 34  
     Constitution of, of Eng. 287 (277)  
     Constitution of Eng. not blind ..... 196  
     Courts to further ..... A 26-7  
     Dale in charge of ..... 132  
     Dale's,—conditions ..... 223  
     Democratic and tumultuous.. 287 (277)  
     Desired to remain as it is.. 323 (313)  
     Directions for, from King's C. .... 37  
     Forming of, left to Virginia.. 162  
     Form of, provided ..... 5, 40, A., 3-8, 14-23  
     Fruits of Johnson's and ST.. 232  
     "General" (rank of) bad for good ..... 189  
     General Assembly established for good ..... A 33-4  
     General Assembly (first) under, called (1619) ..... 160  
     General Assembly to be held by Yeardley ..... 158  
     General Assembly to follow policy of Eng. .... A 34  
     Good, due to Co. .... 161  
     Governor and Assistants to assume ..... 303-4 (293-4)  
     Governor's will controls.... 293 (283)  
     Harmful change of.. 306 (296)  
     History of, to be written.... B. N. III  
     Improvement in, of colony.. 160-1, 282 (272)  
     Ignorance of ruin from, as it stood ..... 324 (314)  
     Ignorant ..... 279 (269)  
     Illegal meetings usurp 389 (329)  
     Indian forms of ..... 54  
     Instructions as to ..... 162  
     Jamestown, taken over by Smith ..... 66  
     Johnson's,—fruits of ..... 232  
     Laws (bad) result in bad.... 293 (283)  
     Martial Law to be agreeable to, of Eng. .... 152  
     Martin controls ..... 48  
     Martin refuses to submit to.. 221  
     Orders for, read ..... 45  
     Orders of, codified ..... 162  
     Orders of, sent ..... 44  
     Ordinance for settling..... 193  
     Percy forced to take over.. 107  
     Plot against ..... 122-3  
     Policy of Eng. to be followed by ..... A 34  
     Powers of courts of..... A 26-7  
     Power to hold G. A.,—when brought ..... 158  
     Privy Council administration of ..... 310-1 (300-1)  
     Rank of "General" bad for good ..... 189  
     Ratcliffe controls ..... 48  
     Reports (bad) weaken ..... 193  
     Restrictions of, by letters patent ..... 287 (277)  
     Republican form of, among Cks. .... 130  
     Smith (T),—fruits of ..... 232  
     Smith invested with ..... 76  
     To be settled ..... 231  
     Treatise on, in Va. .... 217  
     Tumultuous and democratic. 287 (277)  
     Usurpation of, at illegal meetings ..... 339 (329)  
     Usurpation of, attempted.... 106  
     Weakened by bad reports.. 193  
     Whole in Ratcliffe, Martin, etc. .... 48  
     Yeardley takes over ..... 157-8  
     Yeardley to hold first G. A.. 153

Governors (see also "General Assembly," "Governor and Council," "Government").

Aid,—to Supreme Councils.. A 32-4

Answer returned by..297 (287)

Answers Butler Information.. 317 (307)

Appointed by Council in Eng. ....101

Appointment of, provided..A 17

Argall .....145

Argall defeated for ....334 (324)

Arrival of, revokes powers of C. ....A 17-8

Assistants to, to be appointed.. 303-4 (293-4)

Bennet under Commonwealth, 199-0, 317 (307)

Bigamy (female) forbidden by .....332 (322)

Captain General of Virginia, title of .....117

Complaints against .....233

Council in Va. to assist.....193

Council of State to assist.... 183; A 33

Council's consent desired for.. 324 (314)

Council's powers revoked on arrival of .....A 17-8

Dale .....122, 132

Death of, provision in case of.196

Declaration signed by.. 317 (307)

Delawarr .....117

Directions to .....157

Directions to, from Co.....157

Education encouraged by

Yeardeley .....255

Elected, how .....196

Election of .....304 (294)

Gates .....117, 123

Government left to will of.. 293 (283)

Government to be in .....231

Incumbents,—

Argall (1617) .....145

Bennet (1621).199-0 317 (307)

Dale (1611) .....122

Dale (1614) .....132

Delawarr (1610) .....117

Gates (1610) .....117

Gates (1611) .....123

Lane (1584) .....13

Percy (1609) .....107

Percy (1610) .....115

Percy (1611) .....121

Powel (16??) .....212

White (1587) .....23

White (1589) .....26

Wyat (1621) .....204

Wyat (1624) .....334 (324)

Yeardeley (1616) .....138

Yeardeley (1619) .....157

Instructions (1621) to .....194

King's Council to appoint..A 17

Lands laid off for .....165

Lands of, tenanted .....165

Lane .....12

Leave of, necessary..... 194, 325 (315)

Liberties abolished by tyranny of .....161

Lieut.-Gov., etc., when elected .....196

Lines to be contracted by..235

Lord Treas, summons ..... 265-6 (255-6)

Massacre warned agst. ....211

Member Council of State..A 33

Member of G. A. ....196

Newce reports to .....238

Offenders to be punished by.. A 30

"Other" Council to be called by .....A 33

Percy .....107, 115, 121

Petition that, direct relief... 323 (313)

Powel .....212

Powel goes to warn, agst. Mas. ....211

Powers of, defined.329-0 (319-0)

Powers given .....196

Powers of .....A 18, 19, 29

Rank "General" only to....189

Resides in England.303-4 (293-4)

Restraint of, desired by col. 314 (304)

Results of short term of.... 324 (314)

Smith, T., Somers I. Co....127

Somers I. Co., ST. elected Gov. of .....127

Summoned by Ld. Treas. .... 265-6 (255-6)

Tenants for .....165

Term (continuance) of, and results .....324 (314)

Tobacco culture to be restrained by .....164-5

Treaty with O. not favoured by .....239

Tyranny of, abolishes liberties .....161

Veto power given .....196

White (1587) .....23

(1589) .....26

Wyat .....204, 334 (324)

Wyat, member Council of State .....A 33

Wyat re-elected .....334 (324)

Wyat, takes revenge on Pas-coticons .....313 (303)

Yeardeley .....138, 157

Yeardeley encourages education .....255

Yeardeley sent with full power.154

Governor and Council (see also "General Assembly," "Governor," "Government").

|                                            |               |                                                                                                                                          |                 |
|--------------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| Action of, on Kemp complaint .....         | 227           | of .....                                                                                                                                 | 161             |
| Advise as to when to send cols. ....       | 318-9 (308-9) | Withholds papers .....                                                                                                                   | 325 (315)       |
| Answer Butler Infrm. ....                  | 318 (308)     | Gown. Given S. by Inds. ....                                                                                                             | 52              |
| Answer from .....                          | 297 (287)     | Granary. To be in each parish. ....                                                                                                      | 330-1 (320-1)   |
| Answer charges .....                       | 292 (282)     | Grand Committee. To conduct Co. side Quo Warranto proceedings. ....                                                                      | 308 (298)       |
| Appeal to .....                            | 330 (320)     | Urged to act .....                                                                                                                       | 312 (302)       |
| Appeal to, from judges. ....               | 330 (320)     | Granganameo. Brother of King of N. C. ....                                                                                               | 9, 12           |
| Appeal to, from Surveyor. ....             | 330 (320)     | Cordial relations with. ....                                                                                                             | 9-10            |
| Assistance of, to Comms. ....              | 307 (297)     | Dies .....                                                                                                                               | 12              |
| Berry-Dixon pet. referred to. ....         | 226           | Good friend to colonists. ....                                                                                                           | 14              |
| Burgesses sat with .....                   | 160           | Lived on Roanoke Island. ....                                                                                                            | 11              |
| College to be rehabilitated by, ....       | 295 (285)     | Highly respected .....                                                                                                                   | 10              |
| Commodities rated by .....                 | 330-1 (320-1) | Trouble after death of. ....                                                                                                             | 12              |
| Complaint of Kent to be sent to .....      | 227           | Visits Greenvil's ships. ....                                                                                                            | 12              |
| Conditions favourably reported by .....    | 217-8         | Grantees (Charter) see also "adventurers," "Members of Co." First Charter .....                                                          | 35; A 1         |
| Corn culture encouraged by. ....           | 330-1 (320-1) | Second Charter. ....                                                                                                                     | 101-2; A 9-14   |
| Dixon-Berry pet. referred to. ....         | 226           | Grants (see also "Charters," "Letters Patent," "Patents," "Lands"). Confirmation of, provided. ....                                      | 304 (294); A 23 |
| Duties Vice-Adm. committed to .....        | 174           | Fraudulent .....                                                                                                                         | 219, 220-1      |
| Fees allowed by .....                      | 174           | Granted .....                                                                                                                            | A 23            |
| Judges appointed by. ....                  | 330 (320)     | Illegality of, to Martin. ....                                                                                                           | 225             |
| Kemp complaint sent to. ....               | 227           | King to make .....                                                                                                                       | 304 (294)       |
| Laws taken from Records of. ....           | 332 (322)     | Limited as to size. ....                                                                                                                 | 139-0           |
| Letter to, says Mas. advantageous. ....    | 233-4         | To Companies .....                                                                                                                       | 244             |
| Letters of, as to Indians slain, ....      | 242-3         | Violated .....                                                                                                                           | 245             |
| Letters of, as to Yeardley. ....           | 242           | Yeardley brings from Co. ....                                                                                                            | 157             |
| Levy of workmen by, only. ....             | 329-0 (319-0) | Grapes. Abundance on N. C. Coast .....                                                                                                   | 9               |
| Limitations on, an impediment .....        | 324 (314)     | Alleged to be sour. ....                                                                                                                 | 296 (286)       |
| Martin's patent exempt from. ....          | 221           | Variety of .....                                                                                                                         | 177             |
| Massacre advantageous,—says .....          | 233-4         | Gratuity. See "Pensions."                                                                                                                |                 |
| New form of, proposed. ....                | 326 (316)     | Grave, Thomas. Member V. C. ....                                                                                                         | A 11            |
| Pension for Widow Newce ordered from ..... | 237           | Gravesend. Pocahontas dies at. ....                                                                                                      | 146             |
| Petition of Dixon-Berry referred to .....  | 226           | Gray, John. Member V. C. ....                                                                                                            | A 12            |
| Proclamations of, ratified. ....           | 331 (321)     | Great and General Court (see also "Great and General Quarter Court," "General Court"). When held .....                                   | A 26            |
| Proclamation of, as to Breaking Bulk ..... | 331 (321)     | Great and General Quarter Court (see also "Great and General Court," "Quarter Court," "General Court"). Company restrained to four. .... | 219             |
| Queries to .....                           | 141-2         | Decision affirmed .....                                                                                                                  | 256             |
| Records of, furnish laws. ....             | 332 (322)     | Decision questioned .....                                                                                                                | 254-5           |
| Relieved of burden of courts. ....         | 207           | Industry of Gates recalled to, ....                                                                                                      | 163-4           |
| Retort of, as to instructions. ....        | 232           | Orders patent examined. ....                                                                                                             | 222             |
| Royal intentions conveyed to. ....         | 273 (263)     | Present at .....                                                                                                                         | 176             |
| Tobacco frauds to be righted by .....      | 198           | Great Bear. Manguahalan,—Ind. name of .....                                                                                              | 204-5           |
| Treachery reported by .....                | 325-6 (315-6) | Great Mogul. See "Mogul."                                                                                                                |                 |
| Untrammelled, original date .....          |               | Great Seal (see also "Great Seal of England"). Commission under, of Eng. ....                                                            | 277 (267)       |
|                                            |               | Councils appointed under. ....                                                                                                           | A 32            |
|                                            |               | Laws of G. A. to pass under. ....                                                                                                        | A 34            |

- Used .....298 (288)
- Great Seal of England** (see also "Great Seal"). Authority under, to appoint Councils.....A 32
- Commission under .....298 (288)
- Commissioners under, to report on Va. ....277 (267)
- Letters Patent granted under.224
- Liberties granted under ....200
- Martin privileges granted under .....220
- Pardons to be under .....38
- Tobacco monopoly under ....247
- Great Shares** (see also "Shares," "Shares of Old Adventure").
- Conditions for, altered ....139
- Defined .....139
- Granted on Adventure of the Purse .....139-0
- Granted Sir Thos. Smith....159
- Limited to twenty .....139-0
- Mentioned in Records....139
- Presented to Farrar (John). 23
- Merit basis of award.....139
- Purpose of .....139
- Shares of Old Adventure, same as .....139
- Great Wyanokes.** Maddison marches agst. ....313 (303)
- Green, Lawrence** (Grocer). Member V. C. ....A 13
- Greenvil, Bernard, Esquire.** Member K. C. for Va. ....36
- Greenvil, Sir Richard.**
- Arrives Cape Fear .....12
- Attempt second colony ....22
- Captures Spanish prizes....12
- Censured unjustly .....22-3
- Commands relief exped. ....25
- Disciplines Inds. ....12
- Elizabeth sends, to intercept Plate Fleet .....25
- Encouraged, makes voyage..12
- Explorations by .....12
- Fits exped. to America .....3
- Killed off Azores .....28-9
- Lands on Roanoke Island...22
- Last words of .....29
- Little hope for return of ....16
- Member C. of W. ....24
- On Parliamentary Com. to which R. bill committed..11-2
- Ordered not to leave Cornwall .....25
- Returns home .....12, 22
- Searches for colony .....22
- Grevil, Sir Fulke.** Member King's C. for Va. ....36
- Grey, Lord.** Member C. of War..24
- Grievances** (see also "Grievances and Oppressions").
- Business of .....338 (328)
- Classified .....337 (327)
- Committed to Dep. Farrar. ....337 (327)
- "Crying,"—Monopoly .....199
- Framed in Eng. ....333 (323)
- From King .....340 (330)
- Investigation of .....277 (267)
- Lord High Treasurer, origin of .....336 (326)
- Monopoly a "crying" .....199
- Number of .....338 (328)
- Parliament,—brought to, late. 337-8 (327-8)
- Parliament does not take up..338 (328)
- Relations of, given....336 (326)
- Relations of,—none in Va..338 (328)
- Sandys on Cont. ....337 (327)
- Set forth .....333 (323)
- Tobacco .....337 (327)
- Trade .....338 (328)
- Grievances and Oppressions** (see also "Grievances").
- Classified .....337 (327)
- Committee to hear .....337 (327)
- Misfortune of, to be advanced late .....337-8 (327-8)
- Slurred over .....338 (328)
- To be put in writing.333 (323)
- Written required ....333 (323)
- Grindon, Edward.** Testifies as to use firearms .....142
- Grindstone.** Corn promised for..84
- Smith gives to Powhatan....56
- Grocers** (Individuals). Members V. C. ....A 12, 13
- Grocers, The Company of.** Member V. C. ....A 13
- Gryce, Nicholas.** Member V. C. A 12
- Gypes, Thomas** (Clothworker). Member V. C. ....A 13
- Guest-House** (see also "Inn").
- None found .....278 (268)
- Provided for .....205
- Gulana.** Discovery of, advocated by R. ....30
- Memory of voyage to, revived.156
- Raleigh's voyage to .....22, 30
- Guides.** Conduct Powel to high country .....99
- Hamer takes with him .....134
- Indians act as...50, 133-4, 141
- Japazaws lend .....65
- Kindly treated by Smith ....56
- Manteo as .....23, 24
- Mosco as .....70
- Namontack, for N.....79
- Offered .....205
- Opechancanough to give....205
- Powel conducted by .....99
- Powhatan refuses, to Manakin country .....79
- Quiyoughquohanocks give...99
- Smith gets, to Chowanocks...85
- Smith uses as buckler ....51
- Todkill gets .....99
- Twelve go with Smith .....56
- Gulstone, Dr.** Books and physic to be sent by .....189

|                                                                                |        |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------|--------|
| On committee to establish college .....                                        | 163    |
| Pot recommended by, as Physician-General .....                                 | 188    |
| Gums. Search for urged .....                                                   | 195    |
| Gunpowder (see also "Powder").                                                 |        |
| Explosion kills Inds. ....                                                     | 96     |
| Indians want to plant .....                                                    | 53     |
| Magic power of .....                                                           | 96-7   |
| Stolen by Newport .....                                                        | 81     |
| Stolen from Jamestown ....                                                     | 90     |
| Gunpowder Plot. Northumberland privy to .....                                  | 46     |
| Guns (see also "Arms," "Ammunition," "Firearms," "Muskets," "Ordnance," etc.). |        |
| Denied to P. ....                                                              | 86     |
| Eight brought by Bohun .....                                                   | 188    |
| Penalty for teaching Inds. use of .....                                        | 147    |
| Penalty for using until more ammunition .....                                  | 148    |
| Powhatan desires to get ....                                                   | 86     |
| Powhatan objects to S's .....                                                  | 87, 88 |
| Slothful desire to sell .....                                                  | 98     |
| Smith to give to Powhatan..                                                    | 56     |
| Stolen and Po. held as ransom for .....                                        | 128    |
| Stolen from Jast. ....                                                         | 90     |

## H

|                                                                                   |                  |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------|
| Haberdashers (Individuals). Members V. C. ....                                    | A 11, 12, 13, 14 |
| Haberdashers, The Company of. Member V. C. ....                                   | A 13             |
| Hacklitt, Richard (see also "Hackluyt"), Clerk.                                   |                  |
| Colonization powers to ....                                                       | A 4-5            |
| First Colony of, and others..                                                     | 35-6; A 2-3      |
| Grants to, reconciled .....                                                       | A 8              |
| Invasion to be repelled by..                                                      | A 5              |
| Member V. C. ....                                                                 | 35; A 1, 11      |
| Minister, .....                                                                   | A 11             |
| Necessaries for .....                                                             | A 4-5, 6         |
| Powers granted .....                                                              | A 1-8            |
| Prebendary of Westminster..                                                       | A 1              |
| Tenure under .....                                                                | A 7              |
| Transportation necessities..                                                      | A 4-5, 6         |
| Hackluyt, Rev. Mr. Richard (see also "Hackluyt"). Minister named in Charter ..... | A 11             |
| Persuades merchants to finance exped. ....                                        | 32               |
| Prebend of Westminster....                                                        | 32, 35; A 1      |
| Was in Va. ....                                                                   | 22               |
| With pictures published by..                                                      | 16               |
| Hackluyt's Collection of Voyages..                                                | 8                |
| Haddihadocks. Arrohattock corrupted to .....                                      | 53               |
| Hail. Storm of (1618) .....                                                       | 147              |
| Ham, Race of. Indians of..                                                        | 296 (286)        |

|                                                                                  |               |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| Hamer, Captain (see also names below). Bad faith of, to Indians .....            | 240           |
| Chowshaw found alive....                                                         | 237-8         |
| Chowshaw given men .....                                                         | 238           |
| Corn secured by .....                                                            | 238           |
| Japazaws released by .....                                                       | 240           |
| Pountis takes action against..                                                   | 240           |
| Hamer, Ralph (see also above and below). Buckskin given to..                     | 136           |
| Liberty of cols. procured by..                                                   | 136           |
| Massacre participated in by..                                                    | 213           |
| Member C. of S. ....                                                             | A 33          |
| Member V. C. ....                                                                | A 12          |
| Mission of .....                                                                 | 134-5         |
| Powhatan told of Dale, Po., etc. ....                                            | 134           |
| Rolfe's romance told by .....                                                    | 120           |
| Signs Declaration by G. A..                                                      | 317 (307)     |
| Toys presented by .....                                                          | 134-5         |
| Vice-Admiral under Argall..                                                      | 146           |
| Hamer, Mr. Ralph, Esqr. (see also above and below). Ambassador to Powhatan ..... | 133-6         |
| Arrives in Va. ....                                                              | 102           |
| Hamer, Captain Ralph, the Younger (see also names above).                        |               |
| Member V. C. ....                                                                | A 13          |
| Hamer, Mr. Thomas. Part taken by, in Mas. ....                                   | 212-3         |
| Hammersley, Mr.. Delivers message from King .....                                | 230           |
| Hammersley, Hugh. Member V. C. ....                                              | A 12          |
| Hamond, Thomas. Member V. C. ....                                                | A 11          |
| Hampson, William. Member V. C. ....                                              | A 12          |
| Hampton. Smith's Hundred lay above .....                                         | 172           |
| Hampton River. Colonists captured on, liberated .....                            | 136           |
| Hancock, William. Member V. C.,                                                  | A 11          |
| Handford, Mr. Chosen to go in election for Treas. ....                           | 230           |
| Defends Smith (T.) accounts.                                                     | 274-5 (264-5) |
| Candidate for Treasurer....                                                      | 230           |
| Sheriff of London ....                                                           | 274 (264)     |
| Votes received by .....                                                          | 230           |
| Hanham, Thomas, Esq. Colonization powers to .....                                | A 4-5         |
| Grants to, reconciled .....                                                      | A 8           |
| Invasion to be repelled by..                                                     | A 5           |
| Member V. C. of Plymouth..                                                       | 35; A 1       |
| Necessaries for .....                                                            | A 4-5, 6      |
| Powers granted .....                                                             | A 1-8         |
| Second Colony of, and others.                                                    | 35-6; A 2-3   |
| Tenure under .....                                                               | A 7           |
| Transportation necessities...                                                    | A 4-5, 6      |
| Hanno. Voyage of, to America..                                                   | 1             |

- Hansford, John.** Member V. C.,  
A 12
- Hankinson, George.** Member V.  
C. ....A 14
- Hares.** Indians send as present.. 10
- Harriot, Mr. Thomas** (see also  
"Harriot's Treatise").  
As to Wococon ..... 9  
Atheism charges against.... 20  
Atheism of, explained ..... 20  
Bible explained by ..... 19  
Blames cols. for Ind. troubles. 15  
Defended by Corbet ..... 26  
Descartes borrowed learning  
from ..... 20  
Learning of ..... 20  
Opinion as to Coast of N. C. . 9  
Preferred to Descartes ..... 20  
Remains with Greenvll cols. 12-3  
Sent to observe country .... 17  
Testimony of, as to atheism. 20  
Treatise published by ..... 17  
Wococon references ..... 9
- Harriot's Treatise** (see also "Ha-  
riot, Mr. Thomas").  
De Brye—edition of, used by  
Stith ..... iv
- Raleigh's presence in Va. dis-  
cussed in ..... 22  
Why published ..... 22-3
- Harloe, Peter.** Member V. C. A 11
- Harness.** Lack of ..... 148-9
- Harper, John.** Member V. C. ....A 11
- Harris, Thomas, Gent.** Member  
V. C. ....A 12
- Harrison, Edward.** Member V. C.,  
A 11
- Harrison, Harmon.** Member V. C.,  
A 12
- Harrison, Ralph.** Member V. C.,  
A 11
- Harrison's, Mr.** Indians scared  
away from ..... 213  
Massacre at ..... 212
- Harvey, Sir John, Esq., Gent., Knt.**  
Appointed Commissioner. 307 (297)  
Arrives as Commr. from P.  
C. .... 314 (304)  
Promises Sharples tob. for  
treachery ..... 325 (315)  
Reliable in business .. 307 (297)  
Returns from Virginia. 338 (328)
- Harwell, Sir Thomas, Knt.** Mem-  
ber V. C. ....A 10
- Harwood, Mr.** Member Council  
of State .....A 33  
Member Council in Va. .... 182  
Chief of Martin's Hundred. 182
- Harwood, Capt. Edward.** (See  
name below.) Member V. C. ....A 10
- Harwood, Sir Edward.** (See  
name above.) Laws to be codi-  
fied by ..... 162
- Harwood, Leonard** (Mercer).  
Member V. C. ....A 13
- Haseling, Francis, Gent.** Mem-  
ber V. C. ....A 13
- Haseninga, King of.** Brother of,  
injured ..... 71  
Negotiates with Eng. .... 71-2
- Haswell, Captain.** Company an-  
swers pet. of ..... 223-4  
Martin's patent delivered by..  
219-0  
Petition presented by ..... 223  
Status of ..... 224
- Hat.** Given to Indian ..... 9
- Hatchets.** Canadian, of Susque-  
sahanocks ..... 69  
Corn to be given for ..... 131  
From Susquesahanocks .... 67  
Germans make for Powha-  
tan ..... 90  
Offered to Indians ..... 49  
Powhatan satisfied with peace  
and ..... 87  
Provision of, by Eng. for  
Inds. .... 73  
Smith to make for P. .... 85
- Hatteras.** See "Cape Hatteras."
- Hatton, Mr. Vice-Chamberlain.** On  
committee to which R. bill com-  
mitted ..... 11-2
- Hawkins, Charles.** Member V.  
C. ....A 12
- Hawkins, John.** Member V. C. A 11
- Hawkins, Sir Richard.** Member  
C. of W. agst. Algerines. .... 184  
Member C. for Va. .... 36
- Hawley, Captain.** Member V. C. A 10
- Hayden, Jeremy** (Ironmonger).  
Member V. C. ....A 12
- Haywood, Sir George, Knt.** Mem-  
ber V. C. ....A 10  
"Head-Rights." Lands granted  
for ..... 139-0
- Health** (see also "Climate,"  
"Jamestown,—conditions").  
Conditions of (1623) .. 278 (268)  
Improvement in ..... 313 (303)  
Of colonists (1586) ..... 18
- Heathens** (see also "Indians").  
Conversion of, first duty of C.  
of S. ....A 33
- Hebrew.** See "Jewish."
- Hebrew References.** In Raleigh's  
History ..... 137
- Hedges.** Colonists die under....  
278 (268)  
None in colony ..... 319 (309)
- Heele, Sir Warwick, Knt.** Mem-  
ber V. C. ....A 10
- Heifers.** Importation of. .... 166
- Helps.** Stith uses in writing his  
History ..... iv
- Hemp.** Directions given for rais-  
ing ..... 177
- Henrico.** Appamattocks close to. 124  
Burgesses from, to G. A. .... 160  
Butler was never at. .... 321 (311)  
Church built at ..... 124



- Condition of, when ST. left... 321 (311)
- Deserted (1622) ..... 279 (269)
- East India School to be connected with college at .... 204
- Education of Indians at .... 163
- Lands at, tenanted ..... 165
- Lands given for University at ..... 163, 165
- One of six towns under Smith (T) ..... 316 (306)
- Ordinance at ..... 320 (310)
- Origin of name ..... 124
- Quitted by ST. .... 321 (311)
- Ruins of, described ..... 124, 316 (306), 321 (311)
- Town under S. T. .... 316 (306)
- University at, provided for, 163, 165
- Henricopolis.** See "Henrico."
- Henry VII.** of England. Columbus offers services to ..... 3
- Henry VIII.** Criticized by Raleigh, 137
- Wriothesly, executor of. .... 179
- Hens** (see also "Cock and Hen"). Consumed recklessly ..... 116
- Powhatan promises to come.. for ..... 84
- Smith leaves at Jamestown (1609) ..... 107
- Heraldry.** Smith's arms.—Turks' heads on ..... 109-0
- Herald's Office.** Smith's arms recorded in ..... 110
- Herbert, Captain.** Member V. C., A 10
- Herbert, Mr.** Nominates Sth. as Treas. .... 180-1
- On Committee to attend Commrs. .... 301 (291)
- Plan of, for curing factions, fails ..... 185
- Herbs.** Cultivation of, provided.. 331 (321)
- Food made from.. 98, 116, 117
- Used to season horse-flesh for food ..... 116
- Hereditaments** (see also "Lands," "Tenements," "Grants"). Distributed under Common Seal ..... A 15-6
- Granted ..... A 2, 3, 7, 14, 15
- Held in Eng. and Wales.... A 14
- Laws of Eng. to govern .... 38
- Tenure of,—free and common socage ..... A 7
- Heylen, Dr.** Smith assisted by... iv
- Hickman, Mr.** Clerk in Secretary's office ..... viii
- Records copied by ..... viii
- Hicks, Sir Baptist, Knt.** Member Council for Va. .... A 16
- Member V. C. .... A 10
- Hide, John** (Grocer). Member V. C. .... A 13
- Hides.** See "Horse Hides."
- Higgon, Peter** (Grocer). Member V. C. .... A 13
- High Marshal of Virginia.** Dale.. 101
- Dale, carries supplies ..... 122
- Hill, Mr. Edward.** Defends Elizabeth City ..... 236
- Hill, Robert.** Member V. C. .... A 11
- Hill, Tristram.** Member V. C. .... A 13
- Hillary Term.** General Assembly to be held during and title of.. A 26
- Hinshaw, Thomas.** Member V. C., A 12
- Hinson, Tobias** (Grocer). Member V. C. .... A 13
- Hinton, Griffith.** Member V. C., A 11
- Hispaniola.** Captured by Drake.. 15
- Historians.** Advice to.... iv-v, vi-vii
- Carelessness of ..... 132
- History of the Reformation.** Bennett's, a guide to Stith.... A, iii
- History of the World.** Raleigh's published (1614) ..... 137
- History of Virginia.** Smith qualified to write ..... 192
- Hobart, Sir Henry, Knt.** Member Council for Va. .... A 16
- Member V. C. .... A 10
- Hodges, Edward** (Grocer). Member V. C. .... A 10
- Hodgson, John.** Member V. C. .... A 11
- Hoes.** Stolen by Newport ..... 81
- Hog Island.** Smith decides to visit 93
- Block-house and garrison at.. 97
- Gates drops down river to.. 117
- Hogs sent to ..... 97
- Hogs** (see also "Swine," "Sows"). Abundance in Berms. .... 114
- Abundance, in colony (1619).. 159
- Consumed recklessly ..... 116
- Delawarr sends to Berms. for.. 118
- Forfeited,—all at Jamestown.. 148
- Gates brings ..... 123
- Germans plan to destroy.... 99
- Hog Island for ..... 97
- Hunting of, only by leave.. 148
- Imported ones only ..... 224
- Increase of, at Jamestown.. 97
- King's Forest has plenty of.. 223
- Left at Jamestown by S. (1609) ..... 107
- Numbers (infinite) in colony (1622) ..... 281 (271)
- Provision for, at Henrico .... 124
- Ranges for, at Rockdale.... 125
- Ringed,—all at Bermuda .... 148
- Hogsheads.** Of corn given N. by colony ..... 77
- Secured for colony by Namontack ..... 83-4
- Holborn.** Records to be brought to ..... 301 (291)
- Holcroft, Captain** (see also names below).
- Arrives in Virginia ..... 117

- Holcroft, Capt. Thomas** (see also names above and below).  
 Member V. C. ....A 10
- Holcroft, Sir Thomas, Knt.** (see also names above). Member  
 King's Council for Va. .... 36  
 Member V. C. ....A 10
- Holcrofte, Capt. Jeffry.** Member  
 V. C. ....A 10
- Holidays.** Anniversary of Massa-  
 cre .....329 (319)  
 Observation of, when two to-  
 gether .....329 (319)
- Holland, States of.** Representa-  
 tions made to .....133  
 Tobacco ships raise row in...  
 270 (260)
- Tobacco trade set up in....201
- Holles, Captain.** Member V. C. A 10
- Holles, Sir John, Knt.** Member  
 V. C. ....A 10
- Holman, George.** Member V. C. A 11
- Holt, Christopher.** Member V. C.,  
 A 12
- Holt, John.** Member V. C. ....A 12
- Holy Days.** See "Holidays."
- Hominy.** Served to colonists by  
 Inds. .... 11
- Hooker, George, Gent.** Member  
 V. C. ....A 14
- Hooker, Richard (Grocer).** Mem-  
 ber V. C. ....A 13
- Hope in Faith and Coxendale.** At  
 Henrico .....124
- Hopkins, John (Alderman of Bris-  
 tol).** Member V. C. ....A 14
- Hore, Christopher.** Member V.  
 C. ....A 12
- Horse Hides.** Food made from...  
 315 (305)  
 Unlawfully detained by Argall,  
 150
- Horses.** Food made from .....116  
 Jamestown,—left at .....107  
 Smith leaves at Jamestown  
 (1609) .....107  
 Transportation of, provided  
 for .....A 18-9, 28
- Hospitality.** See also "Entertaining"  
 Noticeable as early as 1624....  
 319 (309)
- Hospitals.** Indians to be placed  
 in .....214
- Hostages.** Exchanged ..... 34  
 Indians held as ..... 14  
 King's son to be ..... 72  
 Manteo as .....12, 14  
 Menatonon's son as ..... 14  
 Manakins give ..... 79  
 Pocahontas taken as .....128  
 Rappahannocks refuse to sur-  
 render ..... 72  
 Weymouth gives and takes.. 34
- Houghton, Lord.** Tob. officials to  
 be selected by .....250
- To notify King of Sth. re-elec-  
 tion .....231
- House of Burgesses.** See "Bur-  
 gesses, House of."
- House of Commons.** See "Com-  
 mons, House of."
- House of Lords.** See "Lords, House  
 of."
- Houses** (see also "Buildings,"  
 "Cabins," "Huts").  
 Assignment of, by P. ....104-5  
 Authority Commrs. over....  
 327-8 (317-8)  
 Best of, offered .....328 (318)  
 Better than cottages of Eng..  
 320 (310)  
 Building of..84, 85, 93, 97, 123-4,  
 124, 125, 312 (302), 324 (312)  
 Built at Jamestown ..... 97  
 Burned ..84, 95, 129, 313 (303)  
 Cape Cod,—none at ..... 31  
 Charles City,—number in....  
 321 (311)  
 Commrs.' authority over....  
 327-8 (317-8)
- Compare well with, of Eng.  
 and W. Indies.....320 (310)  
 Conditions of.....273 (263),  
 278 (268), 279 (269), 316 (306)
- Copper traded for .....104-5
- Corn promised for ..... 84
- Corn tribute from each ....105
- Dale builds .....125
- Description of .....54, 58
- Destroyed ..74, 117, 120, 241-2
- Dilapidated, repaired ..... 23
- Elizabeth River,—on..... 73
- Fortified agst. Indians. 320 (310)
- Germans left to finish..... 93
- Good,—few left .....316 (306)
- Hamer conducted to, of P..134
- Henrico,—at .....  
 123-4, 124, 321 (311)
- Henrico,—remaining at.321 (311)
- Increase of .....319 (309)
- Indians desire to enjoy .... 96
- Indians live in .....63, 73, 129
- Jamestown,—built at ..... 97
- Jamestown,—destroyed at...  
 117, 120
- Jamestown,—few inhabited  
 at .....146
- Left when Smith (T) quit..  
 321 (311)
- Material for ..... 17
- Nansamonds' .....104-5
- Nansamonds live in ..... 73
- "Nonesuch,"—those at .....105
- Ordered repaired .....122
- Pallisaded,—all to be. 331 (321)
- Pascoticans' burned ..313 (303)
- Poor quality of .....316 (306)
- Powhatan lived in .....54, 58
- Powhatan offers corn for... 84
- Powhatan's burned .....129
- Powhatan's,—Hamer visits..134

- Repair of .....23, 122  
 Removed ..... 27  
 Roanoke Island .....10-1  
 Robbed .....105, 149  
 Slothful desire to sell ..... 96  
 Smith entertained in ..... 58  
 Smith remains in his ..... 61  
 Smith visits O's .....90, 91, 92  
**How, Mr. George.** Slain by Indians ..... 23  
**Howard, John, Clerk.** Member V. C. ....A 12  
**Howard, Lord.** Desires to rescue Greenvil ..... 29  
     Sent after Plate Fleet..... 28  
**Howard, Lord Theophilus.** Member C. for Va. ....16  
     Member V. C. ....A 9  
**Howe, Mr. (Chronicler).** Comes over .....229  
**Howle, Richard.** Member V. C. ....A 13  
**Hudson, Henry.** Discoveries of... 75  
     States-General buys discoveries of ..... 75  
     Validity of claim of, to Hudson .....133  
**Hudson River.** Discovered by Henry Hudson ..... 75  
     Skin trade on .....143  
     Validity of Dutch claims to..133  
**Hulls, Arnold.** Member V. C. ....A 12  
**Humble, Richard.** Member V. C., A 11  
**Humble Petition, Etc.** Presented to King .....276-7 (266-7)  
**Hundreds** (see name each hundred).  
     Burgess from each, member G. A. ....196  
     Education of Indians by .....195  
**Hungerford, Sir Edward.** Member King's C. for Va. .... 38  
**Hunt, Mr.** (see also name below).  
     Arrives at Jamestown ..... 77  
**Hunt, Rev. Robert** (see also names above and below). Communion celebrated by ..... 47  
     Discord allayed by, on voyage. 44  
     Intercedes for Smith ..... 47  
     Mentioned ..... 45  
     Persuaded to join Gosnold exped. .... 35  
     Quiets quarrels ..... 47  
**Hunt, Thomas** (see also names above). Member V. C. ....A 12  
**Hunting.** Deer, regulated .....148  
**Huntington, Earl of.** Member of Co. and to enjoy privileges. ....A 25  
**Huntley, John.** Member V. C. ....A 10  
**Husband.** Office of in charge warehouses .....251  
**Husbandmen.** Break contracts to go to colony .....A 29  
     Lack of .....148-9  
**Huts** (see also "Cabins," "Houses," "Buildings").  
     Indians use ..... 63  
**Hutton, Vice-Chamberlain.** On committee to which R. bill committed ..... 11  
**Hyde, Sir Lawrence.** Conditions to be reported by .....180  

**I**

**Ice.** Used for drinking water... 85  
**Idolatry** (see also "Idols," "Images").  
     Pocahontas renounces .....136  
**Idols** (see also "Idolatry," "Images").  
     Antimony used to colour .... 65  
     Okée of the Indians ..... 49  
**Ignorance of Europeans.** As to rest of the world ..... 2  
**Images** (see also "Idolatry," "Idols").  
     Indian gods represented by.. 17  
**Immigrants** (see also "Colonists").  
     Land grants to .....139-0  
**Immortality of Soul.** Indians believe cols. possess ..... 18  
     Indians believe in ..... 17  
**Immunities.** Confirmed ....A 22, 24  
     Denied .....iv, v  
     Ratified .....A 22, 27-8, 31-2  
     Same as in Eng. ....A 6, 20  
     Lack of .....148-9  
     Transportation authorized ... A 18-9, 28  
**Imports** (see also "Imports").  
     Duties upon .....A 19  
     Monopoly of, granted.....198-9  
**Imports** (see also "Importations").  
     Burden of, increases .....245  
**Imprisonment.** Punishment by..38-9  
**Incest.** Punishment for ..... 38  
**Index.** Of adventurers, to be published .....175  
**Indian Corn** (see also "Maize").  
     Planted on stubble .....102  
**Indians** (see also "Heathens").  
     Account of country from... 11  
     Aid cols. .... 14  
     Alliance awes .....141  
     Ambassadors from ..... 80  
     Ambuscades ..... 46-7, 62, 65, 69, 74, 95  
     Ambushes by .....69, 74  
     Amidas entertained by ....10-1  
     Antimony mine worked .... 65  
     Antimony,—uses of ..... 65  
     Argall apports trade .....150  
     Arms given agat. ....232-3  
     Arms restored by .....241  
     Arms traded ..... 94  
     Arms used by ..... 49  
     Attacks cease .....96-7  
     Attire of ..... 68  
     Bad faith to, disciplined....238  
     Baptized ..... 24

Bashabes ..... 34  
 Beads coin of ..... 198  
 Beads (blue) valued ..... 59  
 Betray cols. .... 18  
 Bible explained to ..... 19  
 Billiting among ..... 97, 98  
 Buckler made of ..... 51  
 Buried, as food ..... 116-7  
 Butler aids in stealing. 321 (311)  
 Captured ..... 120  
 Cassen killed by ..... 50  
 Cattle destroyed by ..... 235  
 Cattle stolen by ..... 321 (311)  
 Caution towards ..... 43  
 Chief Lord ..... 34  
 Children,—retaining ..... 172  
 Christianity among .....  
     18, 19, 24, 34, 37, 40, 172, 195  
 Clergymen on ..... 233  
 Coin,—beads for ..... 198  
 Colonists billited on ..... 97, 98  
 Colonists slain by ..... 23  
 Colonists to be killed ..... 79  
 Colonizing of ..... 216  
 Commander of ..... 39  
 Complain of West ..... 105  
 Commission agst. .... 313 (303)  
 Commissioners' prop. as to...  
     328 (318)  
 Conversion..... 210, 214, 217, 218,  
     233, 295, 296 (286), 334-5  
     (324-5), 335 (325)  
 Corporations to fall on. 332 (322)  
 Corn about all ..... 234  
 Corn carried by ..... 81  
 Corn cut off by ..... 240  
 Corn destroyed.. 236, 313 (303)  
 Corn forced from.....  
     84, 141, 317 (307)  
 Corn hidden by ..... 79  
 Corn not brought ..... 116  
 Corn planted by ..... 72-3, 238  
 Corn trade suspended.. 331 (321)  
 Customs,—R. on ..... 17-9  
 Dale colonizing ..... 216  
 Dale explores contra..... 122  
 Deserters taken Jast. by.... 98  
 Disciplined ..... 12, 49, 61  
 Dress ..... 10  
 Education.. 163, 166, 171-2, 195,  
     210, 211, 214, 215, 216-7, 217,  
     218, 233, 295, 296 (286), 334-5  
     (324-5), 335 (325)  
 Elders' influence ..... 233  
 England,—taken to ..... 11  
 English not to be harmed.. 58  
 Entertain ..... 10-1, 57-8, 67  
 Epidemic attacks ..... 18  
 Familiarity forbidden ..... 147  
 Firearms use first taught.. 141-2  
 Food brought by ..... 97  
 Fortifications against .....  
     320 (310), 331 (321)  
 French among ..... 133  
 Friendly attacked ..... 24  
 Friendly in N. Eng..... 31-2

Friendly relations. 9-10, 34, 46, 49  
 Game brought ..... 97  
 Glass-works retarded by Mas-  
     sac. .... 321 (311)  
 Gold and s. unknown as med.  
     of exchange ..... 82  
 Goods destroyed by ..... 235  
 Governor,—S. to be ..... 68  
 Granganameo death gives  
     trouble ..... 14  
 Greenvil disciplines ..... 12  
 Guides ..... 141  
 Ham ancestor of .... 296 (286)  
 Hamer disciplined for action  
     agst. .... 240  
 Hatchets, etc., of ..... 67  
 Hostages ..... 12, 14  
 Hostile attitude .....  
     46, 208, 239, 240  
 Houses burned by ..... 242  
 Houses fortified agst. ....  
     320 (310), 331 (321)  
 Howe slain by ..... 23  
 Immortality believed in .... 17-8  
 Instruments amaze ..... 18  
 Ironworks profits for ..... 215  
 James City retarded by Mas-  
     sac. .... 319 (309)  
 Jamestown attack prevent-  
     ed ..... 52-3  
 Kioquotan attacked ..... 49  
 Killed. 96-7, 294 (284), 313 (303)  
 King gives arms agst. .... 232-3  
 Laws of descent ..... 54  
 Leagues confirmed ..... 204  
 Maddison disciplined for ac-  
     tion agst. .... 240  
 Mantao baptized ..... 24  
 Mare food of..... 315-6 (305-6)  
 Martin assaulted ..... 104  
 Massacre by (1622)..... 208 —  
 Massacre retards colony ....  
     319 (309)  
 Merchants best ..... 63  
 Metals of ..... 65, 67  
 Miracle on ..... 96  
 Mortgage lands ..... 140  
 Negotiations ..... 56  
 Newce attacked ..... 237  
 New Eng. and conds. .... 31-2  
 New Eng. submit Eliz. .... 16  
 Newport entertained ..... 57-8  
 Newport steals trade ..... 81  
 Number taken Eng. .... 138  
 Oppression protection ..... 194  
 Ornaments ..... 10  
 Peace offerings from ..... 80  
 Peace sued for ..... 47  
 Penalty teaching use guns.. 147  
 Pountis disciplines bad faith  
     to ..... 240  
 Poverty after war with. 323 (313)  
 Powder expl. kills... .. 96-7  
 Powhatan,—S. taken to .... 51-3  
 Presents before massacre... 209

- Presents from ..10, 11, 14, 31-2,  
 49, 56, 61, 64, 65, 67, 68-9, 86,  
 90, 92, 96, 97, 141, 209  
 Priests' influence .....233  
 Prisoners restored by .....239  
 Proposition as to....328 (318)  
 Provisions from .....  
 56, 95, 68-9, 90, 92, 96, 97, 141  
 Raleigh on customs, etc....17-9  
 Rector for .....218  
 Religion,—R. on .....17-9  
 Religious effects on .....  
 204-5, 334-5 (324-5)  
 Roanoke (beads) highly  
 praised ..... 63  
 Roanoke troubles not from. 15  
 Rules distasteful ..... 92  
 Runaways taken Jast. by.... 98  
 Sagamo of ..... 34  
 Scare caused by ..... 11  
 Shot frightens .....241  
 Skin trade .....198  
 Slain .....120  
 Smith ambushed .....69, 74  
 Smith attacked ..... 70  
 Smith absence,—effect on....116  
 Smith aided by .....102  
 Smith captured .....51-3  
 Smith disciplines .....49, 61  
 Smith disperses ..... 89  
 Smith entertained .....57-8  
 Smith esteemed .....56-7  
 Smith Gov. of ..... 68  
 Smith kindly treated ..... 62  
 Smith magic powers ..... 96  
 Smith makes war on .....234  
 Smith negotiations ..... 56  
 Smith prevents, attack.....52-3  
 Smith respected .....61-2  
 Smith surrounded ..... 91  
 Smith thinks kindness win..233  
 Smith trades with ..... 67  
 Smith uses, as buckler .... 51  
 Smith (T) wars with..295 (285)  
 Spaniards resisted .....102  
 Starvation prevented by....  
 14, 97, 98  
 Stealing, disciplined ..... 12  
 Stockham on conversion....233  
 Stolen goods returned by..96-7  
 Subjects of King .....  
 312 (302), 317 (307)  
 Susquesahanock dealings...68-9  
 Swords given ..... 61  
 Temple robbed .....149  
 Terrorized .....96-7  
 Theory of, confirmed .....144  
 Thorpe work .....211  
 Ticklish state of .....124  
 Tobacco esteemed by ..... 19  
 Tools, etc., given .....210  
 Tormenting of .....234  
 Town described ..... 67  
 Tractable, found ..... 69  
 Trade apportioned .....150  
 Trade forbidden .....147  
 Trade pernicious ..... 81  
 Trade refused by ..... 80  
 Trade suspended ....331 (321)  
 Trade with cols. ....83-4  
 Traders best ..... 63  
 Treachery of ..... 34  
 Treatment to, kind.....40, 232  
 Treaty (educational) .....215  
 Treaty with Eng. ....72-3  
 Tribes (see name each tribe):  
 Accomacks,  
 Appamatocks,  
 Arrohattocks,  
 Arsecks,  
 Chawonocks,  
 Chesapeake,  
 Chickahominies,  
 Chowanocks,  
 Dassamonpeakes,  
 Great Wyanokes,  
 Haddihaddockes,  
 Manakins,  
 Mangoags,  
 Mannahocks,  
 Massawomecks,  
 Mattaponies,  
 Monacans,  
 Moraughtacunds,  
 Moy-umps (?),  
 Nansamonds,  
 Nantaquacks,  
 Nantaughtacunds,  
 Nominies,  
 Ozinies (?),  
 Pamunkkeys,  
 Pascoticons,  
 Paspahays,  
 Patowmacks,  
 Plankatanks,  
 Powhatans,  
 Quiyoughquohanocks,  
 Rappahanocks,  
 Sarapinaughs,  
 Senecas,  
 Six Nations,  
 Susquesahanocks,  
 Taux-Powhatans,  
 Taux-Wyanokes,  
 Tockwoghs,  
 Warrasqueakes,  
 Weopomeokes,  
 Wyanokes,  
 Youghtanunds.  
 Tribute paid by .....  
 49, 54, 105, 312 (302), 317 (307)  
 Troops watched ..... 78  
 Trouble from ..... 61  
 Turkeys from ..... 61  
 Uprising planned ..... 15  
 Violence of ..... 63  
 War causes complaints ....  
 300 (290)  
 War makes poverty..323 (313)  
 War with Eng. ....217  
 War with, under ST..295 (285)  
 Weymouth takes to Eng. .... 34

- West complained of .....105  
 White attacks ..... 24  
 World,—idea of ..... 71  
 Wrongdoers sent by ..... 99  
 Wyanoke,—flee from ..... 84  
 Wyatt confirms leagues .....204  
 Wyatt slays .....313 (303)  
 Yeardeley plunders .....241-2  
**Inferior Courts** (see also "Courts").  
   Established .....207-8  
**Infidel Children** (see also "Infidels," "Indians").  
   Converted .....277 (267)  
   To be properly brought up..215  
**Infidels** (see also "Infidel Children," "Indians").  
   Conversion of,—Dale solicits for .....232  
**Information, Butler's.** Answer to. 296-7 (286-7)  
   Conditions of .....300 (290)  
   Copy of, arrives .....314 (304)  
   Ignored by Commrs. .301 (291)  
   Investigation of, denied.... 301 (291)  
   Sent to Co. ....291 (281)  
**Informations.** Against Argall. 149-0  
   As to Delawarr .....151  
   False, sent to Eng. .... 81  
**Ingram, Sir Arthur.** Consulted by Sandys .....244-5  
   Member V. C. ....244  
   Opinion on tob. tax. ....244-5  
**Inn** (see also "Guest-House").  
   Building at Jamestown.319 (309)  
   None found .....278 (268)  
**Innholders** (Individuals). Members V. C. ....13, 14  
**Innholders, The Company of.** Member V. C. ....A 14  
**Instructions** (see also "Orders," "Articles").  
   Additional ..... 43  
   Agreeable, promised .....174  
   Argall ignores .....150  
   Articles of, signed by Davers.187  
   Clergy,—as to .....194  
   Colony .....A 17  
   Commissioners have no.... 327 (317)  
   Delayed ..... 44  
   Difficult to comply with.... 324 (314)  
   For raising commodities ....195  
   For reception Governor ....195  
   Further, provided for ..... 41  
   Given to Newport ..... 42  
   Governor and Council retort as to .....232  
   Ignored by Argall .....150  
   King's Council for Va. to be established ..... 36  
   King's Council to ordain, for colony .....A 17  
   King's, suppressed ..293 (283)  
   Letters patent as to government .....162  
   Letters patent, enforced ..... 282 (272)  
   Lost with "Sea Venture" ....102  
   No grounds in .....327 (317)  
   None possessed .....327 (317)  
   Religious .....194  
   Sealed ..... 44  
   Seal of Council on .....A 32  
   Somers disregards .....119  
   To be established .....A 21  
   To C. in Va. ....194-5  
   To Council of State ....157, 194  
   To Governor (1621) .....194  
**Instructions** (of Company). Tobacco .....205  
**Instructions** (of King). Suppressed .....293 (283)  
**Instrument.** Dutch Settlement figures in .....133  
**Instruments** (for Labour). Stolen by Newport ..... 81  
**Instruments** (Mechanical). Indians amazed at ..... 18  
**Insurrections.** Tendency to, relieved by Va. ....335 (325)  
**International Complications.** To be avoided .....195  
**Interpretation of the Laws.** To be in favour of Co. ....A 21-2, 31  
**Interpreter.** Haswell, to Polonian lord .....224  
   Savage used as .....133-4  
   Spilman sentenced to be....241  
**Invasion.** Repelling of..A 5, 19, 19-0  
**Invocations** (see also "Ceremonies," "Dances," "War Dances," "Songs").  
   Over boat found .....241  
**Ireland.** Abbot served in....123  
   Cattle brought from .....205  
   Colonies to be in league with. 5  
   Digges et als. banished from.207  
   Newce served in .....189  
   Mentioned ..A 1, 6, 8, 22, 23, 32  
   Tobacco monopoly of, offered 244, 242  
   Trade of, with Va. ....202  
   White goes to ..... 24  
**Irish Mantle.** Robe of P. as large as ..... 58  
**Irish Wars.** Raleigh rewarded for service in ..... 25  
**Iron.** See also "Ironworks."  
   Base,—alleged to be..296 (286)  
   Manufacture of, by Whitsuntide (1622) .....218  
   Mining of, provided for...A 18  
   Pieces of, from Susquesanocks ..... 67  
   Slothful sell to Indians .... 98  
**Ironmongers** (Individuals) (see also "Ironworkers").  
   Members V. C. ....A 11, 12, 18  
**Ironmongers, The Company of.** Member V. C. ....A 13

|                                                     |               |
|-----------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| <b>Ironside, Richard.</b> Member V. C.,<br>A 11     |               |
| <b>Ironworkers</b> (see also "Ironmongers").        |               |
| Death .....                                         | 193           |
| Experienced, sent over.....                         | 193           |
| <b>Ironworks</b> (see also "Iron").                 |               |
| Cavendish efforts for .....                         | 232           |
| Establishment of .....                              | 215           |
| "In so good a forwardness".....                     | 218           |
| Master workmen at, dead.....                        | 193           |
| Operation of by Whitsuntide<br>(1622) .....         | 218           |
| Perfection of, shortly. ....                        | 321 (311)     |
| Poor investment. ....                               | 281-2 (271-2) |
| Restoration of .....                                | 215-6         |
| Set up .....                                        | 177           |
| Wasted in 1622 .....                                | 279 (269)     |
| <b>Isaac, Nicholas.</b> Member V. C. ....           | A 13          |
| <b>Ile of Devils.</b> Bermudas were<br>called ..... | 114           |
| <b>Italian Gentlemen.</b> To aid Smith. ....        | 108           |
| <b>Italian Workmen.</b> Sent to make<br>needs ..... | 198           |
| <b>Italy.</b> Climate same as Va. ....              | 31-2          |
| Gold and silver in .....                            | 82            |
| Silkworm seed sent from.....                        | 183           |
| Smith goes to .....                                 | 109           |
| <b>Itopatin.</b> One name for Opitcha-<br>pan ..... | 155           |

## J

|                                                                                       |                 |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| <b>Jack of the Feather.</b> Origin of<br>name and virtues of .....                    | 240             |
| <b>Jackson, Henry.</b> Member V. C. ....                                              | A 11            |
| <b>Jacob, Mr.</b> Petitioners referred<br>to .....                                    | 202-3           |
| Suit against .....                                                                    | 169             |
| Tobacco monopoly granted to<br>.....                                                  | 198-9           |
| Tobacco ordered released by.....                                                      | 169             |
| Tobacco tax imposed by, ille-<br>gal .....                                            | 163-9           |
| <b>Jacobson, Peter</b> (of Antwerp).<br>Member V. C. ....                             | A 13            |
| <b>Jacobson, Philip.</b> Member V. C. ....                                            | A 13            |
| <b>James, Humphrey</b> (Cooper). Mem-<br>ber V. C. ....                               | A 11            |
| <b>James, Thomas</b> (Merchant of<br>Bristol). Member King's Coun-<br>cil of Va. .... | 36              |
| <b>James I.</b> Absolute power of,—<br>Bancroft for .....                             | 76              |
| Allegiance to, to be main-<br>tained .....                                            | 37              |
| Alleviation of ....                                                                   | 272-3 (262-3)   |
| Angry .....                                                                           | 206-7           |
| Answer to ....                                                                        | 317-26 (307-16) |
| Appeal to, by Wrote. ....                                                             | 260 (250)       |
| Arms given by .....                                                                   | 232-3           |
| Attempts to defeat Sth. ....                                                          | 229-0           |
| Attitude of .....                                                                     | 203-4, 207      |
| Assistance of, appreciated. ....                                                      | 231             |
| Bancroft for absolute power<br>of .....                                               | 76              |

|                                                                      |                     |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------|
| Besought to hang cols. ....                                          | 317 (307)           |
| Butler pet. goes to .....                                            | 230 (270)           |
| Caesar worse than .....                                              | vii                 |
| Cape Charles named after son<br>of .....                             | 45                  |
| Character of .....                                                   | vi-vii              |
| Charter (First) granted by.<br>.....                                 | 35-6, A., 1         |
| Charter (new) to be granted<br>by .....                              | 303-4 (293-4)       |
| Charter (Second) quoted agst.,<br>.....                              | 168                 |
| Charters granted by.....                                             | A 1-34              |
| Chickahominies to be subjects<br>of .....                            | 130-1               |
| Colonial pet. to .....                                               | 200, 201            |
| Colonists to be hung by. ....                                        | 317 (307)           |
| Commissioners' duties defined<br>by .....                            | 302 (292)           |
| Commons,—details of quarrel<br>with .....                            | 206                 |
| Company Courts suppressed<br>by .....                                | 338-9 (328-9)       |
| Condescends .....                                                    | 180                 |
| Contract,—attitude as to.....                                        | 246                 |
| Contract,—conditions with...<br>.....                                | 247-52              |
| Council,—orders for establish-<br>ing, given by .....                | 36                  |
| "Counter-Blast to Tobacco"<br>by .....                               | 183                 |
| Courts of Co. affected by let-<br>ter of .....                       | 302-3 (292-3)       |
| Criticised by Stith .....                                            | vi-vii              |
| Criticism of Articles of .....                                       | 41                  |
| Criticism of government of... vi                                     |                     |
| Declaration to.....                                                  | 281-90 (271-80)     |
| Discord noticed by.....                                              | 261-2 (251-2)       |
| Discoveries under commis-<br>sion from .....                         | 75-6                |
| Displeased .....                                                     | 336-7 (326-7)       |
| Displeased with P. C. ....                                           | 170                 |
| Dissolute ones ordered sent<br>to colony .....                       | 167                 |
| Dissolves Parliament .....                                           | 206                 |
| Dixon's pet. to .....                                                | 227                 |
| "Dragoon of the Long Robe<br>and Legal Pander to Slav-<br>ery" ..... | A iv                |
| Dutch colony submits to .....                                        | 133                 |
| Election controlled by.....                                          | 314 (294)           |
| Election displeases .....                                            | 231                 |
| Encroachments of, raises Spi-<br>rit of Liberty .....                | 179-0               |
| Expedition agst. Algerines<br>sent by .....                          | 184                 |
| Expenses contributed to by.....                                      | 248                 |
| Favour of, necessary.....                                            | 341 (331)           |
| Fisheries dispute appealed<br>to .....                               | 185                 |
| Forbids Co. to bring com-<br>plaints to Commrs. ....                 | 302 (292)           |
| Free elections granted by.....                                       | 180                 |
| Garbling pet. to, and action<br>thereon .....                        | 199                 |
| Grants Charters .....                                                | 35-6, 101, A., 1-34 |

- Haswell's pet. to .....223  
 Hudson licensed by .....183  
 Humble Petition to ..276 (266)  
 Illegal powers of ....310 (300)  
 Imposes extraordinary re-  
 straints .....307 (297)  
 Impressions (erroneous) of..  
 328 (318)  
 Imprisons unfavourable ones  
 207  
 Injustice of .....337-8 (327-8)  
 Injustice of ,to Co.....vii  
 Instructions of, suppressed..  
 293 (283)  
 Interference of,—deprecated,  
 289-0 (279-0)  
 Jealousy of .....142  
 Johnson's pet. to...290 (280)  
 Journals of House declared  
 void .....206  
 Kemp's pet. to .....227  
 King's C. for Va. established  
 by .....36  
 Lands all held from .....223-4  
 Laws to be amended by... 40  
 Letter from .....302 (292)  
 Letter of, effects Courts of  
 Co. ....302-3 (292-3)  
 Letters Patent granted by,  
 35-6, A 1-34  
 Liberty spirit raised by en-  
 croachment of .....179-0  
 Love of, for the colony.....  
 326-7 (316-7)  
 Loyalty of, to Co.,—uncer-  
 tain .....150  
 Martin pets. to ....222, 223, 226  
 Martin's pet. referred by ....223  
 Matthews opposed ....307 (297)  
 Measures of, reversed ...338 (328)  
 Menacing orders from.314 (304)  
 Message from, perplexes Co.180  
 Monson, Admiral of .....184  
 Nominates Treas. for Va....178  
 Nominees of, for Treas. and  
 Dep. ....230  
 Notified of re-election of Sth.,  
 231  
 Oath of allegiance to, re-  
 quired .....43  
 Offer of, rejected .....170-1  
 Opposition to, largely from  
 Va. Co. ....207  
 Oppressions from ....340 (330)  
 Order Books taken by, and  
 P. C. ....vi  
 Order from ....303-7 (293-7)  
 Pardon,—power of, in ....38  
 Parliament breaks with...  
 334 (324)  
 Parliament dissolved by ....206  
 Petition to..290 (280), 333 (323)  
 Petition to, suppressed.286 (276)  
 Petition (Butler's) goes to..  
 280 (270)  
 Petition (colonial) to..200, 201  
 Petition (Dixon's) to .....227  
 Petition (garbling) to King  
 and action thereon.....199  
 Petition (Haswell's) to.....223  
 Petition (Humble) to..276 (266)  
 Petition (Johnson's) to.290 (280)  
 Petition (Kemp's) to .....227  
 Petition (Martin's) to..222, 226  
 Petition (Somers') to ....227-8  
 Petition (tobacco) to, sup-  
 pressed .....286 (276)  
 Picture of, to be given Cks..131  
 Privy Council displeases....170  
 Privy Council, Intercessors to,  
 269 (259)  
 Puritans hated by Court.... 76  
 Puritans to get consent to  
 leave Eng. ....76  
 Raleigh,—death of,—insisted  
 on .....156  
 Raleigh,—not spared .....155  
 Regard of, for Sth. ....179  
 Reply of, to notification..231-2  
 Revenues, King deceived as  
 to .....336 (326)  
 River named after .....46  
 Sacrifices subjects to grati-  
 fy King of Spain .....246  
 Settlement named after .... 46  
 Silk-worm seed given by...177  
 Smith hopes for help from...103  
 Smith (T) depended on....  
 339 (329)  
 Solicitations of, for colony..  
 306-7 (296-7)  
 "Solomon of England".....183  
 Somers' pet. to .....227-8  
 Southampton,—attempt to re-  
 ject .....230  
 Southampton,—notified, of  
 election of .....229-0  
 Southampton,—tries to de-  
 feat .....229-0  
 Spanish Match desired by..203  
 Spirit of Liberty raised by  
 encroachments of .....179-0  
 Suspicious actions of..334 (324)  
 Taxes on Co. increased by..245  
 Tobacco attitude of .....170  
 Tobacco,—aversion of, for...244  
 Tobacco culture discouraged  
 by .....195  
 Tobacco, frauds in, to be pre-  
 vented by .....247  
 Tobacco,—freight on .....248  
 Tobacco monopoly granted by  
 247  
 Tobacco pet. to, suppressed..  
 286 (276)  
 Tobacco (Eng.) planting for-  
 bidden .....170  
 Tobacco profits of .....247-9  
 Tobacco reports to be made  
 to .....248  
 Tobacco suppression attempt-  
 ed by .....21



- Tobacco tax .....244-5, 247-8  
 Tomocomo wishes to see....144  
 Treas. and Dep.—nominees  
 for .....230  
 Treasurer,—efforts as to ....  
 299 (289)  
 Treatise written by .....183  
 Tribute to,—pocones .....105  
 Tyrannies of .....41-2  
 Vessels ordered to sail by..  
 317 (307)  
 Writings of,—quality of ....137  
 Wrote appeals to ....260 (250)  
**James IV, of Scotland.** Elizabeth  
 succeeded by .....32  
 Raleigh confined in Tower by. 32  
**James VI.** Succeeded Elizabeth. 32  
**James City** (see also "James-  
 town," "Fort," "Virginia").  
 Building stopped by Mas. ..  
 319 (309)  
 Butler not higher up river  
 than .....321 (311)  
 Commission issued to Lieut-  
 Gov. of .....313 (303)  
 Commodities not sold until  
 arrive at .....331 (321)  
 Inn building at .....319 (309)  
 Ordnance at, erroneously  
 stated .....320 (310)  
 Town under ST. ....316 (306)  
**James River** (see also "Falls of  
 James River").  
 Abandonment of, desired ..335  
 Block-house at Blunt Point  
 on .....229  
 Boundary of Powhatan's do-  
 mains .....54  
 Difficulties (alleged) of....  
 278 (268)  
 Explored by Dale .....122  
 Falls of ....46, 53, 61, 71, 122  
 Formerly called Powhatan  
 River .....34  
 Manakins live near Falls of..  
 61, 71  
 Newport passes Falls of.... 71  
 Origin of name .....46  
 Powhatau near Falls of .... 53  
 Powhatan River,—once name  
 of .....34  
 Quiyoughquohanocks located  
 on .....99  
 Ships in (1621) ....282 (272)  
 Virtues of .....318 (308)  
**Jamestown** (see also "Fort,"  
 "James City," "Virginia").  
 Anarchy and confusion at..103  
 Argall brings corn to ....118  
 Argall on conds.....297 (287)  
 Argall takes capt. supplies..133  
 Arms stolen from .....90  
 Arms,—Inds. come for .....88  
 Attack on .....46, 52-3  
 Betrayal of Smith to Inds at. 65  
 Billeting among Inds. near 98  
 Block-house built at ..... 97  
 Building of, 48; rebuilding.. 60  
 Burgesses sent to G. A. by..160  
 Burned (1607) .....59  
 Burning of, forbidden .....117  
 Burning of, planned .....99-0  
 Butler description of .....  
 278-0 (268-0)  
 Causes,—inconvenient to bring  
 all to .....207  
 Chowahaw goes to .....238  
 Chowahaw visit in vain....238  
 Church repaired.....60, 76, 97  
 Colonists (1608) at .....79  
 Colonists arrive at .....46, 77  
 Colonists drowned at...92-3, 141  
 Colonists gathered at .....235  
 Colonists sent to .....127  
 Colonists slain .....149  
 Communion celebrated at .. 47  
 Conditions at  
 (1608) .....62, 74, 76, 83  
 (1609) ....94, 97, 98, 101, 107-8  
 (1610) ....115-6, 116-7, 117-8  
 (1611) .....121, 122  
 (1617) .....146-7  
 (1619) .....159-0, 161, 164-5  
 (1620) .....175, 180, 186  
 (1622) ....217-8, 218-9, 223, 243  
 (1623) ..270-1 (260-1), 278-0  
 (268-0), 279 (269),  
 281 (271), 281-3 (271-  
 3), 291 (281), 293  
 (283), 297 (287), 299  
 (289), 312 (302)  
 (1624) ....315 (305), 316 (306)  
 Conditions reformed .....74  
 Conspiracies at .....123  
 Corn brought to .....  
 80, 84, 94, 118, 161  
 Corn destroyed .....97  
 Culture commodities at ...232  
 Dale finds idling at .....122  
 Dale returns to .....129  
 Dale sails from .....123-4  
 Desertion of, prevented by S. 56  
 Description .....278-0 (268-0)  
 Dismal prospects at .....83  
 Dissatisfaction .....50  
 Drowning at .....92-3, 141  
 Escape to, attempted .....90  
 Fishing weirs planted at .. 95  
 Food arrives at .....94  
 Food causes sickness at ..47-8  
 Fort at, palisaded .....46  
 Freedom at, condition of...161  
 Game brought to .....97  
 Gates forbids burning of ..117  
 Germans return to .....100  
 Germans steal arms from... 90  
 Gold-fever at .....60  
 Hogs found at, forfeited...146  
 Houses built at .....97  
 Idling at .....122  
 Improvements at .....76  
 Indians bring game to .....97

- Indians give trouble at ..... 61  
 Indians return stolen goods  
 to ..... 96-7  
 Indians send wrongdoers to,  
 for punishment ..... 97  
 James City, another name for  
 ..... 224  
 Japazaws carried to ..... 239-0  
 Japazaws come to ..... 161  
 King's Forest includes ..... 224  
 Marriage at,—first Christian, 84  
 Martin returns to ..... 104  
 Massacre at ..... 208-13  
 Massacre,—effect of, on col-  
 ony ..... 233-4  
 "Miracle" performed at .... 96  
 Messengers sent to ..... 94-5  
 Named after James I. .... 46  
 Neglect at ..... 94  
 Nelson leaves, to discover  
 Chesapeake Bay ..... 62  
 Newport carried back to .... 76  
 Newport reports conditions. 101  
 Newport returns to ..... 79  
 Pallisaded ..... 46  
 Permission to board ship at. 143  
 Plantations abandoned ..... 235  
 Plots at ..... 123  
 Pocahontas hostage at ..... 128  
 Powel goes to, to warn agst.  
 Mas. .... 212  
 Powhatan invited to ..... 78  
 Quiyoughquohanocks lived  
 near ..... 99  
 Rebuilding of ..... 60  
 Records destroyed at .... viii, 59  
 Reorganization at ..... 94  
 Paspakey,—King of, led to.. 95  
 Prices at, run up ..... 59  
 Smith brings food to ..... 94  
 Smith leaves ..... 66  
 Smith leaves, to raid P. .... 95  
 Smith left at ..... 78  
 Smith performs "miracle" at. 96  
 Smith prepares to rebuild.. 60  
 Smith reorganizes ..... 94  
 Smith returns to .... 55-6, 66, 78  
 Smith sails for ..... 62  
 Smith (T).—conditions un-  
 der ..... 315 (305)  
 Smith (T).—one town not in  
 ruins under ..... 316 (306)  
 Smith's services at ..... 192  
 "Starving Time" at ..... 116-7  
 Stolen goods returned to. 96-7  
 Sickness at ..... 47-8, 66  
 Suffering at ..... 59-0  
 Suits,—inconvenient to bring  
 all to ..... 207  
 Supplies left at ..... 59, 107  
 Tavern (floating) off ..... 59  
 Thirst and progress at ..... 97  
 Warned against massacre. 212  
 Ward brings corn to ..... 161  
 Weirs planted at ..... 95  
 Well sunk at ..... 97  
 West departs for ..... 105  
 West starts to ..... 104  
 Wrongdoers sent to, for pun-  
 ishment ..... 97  
 Japan, in East Indies. Dale at..  
 ..... 297 (287)  
 Japazaus. See "Japazaws."  
 Japazaws.  
 Attacks Ward ..... 161  
 Beads sent ..... 237  
 Character and powers of .. 240  
 Corn negotiations with .... 127  
 Corn,—trade for, offered by. 161  
 Design to make ally of, fails. 240  
 Exile king exasperated at .. 239  
 Guides loaned by ..... 65  
 Kettle promised, to betray  
 Po. .... 128  
 Opitchapan, a brother of. .... 237  
 Plot,—declines to enter. .... 237  
 Plot (alleged) of, with O. .... 239  
 Plot revealed by ..... 237  
 Released by Hamer ..... 240  
 Seized and carried to Jast. 239-0  
 Ward attacked by ..... 161  
 Javelins. Indians use ..... 62  
 Jefferson. At Courts in Eng. ....  
 ..... 307 (297)  
 Jefferson, Mr. Testifies against  
 Martin ..... 225  
 Jefferson, John, Gent. Commis-  
 sioner ..... 307 (297)  
 Omitted from Comm. 307 (297)  
 Jefferson's Church. On Farrar's  
 Island ..... 124  
 Jennings, Thomas (Grocer). Mem-  
 ber V. C. .... A 13  
 Jesus. See "Religion," "Christ,"  
 "Education."  
 Jewelry. Worn only by certain  
 ones ..... 194  
 Jewish References. In Raleigh's  
 History ..... 137  
 Johan, George (Ironmonger).  
 Member V. C. .... A 13  
 Johan, Henry, Gent. Member V.  
 C. .... A 13  
 John II of Portugal. Columbus  
 offers services to ..... 3  
 Johnson, Alderman. Answer to...  
 ..... 292-7 (282-7)  
 Answer to Declaration of...  
 ..... 315-7 (305-7)  
 Antagonism of, to Co. denied,  
 ..... 280 (270)  
 Argall reprimanded by. .... 150-1  
 Argall-Smith Faction,—mem-  
 ber of ..... 186-7  
 Authority exceeded by .... 220-1  
 Candidate for Treasurer. 158-9  
 Certificate for M. signed by...  
 ..... 220-1  
 Colony informed as to Decla-  
 ration of ..... 314 (304)  
 Commendation of Smith (T)  
 by,—reasons ..... 317 (307)

|                                                                 |                                                                   |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Comment on presence of ..256                                    | ber V. C. ....A 14                                                |
| Company advised of pet. of..<br>280 (270)                       | Jones, Captain. Falls in expd.<br>agst. French and Dutch.....198  |
| Conditions told by letters of..<br>293 (283)                    | Jones, John (Merchant). Mem-<br>ber V. C. ....A 14                |
| Criticized,—administr. of....<br>268-9 (258-9)                  | Jones, Sir William, Knt. Com-<br>mission issued to .....298 (288) |
| Deposition of, attempted....158                                 | Company affairs examined by,<br>298 (288)                         |
| Deputy .....168                                                 | Jones, Zachary, Esqr. Member V.<br>C. ....A 11                    |
| Deputy for Co.....219                                           | Jordan, Samuel. Defends Jor-<br>dan's Point .....235              |
| Director of Magazine .....<br>171, 295 (285)                    | Jordan's Point. Colonists gather<br>at .....235                   |
| Discord caused by .....294 (284)                                | Journals of Company. Bargain to<br>be recorded in .....170        |
| Humble Petition presented by<br>276-7 (266-7)                   | Described .....v-vi                                               |
| Indebted to Co.....276 (266)                                    | Great Shares mentioned in...139                                   |
| Letters of, tell conditions....<br>293 (283)                    | Questhouse call for....301 (291)                                  |
| Lord Treas. summons..266 (256)                                  | Quoted .....161-2                                                 |
| Management of, bad .....178                                     | Stith's History founded on.. v                                    |
| Nominated for Treasurer...159                                   | Joshua. Dale asks Company to<br>believe .....132                  |
| Pension,—none mentioned<br>for .....159                         | Joshua, John, Gent. Member V.<br>C. ....A 12                      |
| Petition of,—answer to ....<br>293 (283), 295 (285)             | Judges. Wronged greatly.....<br>340-1 (330-1)                     |
| Petition of, basis of Commis-<br>sion .....298 (288)            | Judicial Proceedings. Record of,<br>to be kept .....39            |
| Petition of, endorsed..291 (281)                                | Subscribed by Pres. of Col.. 39                                   |
| Petition of,—what founded<br>on .....293 (283)                  | Julian, William. Dispossessed by<br>Yeardley .....237             |
| Petition presented to P. C.<br>by .....309 (299)                | Julian Age. Virtues of, com-<br>mended .....vii                   |
| Presents "Humble Petition,"<br>etc. ....276-7 (266-7)           | Jury Trial. King denies .....41                                   |
| Privy Council summons .....<br>267 (257)                        | Provided by C. in Va.....38                                       |
| Reprimands Argall .....150-1                                    | Used for certain offenses....38                                   |
| Salaries vote urged by ....<br>264 (254)                        | Justice of the Peace. Title of, as-<br>sumed .....60              |
| Signature of, a surprise ....222                                | Juxon, Thomas (Merchant Taylor).<br>Member V. C. ....A 14         |
| Summoned by Lord Treas...<br>266 (256)                          |                                                                   |
| Summoned by P. C..267 (257)                                     |                                                                   |
| Tobacco,—misrepresented as<br>to .....198-9                     |                                                                   |
| Tobacco culture by .....232                                     |                                                                   |
| Tobacco culture favoured by.<br>295 (285)                       |                                                                   |
| Johnson, Edward. Directors nom-<br>inated by .....265 (255)     |                                                                   |
| Seconds opinion of Mildway,<br>263-4 (253-4)                    |                                                                   |
| Johnson, John. Member V. C..A 12                                |                                                                   |
| Johnson, Richard (Grocer). Mem-<br>ber V. C. ....A 13           |                                                                   |
| Johnson, Sir Richard, Knt. Mem-<br>ber V. C. ....A 10           |                                                                   |
| Johnson, Robert. Member V. C.<br>A 11                           |                                                                   |
| Johnson, Thomas (see also name<br>below). Member V. C. ....A 11 |                                                                   |
| Johnson, Thomas (see also name<br>above). Member V. C.....A 12  |                                                                   |
| Johnson, William (Vintner). Mem-<br>ber V. C. ....A 13          |                                                                   |
| Joiners, The Company of. Mem-                                   |                                                                   |
|                                                                 | Keel's Hill. Discovered and ori-<br>gin of name .....63           |
|                                                                 | Keeper of Public Storehouses.<br>Office of, lost .....171         |
|                                                                 | Keightley, Mr. Thomas. Admitted<br>as auditor .....275 (265)      |
|                                                                 | Kelke, Sir Charles, Knt. Mem-<br>ber V. C. ....A 10               |
|                                                                 | Kemp, William. Complaint pre-<br>sented to King by .....226-7     |
|                                                                 | Kemps. Characteristics of ....95                                  |
|                                                                 | Deserters taken to fort by.. 98                                   |
|                                                                 | Imprisoned by Smith .....95                                       |
|                                                                 | Kendal, Mr. Remains with Green-<br>vill cols. ....12-3            |
|                                                                 | Kendal, Edwin. Embezzles am-<br>bergrease .....127                |
|                                                                 | Kendal, Capt. Miles. Spoiled by<br>Butler .....294 (284)          |
|                                                                 | Kendall, George. Disgraced and<br>removed from C.....48           |

## K

Escape attempted ..... 49-0  
 Fort at Jamestown built by. 46  
 Killed when escaping ..... 50  
 Member C. in Va. .... 45  
 Place of, not filled ..... 48  
**Kemeridgeburg, Richard, Gent.**  
   Member V. C. .... A 13  
**Kent, Lands holden of East**  
   Greenwich in County of .... A 7  
   Sandys a gentleman of ..... 159  
**Kerril, Robert.** Member V. C. .... A 11  
**Ketley, Thomas.** Member V. C. .... A 13  
**Kettle.** Copper traded for corn.. 87  
   Pocahontas' abduction re-  
     warded with ..... 128  
**Kettleby, John, Gent.** Member  
   V. C. .... A 14  
**Kicoquotan, Christmas (1608)**  
   spent at ..... 85  
   Colonists gathered at ..... 235  
   Colonists storm-bound at ... 85  
   Commission to Tucker of, to  
     go agst, Inds. .... 313 (303)  
   Corn planted at ..... 122  
   Fort built at ..... 120  
   Grievances of, presented .... 227  
   Sailors not to go ashore at.. 148  
   Smith arrives at ..... 67  
   Smith explores river to .... 49  
   Smith returns to ..... 66  
   Squatters 'at, dispossessed.. 227  
   Town under ST. .... 316 (306)  
   Waters escape to ..... 241  
 Killed, see "Colonists,—killed."  
**Killingrew, Sir Robert, Knt.** Inves-  
   tigatg. commrs. waited on by..  
     301 (291)  
   Member C. for Va.... 36; A 16  
   Member V. C. .... A 10  
   Privy Council attended by..  
     267 (257)  
**Killingbeck, Richard.** Slain.... 149  
**King Henry VII.,** see "Henry VII."  
**King Henry VIII.,** see "Henry  
   VIII."  
**King James I.,** see "James I."  
**King James VI.,** see "James VI."  
**King John II of Portugal,** see  
   "John II of Portugal."  
**King William,** see "William  
   (King)."  
**King, Captain.** Arrives in Va.. 102  
**King, Ralph.** Member V. C.... A 12  
**King, Capt. William.** Member V.  
   C. .... A 12  
**Kingsmill, Richard.** Granted re-  
   lease from further duty ..... 158  
**King's Bench.** Quo Warranto of,  
   served on Farrar .. 307-3 (297-8)  
   Somers a prisoner in ..... 227  
**King's Council for Virginia,** see  
   "Council for Virginia."  
**King's Forest, The.. Dale and**  
   Powhatan lay off ..... 223  
   Description of ..... 223, 224  
   Name of, fabrication of Mar-

  tin ..... 224  
**King's Prerogative** (see also "Pre-  
   rogative).  
   Party of, arises ..... 207  
**Kirton, Josias, Gent.** Member V.  
   C. .... A 11  
**Kiskack.** Cheesecake,—present  
   name of ..... 53  
   Hereditary domain of P.... 53  
**Kissanacomen** (Gov. of Ozinles).  
   Shows fight ..... 140-1  
**Kitchens.** Plots to run away.. 123  
**Knapeack.** Smith uses in travels. 111  
**Knee, Bending of.** Hard to se-  
   cure, at Coronation of P.... 78-9  
**Knight-Marshal of Virginia.** Let-  
   ter from King brought by.... 167  
   Member C. of S.... A 33  
   Newce becomes ..... 189  
**Knights, Members C. for Va.** 36, A 16  
   Members V. C., 41, 102; A 1, 9-10  
**Knives, Susquesahanocks** ..... 67  
**Knolles, Sir Francis.** Member C.  
   of W. .... 24  
**Knowles, Thomas.** Member V.  
   C. .... A 12

## D

**Labourers.** Break contracts to go  
   to colony ..... A 29  
**Lady Dale.** See "Dale, Lady."  
**Lady Delawarr.** See "Delawarr,  
   Lady."  
**Lady Raleigh.** See "Raleigh, Lady."  
**Lady Rebecca** (see also "Poca-  
   hontas").  
   Pocahontas so called in Eng. 142  
**Lambert, Mr.** Tobacco curing  
   method discovered by ..... 147  
**Land Officer.**  
   Capt. Arthur Barlow be-  
     comes ..... 8  
**Lands** (see also "Hereditaments,"  
   "Tenements," "Grants").  
   Abandonment of college .... 217  
   Acreage to tenants ..... 193-4  
   Adventure of the Purse  
     Grants ..... 139-0  
   Adventurers,—granted to.... 197  
   Allotted to East India School. 204  
   Allotted to Master and Usher  
     of school ..... 204  
   Allowed Pountis ..... 191  
   Allowed Secretary ..... 174  
   Argall grants to Dixon and  
     Berry ..... 226  
   Argall rapines require con-  
     firm. .... 158  
   Assigned to each colonist.. 131-2  
   Berry and Dixon,—granted  
     to ..... 226  
   Bohun,—granted to ..... 188  
   Claimed by Martin ..... 225  
   Clayborne,—granted to .... 190  
   Clergy's laid off ..... 173

- College, abandoned ..... 217  
 Colonists,—assignments to. 131-2  
 Company can purchase, in  
   Wales, etc. .... A 14  
 Company's laid off ..... 165  
 Conditions of grants. 282 (272)  
 Confirmation of,—full ..... 157  
 Confirmation of required by  
   Ar. rapines ..... 158  
 Confirmed to Co. of London. .... A 24  
   Confirmed to Farrar. 299 (289)  
   Confirmed to Treas. and Co. A 24  
 Copeland,—presented to .... 204  
 Corn given for ..... 139-0  
 Council of Colony to distrib-  
   ute ..... A 8  
 Culture of, interrupted. 300 (290)  
 Disposition of,—how regu-  
   lated ..... 305 (295)  
 Distributed by C. of Va. .... A 8  
 Distributed under Common  
   Seal ..... A 15  
 Dixon and Berry,—grant to. 226  
 East Greenwich,—tenure to  
   be as of ..... A 7, 15, 25  
 East India School,—allotment  
   to ..... 204  
 Farrar,—confirmed to. 299 (289)  
 Farrar rewarded with ..... 231  
 Fencing of, for gardens. 331 (321)  
 Fraudulent grants of. ....  
   157, 219, 220-1  
 Gardens to be fenced off. ....  
   331 (321)  
 General Assembly to tax ....  
   329-0 (319-0)  
 Given to Martin. .... 219, 220, 221  
 Governor's laid off ..... 165  
 Granted Adventurers. .... 197  
 Granted Bohun ..... 188  
 Granted Clayborne ..... 190  
 Granted Dixon and Berry .... 226  
 Granted for Adventure of the  
   Purse ..... 139-0  
 Granted for merit ..... 139  
 Granted for public uses .... 157  
 Granted Newce ..... 189  
 Granted Sandys ..... 190  
 Granted Thorpe ..... 163  
 Granted to restrict tob. cul-  
   ture ..... 165  
 Granted Treasurer (Sandys). 190  
 Granted University at Hen-  
   rico ..... 163  
 Granted Vice-Admiral ..... 191  
 Granting,—methods of. ....  
   139-0, 221-2  
 Grants by King .... 304 (294)  
 Grants,—conditions .... 282 (272)  
 Grants fraudulent. 157, 219, 220-1  
 Grants of,—forty-four. 282 (272)  
 Grants provided for ..... 139-0  
 Grants restrain tobacco .... 164-5  
 Grants to continue .... 304 (294)  
 Gratuity of, to Smith (T)... 159  
 Great Shares of, defined .... 139  
 Held from King and not from  
   P. .... 223-4  
 Held in free and common so-  
   cage ..... A 7, 15, 25  
 Henrico,—grants at ..... 163  
 Henrico,—laid off at ..... 165  
 Indians mortgage, for corn. 139-0  
 Indians promise, to Smith... 52  
 Insufficient to make owners  
   eligible ..... 302-3 (292-3)  
 King to grant ..... 304 (294)  
 King's Forest laid off .... 223  
 Laid off by Norwood ..... 190  
 Laid off by Surveyor. 330 (320)  
 Laid off for clergy ..... 173  
 Laid off for Gov., Co., and  
   University ..... 165  
 Laid off for University at Hen-  
   rico ..... 165  
 Letters Patent to pass. .... A 7-8  
 Martin claims ..... 225  
 Martin,—given to. 219, 220, 221  
 Master and Usher of school  
   provided with ..... 204  
 Methods of granting. 139-0, 221-2  
 Mortgaged for corn ..... 140  
 Newce,—granted to ..... 189  
 Norwood lays off ..... 190  
 Passed by Letters Patent. A 7-8  
 Patents of, granted and con-  
   ditions of ..... 282 (272)  
 Pembroke to plant ..... 193-4  
 Presented to Copeland .... 204  
 Pointis,—allowed to ..... 191  
 Powhatan claims ..... 78  
 Public, laid off by Dale. .... 164  
 Purchase of, by Co.,—in  
   Wales, etc. .... A 14  
 Raleigh's, taken from him. 125-6  
 Regulation of disposition of. ....  
   305 (295)  
 Resettling of ..... 295 (285)  
 Reward of, for Farrar ..... 231  
 Sandys,—granted to ..... 190  
 School,—allotted to ..... 204  
 Secretary,—allowance of, to. 174  
 Security of ..... 326-7 (316-7)  
 Smith (T),—gratuity of, to. 159  
 Surveyor to lay off. .... 330 (320)  
 Taxes on,—G. A. to lay. ....  
   329-0 (319-0)  
 Tenanted ..... 165  
 Tenanted at Henrico ..... 165  
 Tenants to acreage ..... 193-4  
 Tenure of, as in Eng. .... 38  
 Tenure of,—free and common  
   socage ..... A 7, 15, 25  
 Tenure of, from King,—not  
   from P. .... 223-4  
 Thorpe,—grant for support  
   of ..... 163  
 Titles to,—conformation of. 157  
 Tobacco restrained by grants  
   of ..... 164-5  
 Treasurer,—granted to ..... 190

- University at Henrico,—grant  
 for ..... 163  
 University's laid off ..... 165  
 Vice-Admiral,—granted to ..... 191  
 Werowances known ..... 34  
**Lane, Sir Ralph.** Copper mine dis-  
 closed to ..... 13  
 Governor of Greenville's colony. 12  
 Member C. of W. .... 24  
 Moratic River discovered by.. 64  
 Pearl sent to, as present... 14  
 Plot disclosed to ..... 15  
 Relief reaches ..... 15  
 Sails for England ..... 21-2  
 Searching parties sent out by. 15  
 Slain with others,—so report-  
 ed ..... 14  
 Tobacco carried to Eng. by.. 20-1  
 Troubles of, in Amer..... 21  
**Langton, Thomas.** Member V. C.,  
 A 11  
**Language.** Powhatan's, spoken on  
 Eastern Shore ..... 62  
 Susquesahanock's,—as to... 68  
**Lapworth, Mr. Micheal.** Member  
 Council of State ..... A 33  
**Latham, Peter, Gent.** Member V.  
 C. .... A 11  
**Law and Equity.** Extremes of, to  
 favour Co. .... 127  
**Lawarr, Lord** (see also "Dela-  
 warr").  
 Member C. for Va. .... A 16  
 Member V. C. .... A 9  
**Law, Men of the.** Held in con-  
 tempt ..... 279 (269)  
**Laws.** Book of, sent over,—not  
 sanctioned ..... 122  
 Codified ..... 162  
 Company's, called Sandys'  
 laws ..... 255  
 Confirmation of, necessary ..  
 196-7; A 34  
 Conformity to Eng. required,  
 40, 41, 197, 279 (269), 321  
 (311), 329 (319); A 34  
 Control of policies by ..... A 21  
 Enacted by G. A., 1624.....  
 328-32 (318-22)  
 Enactment of, provided for...  
 5, 40, 41  
 English to guide ..... A 33-4  
 English policy to control... 40, 41,  
 197, 279 (269), 321 (311), 329  
 (319); A 34  
 General Assembly's for 1624...  
 328-32 (318-22)  
 Interpretation of, favourable  
 to Treas. and Co. .... A 21  
 King's Council to ordain, for  
 colony ..... A 17  
 Liberties destroyed by.. 293 (283)  
 Policies to be controlled.... A 21  
 Martial Law agreeable to  
 Eng. .... 152  
 Provision for, necessary.. A 26-7  
 Ratification of, necessary....  
 196-7; A 34  
 Repugnant to Const. of Eng...  
 293 (283)  
 Restricted by letters patent...  
 279 (269)  
 Revoked ..... A 17-8  
 Upheld ..... A 34  
 Violation of, of Co..... 254-5  
 Written in blood ..... 293 (283)  
**Laws of Edwin Sandys.** Com-  
 pany's Laws called ..... 255  
**Laws of England.** King deviates  
 from ..... 41  
**Lawson, Thomas, Gent.** Member  
 V. C. .... A 14  
**Lawson, William (Mercer).** Mem-  
 ber V. C. .... A 11  
**Layden, John.** Marries Anna  
 Burras,—first Christian marriage  
 at Jast ..... 84  
**Lead.** Mining of, provided for.. A 18  
**Leat, Mr.** Chosen from King's  
 nominees ..... 230  
 Dep. Treas.,—candidate for.. 230  
 Votes received by ..... 230  
**Leather.** Indians bring ..... 10  
 Pillow of, used by Powhatan. 58  
 Stamped, — substitute for  
 money ..... 82  
**Leathersellers.** The Company of.  
 Member V. C. .... A 14  
**Lee, Henry.** Member V. C..... A 11  
**Leech, Mr.** Member C. in Va.... 193  
 Member C. of S. .... A 33  
 Pembroke (Earl of) to be lo-  
 cated by ..... 193-4  
**Leeds.** Mentioned ..... 21  
**Legend of Arthur.** Referred to.. 1-2  
**Legend of Friar of Lynne.** Men-  
 tioned ..... 123  
**Legend of Madock.** Referred to,  
 1-2  
**Legend of Malgo.** Referred to.. 1-2  
**Leicester, Earl of.** Authority ex-  
 ceeded by ..... 220-1  
 Certificate for M. signed by.. 220  
**Leighton, Sir Thomas.** Member  
 C. of W. .... 24  
**Leipsick.** Smith arrives at..... 111  
**Lemons.** Scurvy cured by ..... 121  
**Let, Richard.** Member V. C..... A 12  
**Letters.** Commissioners to G. A.,  
 326 (316), 327 (317)  
 Company from King... 302 (292)  
 Company from Wyat .. 334 (324)  
 Company to G. and C..... 233-4  
 Company recovers from P. C.,  
 314 (304)  
 Company's returned by P. C.,  
 314 (304)  
 Dale from Smith (T)... 297 (287)  
 Educational, to Co..... 214  
 General As. from Comms....  
 326 (316), 327 (317)  
 Governor and C. from Co.. 233-4

- King to Co. .... 302 (292)  
 Presented to P. C. .... 322 (312)  
 Privy Council intercepts. .... 300 (290)  
 Privy Council receives ..... 322 (312), 323-5 (313-5)  
 Privy Council returns to Co. .... 314 (304)  
 Report withheld because of. .... 325 (315)  
 Smith (T) to Dale .... 297 (287)  
 Wyat to Co. .... 334 (324)  
**Letters Patent** (see also "Charters," "Grants," "Patents").  
 Company's rights under ..... 169  
 Confirmed ..... A 22, 23, 24  
 Copies only, left with Commrs. .... 301 (291)  
 Dispute settled by ..... 185  
 Elizabeth to Gilbert ..... 3-6  
 Elizabeth to Raleigh ..... 3  
 Enlarged ..... 334-5 (324-5)  
 Former, referred to. .... A 8, 17-8  
 General Assembly required by, to follow policy of Eng. .... A 34  
 Government as prescribed by. .... 287 (277)  
 Granted Gilbert by Elizabeth. .... 3-6  
 Granted Raleigh by Elizabeth. .... 8  
 Instructions of, as to government ..... 162  
 Instructions of, enforced. .... 282 (272)  
 Interpretation of, favourable to Treas. and Co. .... A 21-2, 31  
 James to Gates et als. .... 35-6; A 1-8  
 James to Plymouth (town of), .... 74-5  
 Land grants restrained by. .... 130, 139-0  
 Lands passed by ..... A 7-8  
 Laws allowed by ..... 279 (269)  
 Orders produced ..... 301 (291)  
 Privileges (larger) of. .... 334-5 (324-5)  
 Protection of, claimed ..... 224  
 Punishment under, not effective ..... A 30  
 Quarter Courts,—duties under ..... 395 (295)  
 Quest-house call for. .... 301 (291)  
 Quoted,—those of 1609. .... 168  
 Raleigh's, in Hackluyt ..... 8  
 Ratified ..... A 31-2  
 Surrender of, requested ..... 326-7 316-7)  
 W'ne rending authorized by. .... 8  
**Lever, Thomas.** Member V. C. .... A 12  
**Levet, John** (Merchant). Member V. C. .... A 14  
**Levitical Law.** Smith accused under ..... 56  
**Lewd Ones** (see also "Dissolute Ones," "Loose Ones," "Liber-tines," "Rakes").  
 Contracts to go to colony broken by ..... A 29  
 Third supply brings over. .... 103  
**Lewellin, Maurice.** Member V. C., A 12  
**Lewis, Edward** (Grocer). Member V. C. .... A 12  
**Liberties.** European, mentioned. 26  
 Right to English ..... 161  
 Confirmed ..... A 22  
 General Assembly guarantees, 160-1  
 Granted too freely ..... 200  
 Denied ..... A iv, v  
 Yeardeley brings from Co. .... 157  
 Granted ..... A 23, 24, 25  
**Liberty** (of General Assembly).  
 Desire to retain .... 324-5 (314-5)  
**Liberty** (of Subject). Conformed A 22, 31-2  
 Effort of G. A. to establish. .... 329-0 (319-0)  
 Expressly provided for. .... 330 (320)  
 Jeopardized ..... 41  
 Laws are destructive of. .... 283 (283)  
 Ratified ..... A 22, 31-2  
 Same in colony as in Eng. .... A 6, 20, 27-8  
 Understanding of, not clear. .... 310 (300)  
**Liberty, Party of.** Arises. .... 207  
**Libertines** (see also "Lewd Ones," "Loose Ones," "Dissolute Ones," "Rakes").  
 Third supply brings over. .... 103  
**Libraries** (see also "Books").  
 Byrd's,—best in America. .... v  
 Byrd's described ..... v-vi  
 Hunt's, best in Jast., burned. 59  
**Lieutenancy.** Commissioners of. A 21  
**Lieutenant-Colonel.** Sergeant Major next rank to ..... 109  
**Lieutenant-General.** Gates constituted ..... 101  
**Lieutenant-Governor of James City.** Pierce ..... 313 (303)  
**Lieutenant-Governors.** Pierce, of James City ..... 313 (303)  
 When elected Governor ... 196  
**Lieutenant of Tower.** Member Council for Va. .... 86  
**Lieutenants of Counties.** Martial Law to be used as by ..... A 21  
**Limbo.** Discovered and origin of name ..... 63  
 Later called Wats's Island .. 63  
 Return to ..... 63  
**Lime.** Used for calking ..... 115  
**Lincoln, Earl of.** Member C. for Va. .... A 16  
 Member V. C. .... A 9  
 Smith instructed by rider of. .... 108  
**Lincolnshire.** Smith born in. .... 108  
 Smith returns to ..... 108  
**Lindsey, Capt. Richard.** Member

V. C. ....A 10  
 Idle, Robert, Lord Viscount.  
 Member C. for Va. ....A 16  
 Member V. C. ....A 9  
 Itchfield, Bishop of. Conference  
 with, as to college .....162-3  
 Littlefield, Edward. Member V.  
 C. ....A 12  
 Ivory. Compared with other writ-  
 ers .....vil  
 Loadstone. Power of, known.... 2  
 Lock and Key. Amuses Indians. 211  
 Lodge, Luke. Member V. C. ....A 13  
 Long Island (N. Y.). Discovered  
 by Hudson .....75  
 Referred to .....34  
 London. Aids stricken colony...233  
 Benet of, rewarded .....199  
 Citizens of, to be First Colony  
 A 2  
 Colonists of, referred to.... 42  
 Colonists of Va. come from...  
 A 1, 8-9  
 Cranfield, a merchant of ....244  
 Dep. Treas. absent from....A 17  
 Farrar, a merchant of ....159  
 First Colony controlled by... 36  
 Garbling an old custom of...199-0  
 Gilbert takes bark from ... 33  
 Grantees Second Charter  
 from .....A 9  
 Hospitals in .....214  
 Lands confirmed to Co. of...A 24  
 Lieut. of Tower of, member  
 Council for Va. ....36  
 Lord Mayor, grantee of Sec-  
 ond Charter .....102  
 Lord Mayor, member C. for  
 Va. ....A 16  
 Lord Mayor, member V. C.,  
 102; A 9  
 Lottery to be opened in...A 30-1  
 Minor Companies to reside in. 40  
 Namontack visits .....144  
 Pocahontas goes up .....143  
 Raleigh makes assignment at.  
 25-6  
 Recorder of, member Coun-  
 cil for Va. ....36  
 Referred to .....36; A 31  
 Religious efforts of Company  
 of .....217  
 Rolfe, Thomas, educated in...146  
 Sheriff of, defends Smith  
 (T) .....274 (264)  
 Tobacco garbling an old cus-  
 tom of .....199-0  
 Transportation charges,—ask-  
 ed to share .....165  
 Treas. and Co., of, for First  
 Colony .....A 9-14  
 London, Bishop of. College con-  
 tributed to by .....173  
 Member C. for Va. ....173  
 Ministers promised by .....173  
 London Company. See "Virginia

Company of London."  
 London Company's Records. Con-  
 dition of, confused .....viii  
 Contents of .....vi  
 Described .....v, v-vi, vi, viii  
 Mentioned in Treatise on Va. 217  
 London Edition. Stith's History,  
 B. N., vii  
 London, Lord Mayor of. Mem-  
 ber V. C. ....102; A 9  
 Weld .....102; A 9  
 London, Sheriff of. Bolls, Esqr.,  
 member V. C. ....A 11  
 Loose Ones (see also "Lewd Ones,"  
 "Dissolute Ones," "Rakes," "Lib-  
 ertines").  
 Custom of sending to colony...168  
 Effect on colony .....168  
 Ordered from colony .....167-8  
 Lord Baltimore. See "Baltimore,  
 Lord."  
 Lord Bishop of Bath and Wells.  
 Member Council for Va. ....A 16  
 Lord Chamberlain. Oath to be  
 administered by .....A 16-7  
 Lord Chief Justice of England.  
 Dies .....75  
 Infamy of Popham as .....75  
 Of Plymouth Colony .....74-5  
 Lord Chancellor. Oath to be ad-  
 ministered by .....A 16-7  
 Lord Delawarr. See "Delawarr,  
 Lord."  
 Lord High Admiral. Argall steals  
 hides brought from .....150  
 Lord High Treasurer of England.  
 Biting summoned by.....  
 265-6 (255-6)  
 Buckingham's attitude to-  
 wards .....337 (327)  
 Cavendish summoned by ...  
 265-6 (255-6)  
 Commends admr. colony....  
 268-9 (258-9)  
 Committees to treat with...245  
 Complaints agst. ....337 (327)  
 Contract confirmed ....267 (257)  
 Cranfield .....244  
 Customs collections,—basis of  
 248  
 Davers summoned by.....  
 265-6 (255-6)  
 Explains purpose of meeting.  
 267 (257)  
 Farrars summoned by .....  
 265-6 (255-6)  
 Grievances emanate from...  
 336 (326)  
 Hardships enforced by .....246  
 Ingram, retainer of .....244  
 Johnson summoned by .....  
 265-6 (255-6)  
 Lotteries commented on by..  
 266 (256)  
 Meeting explained by. 267 (257)



- Question put to Cos. by .... 268 (258)  
 Sandys summoned by ..... 265-6 (255-6)  
 Southampton summoned by... 265-6 (255-6)  
 Summons witnesses ..... 265-6 (255-6), 303 (293)  
 Tobacco frauds to be prevented by ..... 247  
 Tobacco pet. in hands of.... 286 (276)  
 Tobacco (Spanish),—promise as to ..... 274 (264)  
 Tobacco satisfaction to .... 249  
 Tobacco tax and duty of .... 244  
 Tobacco tax and reply of Cos. as to ..... 246  
 Tobacco treaty prospects given by ..... 273-4 (263-4)  
 Tobacco witnesses summoned, 265-6 (255-6)  
 Warwick summoned by .... 265-6 (255-6)  
 Wolstenholme summoned by 265-6 (255-6)  
 Wrote summoned by ..... 265-6 (255-6)  
 Lord Mayor of London. See "London, Lord Mayor of."  
 Lord of Roanoke and Dassamonpeake. Manteo so styled..... 24  
 Lord Viscount Laske. Member C. for Va. .... A 16  
 Member V. C. .... A 9  
 Lords. Members V. C. A 9, 16, 25, 26  
 Lords Commissioners of Treasury. Offer to be entered in books of. 170  
 Lords, House of. Patriot Party in, heads of ..... 179-0  
 Lords Lieutenant. Martial Law used by ..... 152  
 Lords of Privy Council (see also "Privy Council").  
 Answer unsatisfactory to .. 202-3  
 Rebuked by King ..... 201  
 Lost Colony of Raleigh. Newport to bring back ..... 77, 81  
 Powel and Todkill hear nothing of ..... 99  
 Sicklemore search for ..... 85  
 Sicklemore without news of. 99  
 Lotteries (see also "Virginia Lottery").  
 Advantages derived from, at an end ..... 191  
 Authority for, granted ..... 127  
 Barber, Manager of ..... 216  
 King's indulgence to .. 266 (256)  
 Manager of,—Barber ..... 216  
 Officers, election of ..... A 31  
 Plantations advanced by... A 30-1  
 Proceeds spent for public good, 272 (262)  
 Proclamation as to ..... A 31  
 Virginia, to be drawn ..... 138  
 Love, Oration of. Susquehanna-ocks give ..... 68  
 Love, Thomas. Member Council of War agst. Algerines ..... 184  
 Lovelace, Capt. William. Member V. C. .... A 10  
 Low Countries. Bohun studied in. 188  
 Laws, create despotism ..... 123  
 Laws, save colony ..... 123-3  
 Martial laws of (translation) sent over ..... 122  
 Smith's training in ..... 108  
 Trade with,—whether to .... 201  
 Low, Vincent. Member V. C. .... A 13  
 Lowe, John. Evidence agst. B. offered by ..... 292 (282)  
 Loyd, Capt. Edward. Member V. C. .... A 10  
 Lukin. "Per breve de privato sigillo," signs First Charter... A 8  
 "Per ipsum Regem," signs Second Charter ..... A 22  
 Lukin, Edward, Gent. Member V. C. .... A 13  
 Lynne. Legend of Friar of, mentioned ..... 122  
 Smith bound to merchant at. 108  
 M  
 Mace, Samuel. Roanoke Colony sought by ..... 30  
 Machot. Hamer arrives at ..... 134  
 Machumps. Namontack slain by, in Berms. .... 115  
 Macock, Samuel. Member C. in Va. .... 158  
 Member C. of S. .... A 33  
 Maddison, Captain (see also name below).  
 Marches agst. Great Wyandokes ..... 313 (303)  
 Maddison, Capt. Isaac (see also name above).  
 Bad faith of, to Inds. .... 240  
 Captures King ..... 239-0  
 Characteristics of ..... 239  
 Corn sought by ..... 238  
 Fort built by ..... 239  
 Patowmacks offended at ..... 239  
 Plot alarms ..... 239  
 Rash act of ..... 240  
 Madock, Legend of. Referred to. 1-2  
 Madre Des Acuias. Chesapeake Bay,—Spanish name ..... 13  
 Magazines (see also "Storehouses," "Cape Merchant," "Agents," "Factors").  
 Abolition of ..... 171  
 Accounts of, bad ..... 276 (266)  
 Argall wrongs ..... 150  
 Clerk for ..... 39  
 Company different from ..... 171  
 Dale, Director of ..... 295 (285)  
 Directors of ..... 171, 295 (285)  
 Director's goods sold ..... 171

- Dissolution of Co. hastened by ..... 186  
 Distinct from Co. .... 171  
 Gifts to Inds. .... 172  
 Goods stored in ..... 139  
 Johnson's goods sold ..... 171  
 Management ..... 39, 171  
 Starvation prevented by ..... 164  
**Maggots.** Food spoiled by. 315 (305)  
**Magistrates.** Provided for. .... 162  
**Magnetical Needle.** Unknown ..... 2  
**Mahometan Coast.** Smith makes tour of ..... 109  
**Maid of Honour.** Debauched by Raleigh ..... 30  
**Maids (see also "Wives," "Women").**  
     Concessions to ..... 197  
     Marriage,—not to servants ..... 197  
     Number sent ..... 166  
     Price of (1621) ..... 197  
     Proclamation agst. contract themselves ..... 332 (322)  
     Recommendations of, etc. .... 197  
     Scarcity of ..... 332 (322)  
     Sent as wives. .... 165-6, 166, 197  
     Transportation of and conditions ..... 166  
**Maldstown.** Named from maids sent as wives ..... 197  
**Mail, Coats of.** Given colony. .... 233  
**Maine.** Hackluyt's book published at Frankfort on ..... 16  
**Malze (see also "Indian Corn," "Corn").**  
     Preparation of ..... 11 note  
     Price of (1622) ..... 278 (268)  
**Malgo, Legend of.** Referred to. 1-2  
**Mallery, Mr.** Imprisoned by King, 206-7  
**Mallet, Sir John, Knt.** Member Council for Va. .... 36  
**Mallory, Sir John, Knt.** Member V. C. .... A 10  
**Manager (of Lotteries).** Barber. 216  
**Manakins.** Allied agst. P. .... 71  
     Corn trade with ..... 87  
     Distribution of ..... 71  
     Exploration of ..... 77, 79  
     Guides to, refused ..... 79  
     Hostility of, mild ..... 79  
     Importance in world ..... 71  
     League against ..... 78  
     Monacans former name of. .... 61  
     Newport trades with ..... 77  
     Newport discovers ..... 83  
     Newport explores ..... 79  
     Powhatan can punish ..... 78  
     Powhatan enemy of ..... 61  
     Powhatan protected agst. .... 104  
     Trade with ..... 77, 87  
     South Sea touches ..... 105  
**Mand, Josiah.** Member V. C. A 13  
**Mangoage.** Characteristics of. .... 99  
     Journey to ..... 99  
     Location of ..... 99  
     Smith sends deputies to. .... 99  
     Trading by ..... 99  
**Mangopecomen.** Opechancanough changes name to ..... 155  
**Manguhailan.** Great Bear,—Ind. name of ..... 204-5  
     Meaning of ..... 205  
**Mannahocks.** Allied agst. P. .... 71  
     Ceremonies of, on friendship with Eng. .... 72  
     Characteristics ..... 71  
     Location of ..... 71  
**Manners.** See "Customs."  
**Manslaughter.** Punishment .... 38  
**Manteo.** Aids in search ..... 23  
     Baptized ..... 24  
     Hostage,—held as ..... 12, 14  
     Guides cols. to vengeance on Inds. .... 24  
     Greenvil's ships visited .... 12  
     Lord of Roanoke and Dassamonpeake ..... 24  
**Manteo and Wanchese.** Natives taken to Eng. .... 11  
**Mantles.** Powhatan gives, to N. 79  
     Powhatan robe large as Irish. 58  
     Skins used as ..... 68  
**Manufactures.** Preparations, destroyed ..... 218-9  
**Manwarring, Arthur.** Member C. of W. agst. Algerines ..... 184  
**Manwood, Sir Peter, Knt.** Member C. for Va. .... A 16  
     Member V. C. .... A 9  
**Mapes, Francis.** Member V. C. A 11  
**Maplesden, Richard.** Member V. C. .... A 11  
**Maps.** Chesapeake Bay an old. .... 13  
     Exactness of,—wonderful .... 83  
     New England,—S. to make, of ..... 234  
     Original sources of ..... 83  
     Smith makes ..... 136  
     Smith offers ..... 238  
     Smith promises ..... 234  
     Smith sends to King ..... 83  
     Spanish, gives aid ..... 13  
**March, John.** Member V. C. A 12  
**Marcs.** Left at Jamestown ..... 107  
     Transportation of. .... A 18-9, 28  
**Mariners.** Appointment of, provided ..... 42  
     Complain agst. negroes. .... 153-4  
**Market-Clerk.** Smith acts as, for Inds. .... 56-7  
**Market-Place of Jamestown.** Tobacco planted in ..... 146-7  
**Marriages (see also "Weddings," "Colonists,—married").**  
     Burras, Anna, marries Laydon ..... 84  
     First Christian at Jast. .... 84  
     Laydon marries Anna Burras. 84  
     Maids,—not to servants ..... 197  
**Mars.** Minerva recommended to go hand in hand with ..... 233

- Marring, Plantation of.** Powhatan (town) probably located at. 46  
**Marselles.** Smith embarks from. 109  
**Marshal.** When elected Governor, 196  
**Marshal of Virginia.** Member C. in Eng. .... 190  
 Newce ..... 189  
 When Governor ..... 196  
**Marshalsea.** Bing committed to. 268 (258)  
**Martha's Vineyard.** Origin of name ..... 31  
**Martial Law.** Abolished by establishing G. A. .... 160-1  
 Agreeable to laws of Eng. .... 152  
 Argall invokes ..... 152  
 Banished ..... 160-1  
 Brewster's Case injected with, 181-2  
 Brewster wrongly convicted under ..... 152-3  
 Common Law of the country. 145, 153  
 Enforced by Smith (T).... 122, 152-3  
 Execution of,—when to be. 152  
 Illegal in Brewster's Case. 181-2  
 Laws might serve as . 293 (283)  
 Lieutenants of Counties,—how used by ..... A 21  
 Lords Lieutenants to use. .... 152  
 Permitted,—when ..... A 21  
 Treas. and Co. have power of, A 21  
 Use of by Lords Lieutenants. 152  
**Martin, John, Gent.** (see also name below).  
 Member V. C. .... A 13  
**Martin, Capt. John** (see also name above).  
 Aid sought by ..... 223-4  
 Answer of Co. to pet. of. 223-4  
 Argall complains of patent to. 219  
 Barber named by as anonymous donor ..... 216  
 Certificate to,—purport of. 219-0  
 Character of ..... 224  
 Council controlled by ..... 48  
 Council,—removed from. 118, 224  
 Damage done by ..... 255  
 Disposition of ..... 62  
 Extravagant grant to ..... 189  
 Fraudulent grants,—how secured ..... 221  
 Fraudulent grant surrendered; new one issued to. .... 222, 225  
 Fraudulent grant to ..... 157  
 General Assembly defied by. 225  
 Gold-finders headed by .... 60  
 Grant (new) offered, when fraudulent one returned. 222  
 Grant (illegal) surrendered and new issued to. .... 222, 225  
 Grant to, extravagant ..... 189  
 Grant to, fraudulent. .... 157, 219, 221  
 Grants to, confirmed .... 219-0  
 Grants to, passed in private court ..... 219  
 Indians not controlled by .... 61  
 Jamestown,—returns to. 104, 116  
 Jefferson testifies agst. .... 225  
 King petitioned by ..... 222, 223, 226, 229  
 King's Forest,—fabrication of ..... 224  
 Land granted to, fraudulent-ly ..... 157, 219, 221  
 Laws defied by ..... 221-2  
 Master of Ordnance ..... 219  
 Member C. in Va. .... 45  
 Member V. C. .... A 11  
 Nansamond settlement to be made by ..... 104  
 Nansamonds attacked by, when friendly ..... 104  
 Nansamonds inflict losses upon ..... 116  
 Petition of referred ..... 223  
 Petitions King. 222, 223, 226, 229  
 Pierce testifies against ..... 224  
 Plantation of, refuge of criminals ..... 221-2, 224, 224-5  
 President ..... 104  
 Presidency resigned by ..... 104  
 Provisions of old and new patents to ..... 225  
 Provost Marshal resisted by. 224  
 Refuses to obey G. A. .... 225  
 Refuses to submit to laws. 221-2  
 Removed from Council. 118, 224  
 Representations of ..... 220-1  
 Resigns Presidency ..... 104  
 Resists Provost Marshal ..... 224  
 Returns to col. .... 102-3  
 Sickness (constant) of ..... 49  
 Ship taken to Eng. by ..... 62  
 Smith disputes with ..... 62  
 Steals Co.'s stores ..... 60  
 Surrenders illegal grant and new one issued ..... 222, 225  
 Testimony agst. .... 224, 225  
 Trouble started by ..... 102-3  
**Martin, Richard.** Member V. C. A 13  
**Martin's Brandon.** Butler demands ..... 225  
 Named ..... 219  
 Patent for, granted ..... 219  
 What constituted ..... 225  
**Martin's Hundred.** Bequest divided between, and others ..... 215  
 Example of class of ownership ..... 270 (260)  
 Harwood, Chief of ..... 182  
 Massacre's effect at ..... 213  
**Maryland.** Bennet Family seated in ..... 199-0  
 Powhatan domains border on ..... 54  
 Referred to ..... 64  
**Mask.** Strange, to entertain

- Smith ..... 78  
 Mason, Captain. Member V. C., A 10  
 Masons, The Company of. Member V. C. .... A 14  
 Massachusetts Bay. Explored by Weymouth ..... 33  
 Massacre (1622). Advantageous to colony,—why ..... 233-4  
 Anniversary of, a holiday .. 329 (319)  
 Bad government causes .... 294 (284)  
 Blow to colony ..... 283 (273)  
 Building Jast. stopped by.. 319 (309)  
 Butler arrives after..... 320-1 (310-1)  
 Cause of ..... 141-2  
 Cause of,—bad government.. 294 (284)  
 Cause of complaints.. 300 (290)  
 Chanco saves colony ..... 212  
 Colonists sent after ..... 233  
 Colonists unprepared ..... 210  
 Colonization,—how effected .. 232-3, 283 (273)  
 Commodities retarded ..... 316-7 (306-7)  
 Company's zeal clouded by.. 324 (314)  
 Complaints caused .. 300 (290)  
 Crops,—effect of, on.. 296 (286)  
 Disapproved by Opitchapan.. 238  
 Effects of, cloud Co.'s zeal.. 324 (314)  
 Effect on colonization .... 232-3, 283 (273)  
 Effect on crops ..... 296 (286)  
 Effects of.. 208-19, 232-3, 283 (273), 296 (286), 316-7 (306-7), 321 (311), 324 (314)  
 Governor and Council says, advantageous ..... 223-4  
 Indians quiet prior to.. 295 (285)  
 Inn at Jamestown retarded by ..... 319 (309)  
 King promises to send colonists ..... 233  
 Mentioned ..... 281 (271)  
 Methods of ..... 210  
 News of, arrives in Eng.... 232  
 Number killed in ..... 211  
 Opechancanough author of.. 237  
 Opitchapan disapproves .... 238  
 Planned carefully ..... 208-9  
 Plans and hopes dashed by.. 218-9  
 Provisions scarce as result of. 300 (290)  
 Smith thinks advantageous,—reasons ..... 233-4  
 Tenants left after .... 295 (285)  
 Tobacco monopoly asked on account of ..... 322 (312)  
 Trade interrupted by.. 296 (286)  
 Massawomecks. Arms given by.. 67  
 Canada, the home of ..... 67  
 Expedition agst. .... 69  
 Importance as part of world. 71  
 Patowmacks urge vengeance on ..... 69  
 Search for ..... 63  
 Senecas,—same tribe ..... 67  
 Six Nations, same tribe.... 67  
 Smith determined to see .... 64  
 Smith in expedition agst.... 69  
 Smith meets, in Bay ..... 67  
 Strength of ..... 71  
 Susquehahanocks enemies of. 67-8  
 Targets given by ..... 70  
 Vengeance on by Smith.... 68-9  
 Massawomeck Targets (see also "Targets").  
 Smith uses ..... 74  
 Structure of ..... 70  
 Massawteck. Town on Rappahanock River ..... 70  
 Master and Usher. Land allotted for, of school ..... 204  
 Master Calker. Appointed ..... 226  
 Master of Arts. Recommended by Dr. Gulstone ..... 188  
 Master of Ordinance. Martin. 219, 220  
 Master of Requests. Martin pet. referred to ..... 223  
 Master of Rolls. Caesar ..... 219  
 Masters. Obedience to .... 332 (322)  
 Master Workmen. Dead ..... 193  
 Mastiff Dogs (see also English Mastiffs).  
 Food made from ..... 14, 64  
 Killed for frightening Inds.. 211  
 Mastiffs. See "Mastiff Dogs."  
 Materials. See "Building Materials."  
 Matchacomoco House. Robbed. 149  
 Temple and religious treasury ..... 149  
 Matachanna. Tomocomo marries, daughter of P. .... 143  
 Matches. Cocking of, scares Inds. 89  
 Indians beg Eng. to put out. 90  
 Matchopeake. Bristol works near (1747) ..... 70  
 Town on Rappahanock River. 70  
 Matoax. Pocahontas as.. 295 (285)  
 Pocahontas,—name of ..... 136  
 Mats. House divided into rooms with ..... 11  
 Indian uses of .... 10, 11, 55, 58  
 Powhatan uses as covering.. 58  
 Smith left in woods on.... 55  
 Mattaponies. Smith conducted to ..... 53  
 Mattapony. Powhatan's hereditary domain ..... 53  
 Mattapony River. Corn searched for on ..... 53  
 Matthews, Samuel (see also names below).

- Acts Commrs. joined by..... 317 (307)
- Matthews, Samuel, Gent.** (see also names above and below). Commissioner ..... 317 (307)
- Matthiws, Capt. Samuel** (see also names above). Burgess ..... 317 (307)
- Commission issued, to go agst. Taux-Powhatans .... 313 (303)
- Declaration of G. A., signed by ..... 317 (307)
- King opposed by .... 307 (297)
- Mayle, Thomas, Gent.** Member V. C. .... A 12
- Maynard, Lord.** Member Committee Extraordinary ..... 253
- Mayo, Mrs.** Powhatan (town) located on plantation of ..... 46
- Meadows, Dr.** Member V. C. .... A 10
- Meal.** Allowance of, by Smith.. 278 (268)
- Food reduced to water and. 60
- Price of (1622) ..... 278 (268)
- Price of (1624) ..... 319 (309)
- Supply of, at Jamestown... 59
- Mease, Rev. William.** Answer to 331 (321)
- Meat.** Given to Indians ..... 9
- Mecuppom.** Bristol Works (1747) near ..... 70
- Town on Rappahanock River. 70
- Medicine.** Orange cure for scurvy ..... 12
- Mediterranean.** Smith makes tour of ..... 109
- Mansel expedition to ..... 184-5
- Mediums of Exchange.** Indians ignorant of ..... 82
- Stith observations on ..... 82
- Meherrin River.** Branch of the Chowan River ..... 13, 85
- Meldritch, Count.** Smith enters service of ..... 109
- Smith finds, again ..... 111
- Melons.** Opechancanough serves. 11
- Sent to Indians ..... 10
- Members,** see "Adventurers," "Company—members".
- Men of the Law.** Held in contempt ..... 279 (269)
- Menatonon.** Copper told of by... 13
- King of Chawonocks ..... 13
- Plot exposed by son of ..... 15
- Presents sent to Lane by... 14
- Son of, a hostage ..... 14
- Mercers (Individuals).** Members V. C. .... A 11, 12, 13
- Mercers, The Company of.** Member V. C. .... A 13
- Merchandises** (see also "Commodities," "Goods," "Wares").
- Duty on ..... 168; A 19
- Exportation of ..... A 6
- Forfeiture of ..... A 21
- Transportation of .... A 18-9, 19
- Merchants (Individuals).** Best Indian ..... 63
- Grantees of Second Charter.. 102
- Members C. for Va. .... 36
- Merchants (Individuals).** Members V. C. .... A 11, 13, 14
- Patriot Party members in Commons ..... 179-0
- West Indian ..... 63
- Merchant-Taylors (Individuals).** Members V. C. .... A 11, 13, 14
- Merchant-Taylors, The Company of.** Member V. C. .... A 14
- Merrick, John (Merchant).** Member V. C. .... A 11
- Metals** (see also "Minerals," "Mines," "Ores").
- (See name each metal)
- Antimony;
- Brass;
- Copper;
- Gold;
- Iron;
- Lead;
- Ores;
- Silver;
- Tin.
- Metamorphoses of Ovid.** Translated by Sandys... 313-4 (303-4)
- Mevia.** Delawarr sails to, for baths ..... 120-1
- Mewtis, Capt. Thomas.** Member V. C. .... A 10
- Mexico.** Colonists think have discovered Bay of ..... 13
- Council for Va. intent on... 101
- Meycot, Sir Cavallero, Knt.** Member V. C. .... A 10
- Michelborne, Sir Edward, Knt.** Member C. for Va. .... 36
- Member V. C. .... A 9
- Michaelmas.** Actions based on, 1621 ..... 248
- Smith leaves Va. forever (1609) ..... 107
- Tobacco tax to commence, 1622 ..... 248
- Michaelmas Term.** Contract not in force until, 1622 ..... 248
- General Assembly held during and title ..... A 26
- Jacob suit at, 1619 ..... 169
- Tobacco duty reduced until, 1621 ..... 248
- Middleburg.** Factors appointed at, by Company ..... 200
- Middlesex.** Cranfield, the Earl of. 244
- Middle Temple.** Records signed by Gentlemen of ..... vi
- Middleton, Mr.** Member C. in Va.. 182
- Middleton, Robert.** Member V. C., A 12
- Middleton, Sir Thomas, Knt.** Member V. C. .... A 10

- Mildmay, Sir Henry.** King's attitude reported by... 261-2 (251-2)  
 Member Committee Extraordinary ..... 253  
 Salary advance opposed by... 263-4 (253-4)  
 Southampton tells, King's wishes ..... 262 (252)  
**Milk.** Distributed by Newce..... 237  
**Mills.** Poles and Germans sent to build ..... 77  
**Mills, Captain.** Member V. C. A 10  
**Mill-Stone.** Powhatan presented with ..... 56  
**Milmay, Robert (Grocer).** Member V. C. .... A 13  
**Minerals** (see also "Metals," "Mines," "Ores").  
 Authority to mine .... A 4, 15, 24  
 Granted ..... 94  
 Granted to Martin ..... 221  
 Search for, urged... 195; A 18  
**Minerva.** Mars to go hand in hand with ..... 233  
**Mines** (see also "Minerals," "Metals," "Ores").  
 Authority to work .... A 4, 15, 24  
 Antimony, probably worked by Inds. .... 65  
 Copper, told of by Menatonon 13  
 Granted ..... A 4, 15, 24  
 Granted Martin ..... 221  
 Manakin Country searched for ..... 79, 81  
 Mexican, attract C. for Va. .... 101  
 Mexican,—Treas. and Co. intent on ..... 101  
 Opechancanough to send guide to, at Falls ..... 205  
 Search for, urged. 79, 81; A 18  
 Use of, explained to Inds. 52  
 Virginia not a country of.. 81  
 Worked by Indians ..... 65  
**Minister of State.** Idle story to Southampton, chief ..... 82  
**Ministers** (see also "Clergymen," "Preachers," "Priests").  
 Bigamy and duties of clergy, 332 (322)  
 Duties of, as to bigamy. 332 (322)  
 Instructions as to ..... 194  
 Members V. C. .... A 11, 12  
 Pocahontas instructed by Whitaker ..... 136  
 President of C. cannot be... 17  
 Religious exercises by ..... 37  
 Scarcity of ..... 172-3  
 Whitaker instructs Po. .... 136  
**Minor Companies.** Represent cols. in London ..... 40  
 Reside in London ..... 40  
**"Miracle."** Mortality attributed to ..... 62  
 Resuscitation of Indian ..... 96  
**Misdemeanors** Punishment for, 38-9  
 Disrespect for King's authority ..... A 29, 29-0  
**Mitchel, Sir Bartholamew, Knt.** Member C. for Va. .... 36  
**Mitchel, Bernard.** Member V. C., A 13  
**Mitchel, Isaac.** Member V. C. A 13  
**Mixed School.** Provided for..... 214  
**Mogul, Great.** Ambassador to,—Roe ..... 178-9  
**Mohaskahod.** Town on Rappahannock River ..... 71  
**Monahigan Islands.** Colonists fall in with ..... 75  
**Monacans.** Manakins once ..... 61  
 Powhatan enemy of ..... 61  
**Money** (see also "Coin").  
 Beads as ..... 198  
 Coinage of ..... A 4  
 Collection of ..... A 26  
 Forfeiture of ..... A 21  
 Leather as ..... 82  
 Paper as ..... 82  
 Payment of, refused by adventurers ..... 293 (283)  
 Shells used as ..... 82  
 Silk used as ..... 183  
 Silkgrass used as ..... 183  
 Spent at floating tavern off Jast. .... 9, 81  
 Tallies as ..... 82  
 Unpaid,—collection of .... A 26  
**Monger, James.** Member V. C. A 12  
**Monopolies** (see also "Monopoly, of Tobacco").  
 Buckingham the author of.. 205  
 Company's at end..... 269 (259)  
 "Crying grievance"..... 199  
 Granted ..... 247  
 Influence of ..... 243  
 Massacre's effect upon. 323 (313)  
 Offered ..... 244  
 Suppressed by Parliament... 205  
 Unrestrained ..... 205  
**Monopoly of Tobacco** (see also "Monopolies").  
 "Crying grievance of those times" ..... 199  
 Granted ..... 198-9  
**Monson, Sir Thomas, Knt.** Member V. C. .... A 10  
**Monson, Sir William, Knt.** Admiral  
 On exped. agst. Algerines. 184-5  
 Patent granted ..... 184  
**Montagu, Sir Henry, Knt.** (see also name below).  
 Member C. for Va. .... 36  
**Montague, Sir Henry, Knt.** (see also name above).  
 Member C. for Va. .... A 16  
 Member V. C. .... A 10  
**Montague, James, Lord Bishop of Bath and Wells.** Member V. C., A 9  
**Montford, Thomas, Gent.** Member

- V. C. ....A 10  
**Montgomery, Earl of.** Authority exceeded by .....220-1  
 Member C. for Va. ....A 26  
 Member V. C. ....A 9  
**Monthly Court.** Powder waste punished by .....332 (322)  
**Moon.** Indians' belief in..... 17  
 Smith explains to Inds..... 51  
**Moon, Captain.** Arrives in Va..102  
**Moor, Sir George, Knt.** Member V. C. ....A 9  
**Moore, Andrew.** Member V. C..A 11  
**Moore, John, Esqr.** (see also name below).  
 Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Moore, John, Esqr.** (see also name above).  
 Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Moraine River.** Discovered..... 13  
 Referred to ..... 14  
 Roanoke River name of .... 13  
**More, Sir George, Knt.** Member C. for Va. .... 36  
**More, Richard.** Somers Islands to be settled by .....127  
**More, William.** Member V. C..A 12  
**Moreton, Ralph, Gent.** Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Morgan.** Murdered by Nemattanow .....208  
**Morgan, Sir Charles, Knt.** Member V. C. ....A 10  
**Morocco.** Smith visits court of...111  
**Morris, Thomas.** Member V. C..A 11  
**Mortgage.** Corn given for land.139-0  
**Moraughtacunda.** King of, chooses woman ..... 72  
 Martial order of ..... 70  
 Rappahanocks friends of .... 72  
 Smith well received by .... 69  
 Women given up by ..... 72  
 Women stolen by ..... 69, 72  
**Mosco.** Advises S. agst. Rappahanocks ..... 69  
 Ambush discovered by ..... 70  
 Attempts to kill Indian,—desires to leave ..... 71  
 Guide for colonists ..... 70  
 Hassiniga, brother of .... 71  
 Smith presents trophies to... 69  
 Smith's old friend ..... 69  
 Uttasantasough,—name of .. 72  
 Woman chosen by ..... 72  
**"Mother of Waters."** Chesapeake Bay so called by Inds..... 13  
**Moulson, John.** Member V. C..A 11  
**Mounsel, Peter.** Member V. C..A 12  
**Mountaine, James.** Member V. C., A 13  
**Mounteagle, Lord.** Member C. for Va. ....A 16  
 Member V. C. ....A 9  
**Mount Malady.** Fort at Henrico.124  
**Mount Milady.** See Mount Malady.  
**Mouse, Arthur.** Member V. C..A 11  
**Moy-Umps, King of.** Powhatan withdraws to .....138-9  
**Mr. Deputy,** see "Deputy," "Deputy Treasurer," "Farrar, John," "Farrar, Nicholas."  
**Mr. Deputy Treasurer,** see "Deputy," "Deputy Treasurer," "Farrar, Nicholas," "Farrar, John".  
**Mulberry Point.** Gates drops down river to .....117  
**Mulberry Trees.** Abundance of, and silkworms .....177  
 Bad quality of .....296 (286)  
 Culture of, encouraged...183, 218, 321 (311), 331 (321)  
 Said to be best .....218  
 Sandys suggests treatise on...183  
 Treatise on, suggested .....183  
**Mullet.** Abundance in Berms....114  
**Munitions** (see also "Arms").  
 Gates brings .....123  
 Transportation of.....A 6, 18-9  
**Munks, Lawrence (Grocer).** Member V. C. ....A 13  
**Murder.** Punishment for ..... 38  
**Murray, James.** Marries great, great grand-daughter of Po..146  
**Muscovy.** Smith travels through.111  
**Muscovy Company.** Restraint not on .....203  
**Museum.** Tobacco-box of Raleigh preserved in ..... 21  
**Musicians, The Company of.** Member V. C. ....A 14  
**Muskets** (see also "Arms").  
 Corn promised for ..... 84  
 Food offered for ..... 49  
 Indians scared by .....49, 65  
 Jamestown,—left at (1609)..107  
 Opechancanough has ..... 51  
 Powhatan promises corn for. 84  
 Powhatan returns .....129  
 Powhatan's desire for ..... 86  
 Smith denies to P..... 86  
 Stolen from Jamestown .... 90  
 Used off Azores ..... 29  
 Used with good effect ..... 74  
**Mutiny** (see also "Plots," "Conspiracies," "Treachery").  
 Colonists resort to .....A 29  
 Heads of, imprisoned .....105  
 Language, forbidden .....152  
 Martial Law in time of.... 152, A 21  
 Punishment for ..... 38  
 Ratcliffe imprisoned for .... 74  
 Renewed .....106  
 Suppression provided...152, A 21
- N
- Naboth's Vineyard.** Taken away by Ahab .....137  
**Nalbrita.** Smith sent to Timor  
 Bashaw of .....110  
**Names.** Carving on trees at highest points of rivers ..... 70

- Namontack.** Corn for colonists secured by ..... 83-4  
 Corn (Eng.) not known to... 144  
 Delivered back to P. .... 78  
 Guide for Newport ..... 79  
 Ignorance of English corn... 144  
 Powhatan gives, to Newport. 59  
 Powhatan notes absence of. 134  
 Powhatan persuaded by, to be crowned ..... 78  
 Servant given, by P. .... 59  
 Slain in Berms ..... 116
- Nansamond.** Colonists wrecked at. 241  
 Martin loses men at ..... 116  
 Martin to make settlement at. 104  
 Yeardley attacks Inds. at... 242
- Nansamond River.** Dale explores. 122  
 Fishing weirs at mouth of. 73
- Nansamonds.** Commission to Tucker to go agst. .... 313 (303)  
 Corn given by ..... 84  
 Houses of, burned ..... 84  
 Martin kindly used by. .... 104  
 Sue for peace ..... 74  
 Smith ambushed by ..... 74  
 Smith visits ..... 73  
 Tucker makes second exped. agst. .... 313 (303)  
 Waters imprisoned by ..... 241
- Nanee Indians (of Eastern Shore).** Characteristics of ..... 63
- Nantaquacks (of Eastern Shore).** Characteristics of ..... 63
- Nantaquas.** Description of. .... 55  
 Powhatan's son ..... 55  
 Services of, to Smith ..... 55  
 Smith to be esteemed even as. 55
- Nantaughtacunds.** Lived on Rappahanock River ..... 53  
 Smith conducted to ..... 53
- Naples.** Referred to ..... 2
- Naraganset.** Explored by Weymouth ..... 33
- Naraganset River.** Explored by Weymouth ..... 33
- Navy, Commissioner of.** Smith (T) ..... 153
- Nawdet, Otho.** Member V. C. .... A 11
- Necessaries.** Furnishing of, provided for ..... 39  
 Provided for ..... A 4-5, 6
- Needle (Magnetical).** Power of, unknown ..... 2
- Negroes (see also "Slaves" "Slavery").**  
 Captured from ship "Treasurer" ..... 153-4  
 Complaints of mariners, as to ..... 153-4  
 Dutch ship brings ..... 182  
 Kendal's, taken from him ..... 294 (284)  
 Placed on Warwick lands in Berms ..... 154  
 "Treasurer" (ship) captured with ..... 153-4  
 Warwick lands stocked with. 154
- Nelson, Capt. Francis.** Arrives with supplies ..... 60  
 First supply commanded by.. 57  
 Leaves for Eng. .... 62  
 Ship lost by ..... 62
- Nemattanow.** Death of, news of, reaches Eng. .... 232  
 Murders Morgan ..... 208  
 Shot ..... 208
- Nether Hundred.** Annexed to Henrico ..... 125
- Netherlands.** Abbot had served in ..... 123
- Nets.** Fishing, set at Jamestown. 97  
 Jamestown, left at, by S. ... 107  
 Made at Jamestown ..... 46
- Neuce, Sir William.** Member C. of S. .... A 33
- Neus River.** Secotan situated near. 13
- Neill, Sir Henry, Knt.** Member C. for Va. .... 36; A 16  
 Member V. C. .... A 9
- Nevils.** Spaniards attack Bohun ships at ..... 188
- New Amsterdam.** Dutch build. .... 76
- New Bermudas.** Appamattocks' town ..... 125  
 Corn planted at ..... 125  
 Dale's favorite seat ..... 134  
 Hamer leaves ..... 134  
 Name town of Appamattocks. 125
- Newbridge, Joseph (Smith).** Member V. C. .... A 13
- Newce, George, Gent.** Member V. C. .... A 12
- Newce, Henry.** Member V. C. .... A 12
- Newce, Capt. Thomas.** Characteristics ..... 236  
 Crowshaw visited by ..... 238\*  
 Conference called by ..... 236  
 Corn offered ..... 238\*  
 Corn planted by ..... 236  
 Corn supply reported by. .... 238\*  
 Defence prepared by ..... 236  
 Deputy for the Company. .... A 33  
 Dies ..... 237  
 Loses men ..... 237  
 Member C. in Va. .... 182  
 Member C. of S. .... A 33  
 Milk and rice distributed by. 237  
 Sick from cares ..... 236  
 Widow of, pensioned ..... 237  
 Yeardley and C. visits ..... 236
- Newce, Capt. William (see also name below)**  
 Dies ..... 189  
 Land granted ..... 189  
 Knighted ..... 189  
 Knight-Marshal of Va. .... 189  
 Marshal of Va. .... 189  
 Offers to plant colony of 1000 ..... 189  
 Services of, in Ireland ..... 189
- Newce, Sir William (see also name above).**  
 Knight Marshal of Va. .... A 33

\*Note that he died on p. 237.



|                                    |                                           |               |
|------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------|---------------|
| <b>New England.</b>                | <b>Biscayneers on coast of</b>            | 31            |
|                                    | Delewarr exped. touches                   | 148           |
|                                    | Description of coast of                   | 31            |
|                                    | Discovered by Gosnold                     | 136           |
|                                    | Drake touches coast of                    | 16            |
|                                    | Fish in abundance on Coast of             | 31            |
|                                    | Gosnold leaves                            | 32            |
|                                    | Gosnold reaches                           | 31, 136       |
|                                    | Map of,—S. promises                       | 234           |
|                                    | Named by Smith                            | 136           |
|                                    | Saco River in, reached by cols.           | 75            |
|                                    | Settled in 1620                           | 137           |
|                                    | Smith, Admiral of                         | 137           |
|                                    | Smith names                               | 136           |
|                                    | Smith prefers to go to                    | 142           |
|                                    | Smith promises map of                     | 234           |
| <b>Newfoundland.</b>               | <b>Attempt to run away to</b>             | 98            |
|                                    | Cabot discovers                           | 3             |
|                                    | Discovered                                | 3             |
|                                    | Gilbert attempts to colonize              | 3             |
|                                    | Seized in name of Queen                   | 6-7           |
|                                    | Smith warns cols. agst.                   | 98            |
|                                    | Wives imported via                        | 166           |
| <b>Newgate.</b>                    | <b>Colonists treated like basest from</b> | 316 (306)     |
| <b>Newhouse, John.</b>             | <b>Member V. C.</b>                       | A 12          |
| <b>Newport, Capt. Christopher.</b> | <b>Anti-mony sent home by</b>             | 65            |
|                                    | Arrives in Va.                            | 44-5          |
|                                    | Arrives Old Point                         | 84            |
|                                    | Character of                              | 76-7          |
|                                    | Cheated by P.                             | 58            |
|                                    | Colonists brought by                      | 57            |
|                                    | Commands fleet to Va.                     | 101, 102, 113 |
|                                    | Corn brought to Jast. by                  | 59            |
|                                    | Corn given, by colony                     | 77            |
|                                    | Corn sought by                            | 77            |
|                                    | Council gives powers to                   | 42            |
|                                    | Disappointed by Manakin Country           | 79            |
|                                    | Discoveries to be sought by               | 43            |
|                                    | England, returns to                       | 47, 81        |
|                                    | Esteemed a Werowance by P.                | 58            |
|                                    | Estranged from Smith                      | 58-9          |
|                                    | Expedition entrusted to                   | 42            |
|                                    | Explores Manakin Country                  | 79            |
|                                    | Explores Powhatan River                   | 45, 46        |
|                                    | Exposed by Smith                          | 83            |
|                                    | Fleet of Va. commanded by                 | 101, 102, 113 |
|                                    | Founders on Berms.                        | 102, 113      |
|                                    | Gold to be carried back by                | 77            |
|                                    | Gold-finders aided by                     | 60            |
|                                    | Guard to accompany on exped.              | 78            |
|                                    | Influence of, in Council in Eng.          | 76-7          |
|                                    | Eng.                                      | 76-7          |
|                                    | Jamestown, returns to                     | 57, 59        |
|                                    | Management in Va. reported on by          | 101           |
|                                    | Manakins disappoint                       | 79            |
|                                    | Manakins discovered by                    | 84            |
|                                    | Member C. in Va.                          | 45, 47        |
|                                    | Member V. C.                              | A 10-1        |
|                                    | Obedient to P.                            | 88            |
|                                    | Old Point,—arrives at                     | 84            |
|                                    | Opposes Smith's plans                     | 77-8          |
|                                    | Orders to explore Manakins brought by     | 77            |
|                                    | Orders brought by reported on             | 83            |
|                                    | Pamunkey visited by                       | 59            |
|                                    | Place of, not filled                      | 48            |
|                                    | Plots against S.                          | 80-1          |
|                                    | Powhatan cheats                           | 58            |
|                                    | Powhatan entertains                       | 57-8          |
|                                    | Powhatan esteems, a Werowance             | 58            |
|                                    | Powhatan gives shoes, etc. to             | 79            |
|                                    | Powhatan gives turkies to                 | 61            |
|                                    | Powhatan obeyed by                        | 88            |
|                                    | Powhatan receives presents from           | 77            |
|                                    | Powhatan says, come to him                | 78            |
|                                    | Powhatan swindles                         | 58            |
|                                    | Powhatan River explored by                | 45, 46        |
|                                    | Presents to, P. by                        | 77            |
|                                    | Products to be transported by             | 43            |
|                                    | Provisions carried off by                 | 59            |
|                                    | Punishment of, remitted                   | 81            |
|                                    | Raleigh,—N. was under                     | 77            |
|                                    | Rascality of                              | 81            |
|                                    | Reports on management in Va.              | 101           |
|                                    | Second supply brought by                  | 76            |
|                                    | Shoes given to, by P.                     | 79            |
|                                    | Smith estranged from                      | 58-9          |
|                                    | Smith exposes                             | 83            |
|                                    | Smith gives earnings to                   | 192           |
|                                    | Smith plotted against by                  | 80-1          |
|                                    | Smith's plans opposed by                  | 77-8          |
|                                    | Spaniards fought by                       | 42            |
|                                    | Steals provisions                         | 59            |
|                                    | Steals supplies to trade to Inds.         | 81            |
|                                    | Supplies brought by                       | 57            |
|                                    | Trades with Indians                       | 77-8          |
|                                    | Transportation by                         | 43            |
|                                    | Treachery feared by                       | 58            |
|                                    | Turkies secured by, for swords            | 61            |
|                                    | Vice-Admiral                              | 101           |
| <b>Newport's News.</b>             | <b>Colonists gather at</b>                | 235           |
|                                    | Colonists wrecked near                    | 241           |
|                                    | Gookin settles at                         | 205           |
|                                    | Ordinance at                              | 320 (310)     |
| <b>New Spain.</b>                  | <b>Gondomar fears annoyance to</b>        | 247           |
| <b>New York.</b>                   | <b>Doctrine of Judge of</b>               | A 1v          |
|                                    | Hudson discovers                          | 75            |
|                                    | Long Island, referred to                  | 75            |
| <b>Nice.</b>                       | <b>Smith escapes to</b>                   | 111           |
| <b>Nicholls, Christopher.</b>      | <b>Member V. C.</b>                       | A 11          |
| <b>Nicholls, Thomas</b>            | <b>(merchant).</b>                        |               |
|                                    | Member V. C.                              | A 11          |
| <b>Nintae.</b>                     | <b>Raleigh's History, as seen in</b>      | 137           |

- Noblemen.** Amongst the Va. colonists ..... 42
- Nominies.** Located on Patowmack River ..... 53  
Smith conducted to ..... 53
- Nominy Creek.** Smith goes to ..... 65
- "Nonesuch."** Abandoned by West. 106  
"Powhatan" at Falls so named ..... 105
- Norfolk.** Smith visits site of ..... 73
- Nornicot, Thomas** (Clothworker). Member V. C. .... A 14
- Norris, Sir John.** Member C. of W. .... 24
- North Carolina.** Description of coast of ..... 32  
Secotan in ..... 32
- Northern Colony** (see also "Second Colony").  
Abandonment of ..... 75  
Bounds of ..... A2-3, 4  
Bristol, etc., to supply ..... 36  
Colonists sail for ..... 75  
Company (minor) to represent ..... 40  
Council for ..... 37; A 2-3  
Fishing rights of, disputed ..... 185  
Suffering of ..... 75  
Undertaken ..... 74-5
- North Star.** Indians had observed ..... 204-5
- Northumberland, Earl of.** Brother of, settler at Jast. .... 45  
Cloud hanging over ..... 45-6  
Imprisoned in Tower ..... 46
- North-West Passage.** Colonists to discover ..... 43  
by R. .... 30
- Norton, Captain.** Beads to be made  
Discovery of, contributed to by ..... 198
- Norwood, Mr. Richard.** Lands laid off by ..... 190  
Surveyor of Va. .... 190
- Notes.** Ordered produced. .... 301 (291)  
Quest-house call for. .... 301 (291)
- Nottoway River.** Branch of Chowan ..... 13, 85  
Mangoags live on branch of. .... 99
- Number in Colony,** see "Colonists, population".
- O**
- Oath of Allegiance** (see also "Oaths" below).  
President to take and administer ..... 43
- Oath of Obedience** (see also above and below).  
All to take ..... 40
- Oath of Supremacy** (see also above and below).  
Administered by Treas. .... A 28-9  
Administered for trial. .... A 30  
Administered to officers, etc. .... A 31  
Administering of, provided. .... A 22  
To be taken ..... A 22
- Oaths** (see also "Oaths" above).  
Council in Va. to take. .... 41  
Counsellors to take. .... A 16-7  
Jurors to take ..... 38  
Lord Chamberlain to administer ..... A 16-7  
President to take ..... 43  
Records to have copy. .... 325 (315)
- Oaths (cursing).** Smith cures use of ..... 80  
Smith free from ..... 112
- Oatlands.** Silkworms cultivated at. .... 183  
Embezzled by Pres. .... 48  
Jamestown, supply at ..... 59  
Punishment for stealing. .... 315 (305)  
Stealing of, punished. .... 315 (305)  
Supply of, good ..... 59
- Oats.** Grows rapidly. .... 31
- Obedience, Oath of** (see "Oath of Obedience").
- Ocacock Island.** Wococon Island. .... 9
- Occam River.** Pamptice Sound. .... 10
- Oetan.** Opitchapan also called. .... 155
- Offenders.** Punishment of ..... A 29-0, 30  
Sent back to colony ..... A 30
- Officers.** Discussion of. .... 254-269 (259)  
Continued until dissolution. .... 200 (230)  
Election of ..... 299-0 (289-0)  
Ill feeling of. .... 288-9 (278-9)  
Nominations, by Co. .... 248  
Obedience to ..... 332 (322)  
Provided for ..... 162  
Records brought by. .... 301 (291)  
Tobacco, appointed by King. .... 248
- Offley, Mr.** (see also name below).  
Proposed for Deputy ..... 230
- Offley, Mr. Robert** (see also name above).  
Candidate Dep. Treas. .... 230  
Member V. C. .... A 11
- Ogle, Col.** Papers referred to. .... 290 (280)
- Ogle, Sir John, Knt.** Member V. C. .... A 10
- Oil (Turtle).** Used for calking. .... 115
- Oil (of Walnuts).** Making of, urged ..... 195
- Okaning.** Discourse by, to S. .... 96
- Okée.** Indians bring ..... 49
- Okisco.** King of Weopomeoke. .... 14  
Owns subjection to Ellz. .... 14
- Oldmixon's British Empire** in America. Badly mixed about Weymouth ..... 33-4
- Oldys, Mr. Atheism R.** treated by. .... 20  
Criticisms of R. History. .... 137  
Gondomar criticisms by. .... 246-7  
Letters in his Life of R. .... 126  
Life of R.,—letters in. .... 126  
Raleigh atheism treated by. .... 20  
Tobacco,—opinion on ..... 21  
Tobacco tax criticised by. .... 246-7
- Olumpagh.** Smith in Siege of. .... 109
- Opachisco.** Powhatan sends, to represent him at Po. me-

|                                  |           |
|----------------------------------|-----------|
| riage .....                      | 130       |
| Opechancanough. Addressed by     |           |
| Smith .....                      | 90, 91-2  |
| Affects title,—King of Cks. .... | 155       |
| Alliance with Cks. not made      |           |
| by .....                         | 141       |
| Alliance with, keeps Inds. in    |           |
| awe .....                        | 141       |
| Ambitions of eclipse Opitcha-    |           |
| pan .....                        | 155       |
| Argall complaint to, about       |           |
| Cks. ....                        | 149       |
| Arms of, surrendered .....       | 92        |
| Attempt collect forces .....     | 209       |
| Attempt disaffect others .....   | 213       |
| Attempt poison colony .....      | 232       |
| Attitude to Eng. ....            | 204-5     |
| Beads, etc., given .....         | 141       |
| Beads sent Japazaws by .....     | 237       |
| Beads sold, at high price .....  | 59        |
| Challenged by Smith .....        | 91-2      |
| Chowshaw contempt for .....      | 237       |
| Chowshaw design agst., de-       |           |
| feated .....                     | 240       |
| Colonists killed by .....        | 50-1      |
| Company orders treaty with ..... | 155       |
| Contempt Chowshaw for .....      | 237       |
| Copper, etc., given .....        | 141       |
| Corn of, seized .....            | 242       |
| Disaffection of others, at-      |           |
| tempted by .....                 | 213       |
| Educational treaty with .....    | 215       |
| Entertained Smith and N. ....    | 59        |
| Excuses of, for attack on        |           |
| Smith .....                      | 92        |
| Forces collected by .....        | 209       |
| Government left to .....         | 147       |
| Governor unwilling to treat      |           |
| with .....                       | 259       |
| Helps Warwick to supplant        |           |
| Yeadley .....                    | 193       |
| Heir to Powhatan domains .....   | 87        |
| Hoped to be slain .....          | 313 (303) |
| Indians in awe of .....          | 141       |
| Insolence of .....               | 238       |
| Japazaws,—beads sent to by ..... | 237       |
| Japazaws in plot of .....        | 239       |
| Killing S. attempted by .....    | 92        |
| King of Chickahominies .....     | 141, 155  |
| King of Pamunkey Country .....   | 53        |
| Leagues with, confirmed .....    | 204       |
| League with Eng. renewed .....   | 155       |
| Liberty given, by Smith .....    | 93        |
| Location of chief seat of .....  | 53        |
| Mangopeeomen,—name of .....      | 155       |
| Massacre by (1622) .....         | 208-15    |
| Name new Mangopeeomen .....      | 155       |
| Negotiations with S. ....        | 91-2      |
| Opitchapan eclipsed by .....     | 155       |
| Opitchapan to surrender .....    | 238       |
| Pamunkey, the seat of .....      | 242       |
| Plot of Japazaws with .....      | 239       |
| Plot of Spillman with .....      | 241       |
| Plots against Smith .....        | 91-2      |
| Plots of, various .....          | 209       |
| Poisoning of colony attempted    |           |
| by .....                         | 232       |
| Powhatan fears .....             | 139       |

|                                     |          |
|-------------------------------------|----------|
| Powhatan spoken for by .....        | 129      |
| Powhatan's brother .....            | 54       |
| Presents given to .....             | 51       |
| Presents offered Smith by .....     | 92       |
| Proclaimed King of Cks. ....        | 141      |
| Promises freely .....               | 149      |
| Religious appearances of .....      | 204-5    |
| Rolfe child to get country of ..... | 150      |
| Smith addresses .....               | 90, 91-2 |
| Smith carried to .....              | 53       |
| Smith challenges .....              | 91-2     |
| Smith entertained by .....          | 59       |
| Smith gives, his liberty .....      | 93       |
| Smith gives presents to .....       | 51       |
| Smith negotiates with .....         | 91-2     |
| Smith offered presents by .....     | 92       |
| Smith pursued by .....              | 50-1     |
| Smith sells beads to .....          | 59       |
| Smith visits .....                  | 90       |
| Smith's life attempted by .....     | 92       |
| Speaks for Powhatan .....           | 129      |
| Spillman's plot with .....          | 241      |
| Surrender of arms of .....          | 92       |
| Surrender of, agreed to .....       | 238      |
| Tomocomo sent to .....              | 147      |
| Tomocomo sent to Eng. by,—          |          |
| says Dale .....                     | 144      |
| Treaty with,—Gov. unwilling         |          |
| to make .....                       | 239      |
| Treaty with, ordered by Co. ....    | 155      |
| Treaty with, recommended .....      | 215      |
| Warwick-to-supplant-Yeard-          |          |
| ley rumor reaches .....             | 193      |
| Wyat confirms leagues with .....    | 204      |
| Yeadley recommends treaty           |          |
| with .....                          | 215      |
| Yeadley seizes corn of .....        | 242      |
| Yeadley-to-be-supplanted ru-        |          |
| mor reaches .....                   | 193      |
| Opitchapan, Boyce, Mrs., sent       |          |
| back naked by .....                 | 239      |
| Brother of Japazaws .....           | 237      |
| Characteristics of .....            | 155      |
| Deformed .....                      | 139      |
| Disapproves Massacre .....          | 238      |
| Eclipsed by O. ....                 | 155      |
| Emperor, but only so in name .....  | 238      |
| Heir to P. domains .....            | 87       |
| Itopatin,—name for .....            | 155      |
| Japazaws,—brother of .....          | 207      |
| Leagues with, confirmed .....       | 204      |
| League with Eng. renewed by .....   | 155      |
| Massacre disapproved by .....       | 238      |
| Name also Itopatin .....            | 155      |
| Name also Oetan .....               | 155      |
| Name also Sasawpen .....            | 155      |
| Oetan,—another name for .....       | 155      |
| Opechancanough eclipses .....       | 155      |
| Opechancanough surrendered          |          |
| by .....                            | 239      |
| Prisoners surrendered by .....      | 238-9    |
| Powhatan succeeded by .....         | 155      |
| Powhatan's brother .....            | 53       |
| Returns Mrs. Boyce naked .....      | 239      |
| Sasawpen,—another name for .....    | 155      |
| Smith feasted by .....              | 53       |
| Succeeds P. ....                    | 155      |
| Surrender O. agreed to by .....     | 239      |

- Surrender prisoners agreed to by .....238-9  
Wyat confirms leagues with...204  
**Oppressions** see "Grievances,"  
"Grievances and Oppressions."  
**Oracles**, Philippizing of...341 (331)  
**Oracles of Law**, Wronged greatly  
340-1 (330-1)  
**Oranges**, Scurvy cured by.....12  
**Orapakes**, Powhatan owned.....51  
Powhatan retires to .....53  
Smith conducted to .....51  
**Oration of Love**, Susquesahanocks  
give .....68  
**Orations**, Chickahominies make...131  
Delawarr makes .....117-8  
Indians make .....58  
Opechancanough makes .....92  
Powhatan makes .....58  
Smith opposed by .....45  
Susquehanocks make .....68  
**Orders** (see also "Articles," "In-  
structions"). (Also "Orders" be-  
low.)  
Codified .....162  
College renewal after Mas-  
sacre .....295 (285)  
Company from P. C. ....243  
Council for Va.,—establish-  
ment of .....36  
Customs .....273 (263)  
Delayed .....44  
Establishing C. for Va. ....36  
For Governt., read .....45  
For Governt., sent .....44  
King gives .....303-7 (293-7)  
Manakins,—for exploration.77, 81  
Newport brings .....77, 81  
Newport's, sealed .....42-3  
Powhatan's Coronation pro-  
vided in .....77  
Privy Council to Co. ....243  
Quest-house calls for .301 (291)  
Read .....45  
Report on, brought by N. ....83  
Sealed to N. ....42-3  
Smith opposed, to C. ....77  
Smith perplexed by .....77  
**Orders** (company) (see also "or-  
ders" above and below).  
Quest-house call for .301 (291)  
Smith (T),—passed against  
299 (289)  
**Orders** (council), (see also "or-  
ders" above and below).  
Company amazed at.....  
304-5 (294-5)  
Contents of .....304-7 (294-7)  
Published .....324 (314)  
**Orders** (of court), (see also "or-  
ders" above and below).  
English, not binding on col-  
ony .....197  
Ratification of, necessary .A 34  
**Orders** (of Court in Eng.) (see al-  
so "orders" above and below).  
Colony not bound by .....197  
**Orders** (of Government), (see also  
"orders" above and below).  
Codification of, provided.....162  
Company amazed at.....  
304-5 (294-5)  
Ordained .....A 17  
**Orders** (P. C.), (see also "orders"  
above).  
Court called by ...305-6 (295-6)  
Effect of, unknown ....302 (292)  
Published .....326 (316)  
Relief of colony provided in.  
300 (290)  
**Orders** (Religious). Ministers  
without .....316 (306)  
**Ordinance** (Cannon). Amount in  
1622 .....279 (269)  
Amount left by S. ....107  
Authority to collect .....A 4-5  
Azores,—vessel of heavy, off.. 28  
Butler misstates as to.320 (310)  
Collection of, .....A 4-5  
Colonists secure .....320 (310)  
Elizabeth City,—mounted at..236  
Indians scared off by.....241  
James City,—amount at.—  
320 (310)  
Jamestown,—amount at ....107  
Mounted at Elizabeth City....236  
Necessary, to be made .A 26-7  
Plantations to keep.331-2 (321-2)  
Provided for .....A 26-7  
Slothful desire to sell .....98  
Supply of, on plantations..  
331-2 (321-2)  
Transportation of ....A 18-9, 28  
**Ordinance, Master of**, see "Master  
of Ordinance".  
**Ordinances** (Laws). And Const.  
for Treas. Council & Co. in  
Eng., etc., .....A 32-4  
Council for Va. increased by.. 36  
Enactment of .....5,40, 41  
Enforcement enjoined .....43  
Enjoined .....43  
Establishment of .....A 21  
For C. of S. and G. A. ....A 32-4  
For settling Government....196  
Increasing C. for Va. ....36  
Letters Patent not prejudiced  
by .....A 31-2  
None to prejudice Lets. Pat.  
A 31-2  
**Ordinances** (of General Assembly).  
Confirmation of, necessary....196  
**Ordinance** (Cannon), (see "Ordi-  
nance, Cannon").  
**Ores** (see also "Metals," "Mines,"  
"Minerals").  
Smith sends, to Eng. ....83  
**Orme**, Captain, Member V. C. ....A 10  
**Ornaments**, Church, presented....171  
Copper .....10, 49  
Of N. C. Indians .....10  
**Oronaque River**, Raleigh's voy-  
age to .....30  
**Orwell**, Capt. Lewis, Member V.  
C. ....10  
**Osborne**, Mr. Elizabeth's Reign ob-  
served by .....12

|                                                                |                 |
|----------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------|
| <b>Overseers.</b> Certified regularly.....                     | 172             |
| Land allotted for an .....                                     | 204             |
| Obedience to .....                                             | 332 (322)       |
| <b>Ovid's Metamorphoses.</b> Dedicated to Charles I .....      | 314 (304)       |
| Translated by Sandys .....                                     | 313-4 (303-4)   |
| <b>Oxen.</b> Idleness of, in colony.....                       | 149             |
| <b>Oxenbridge, William, Esqr.</b> Member V. C.....             | A 11            |
| <b>Oxford.</b> Christ's Church, referred to .....              | 16              |
| Hachluyt of, referred to.....                                  | 16              |
| Raleigh (Carew), enters Wadham College .....                   | 290 (280)       |
| Wadham College .....                                           | 290 (280)       |
| <b>Oxford, Earl of.</b> Patriot Party of Lords headed by ..... | 179-0           |
| Sent to Tower .....                                            | 207             |
| <b>Oysters.</b> Colonists gather .....                         | 23              |
| Colonists live on .....                                        | 97, 237         |
| Food .....                                                     | 23, 85, 97, 237 |
| Kicquotan,—abundance at....                                    | 85              |
| Nansamond,—banks in .....                                      | 73              |
| Newce and party live on .....                                  | 237             |
| <b>Ozinies.</b> Governor of, shows fight.....                  | 140-1           |
| <b>Ozanies.</b> Opechancanough meets Cks. at .....             | 141             |

## P

|                                                              |           |
|--------------------------------------------------------------|-----------|
| <b>Pace.</b> Death of, urged.....                            | 212       |
| <b>Pace, Richard.</b> Chanco converted by .....              | 238-9     |
| Chanco warns .....                                           | 212       |
| Massacre alarm spread by.....                                | 212       |
| <b>Paget, Lord.</b> Argall-ST. Faction opposed by .....      | 187       |
| Member Committee Extraordinary .....                         | 253       |
| Member C for Va. ....                                        | A 26      |
| Notification of Sth. re-election by .....                    | 231       |
| Privy Council,—answer to, by .....                           | 272 (262) |
| Privy Council attended by..                                  | 267 (257) |
| Tobacco officials selected by.....                           | 250       |
| Treasurership,—nominated for .....                           | 299 (289) |
| <b>Pagman, Captain.</b> Member V. C., .....                  | A 15      |
| <b>Painstainers.</b> The Company of. Member V. C. ....       | A 14      |
| <b>Palace.</b> Ratcliffe's,—Smith stops work on .....        | 70        |
| <b>Palatine of the Rhine.</b> Parliament supports .....      | 205       |
| Vere sent to relieve .....                                   | 174       |
| <b>Palisades.</b> At Henrico .....                           | 124       |
| At Rocksedale .....                                          | 125       |
| <b>Palmets.</b> Leaves of, used for cabins .....             | 114       |
| <b>Palmer, Sir Anthony, Knt.</b> Member Council for Va. .... | 36        |
| <b>Palmer, Sir Henry.</b> Member Coun-                       |           |

|                                                                |               |
|----------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| cil of War agst. Algerines.....                                | 184           |
| <b>Palmer, Miles.</b> Member V. C. ....                        | A 12          |
| <b>Palmer, William</b> (Haberdasher). Member V. C. ....        | A 12          |
| <b>Palus Macotis.</b> Smith sent to.....                       | 110           |
| <b>Pamunkey (Country).</b> Powhatan hereditary domain .....    | 53            |
| <b>Pamunkey (Town).</b> Location of. Morgan starts to .....    | 208           |
| Newport goes to .....                                          | 59            |
| Opechancanough seat near... ..                                 | 53            |
| Smith carried to .....                                         | 53            |
| Smith entertained at .....                                     | 90            |
| Smith goes to .....                                            | 59, 93        |
| Smith trades at .....                                          | 91            |
| Trading at .....                                               | 91            |
| Wyffin finds S. at .....                                       | 93            |
| Yeardley goes to .....                                         | 242           |
| <b>Pamunkey River.</b> Corn sought along .....                 | 93            |
| Smith passes .....                                             | 66            |
| Smith searches for corn ....                                   | 93            |
| York River .....                                               | 53, 94        |
| Youghtanund River .....                                        | 53, 93        |
| <b>Pamunkeys.</b> Japazaw country forbidden to .....           | 237           |
| <b>Panton, Sir Thomas, Knt.</b> Member V. C. ....              | 10            |
| <b>Paper.</b> Money of .....                                   | 82            |
| <b>Papers.</b> Permission necessary for .....                  | 325 (315)     |
| Quest-house call for.....                                      | 301 (291)     |
| <b>Pardons.</b> Power of, granted Treas. & Co. ....            | A 20-1        |
| Provided for .....                                             | 38            |
| Under Great Seal of England. 38                                |               |
| <b>Parishes.</b> Corn for support.....                         | 330-1 (320-1) |
| Granary (public) to be in each .....                           | 330-1 (320-1) |
| <b>Parker, William, Esqr.</b> Colonization powers to .....     | A 4-5         |
| Grants to, reconciled .....                                    | A 8           |
| Invasion to be repelled by.....                                | A 5           |
| Member V. C. of Plymouth..                                     | 35; A 1       |
| Necessaries for .....                                          | A 4-5, 6      |
| Powers granted .....                                           | A 1-8         |
| Second Colony of, and others .....                             | 35-6; A 2-3   |
| Tenure under .....                                             | A 7           |
| Transportation necessities....                                 | A 4-5, 6      |
| <b>Parkhurst, Robert.</b> Member V. C., .....                  | A 11          |
| <b>Parliament.</b> Attitude of, to King. Breaks with King..... | 324 (314)     |
| Called for different cause than usual .....                    | 337 (327)     |
| "Child of the Nation" represented to .....                     | 336 (326)     |
| Dissolved .....                                                | 206           |
| Exclusion of Spanish tob. by .....                             | 338 (328)     |

- Fishing rights confirmed by..18b  
 Government by, abolished in  
   Va. .... 60  
 Grievances and oppressions  
   brought to, late..337-8 (327-8)  
 Grievances not taken up in.  
   338 (328)  
 Journals of, void .....206  
 King offended by..336-7 (326-7)  
 King quarrels with .....206  
 Members of, in Co. .292 (282)  
 Money raised independent of..244  
 Monopolies suppressed by..205  
 Oath of Obedience passed by. 40  
 Palatine of Rhine supported  
   by .....205  
 "Poor" bill presented to .....193  
 Projector to raise money inde-  
   pendent of ..... 244  
 Spanish tobacco excluded by..  
   338 (328)  
 Taxes levied without consider-  
   ing .....245  
 Tobacco case considered by..  
   334 (324)  
 Tobacco (Spanish),—exclusion  
   accomplished ....338 (328)  
**Parslow, Giles** (Grocer). Mem-  
   ber V. C. ....A 13  
**Partridge, Richard**. Member V.  
   C. ....A 12  
**Pascoticons**. Revenge on..313 (303)  
   Spillman slain by .....241  
**Pashab, Edward** (Grocer). Mem-  
   ber V. C. ....A 13  
**Paspahay**. Colonists gathered at..235  
**Paspahay, King of**. Ambuscades  
   by ..... 95  
   Captive at Jamestown ..... 95  
   Characteristics of ..... 95  
   Escapes ..... 95  
   Great strength of ..... 95  
   Overcome by Smith ..... 95  
   Smith assaulted by ..... 96  
**Paspahays**. Injuries revenged...120  
**Passimmons**. Abundance of.... 50  
**Patapsco River** (also "Patapscoe").  
   Bolgus River ..... 64  
**Patapscoe River** (also "Patapsco").  
   Secotan near ..... 13  
**Patapsco Sound** (also "Patapscoe").  
   Occam River,—probably .... 10  
**Patents** (see also "Letters Patent,"  
   "Grants," "Charters").  
   Martin old and new .....225  
   Raleigh's to be confirmed...11-2  
   Surrender, required .....  
   326-7 (316-7)  
**Patowmack**. Argall friendly with  
   King of ..... 127  
   Chowshaw absence and con-  
   sequence .....239  
   Chowshaw alone at .....214  
   Chowshaw found at .....237-8  
   Jamestown,—King goes to..161  
   Japazaws exasperate exile...239  
   Japazaws hold forces .....240  
   Pocahontas concealed near..127-8  
   Smith finally finds ..... 64  
   Smith leaves ..... 65  
   Spillman lived at ..... 240  
**Patowmack Creek**. Quiyough,—  
   former name ..... 65  
**Patowmack River**. Argall sent to,  
   for corn .....118, 127  
   Boundary Powhatan domains 54  
   Chowshaw trades in .....213  
   Corn sought in .....118, 127  
   Discoveries in ..... 67  
   Explored ..... 65  
   Falls of ..... 65  
   Nomines located on..... 53  
   Oldmixon confuses ..... 34  
   Powhatan domains bounded  
   by ..... 54  
   Powhatan withdraws to...138-9  
   Provisions secured in ..... 65  
   Smith crosses ..... 67  
   Smith gets provisions in .... 65  
   Trading in .....213  
   Wyat at to revenge on Pasco-  
   ticons .....313 (303)  
**Patowmacks**. Chowshaw aided by.  
   237, 238  
   Defence of, by Maddison .....238  
   Live with Eng. .... 72  
   Maddison defends .....238  
   Plot with O. ....239  
   Revenge on Nansamonds ... 69  
**Patuxen River**. Smith reaches.. 64  
   Tractable people on ..... 69  
**Patriot Party**. Heads of, in Lords  
   179-0  
**Paupers** (see also "Dissolute Ones,"  
   "Lewd Ones," "Loose Ones,"  
   "Libertines," "Rakes").  
   Bill prepared to send over...193  
**Pawlet, Mr.** Member C. of S....A 33  
**Pawlet, Rev. Mr. Robert**. Mem-  
   ber Council in Va. ....193  
**Payne, Sir Robert**, Knt. Member  
   V. C. ....A 10  
**Payne, William**. Member V. C..A 12  
**Peace Token**. Pearls used as..134  
**Pearls**. Authority given to fish for  
   A 15, 24  
   Chain of, as peace token...134  
   Chain of, sent S. .... 89  
   Embroidery of ..... 58  
   Fishery of, told of ..... 13  
   Granted .....A 24  
   Indians bring ..... 10  
   Indians offer for armour... 10  
   Lane presented with ..... 14  
   Menatonon tells of fishery... 13  
   Peace token of .....134  
   Powhatan sends chain of to  
   S. .... 89  
   Spanish control of ..... 3  
   Tribute of ..... 54

- Pears, Edmund** (Haberdasher).  
 Member V. C. ....A 13
- Pearse, Captain.** Member V. C. ....A 10
- Pearsy.** See "Earsye."
- Pease.** See "Pease."
- Pease, Abundance** ..... 50  
 Food supply of ..... 50  
 Grow wonderfully .....10, 31, 33  
 Indians send as present..... 10  
 Ration of, under Smith (T).  
 315 (305)
- Peate, Peter.** Member V. C. ....A 13
- Peirsey, Abraham, Gent.** See "Piersey."
- Pembroke, Earl of.** Authority exceeded .....220-1  
 Estate for, elected by Leech. 193-4  
 Leech to select estate.....193-4  
 Martin certificate signed..220-1  
 Member C. for Va. ....A 16  
 Member V. C. ....A 9  
 Raleigh (C.) looks to..290 (280)  
 Second Charter,—grantee....102
- Pemissapan.** Wingina's adopted name ..... 14
- Penal Colony.** Virginia used as.168
- Pennington, Robert.** Member V. C.,  
 A 12
- Pensions.** Injured ones granted..  
 332 (322)  
 Howe .....229  
 Johnson not mentioned for..159  
 Newce .....237  
 Smith .....110  
 Smith (T) .....159  
 Tobacco levy for....332 (322)
- Peonage.** Smith (T) and Ar. use.226
- Percies, Family of.** George Percy  
 of ancient ..... 45
- Percie, George, Esquire** (see also  
 "Percy, Capt. George").  
 Member V. C. ....A 9
- Percival, Richard.** Member V. C.  
 A 11
- Percy, Mr.** Of Gunpowder Plot.. 46
- Percy, Capt. George** (see also "Percie,  
 George, Esquire").  
 Burns' Indian houses .....120  
 Corn sought by ..... 80  
 Discipline not enforced ..... 95  
 Governor .....107  
 Health bad .....107  
 Houses burned by .....120  
 Indians not disciplined .... 95  
 Indians punished .....120  
 Jamestown,—colonist at .... 45  
 Manakin Country explored... 79  
 Newport takes to, Jast..... 76  
 Northumberland brother of.. 45  
 Powhatan raided ..... 85  
 Provisions not secured..... 84  
 Second Charter,—grantee of.102  
 Sickness incapacitates ....115-6  
 Slays Indians .....120
- Starvation prevented by....97-8  
 Trades at Pamunkey ..... 90  
 Trading in charge of ..... 76  
 Volunteers cut throats .....100
- Perkin, Edward.** Member V. C. ....A 11
- Perkin, Thomas** (Cooper). Mem-  
 ber V. C. .... 11
- Perkins, Aden** (Grocer). Member  
 V. C. ....A 12
- Perkins, Sir Christopheer, Knt.** (see  
 also name below).  
 Member V. C. ....A 10
- Perkins, Sir Christopher** (see also  
 name above).  
 Martin pet. referred to....223
- Perrot, Sir James.** Banished to  
 Ireland .....207
- Perry.** Fraud in pets. confessed..  
 333 (323)  
 Marked for slaughter .....212
- Peru.** Council for Va. and mines  
 of .....101
- Perspective Glasses.** Indians amazed  
 at ..... 19
- Pet, Arthur.** Member V. C. ....A 12
- Pet, Phineas.** Member V. C. ....A 12
- Petition of Right.** Passed in Va..  
 330 (320)
- "Petition, The Humble," Etc.**  
 Presented privately to King....  
 276-7 (266-7)
- Petitions.** Berry to King.....226  
 Butler agst. Co..280-1 (270-1)  
 Butler, demanded by Co....  
 280 (270)  
 Butler to King .....280 (270)  
 Cavendish for colonists.283 (273)  
 Colonists pleaded for in.283 (273)  
 Colony to King.....200, 201  
 Committed to Deputy.....  
 337 (327)
- Commons from Co.**.....  
 334-7 (324-7)
- Commons, not act on Co.**....206
- Company assailed by B.**....  
 280-1 (270-1)
- Company agst. M.**.....222
- Company concurs in.**296 (286)
- Company demands B.**280 (270)
- Company from Johnson.**....  
 291 (281)
- Company from P. C.**308 (298),  
 Company from S.....  
 192, 226, 308 (298)
- Company, not acted on** .....206
- Company suppressed.**286 (276)
- Company to Commons.**.....  
 334-7 (324-7)
- Company to King, suppressed**  
 286 (276)
- Company to Martin** .....222
- Company to P. C.**308 (298)
- Contents, to King.**322-3 (312-3)
- Deputy to H. Commons.**337 (327)

- Dixon to King .....226, 227  
 Fraudulent agst. Co..333 (323)  
 Garbling, offered H. of Coms.  
     199-0  
 Garbling, to King .....199  
 General As. to King..317 (307)  
 Haswell to King .....223  
 H. of Commons from Co....  
     334-7 (324-7)  
 House Coms. from Dep.....  
     337 (327)  
 Humble, etc., to King.....  
     276-7 (266-7)  
 Johnson .....290 (280),  
     291 (281), 293 (283), 298 (288),  
     307 (297)  
 Johnson,—answer to..293 (283),  
     295 (285), 295-6 (285-6)  
 Johnson,—basis Commn.....  
     298 (288)  
 Johnson,—Co. advised of....  
     280 (270)  
 Johnson endorsed .....291 (281)  
 Johnson presents to P. C....  
     309 (299)  
 Johnson to Co. ....291 (281)  
 Johnson to King .....290 (280)  
 Johnson to P. C. ....309 (299)  
 Johnson,—what founded on..  
     293 (283)  
 Kemp to King.....227  
 King from Berry .....226  
 King from Butler ....280 (270)  
 King from colony .....200, 201  
 King from Dixon ....226, 227  
 King from G. A. ....317 (307)  
 King from Haswell .....223  
 King from Johnson ..290 (280)  
 King from Kemp .....227  
 King from Martin..222, 223, 227  
 King from Somers.....227-8  
 King gets garbling .....199  
 King gets Humble, etc.....  
     276-7 (266-7)  
 King refers M.....223  
 Lord H. Treas in.....337 (327)  
 Martin from Co.....222  
 Martin, referred by King....223  
 Martin to King ....222, 223, 226  
 Perry confesses fraud in....  
     333 (323)  
 Pocahontas befriended in..142-3  
 Pountis to present, to King..  
     323 (313)  
 Privy Council from Co.....  
     308 (298)  
 Privy Council from Johnson.  
 Privy Council to Co. 308 (298)  
 Presented to King.....  
     322 (312), 333 (323)  
 Queen from S. ....142-3  
 Right of, forbidden .....A iv  
 Smith for Po. ....142-3  
 Smith to Co...192, 226, 308 (298)  
 Smith to Queen for Po...142-3  
 Somers, to King .....227-8  
 Suppressed .....286 (276)  
 Takes course in H. of Coms..  
     337 (327)  
 Tobacco culture .....200-1  
 Tobacco, in hands Lord High  
     Treasurer .....286 (276)  
 Tobacco, suppressed ..286 (276)  
 To House of Commons.....  
     334-7 (324-7)  
 To King .....  
     199, 200, 201, 222, 223, 226,  
     227, 227-8, 276-7 (266-7), 280  
     (270), 290 (280), 317 (307)  
 Treasurer and Co. get.....201  
 Virginia to King .....200, 201  
 Wyatt joins, to King..325 (315)  
 Peyton, Sir Henry, Knt. Member  
     V. C. ....A 10  
 Pewterers, The Company of. Mem-  
     ber V. C. ....A 14  
 Petre, Lord. Member V. C....A 9  
 Philips, Sir Robert. Imprisoned  
     by King .....206-7  
 "Phillipling." Oracles given to..  
     341 (331)  
 Philpot Lane. Privy Council to  
     meet in .....339 (329)  
     Smith house in....339 (329)  
 Phips, Robert (Grocer). Member  
     V. C. ....A 13  
 Phittiplace, Michael, Gent. Mem-  
     ber V. C. ....A 11  
 Phittiplace, William. Member V.  
     C. ....A 11  
     Powhatan raided by .....85  
 Physic, Doctor of. Arrives ....62  
 Russel, Doctor of .....62  
 Physician-General of Colony. Ar-  
     rives in Va. ....194  
     Bohun .....188  
     Pot .....188  
 Physicians (see also "Russel,  
     Walter").  
     Ignorance of Indian .....18-9  
     Pots, to the Co.....A 33  
 Piankatank River. Smith explores 74  
     Smith passes .....66  
 Piankatanks. Smith conducted  
     to .....53  
 Pierce, Cape Merchant .....224  
     Testifies agst. Smith (T) ..224  
 Pierce, Capt. William. Burgess..  
     317 (307)  
     Captain of Guard and Lieut.  
     Gov. of James City..313 (303)  
     Commission agst. Cks..313 (303)  
     Declaration signed by..317 (307)  
 Piersey, Abraham, Gent.. Cape-  
     Merchant .....174  
     Commissioner .....307 (297)  
     Vice-Admiralty void .....174  
 Pick-Axes. Stolen by Newport..81  
 Pickfords, Christopher. Member



- V. C. .... A 12
- Pictures of Picts.** With lends to  
Beverly ..... 17
- Pigot, Captain.** Member V. C. .... A 10
- Pigs.** See "Hogs."
- Pike-Heads.** Stolen by Newport.. 81  
Stolen from Jamestown .... 90
- Pilchards.** Abundance in Berms. 114
- Pilgrims.** Argall action on hear-  
ing of ..... 148-9  
"Multitudes preparing in Eng.  
to be sent" ..... 148
- Pillory.** Sharples sentenced.....  
325 (315)
- Pillow (of Leather).** Powhatan  
uses ..... 58
- Pines.** Largest yet seen ..... 73  
North Carolina, noted ..... 32
- Pinnaces** (see also "Vessels").  
Built in colony ..... 312 (302)
- Pipe.** Ornamented, described ... 68  
Tobacco, offered Hamer by P. 134
- Pipe Staves.** Commodity of Va..  
271 (261)
- Pirates.** Authority repel, granted  
A 19, 19-6
- Punishment for ..... 195
- Treasurer (ship) ..... 153-4
- Pisacack.**  
Bristol Works (1747) near.. 70  
Town on Rappahanock River. 70  
Treaty by King of ..... 72
- Pistol.** Signal from ..... 79  
Smith to have been murdered  
with ..... 106
- Pit, George.** Member V. C. .... A 11
- Pit, Sir William.** Cambden men-  
tions ..... 298 (288)  
Examination affairs by. 298 (288)
- Pitch.** Calking,—used for..... 115  
Colonists make, under S. .... 79  
Manufacture of ..... 77, 79, 177  
Poles and Germans to make.. 77  
Quantity of ..... 82  
Trial made ..... 97  
Trials sent home ..... 82
- Plasterers, The Company of.** Mem-  
ber V. C. .... A 14
- Plantation of Marring.** See "Mar-  
ring, Plantation of."
- Plantations.** Ammunition kept on  
331-2 (321-2)  
Burying grounds provided by.  
329 (319)  
Churches provided by .....  
329 (319)  
Clergy salaries collected by..  
329 (319)  
Commissioners transported to  
328 (318)  
Corn and cattle draw ..... 164  
General A. to transport  
Commrs. to ..... 328 (318)  
King desires exclusive control.  
340 (330)
- Lotteries for advancement. A 30-1  
Ordinance kept by each....  
331-2 (321-2)
- Parliament considers tob.  
from ..... 334-7 (324-7)
- Seating of.. 278 (268), 318 (308)
- Tobacco censured by.. 331 (321)
- Tobacco from, considered....  
334-7 (324-7)
- Plate (Communion).** Given Rob-  
inson church ..... 171
- Plate Fleet.** See "Spanish Plate  
Fleet."
- Plates.** Copper, to be used..... 16  
323 (313)
- Plato.** Fable of, referred to.... 2
- Platters of Bread.**..... 56
- Pleydall, Thomas.** Member V. C.,  
A 12
- Plimouth.** Company (minor) to  
reside in ..... 40  
Dale's party arrives at.... 138  
Greenvil exped. leaves..... 2  
Greenvil returns to ..... 12  
Mentioned ..... A 9  
Referred to ..... 36  
Relief exped. sails from.... 26  
Ratcliffe, returns to ..... 7  
Rolve, Thos., left at ..... 146  
Second Col. controlled by....  
36, 74-5; A 1, 2-3  
Second Col. settlers leave... 75  
Tobacco taxed at ..... 169  
Tomocomo arrives at..... 143-4  
Yardley held at ..... 157
- Plimouth, Virginia Company of.**  
See "Virginia Company of Pli-  
mouth."
- Plots** (see also "Conspiracies,"  
"Mutiny," "Treachery").  
Against Eng. .... 239  
Colonists object of ..... 239  
Jamestown ..... 123  
Japazaw's ..... 239  
Lane hears of ..... 15  
Menatonon's ..... 15  
Opechancanough's..... 209, 241  
Skico discloses ..... 15  
Smith object of..... 80-1, 91-2  
Spilman's ..... 241  
Testimony as to ..... 142  
Webb's ..... 123
- Plough-Shares.** Lack of ..... 148-9  
Set to work ..... 148-9
- Plows.** See "Ploughs Shares."
- Plow-Shares,** See "Plough-Shares."
- Plumbers, The Company of.** Mem-  
ber V. C. .... A 14
- Plumbers, Thomas** (Merchant).  
Member V. C. .... A 14
- Pocahontas.** Abduction P., at-  
tempted with ..... 129  
Abduction planned ..... 128  
Absconds from Werowocomo-  
co ..... 127-8

- Age of .....146  
 Argall to take, home.....145-6  
 Brentford,—removed to ....143  
 Buckskins sent P. by .....136  
 Child (son) born to .....142  
 Christianity, effect on .....136  
 Christianity taught ....136, 142  
 Company provides for .....142  
 Concealed near Patowmack...127  
 Confesses Faith of Christ....136  
 Conversion, only one under  
   Smith (T) .....295 (285)  
 Court,—eagerly sought at.144-5  
 Dies at Gravesend .....146  
 Effect Christianity on .....136  
 England,—reception in ....142  
 England,—taken to .....138  
 Entertains Smith .....61  
 Faith of Christ confessed....136  
 Gravesend,—dies at .....146  
 Hostage at Jast .....128  
 Idolatry renounced .....136  
 Jamestown,—carries presents  
   to .....61  
 Jamestown,—held hostage at.128  
 Jamestown pleases .....134  
 Japazaws to abduct, for ket-  
   tle .....128  
 Kettle promised for abduction  
   of .....128  
 Lady Rebecca in Eng. ....142  
 London,—visits .....143  
 Marriage, Rolfe and effects..130  
 Matoax, Indian name .....136  
 Name and reason for .....136  
 Peace not secured by, as  
   pledge .....133-4  
 Pleased with Jast. ....134  
 Pledges of, not enough for  
   peace .....133-4  
 Plot agst. S. exposed by.. 89-0  
 Powhatan abduction attempt-  
   ed with .....129  
 Powhatan conceals, near Pa-  
   towmack .....127  
 Powhatan,—no desire to re-  
   turn to .....136  
 Powhatan sends buckskins..136  
 Provisions taken to cols.... 56  
 Rebecca, the Christian name  
   of .....136  
 Religion effect on.....136  
 Renounces idolatry .....136  
 Rolfe and her love .....136  
 Rolfe marries .....130  
 Rolfe romance .....129-0  
 Romance with Rolfe .....129-0  
 Saves S. life .....55  
 Saves Spilman....116, 118, 240-1  
 Smith called "Father" .....143  
 Smith entertained by.....61  
 Smith gets presents from.... 56  
 Smith life saved by .....55  
 Smith rebuked by.....143  
 Smith (T) administration con-  
   verts .....295 (285)  
 Son born to.....142  
 Spilman saved by .....  
   116, 118, 240-1  
 Werowocomoco left by ....127-8  
 Wyffin befriended .....93  
 Pocones, Dye of Indians.....84  
 Given to King .....105  
 Poe, Dr. Member V. C. ....A 10  
 Point Comfort. Boundary in  
   Charters .....A 15, 23  
   Colonists taken to .....97-8  
   Fishery attempted at .....97  
   Newport meets Scrivener.... 84  
   Return to perilous .....73  
   Scrivener at .....84  
   Spanish ship appears off....138  
   Starvation prevented by scat-  
   tering to .....97-8  
 Point Plover. Discovered .....63  
 Poison. Opechancanough tries,  
   on whole colony.....232  
   Opechancanough used .....209  
   Used on Smith .....93-4  
 Pokomoke Bay. Origin of name. 63  
 Pokomoke River. Cuscarawock,  
   late name .....63  
   Wighcomoco, former name. 63  
 Pole, Sir Stephen, Knt. (see also  
   "Poole, Sir Stephen, Knt.")  
   Member V. C. ....A 10  
 Poles. Manufacture commenced.122  
 Poles (Persons). Burdensome.. 77  
   Pitch made by .....77  
 Policies. Controlled by laws of  
   Eng.....A 21  
 Political Economy. Stith observa-  
   tions on .....82  
 Polonian Lord. Haswell the inter-  
   preter of .....224  
 Pomet, Richard (Merchant). Mem-  
   ber V. C. ....A 11  
 Pond of Fresh Water. Discov-  
   ered .....63  
 Poole, Robert. Testifies as to Ind.  
   treachery .....142  
 Poole, Sir Stephen, Knt. (see also  
   "Pole, Sir Stephen, Knt.")  
   Member C. for Va. ....A 16  
 Poor (see also "Dissolute Ones,"  
   "Lewd Ones," "Loose Ones,"  
   "Libertines," "Rakes," etc.).  
   To be sent to Va. ....193  
 Poor Paper Edition of Stith. Re-  
   ferred to .....B. N., vii  
 Popham, Sir Francis, Knt. Mem-  
   ber C. for Va. ....36  
 Popham, George, Gent. Coloniza-  
   tion powers to .....A 4-5  
   Grants to, reconciled .....A 8  
   Invasion to be repelled by..A 5  
   Member V. C. of Plymouth...  
   3; A 1

|                                                                |                                                                 |
|----------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------|
| Necessaries for .....A 4-5, 6                                  | Orders to intimidate G. A. ... 326 (316)                        |
| Powers granted .....A 1-8                                      | Privy C. Commr. ....324 (314)                                   |
| Second Colony of, and others .....35-6; A 2-3                  | Reliable in business ...307 (297)                               |
| Tenure under .....A 7                                          | Secretary of Col. ....157                                       |
| Transportation necessities...<br>A 4-5, 6                      | Treachery disclosed to Co. ...<br>325-6 (315-6)                 |
| Popoguffo. Hell of Indians..... 17                             | Warwick Faction,—member.190                                     |
| Sun sets in ..... 17                                           | Posts. Manufacture commenced..122                               |
| Popham, Sir John. Dies ..... 75                                | Pot, Mr. John (see also "Pots").                                |
| Grants to .....A 8                                             | Declaration by G. A. signed<br>by .....317 (307)                |
| Infamy of ..... 78                                             | Member C. in Va. ....193                                        |
| Lord Chief Justice .....74-8                                   | Physician-Gen. vice Bohun..188                                  |
| Plimouth Company,—member<br>of .....74-5                       | Pot Ashes. Manufacture urged..177                               |
| Population* (see also "Colonists,—<br>population").            | Pots. Indians bring food in .... 11                             |
| English relieved by colony...<br>335 (325)                     | Pots, Dr. (see also "Pot").                                     |
| Port Royal. Argall sent to....132-3                            | Member C. of S. ....A 33                                        |
| Beverley on Ar. exped.....154                                  | Physician to Co. ....A 33                                       |
| Portsmouth. Drake takes cols.<br>back ..... 16                 | Poulterers, The Company of. Mem-<br>ber V. C. ....A 14          |
| Second Colony controlled by.. 36                               | Pountis, Mr. John. Complains<br>agst. betrayers of Inds.....240 |
| Portugal. Africa explored by... 2                              | Declaration signed by..317 (307)                                |
| Portugal, John II of. Columbus of-<br>fers services to ..... 3 | Dies on way home..322 (312)                                     |
| Portuguese. American lands ac-<br>quired by ..... 3            | Expenses provided ..322 (312)                                   |
| Brazil discovered by..... 3                                    | Goes to Eng. in behalf colo-<br>ny .....322 (312), 332 (322)    |
| Maritime expeds. of, first....2-3                              | Member C. in Va. ....182                                        |
| Pory, Mr. John. Acts of C. com-<br>mitted to .....307 (297)    | Member C. of S. ....A 33                                        |
| Acts published by, in Va.,<br>307 (297)                        | Petition to King presented by<br>323 (313)                      |
| Argall conspiracy by.....157                                   | Sollicitor for cause in Va. ...<br>322 (312)                    |
| Arrives as Commr. from P.<br>C. ....314 (304)                  | Vice-Admiral of Va. ....191                                     |
| Ascendency at Court.....<br>325-6 (315-6)                      | Powder (see also "Arms," "Ammu-<br>nition," "Gunpowder").       |
| Commission expires .....190                                    | Azores,—spent in fight off.... 29                               |
| Commissioner .....307 (297)                                    | Barrels sent to King .....233                                   |
| Commissioner from P. C....<br>324 (314)                        | Collection of .....A 4-5                                        |
| Commissioner, returns.338 (328)                                | Explosion injures S. ....106                                    |
| Conspires to save Ar. ....157                                  | Explosion kills Inds. .... 96                                   |
| Council Clerk bribed by.325 (315)                              | Indians killed ..... 96                                         |
| Double dealing .....190                                        | Magic power .....96-7                                           |
| General A. intimidated by<br>orders .....326 (316)             | Newport steals ..... 81                                         |
| Letters intercepted by.....193                                 | Plantations to have .....<br>331-2 (321-2)                      |
| Member Council .....158                                        | Provision for .....A 28                                         |
| Orders sent by .....324 (314)                                  | Punishment for wasting ....<br>332 (322)                        |
|                                                                | Scarcity of .....316 (306)                                      |
|                                                                | Smith injured by explos....106                                  |
|                                                                | Stolen by N. .... 81                                            |
|                                                                | Stolen from Jast. .... 90                                       |

\*According to the estimates and censuses taken prior to the first Federal Census on 1790, the population of the colony of Virginia at different periods was as follows: 1616 (estimate), 351; 1620 (estimate), 2,400; 1628 (estimate), 3,000; 1635 (census), 5,119; 1640 (estimate), 7,467; 1648 (estimate), 15,000; 1659 (estimate), 3,000; 1671 (estimate), 40,000; 1717 (estimate), 100,000; 1754 (estimate), 284,000; 1772 (estimate), 475,000; 1775 (estimate), 550,000; 1782 (census), 567,614.—Census Bulletin (Population: Virginia) January, 1912), p. 1, note.

- Supply of .....331-2 (321-2)  
 Transportation .....A 18-9, 28  
 Wasting of,—punishment ...  
                                           332 (322)  
 Werowocomoco, — Inds. at,  
   killed by explosion..... 96  
**Powel, Captain Nathaniel.** Char-  
 acteristics .....157, 212  
   Colonists (lost) not located  
     by ..... 99  
   Deputy Gov. under Ar. ....157  
   Governor ..... 212  
   Guides conduct ..... 99  
   Jamestown,—colonist at .... 46  
   Killed ..... 212  
   Mangoags visited by..... 99  
   Member Council .....158  
   Member C. of S. ....A 33  
   Trades at Pamunkey ..... 90  
   White not located ..... 99  
**Powel, William, Gent.** (see also  
   name below).  
   Member V. C. ....A 13  
**Powel, Capt. William** (see also  
   name above).  
   Indians punished by .....212  
   Massacre warning given by ..212  
   Warned ..... 212  
**Powhatan (Emperor).** Addresses,  
   to S. ....86, 88  
   Age of .....55, 87  
   Alliance feared by Cks....130-1  
   Ambassador sent .....133-6  
   Answer of Eng. to.....128-9  
   Answer to Dale .....135  
   Answer of, to invitation.... 73  
   Appearance (physical) ..53, 55, 58  
   Attacks S. ....88-9  
   Attacks West settlement....105  
   Authority weak .....223-4  
   Beads (blue) bought ..... 59  
   Beads offered, for daughter..135  
   Betrayal cols. ordered .... 65  
   Betrayal to Eng. feared .....139  
   Boasts his age ..... 87  
   Boats cols. cut off .....116  
   Boundary domains of ..... 54  
   Bounty of ..... 56  
   Boy given, by N. .... 59  
   Brothers of ..... 53, 54  
   Capahowick given S. ....55-6  
   Census of Eng. sought by....  
     143, 143-4  
   Characteristics .....55, 154-5  
   Cheats N. .... 58  
   Chickahominies fear alliance.  
     130-1  
   Concubines ..... 58  
   Corn given by ..... 97  
   Corn given for kettle ..... 87  
   Corn,—has none ..... 86  
   Corn overvalued ..... 86  
   Corn promised .....84, 128  
   Corn taken from ..... 84  
   Coronation .....78-9  
   Craftiness ..... 87  
   Crown brought by N..... 77  
   Cruelty of ..... 55  
   Dale "brothered" by.....134  
   Dale compounds with.....225  
   Dale negotiations with .....129  
   Daughter sold for Roanoke ..135  
   Denies S. sent for ..... 86  
   Deserters killed before .....100  
   Deserters not detained .....100  
   Designs of, warned agst..... 85  
   Dies (1618) .....154  
   Divine right .....142  
   Domains (hereditary) ....53, 54  
   English to protect.....104, 131  
   Entertains S. and N.....57-8  
   Feared less than Smith ....100  
   Fears betrayal .....139  
   Fears O. ....139  
   Firearms only desired ..... 86  
   Forbids cols. to use riv.... 84  
   Germans desert to ..... 95  
   Germans importune, to join  
     them .....99-0  
   Germans remain with .....100  
   Germans sent to Jast. .... 90  
   God,—explanation of demanded  
     by .....144  
   God,—revered as ..... 54-5  
   Great Werowance ..... 54  
   Guides refused by ..... 79  
   Hamer ambassador to ....133-6  
   Hatchets for,—S. to make.. 55  
   Importuned to join Germans  
     99-0  
   Invited to Jast. .... 77  
   Invites S. to him ..... 84  
   Kettle given, for corn..... 87  
   King's Forest laid off by....223  
   Jamestown,—Germans sent to.90  
   Jamestown,—invited to .... 77  
   Jamestown,—wrong-doers sent  
     to by ..... 97  
   Jus divinum of .....142  
   Language of, on East. Sho.. 62  
   Manakins allied agst..... 71  
   Manakins not to harm ....104  
   Mangoags not subject to .. 99  
   Mannahocks allied agst..... 71  
   Manner of living .....54, 58  
   Marriage of Po. approved...130  
   Monacans hostile to ..... 61  
   Morals of .....54, 58  
   Moy-umps, refuge of .....138-9  
   Murder of S. planned ....89, 93  
   Name (proper) of ..... 53  
   Namontack given Newport... 59  
   Negotiations .....129  
   Newport brings crown, etc .. 77  
   Newport entertained by....57-8  
   Newport esteemed Werowance.58  
   Newport falls to trade with. 77  
   Newport given servant .... 59

|                                        |            |                                                                       |              |
|----------------------------------------|------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------|--------------|
| Newport gives, boy .....               | 59         | Smith received .....                                                  | 55           |
| Newport gives, swords .....            | 61         | Smith reply to .....                                                  | 88           |
| Newport obeys .....                    | 88         | Smith secures provisions from .....                                   | 85-6         |
| Newport receives shoes of .....        | 79         | Smith sent to death-place .....                                       | 55           |
| Newport swindled .....                 | 58         | Smith spared by .....                                                 | 55           |
| Objects to bending knee .....          | 78-9       | Smith terrorizes .....                                                | 96-7         |
| Opechancanough and rites over .....    | 209        | Smith to be killed .....                                              | 93           |
| Opechancanough assumes govt. ....      | 147        | Smith to make hatchets for .....                                      | 55           |
| Opechancanough, brother of .....       | 50         | Smith tries to entrap .....                                           | 93           |
| Opechancanough feared by .....         | 139        | Smith warned agst. ....                                               | 85           |
| Opitchapan succeeds .....              | 155        | Spilman protected from .....                                          | 118          |
| Orapakes owned by .....                | 51         | Starvation colony tried by .....                                      | 80           |
| Orders Inds. betray cols. ....         | 65         | Subtlety of, in address .....                                         | 86           |
| Peace token demanded by .....          | 134        | Succeeded by Opitchapan .....                                         | 155          |
| Pocahontas and ransom by .....         | 128        | Succession in kingdom .....                                           | 87           |
| Pocahontas protects Spilman from ..... | 118        | Susquesahanocks not know .....                                        | 69           |
| Presents brought, by N. ....           | 77         | Swords given, for turkies .....                                       | 61           |
| Presents sent by .....                 | 97         | Terrorized by Smith powers .....                                      | 96-7         |
| Presents sent by Po. ....              | 61         | Throne of .....                                                       | 55           |
| Presents sent to .....                 | 56         | Tomocomo sent to Eng. for data .....                                  | 143, 143-4   |
| Presents to,—effect of, bad .....      | 77         | Tomocomo to see if S. dead .....                                      | 143          |
| Philosophises with S. ....             | 87         | Tools desired .....                                                   | 136          |
| Plans murder S. ....                   | 89, 93     | Toys desired .....                                                    | 136          |
| Population Eng. sought by .....        | 143, 143-4 | Treachery of .....                                                    | 128          |
| Provisions secured from .....          | 85-6       | Turkies given N. for swords .....                                     | 61           |
| Raid on, planned .....                 | 84         | Tyranny of .....                                                      | 71           |
| Ransom of Po.,—what .....              | 128        | Visits sundry parts .....                                             | 147          |
| Reception of, to Smith .....           | 55         | Volday flees to .....                                                 | 103          |
| Reply to, by S. ....                   | 88         | Volday replied to .....                                               | 103          |
| Reply to Volday .....                  | 103        | Werowocomoco, chief seat of .....                                     | 53           |
| Repulse by S. ....                     | 88-9       | West attacked .....                                                   | 105          |
| Responce, to Hamer .....               | 135        | West's men complained of .....                                        | 105          |
| Revered as God .....                   | 54-5       | Why called .....                                                      | 53           |
| Rights arise from .....                | 54         | Withdraws to Moy-umps .....                                           | 138-9        |
| Rites over,—pretext .....              | 209        | Wrong-doers sent to Jast. ....                                        | 97           |
| River forbidden cols. by .....         | 84         | <b>Powhatan (Town).</b> Chief seat of P. ....                         | 46           |
| Robes of, made by .....                | 55         | Located near Falls .....                                              | 53           |
| Roanoke buys daughter of .....         | 135        | "Nonesuch," name of .....                                             | 105          |
| Rolfe sent to .....                    | 129        | Powhatan's hereditary domain .....                                    | 105          |
| Rolfe son of interest to .....         | 147        | Smith tries to buy,—terms .....                                       | 104-5        |
| Savage given, by N. ....               | 59         | <b>Powhatan River.</b> Explored .....                                 | 46, 46       |
| Savage recognized by .....             | 134        | James River .....                                                     | 46           |
| Seat (chief) of .....                  | 46, 53     | <b>Powhatans.</b> Importance in world .....                           | 71           |
| Servant given Newport .....            | 59         | <b>Prat, John.</b> Member V. C. ....                                  | A 11         |
| Shoes of, given N. ....                | 79         | <b>Preachers</b> (see also "Clergymen," "Priests," "Ministers") ..... | A 12         |
| Smith addressed by .....               | 86, 88     | Member V. C. ....                                                     | A 12         |
| Smith always denies .....              | 88         | Whitaker at Henrico .....                                             | 124          |
| Smith asks provs. of .....             | 85-6       | <b>Prebend of Westminster.</b> Rev. Mr. Richard Hackluyt .....        | 32, 35       |
| Smith attacked .....                   | 88-9       | <b>Preheminences.</b> Granted .....                                   | A 23, 24, 25 |
| Smith conducted to .....               | 51-3       | 'Prentices. See "Apprentices."                                        |              |
| Smith death of interest to .....       | 143        | <b>Prerogative.</b> Age of .....                                      | A iv         |
| Smith entertained .....                | 57-8       | Curbing of .....                                                      | A iv         |
| Smith feared more than .....           | 100        | Encroachments of .....                                                | 179          |
| Smith freed by .....                   | 55-6       | Government by .....                                                   | A iv         |
| Smith given Capahowsick .....          | 55-6       | Grants based upon .....                                               | A 30         |
| Smith head desired by .....            | 89         | King governs by .....                                                 | A iv         |
| Smith invited come to .....            | 84         | King quarrels about .....                                             | 206          |
| Smith murder planned by .....          | 89, 93     |                                                                       |              |
| Smith not sent for .....               | 86         |                                                                       |              |
| Smith plans raid on .....              | 84         |                                                                       |              |

- Royal,—raiding of .... 341 (331)  
 Southampton opposed to .... 230  
**Presents** (see also "Gifts," "Be-quests").  
   Conies ..... 10  
   Coral ornaments ..... 10  
   Cucumbers ..... 10  
   Deer ..... 10, 65, 97  
   Deer,—a day before Mas. .... 209  
   Dyes ..... 10  
   English give ..... 10  
   Fish ..... 9, 10  
   Fruit brought. .... 11, 49, 67, 209  
   Hares sent ..... 10  
   Indians bring. .... 9, 10, 11, 14, 31-2, 49, 56, 56-7, 59, 61, 64, 65, 67, 68-9, 86, 90, 92, 96, 97, 141, 209  
   Menatonon sends Lane ..... 14  
   Newport brings to P. .... 77  
   Offered by Indians. .... 92, 97  
   Opechancanough given ..... 51  
   Opechancanough offers S. .... 92  
   Opechancanough receives. .... 147, 172  
   Pearl sent to Lane. .... 14, 31-2  
   Pease sent as ..... 10  
   Pocahontas carries, to S. .... 56, 61  
   Powhatan effected badly by. .... 77  
   Powhatan receives ..... 56  
   Powhatan sends ..... 97  
   Powhatan sends by Po. .... 61  
   Roots sent as ..... 10  
   Smith gives to O. .... 51  
   Smith offered ..... 92  
   Smith to P. .... 56-7, 59  
   Smith's kindness gains ..... 111  
   Squirrels brought as ..... 97  
   Turkies ..... 97, 209  
   Venison ..... 11, 49, 86, 90  
   Walnuts sent by Inds ..... 10  
**President and Council.** Assign men for discovery ..... 43  
   Oath to Pres. by selection of. .... 43  
   Powers abrogated ..... 101  
   Powers cease,—when .... A 17-8  
   Smith envied by ..... 57  
**President of Second Colony.** Pop- ham sent as ..... 75  
**Presidents of the Colony.\***  
   Arms display forbidden by. .... 46  
   Assessed for accusing S. .... 47  
   Duties of ..... 37  
   Election ..... 37, 42-3  
   Excessive power allowed .... 41  
   Fort ordered palisaded by .. 46  
   Incumbents.—  
     Martin (1609) ..... 104  
     Ratcliffe (1607) ..... 43  
     Scrivener (Act., 1608) ... 67  
     Smith (1608) ..... 66, 76  
     Smith (1609) ..... 113  
     Wingfield (1607) ..... 45  
   Judicial proceedings subscribed by ..... 39  
   Jury trials to be provided by. 38  
   Martin ..... 104  
   Oath Allegiance administered by ..... 43  
   Oath Allegiance taken by. .... 43  
   Ordinance,—mounting of,—or- dered by ..... 46  
   Powers ..... 38-41, 42-3  
   Ratcliffe ..... 48  
   Scrivener ..... 67  
   Smith ..... 66, 67, 113  
   Smith falsely accused by .... 47  
   Smith rules overridden by... 57  
   Wingfield ..... 45  
**Presidents of the Council,** see "Council in Virginia—Presi- dents."  
**Preston, Sir Amias, Knt.** Member C. for Va. .... A 16  
   Member V. C. .... A 9  
   Raleigh quarrels with ..... 125  
**Pretty, George, Gent.** Member V. C. .... A 11  
**Price.** Plots agst. Government .. 123  
**Price, Henry.** Member V. C. .... A 12  
**Prideaux, Mr.** Food sought by. 15  
**Priests** (see also "Clergymen," "Ministers").  
   Peace for Inds. sought for. .... 49  
**Priests** (of Indians). Influence of ..... 233  
   Religion impresses ..... 18  
**Prince Charles.** Confirms name given New England ..... 136  
   Smith favoured by ..... 142  
**Prince Henry.** Raleigh alluded to by ..... 125  
   Raleigh interceded for by ... 155  
   Town named after ..... 124  
**Prince Henry of Portugal.** Sends out fleet ..... 2  
**Pring, Martin.** Captain of Bristol exped. .... 32-3  
**Printer.** Wechellus ..... 16  
**Prison.** Indians kept in ..... 105  
**Prisoners.** Indians restore ..... 239  
   Indian promise to restore. .... 241  
   Restored ..... 239  
   Smith accusers sent, to Eng. .. 56  
**Privileges.** Confirmed. A 22, 27-8, 31-2  
   General Assembly grants. .... 160-1  
   Granted. .... 200; A 22, 23, 24, 25, 27-8, 31-2  
   More ample, in Second Char-

\*The text is oftentimes so confusing that one cannot tell whether the "President" referred to is the President of the Colony or of the Council in Virginia; hence, some of the references to "President of the Colony" may have found their way to the proper place under "Council in Virginia," or vice versa.

|                                         |               |                                          |               |
|-----------------------------------------|---------------|------------------------------------------|---------------|
| ter .....                               | 101           | King's intentions conveyed by.           |               |
| Ratification of .....                   | A 31-2        | 373 (363)                                |               |
| Right to Eng. ....                      | 160           | King's proposals,—answer to.             |               |
| Security of .....                       | 326-7         | 305-6 (295-6)                            |               |
| <b>Privy Chamber.</b> Thorpe, gentle-   |               | Letter sent .....                        | 322 (312)     |
| man of .....                            | 163           | Letter to,—contents .....                |               |
| <b>Privy Council.</b> Action of, amazes |               | 323-5 (313-5)                            |               |
| Co. ....                                | 304-5 (294-5) | Letters intercepted by..                 | 300 (290)     |
| Advice of lord of .....                 | 169           | Letters of Co. returned..                | 314 (304)     |
| Answer to, delivered..                  | 272 (262)     | Letters pretext to withhold re-          |               |
| Answer to King's proposals..            |               | port .....                               | 325 (315)     |
| 305-6 (295-6)                           |               | Martin recommended by...                 | 225-6         |
| Answer to order of ..                   | 271 (261)     | Menacing orders given by...              |               |
| Answer to, returned ..                  | 328 (318)     | 314 (304)                                |               |
| Appeal to, by Co. ....                  | 169           | Member C. for Va. ....                   | 36            |
| Appoint Commissioners.....              |               | Members not to attend meet-              |               |
| 307 (297)                               |               | ing at Smith (T) ..                      | 339 (329)     |
| Assumes illegal powers..                | 310 (300)     | Members of, take over man-               |               |
| Attitude displeased King....            | 170           | agement colony..                         | 338-9 (328-9) |
| Books sequestered by..                  | 298 (288)     | Oath prescribed by .....                 | 41            |
| Butler rebuked by.....                  | 243           | Order of .....                           | 303-7 (293-7) |
| Charters in Office .....                | A iii         | Order (another) of..                     | 306-7 (296-7) |
| Clerk of .....                          | 36            | Order of, obeyed .....                   | 306 (296)     |
| Commission, based on John-              |               | Orders books retained by....             | vi            |
| son pet. ....                           | 298 (288)     | Orders of, to Co. ....                   | 314 (304)     |
| Commissioners appointed....             |               | Orders of, published..                   | 326 (316)     |
| 307 (297)                               |               | Petitioned to return books..             |               |
| Commissioners arrive..                  | 314 (304)     | 308 (298)                                |               |
| Commissioners return to Eng.            |               | Powers assumed by....                    | 310 (300)     |
| 338-9 (328-9)                           |               | Quo warranto resisted by..               |               |
| Commissioners urged to report           |               | 309 (299)                                |               |
| to .....                                | 310 (300)     | Relief ships ordered by..                | 307 (297)     |
| Company amazed by.....                  |               | Records of Co. taken by....              |               |
| 304-5 (294-5)                           |               | 340-1 (330-1)                            |               |
| Company appeals to .....                | 169           | Records sequestered by..                 | 298 (288)     |
| Company desires reference to.           |               | Representations to .....                 | 269 (259)     |
| 281 (271)                               |               | Report to, unknown.....                  |               |
| Company gets orders from..              |               | 338-9 (328-9)                            |               |
| 314 (304)                               |               | Report to, urged .....                   | 310 (300)     |
| Company's letters returned              |               | Smith's (T),—meeting at not              |               |
| by .....                                | 314 (304)     | attended by .....                        | 339 (329)     |
| Company's records taken by..            |               | Southampton admitted to ...              | 179           |
| 340-1 (330-1)                           |               | Submission to, expected .....            |               |
| Complaints referred to..                | 290 (280)     | 336-7 (326-7)                            |               |
| Deputies released by..                  | 298 (288)     | Summons Dep. Treas. ....                 |               |
| Deputy Farrar summoned by.              |               | 300 (290), 303 (293)                     |               |
| 300 (290), 303 (293)                    |               | Summons Johnson .....                    | 267 (257)     |
| Duties of .....                         | 310 (300)     | Summons warring faction ..               |               |
| Farrar, J., summoned by....             |               | 267 (257)                                |               |
| 267 (257)                               |               | Testimonials presented..                 | 298 (288)     |
| Farrar, N. summoned by....              |               | Tobacco ordered brought in..             |               |
| 267 (257), 303 (293)                    |               | 270 (260)                                |               |
| Illegal powers assumed..                | 310 (300)     | Tobacco released by .....                | 169           |
| Insistence of .....                     | 272-3 (262-3) | Warring factions summoned                |               |
| Johnson pet. basis Commis-              |               | by .....                                 | 267 (257)     |
| sion .....                              | 298 (288)     | <b>Privy Seal.</b> King uses .....       | 36, 43        |
| Johnson presents pet. to...             |               | Laws for colonies under....              | A 3           |
| 309 (299)                               |               | <b>Proclamations.</b> Charter grants not |               |
| Johnson summoned by ....                |               | prejudiced by .....                      | A 22          |
| 267 (257)                               |               | Commodities .....                        | 321 (311)     |
| King displeased with .....              | 170           | Dissolution of Co....                    | 340 (330)     |
| King to give order to .....             |               | Iniquity of, to dissolve Co...           |               |
| 289-0 (279-0)                           |               | 340 (330)                                |               |
|                                         |               | Laws taken from .....                    | 332 (322)     |

- Letters Patent not prejudiced  
by .....A 31-2
- Lottery .....A 22
- Marriage of women...332 (322)
- Piracy, provided for ....A 6-7
- Provided for .....5, A 6-7
- Powhatan's, protecting Eng.. 58
- Production, ordered...301 (291)
- Puritans leaving Eng. .... 76
- Quest-house call for...301 (291)
- Ratified .....331 (321)
- Referred to .....200
- Revocation sought .....201
- Ratified by G. A. ....331 (321)
- Suppressed .....338-9 (328-9)
- Tobacco importations .....  
247, 273-4 (263-4)
- Tobacco monopoly .....198-9
- Tobacco revoked .....201-2
- Proctor, Mrs.** Refuses to obey orders and defends her estate..235-6
- Proctor, George (Minister).** Member V. C. ....A 12
- Proctor, Mr. John.** Answer to B. Infrm. by .....291 (281)
- Profanity.** See "Cursing."
- Profits.** Confirmed..A 22, 27-8, 31-2  
Granted .....A 22, 23, 25  
Ratification of .....A 31-2
- Projector.** Definition of .....244
- Proprietors.** Bad for colony....  
339-0 (329-0)
- Worse than Royal Government .....339 (329)
- Proude, Capt. William.** Member V. C. ....A 10
- Provisions** (see also "Corn," "Victuals," "Food," "Rations").
- Abundance among Cks.....131
- Abundant, promised .....140
- Argall applies for .....148
- Argall secures .....118, 147
- Arrive..57, 76, 102, 103, 123, 127, 140, 205
- Bermudas source of...115, 118
- Burned at Jast..... 57
- Captured from French .....122-3
- Chickahominies have plenty..131
- Collection restricted .....106-7
- Complaints as to .....300 (290)
- Consumed by crew ..... 59
- Corn (ship-load) secured by Argall .....118
- Corruption as to ..... 57
- Dale promises .....140
- Dale sent with .....122, 140
- Damaged by rain ..... 74
- Delawarr leaves supply of...121
- Delawarr seeks .....117, 118
- Destitute of .....316 (306)
- Dogs ample ..... 64
- Exhausted ..... 48
- First supply arrives ..... 57
- Gates brings .....102, 123
- Gookin brings .....205
- Horse-flesh used as .....116
- Indian (buried) used as .....116
- Indians bring..56, 65, 68-9, 90, 92, 96, 97, 141
- Jamestown,—burned at ..... 59
- Laid in .....115
- Lane considers ample ..... 64
- Pocahontas brings ..... 56
- Powhatan asked for .....85-6
- Powhatan boasts can hide.... 87
- Powhatan gives .....85-6
- Newport brings second supply ..... 61
- Newport brings third supply, 102, 103
- Newport fails to get ..... 77
- Price advanced ..... 59
- Public, wasted .....164
- Ratcliffe steals ..... 66
- Scarce and cols. sent to New Eng. ....75
- Scarcity and cause ....300 (290)
- Scarcity of ....48, 75, 300 (290)
- Scarcity of, sends cols. home. 75
- Scrivener seeks .....83, 84
- Second supply arrives..... 76
- Sent to colony...57, 76, 102, 103, 122, 197, 232
- Smith asks of P. ....85-6
- Smith secures from P. ....85-6
- Smith strives for ..... 77
- Smith's (T) corruption as to. 57
- Somers brings .....102
- Sought by S. ....50, 116
- Spent, S. returns ..... 66
- Stolen by Ratcliffe ..... 66
- Supply in Somers Islands...127
- Supply, left by D. ....121
- Third supply arrives...102, 103
- Wasted .....116, 164
- Water in fort good ..... 97
- Provost Marshal.** Martin resists..224
- Prusey, Ambrose, Gent.** Member V. C. ....A 11
- Pumpions.** Abundance of..... 50
- Punishments** (see also "Death Penalties").
- Conspirators escape .....106
- Provided .....38, 38-9, 41-2
- Purchas.** Dale tells. O. sent Tomo-  
como to Eng. ....144
- Stith uses ..... iv
- Puritans.** Bancroft requires, to conform ..... 76
- Conform to Ch. of Eng..... 76
- Consent of King for, to leave country ..... 76
- Hated by Court of James.... 76
- Purse, Adventure of The.** Defined 139-0
- Pym, Mr.** Imprisoned by King..206-7



## Q.

**Quarles, John.** Member V. C. . . . A 12  
**Quarter Courts** (see also "Great and General Quarter Courts").  
 Action of, on charter surrender . . . . . 304-295 (294-5)  
 Action of, on Smith's (T) accounts . . . . . 275 (265)  
 Appeals to . . . 256, 258 (248), 259 (249), 260 (250)  
 Attendance at . . . . . 260 (250), 282 (272)  
 Censures Wrote . . . . . 262 (252)  
 Charges agst. Wrote reported to . . . . . 258 (248)  
 Confirmation laws by . . . . . 196-7; A 34  
 Confirms grants . . . . . 219  
 Confirms Pountis grant . . . . . 191  
 Contract confirmed by . . . 267 (257)  
 Contract to be referred to . . . . . 285 (275)  
 Decision of, not to be questioned . . . . . 256  
 Duties of . . . . . 305 (295)  
 Election adjourned to next . . . 180  
 Freedom of speech permitted by . . . . . 262-3 (253-3)  
 General Assembly's acts ratified by . . . . . 196-7; A 34  
 Grants confirmed by . . . 191, 219  
 Laws to be ratified by . . . . . 196-7; A 34  
 Letters patent on duties . . . . . 305 (295)  
 Members present . . . . . 260 (250), 282 (272)  
 Officers elected by . . . 299-0 (289-0)  
 Pountis grant confirmed by . . . 191  
 Quo Warranto proceedings rejected . . . . . 303 (298)  
 Ratification of laws by . . . . . 196-7; A 34  
 Refuses to enter Quo Warranto proceedings . . . 308 (298)  
 Refuses surrender charters . . . . . 308 (298)  
 Smith's (T) accounts acted on by . . . . . 275 (265)  
 Surrender charters demanded of . . . . . 304-5 (294-5)  
 Surrender charters resisted . . . . . 308 (298)  
 Tobacco contract confirmed by . . . 267 (257)  
 Wrote appeals to . . . . . 256, 259 (249)  
 Wrote censured by . . . 262 (252)  
 Wrote,—charges agst. reported to . . . . . 258 (248)  
 Wrote to submit to . . . 261 (251)  
 Wrote tries to reverse . . . . . 254  
**Queen Elizabeth.** See "Elizabeth."  
**Queens.** Powhatan's, kept near

him . . . . . 134  
**Queen's Creek.** Werowocomoco opposite . . . . . 53  
**Quarries.** Authority to work . . . A 15, 24  
 For Courts King's C. . . . . A 26  
**Quest-House.** Records (all) ordered to . . . . . 301 (291)  
 Warrants for appearance at . . . . . 301 (291)  
**Quick, William** (Grocer). Member V. C. . . . . A 12  
**Quiver.** Ceremony with . . . . . 72  
 Wolf skin . . . . . 68  
**Quiyoughquohanocks.** God's superiority conceded by . . . . . 99  
 Guides obtained from . . . . . 99  
 Location of . . . . . 99  
 Rain-prayer sought by . . . . . 99  
 Smith to pray for rain for . . . 99  
**Quiyough River.** Patowmack Creek . . . . . 65  
**Quorum.** For suits . . . . . 330 (320)  
**Quo Warranto.** Attorney General prosecutes agst. Co. . . . 308 (298)  
 Company prosecuted with . . . . . 308 (298)  
 Determinated of, not final . . . . . 339-0 (329-0)  
 Farrar served with . . . . . 307-8 (297-8)  
 Issued before many in country . . . . . 310 (300)  
 Salaries defended by defendants of . . . . . 309 (299)

## R.

**Rabbits.** See "Hares."  
**Race of Ham.** See "Ham, Race of."  
**Racoon Skins.** Powhatan uses robe of . . . . . 55  
**Rails.** Manufacture of, begun . . . 122  
**Rain.** Indians ask S. to pray for . . 99  
**Rakes** (see also "Lewd Ones," "Loose Ones," "Paupers," "Poor," "Dissolute Ones," "Libertines").  
 Third supply brings . . . . . 103  
**Raleigh, Carew.** Company confers freedom on . . . . . 290 (280)  
 Court attended by . . . 290-1 (280-1)  
 Observations on death of father . . . . . 156  
 Oxford attended by . . . 290-1 (280-1)  
 Son of R. . . . . 156  
 Travels . . . . . 290-1 (280-1)  
**Raleigh, City of.** Assigned by Raleigh . . . . . 23, 26  
 Fallure of,—why . . . . . 23, 32  
 Incorporation of . . . . . 23  
 Seat of, advantageous . . . . . 32  
**Raleigh, Lady.** Appeals for Sir Walter's lands and reply to . . . 126

- Paid by King for Raleigh  
 lands ..... 126  
**Raleigh, Sir Walter, Knt.** Account  
 of country by ..... 30  
 Adventurer (principal) in Va. 29  
 Antipathy of King for. 291 (281)  
 Assignment to S. et als. 25-6  
 Atheism charge explained. 20  
 Azores Battle,—account of. 29  
 Bark fitted out by ..... 7  
 Bristol gets permission from. 32  
 Brother to Gilbert ..... 7  
 Characteristics of ..... 155-6  
 Charter granted White by. 23  
 Christianity aided by ..... 26  
 Coke's bitterness to ..... 126  
 Colonizes his lands ..... 25  
 Colony of,—N. to seek. 77, 81  
 Confined in tower ..... 32  
 Cornwall,—troops under, at. 25  
 Criticizes royalty ..... 137  
 Criticism of history of ..... 137  
 Customs described by ..... 17  
 Death of,—letters on ..... 156  
 Death of,—observations on. 156  
 Debauches Maid of Honour. 30  
 Describes religion, etc. .... 17  
 Dies on scaffold ..... 155  
 Discoveries by ..... 30  
 Elizabeth's favour lost by. 30  
 Esteem of Co. for. 291 (281)  
 Expedition,—not go with. 8  
 Expense of ..... 25  
 Exploits of, to be recorded. 191  
 Exploration funds raised by. 8  
 "Founder and Father of Coun-  
 try" ..... 32  
 Freedom of Co. to son of. 290 (280)  
 Greenvil defended by ..... 29  
 Harlot observations for ..... 17  
 History of the World by ..... 137  
 Howe's attitude approved by. 29  
 Incorporates City of R. .... 23  
 Infamy in trial of ..... 75  
 Irish services of ..... 25  
 King's antipathy for. 291 (281)  
 King's reply to wife of ..... 126  
 Knighted ..... 12  
 Knight,—elected ..... 11  
 Lands of, settled in family. 125  
 Lands taken from ..... 126  
 Letters Patent to ..... 8  
 Letters to, in Hackluyt ..... 8  
 Lieutenant of County ..... 25  
 Lord of Roanoke, etc., under. 24  
 Maid of Honour debauched  
 by ..... 30  
 Manteo, Lord of, etc., under. 24  
 Marries ..... 30  
 Member C. of W. .... 24  
 Newport to seek ..... 77, 81  
 Observations made for ..... 17  
 Parliaments confirms, patent. 11-2  
 Pictures made for ..... 17  
 Pipes of, extant ..... 21  
 Plimouth,—returns to ..... 7  
 Popham in trial of ..... 75  
 Powel without news of ..... 99  
 Preston's quarrel with ..... 125  
 Prison life of ..... 125-6  
 Quarrels with Preston ..... 125  
 Regard for services ..... 25  
 Raleigh (city) incorporated by 23  
 Relief delayed and vexes. 25  
 Relief for Roanoke sent by. 21, 25  
 Religious gift from. .... 26  
 Reply of King to wife of. 126  
 Roanoke relief sent by. 21, 25  
 Roanoke,—searchers sent to,  
 by ..... 30  
 Royalty criticised by ..... 137  
 Searchers sent to Roanoke by. 39  
 Search for ..... 77, 81, 85, 99  
 Sicklemore to seek ..... 85, 99  
 Sicklemore without news of. 99  
 Smith assignee of ..... 42  
 Son's observations on death  
 of ..... 156  
 Spaniards attitude to death  
 of ..... 156  
 Spaniards fought by ..... 25, 26  
 Stories of, and tob. .... 21  
 Tobacco-box of, extant ..... 21  
 Tobacco smoking introduced  
 by ..... 21  
 Todkill without news of ..... 99  
 Tower,—confined in ..... 32  
 Treatise by ..... 17  
 Trial of ..... 75  
 Troops mustered under ..... 25  
 Virginia,—probably not in. 22, 32  
 Virtues of ..... 155-6  
 War agst. Spain ..... 25  
 Wife of, and King's reply to. 126  
 Wine-vending patent to ..... 8  
 With pictures for ..... 17  
**Ramsden, Millicent, Widow.** Mem-  
 ber V. C. .... A 12  
**Randolph, Sir John.** Charter in  
 papers of ..... A iii  
 Criticizes article by King. 41  
 Death of, setback to Stith. iv  
 Laws to have preface by. .... iii  
 Papers of, used by Stith. .... v, vi  
 Preface by, prevented ..... iii  
 Records described by ..... v-vi  
 Records extracted for ..... viii  
 Stith's debt to ..... v, vi  
**Randolph, Col. Richard.** Marries  
 great, great granddaughter of  
 Po. .... 146  
**Randolph, Col. William.** Henrico  
 ruins on lands of ..... 124  
**Ransom.** Corn taken as ..... 240  
**Rape.** Punishment for ..... 38  
**Rappahanock Creek.** Smith am-  
 bushed in ..... 69

- Rappahanock River.** Explored. 69, 70  
 Falls of ..... 71  
 Mannahocks dwelt near .... 71  
 Nantaughtacunds live on.... 53  
 Smith sails for ..... 65  
 Tappahanock, also name of.. 65  
 Towns on ..... 70, 71
- Rappahanocks.** Ambush Smith.. 69  
 King of, and treaty terms.... 72  
 King of, chooses woman .... 72  
 Moraughtacunds friends of.. 72  
 Peace with,—terms of ..... 72  
 Smith attacked by ..... 69, 70  
 Smith makes peace with .... 72  
 Women stolen by ..... 69
- Rasberries.** On New Eng. Coast.. 31
- Ratcliffe, Alias of Capt. Sicklemore.**  
 Member V. C. .... A 11
- Ratcliffe, Capt. John.** Abandonment of Va. intended by ..... 50  
 Blamed by S. .... 83  
 Chesapeake explored by.... 69  
 Conspiracy of agst. S. .... 56  
 Council controlled by ..... 48  
 Cruelty of ..... 66  
 Deposed as Pres. .... 66  
 Desires to return home .... 44  
 Disheartened ..... 44  
 Explorations by ..... 69  
 Imprisoned ..... 74, 104  
 Indians not controlled by.... 61  
 Instructions given ..... 42  
 Letter of, to Salisbury ..... 82  
 Manakins sought under .... 61  
 Member C. in Va. .... 45  
 Member V. C. .... A 9  
 Mutiny of ..... 74  
 Palace of,—work stopped.... 76  
 Plots agst. S. .... 80-1, 106  
 Presidency taken from .... 66  
 President of Colony ..... 48  
 Pride of ..... 66  
 Salisbury written to by..... 82  
 Sicklemore his real name. 83, 102  
 Slain ..... 116  
 Smith blames ..... 83  
 Smith conspired agst. by.... 56  
 Smith ignored by' ..... 60  
 Smith plotted agst. by ..... 80-1  
 Smith sent by, to Manakins.. 61  
 Smith's murder plotted by.. 106  
 Steals stores ..... 60  
 Trade sought by ..... 116  
 Treatment by ..... 129  
 Trouble by, upon return.... 102-3  
 Weakness of ..... 49
- Rations** (see also "Food," "Supplies," "Provisions").  
 Barley at Jast. .... 47  
 Bran at Jast. .... 47-8  
 Meal, at Jast. .... 315 (305)  
 Pease under Smith (T). 315 (305)  
 Wheat, at Jast. .... 47-8
- Rats.**  
 Food destroyed by ..... 94, 97  
 Food made from ..... 315 (305)
- Increase and source of ..... 97
- Raven, Mr.** Lost with crew.... 115
- Rawhunt.** Powhatan's trusty servant ..... 56
- Reals of Eight.** See "Rials of Eight."
- Rear Admiral.** Button as..... 184
- Rebecca.** Christian name of Po.. 136
- Rebellion.** Martial Law in time of ..... 152  
 Martial law to suppress.... A 21  
 Punishment for ..... 38, 41
- Receivers.** Lotteries to have.... A 31
- Recorder.** Title of, assumed.... 60
- Recorder of City of London.** Member C. for Va..... 26
- Records.** Adventurers.—book of, in ..... A 22  
 Argall expd. not mentioned in ..... 154  
 Audit false according to.... 275 (265)  
 Book of ..... A iii  
 Book of adventurers in .... A 22  
 Burgesses order copies ..... viii  
 Burned at Jast.,—probably... viii  
 Byrd purchases ..... vi  
 Charters among oldest .... A iii  
 Company ..... 257  
 Company clearly depicted in.. vi  
 Company, mention treatise by R. .... 217  
 Company, show audit false.. 275 (265)  
 Companies, mention many things ..... A iii  
 Condition of ..... v-vi  
 Contents of ..... v-vi  
 Copies, ordered ..... viii  
 Defaced ..... A iii  
 Defects in,—omissions... 154, 160  
 Described ..... v-vi: A iii-v  
 Duty,—order as to.... 273 (263)  
 Entries of, not recovered from P. C. .... 308 (298)  
 General Court, reprove S. 141-2  
 Gift entered in ..... 231  
 Great shares mentioned in.. 139  
 House of Burgesses orders, preserved ..... viii  
 Laws in ..... 328 (318)  
 Matters passed not mentioned in ..... 160  
 Members V. C. referred to in. 340 (330)  
 Oath,—copy of, in .... 325 (315)  
 Oldest, in Secretary Office.. A iii  
 Original, taken ..... 341 (331)  
 Papers (lost) mentioned in.. A iii  
 Ploughs mentioned in ..... 149  
 Preservation, ordered ..... viii  
 Privy Council not return entries of ..... 308 (298)  
 Production ordered.... 301 (291)  
 Quest-house call for .. 301 (291)

- Searching of, careless .....182  
 Secretary's .....A iii  
 Sequestered .....298 (288)  
 Smith reproved by, of Gen.  
   Court .....141-2  
 Southampton approval entered  
   in .....230  
 Stith uses..B. N., v; iv-v, vi-vii;  
   A iii-v  
 "Tomakin" for Tomocomo in.147  
 Tomocomo called "Tomakin"  
   in .....147  
**Records of Assembly.** Smith (T)  
   in bad light in ..... 57  
**Records of London Company.** See  
   "London Company's Records."  
**Rector of College.** For conversion  
   of Inds. ....218  
**Reeds.** Roof thatching with.... 59  
**Refiner.** Manakin expd. carries. 79  
**Reformation, History of.** Bennet's,  
   a guide to Stith.....A., iii  
**Relations.** Of Berms. by Somers..  
   126-7  
   Of grievances, given..336 (326)  
   Of Grievances,—none in Va..  
     338 (328)  
   Of quarrel of King and Com-  
     mons .....206-7  
   Of Va., by Hamer .....133  
   Rolfe's aids S., ..... iv  
   Slandorous .....324 (314)  
   Smith sends to Eng. .... 83  
   Smith sends to King ..... 83  
   Smith uses Rolfe's..... iv  
   Somers', of Berms.....126-7  
   Virginia good matter for...191  
**Relief.** Delayed ..... 26  
   Disaster comes to .....27-8  
   Drake's ships sighted ..... 15  
   Planned (1623) .....300 (290)  
   Raleigh sends to Roanoke...21-2  
   Roanoke gets, from Drake... 15  
   Roanoke,—sent to...15, 21-2, 25  
**Relief Expeditions.** Reaches Cape  
   Hatteras ..... 26  
   Sails for Cape Lookout ..... 27  
   Sails for Croatan .....26, 27-8  
**Religion** (see also "Christianity,"  
   "Education").  
   Advance in, great ....295 (285)  
   Aid for, increased .....282 (272)  
   Baptism of Ind. .... 24  
   Bequest for Cks.....171-2, 172  
   Bible taught Inds..... 19  
   Boyle benefaction for ....217  
   Charter purpose..A 1-2, 22, 23, 33  
   Christian blood basis of  
     churches .....316 (306)  
   Christian Gods superiority  
     conceded ..... 99  
   Christianity,—propagation of.  
     26, 34, 334-5 (324-5)  
   Churches founded on Christian  
     blood .....316 (306)  
   Church-going under penalty.143  
   Clergymen enough ..312 (302)  
   Clergymen scarce .....172-3  
   Colonies for propagation of..  
     289 (279)  
   Communin at Jast. .... 47  
   Conversion, impossible .....  
     296 (286)  
   Conversion of Inds..19, 24, 26, 34,  
     37, 40-1, 194, 195, 214, 215-6,  
     217, 218, 233, 282 (272), 294  
     (284), 295 (285), 296 (286),  
     334-5 (324-5)  
   Conversion of Inds. recount-  
     ed .....335 (325)  
   Education of Inds....214, 215-6  
   Education provided for...A 20  
   Effect on Inds. .... 68  
   Effect on Po. ....136, 143  
   Exercises among cols..... 68  
   Foundation of, destroyed ..217  
   God,—sight of requested....144  
   Harlot teaches Inds. .... 19  
   Indian .....17-9, 99  
   Indians seem to take to...204  
   Indians taught ....19, 194, 195  
   Instructions as to .....194  
   Kind of, to be taught ..... 37  
   King provides for..37, 40-1, 204  
   Manteo baptized ..... 24  
   Marriage (first) at Jast.... 34  
   Mars and Minerva in .....233  
   Minerva and Mars in.....233  
   Minister not be Pres. of C.. 37  
   Penalty for not going to  
     church .....148  
   Pocahontas first Christian Ind..  
     136, 143  
   Pocahontas only convert of  
     ST. ....295 (285)  
   Pocahontas taught .....136  
   Pocahontas well instructed...142  
   Preaching of, provided for...  
     37, 40-1, 204  
   President of C. not be min-  
     ister ..... 37  
   Prevalence of, with Inds.... 99  
   Progress of, retarded .....217  
   Propogation of, in Va.....  
     26, 34, 334-5 (324-5)  
   Provided for .....A 20  
   Provisions for .....37, 40-1, 204  
   Purpose of Charters .....  
     A 1-2, 22, 23, 33  
   Raleigh benefaction for .... 26  
   Raleigh's gift for ..... 26  
   Raleigh's orthodoxy ..... 20  
   Rector for Inds.....218  
   Revival of not probable....217  
   Stockham tells of .....233  
   Thorpe teachers Inds. ....211  
   Tomocomo asks to see God..144  
**Representative Government.** Gen-

- eral Assembly called .....160  
 King violates ..... 41  
 Power to have, brought by Y.158  
 Smith (T) govnt. cause of..182  
 Tyranny of in Va.....298 (283)  
 Yeardley's intention to hold  
 G. A. ....158  
**Reprieve.** Provided for ..... 38  
**Republican Form of Government.**  
 Chickahominies use .....180  
**Requests, Master of.** See "Master  
 of Requests."  
**Restraint.** Letters Patent not suf-  
 fer from .....A 31-2  
**Restoration.** Mentioned ..... vi  
**"Revenge" (Ship).** Founders ..... 30  
**Revenue** (see also "Tobacco,"  
 "Duty").  
 King deceived as to...336 (326)  
**Reverends** (see "Ministers," "Cler-  
 gymen," "Hunt," "Hackluyt,"  
 etc.).  
**Rewards.** Benet gets .....199  
 Farrar gets .....231  
**Reynolds (Brewer)** (first name  
 omitted). Member V. C.....A 14  
**Reynolds, Henry, Esqr.** Member  
 V. C. ....A 11  
**Reynolds, Richard.** Member V.  
 C. ....A 10  
**Rhine, Palatine of.** See "Palatine  
 of Rhine."  
**Rhode Island.** Explored by Wey-  
 mouth ..... 33  
**Rials of Eight.** Taken from Span-  
 iards .....320 (310)  
**Riccard's Cliffs.** Smith discovers  
 and names ..... 64  
**Rice.** Distributed by Newce.....237  
**Rich, Lord** (see also "Warwick,  
 Earl of").  
 Argall combines with .....145  
 Brother of, in Ar. Faction.186-7  
 Clare, Earl of,—why not made  
 153  
 Control attempted by .....145  
 Designing member of Co...145  
 Warwick, Earl of .....153  
**Rich, Sir Nathaniel.** Argall-Smith  
 Faction,—member .....186-7  
 Banished to Ireland .....207  
 College estab.—member com.163  
 Fortifications advised by....174  
 Lord Treas. summons.266 (256)  
 Member Ar.-S. faction....186-7  
 Nominated Director ..265 (255)  
 Patriot Party member of Lords  
 179-0  
 Privy Council summons. ...  
 267 (257)  
 Summoned by Ld. Treas.....  
 266 (256)  
 Summoned by P. C. ...267 (257)  
 Tobacco treaty proposed by...  
 273-4 (263-4)  
**Rich, Robert.** Member V. C...A 13  
**Rider, Mr.** Colonial policies criti-  
 cised by .....272 (262)  
**Riddleton, Sir Stephen.** Knt. Mem-  
 ber V. C. ....A 10  
**Ridgewine, Sir Thos., Knt.** Mem-  
 ber V. C. ....A 10  
**Right, Petition of.** See "Petition  
 of Right."  
**Rings (Gold).** Spent at tavern off  
 Jast. .... 59  
**Rivers.** Character of....318 (308)  
**Roanoke (Beads).** Best, on East.  
 Shore ..... 63  
 Pocahontas sold for .....134  
 Powhatan sells daughter for..135  
 White beads ..... 63  
**Roanoke and Dassamonpeake, Lord**  
 of. Manteo styled, as reward. 24  
**Roanoke Island.** Abandoned..16, 28  
 Amidas arrives at ..... 10  
 Assignees of, not diligent.. 26  
 Assignment of interests by R.,  
 25-6  
 Canoes on, seized..... 15  
 Colonization of, attempted...  
 13, 22, 23  
 Colony moved to Croatan.... 27  
 Croatan new location of col-  
 ony ..... 27  
 Dassamonpeakes opposite ... 24  
 Drake rescues ..... 15  
 Greenville sails to aid..... 13  
 Greenville 2nd. attempt to colo-  
 nize ..... 22  
 Greenville's men slain ..... 23  
 Greenville's men sought .... 23  
 Lane returns to ..... 14  
 North Carolina Coast ..... 9  
 Raleigh assigns interests...25-6  
 Raleigh sends relief to ..... 25  
 Raleigh sends searchers for... 30  
 Relief arrives at ..... 21  
 Relief of, delayed .....26, 27  
 Relief sent to ..... 25  
 Rescued ..... 15  
 Searchers for, sent ..... 30  
 Selected by cols. .... 13  
 Town on .....10-1  
 Wococan,—distance from .... 10  
 Wococan not ..... 9  
**Roanoke River.** Mangoags on  
 branches of ..... 99  
 Moratuc,—once name of .... 13  
**Robbery.** Punishment for ..... 42  
**Robert, Tedder.\*** Member V. C..A 11  
**Robert.** Powhatan makes his ... 55  
 Powhatan's. of skin ..... 58  
 Raccoon-skin, used by P.... 55

\*Punctuation seems to make name doubtful.

- Robins, George (Vintner). Member V. C. ....A 13
- Robinson, Arthur. Member V. C. .... 12
- Robinson, Henry. Member V. C., A 11
- Robinson, Jehu. Member V. C. A 11
- Robinson, John. Member V. C. A 12
- Robinson, Mrs. Mary. Bequest by. 171
- Gifts to church of ..... 171
- Plate for church of ..... 171
- Robinson, Robert. Member V. C., A 12
- Robinson and Emry. Killed.... 51
- Smith charged with death of.. 51
- Rochdale (also Rocksdales) Hundred. Annexed to Henrico.... 125
- Rochdale Hundred. Hog and cattle ranges at ..... 125
- Rockets. Indians terrified by.... 67
- Rockfish. Abundance in Berms. 114
- Rock-Hall. Whitaker's parsonage 124
- Rocksdales (see also "Rochdale"). Annexed to Henrico ..... 125
- Rochdale once name of..... 125
- Rocksdales Hundred. See "Rochdale Hundred."
- Roe, Henry. Member V. C. ....A 12
- Roe, Sir Thomas, Knt. Ambassador to Great Mogul ..... 178-9
- Donne's friends ..... 178
- Election of, retarded..... 178-9
- Eminence of ..... 178
- Journal of,—ambassador.... 178-9
- Member C. for Va. .... 36, A 16
- Member V. C. .... A 10
- Nominated Treas. .... 178
- Tobacco monop. granted.. 198-9
- Rogers, Edward. Member C. for for Va. .... 36-7
- Rogers, Richard, Gent. Member V. C. .... A 12
- Rolfe. Relation by, aids S. .... iv
- Rolfe, John. Argall takes home.. 145-6
- Argall's influence on ..... 157
- Christianity taught Po. by... 136
- King jealous of ..... 142
- Marriage to Po.,—effects.... 130
- Member Council ..... 158
- Member C. of S. .... A 33
- Pocahontas marries ..... 130
- Pocahontas taken to Eng. by. 138
- Pocahontas' romance with. 129-0
- Powhatan sends skins to.... 136
- Powhatan visited by..... 129
- Recorder-General of Va. .... 146
- Secretary of Va. .... 146
- Secretaryship of Va. taken from ..... 157
- Rolfe, Thomas. Daughter left by. 146
- Educated in London..... 146
- Opechancanough to give counsel to ..... 150
- Plymouth left by ..... 146
- Pocahontas' son ..... 146
- Rolls. General use of..... 229
- Money raised by.. 197, 198, 229
- Provisions of 1st..... 197
- Provisions of 2nd..... 197
- Provisions of 3rd..... 198
- Provisions of 4th ..... 193
- Subscribed in full ..... 198
- Subscription, prepared ..... 300 (290)
- Rolls for Subscriptions. Provisions of ..... 197
- Rolls, Master of. See "Master of Rolls."
- Rome, Church of. Superstitions of..... A 22
- Romney, Captain. Member V. C., A 10
- Romney, Sir William. Member C. for Va. .... 36, A 16
- Member V. C. .... A 10
- Roofs. Needs used for ..... 59
- Rookwood, Captain. Member V. C. .... A 10
- Roots. Colonists sent to live on . 15
- Cultivation of ..... 331 (321)
- Food in "Starving Time"... 117
- Food of Indians ..... 11, 57
- Food seasoned with ..... 116
- Indians send as present .... 10
- Rottenton, Battle of. Smith left for dead at ..... 110
- Royal Government... Proprietors worse than..... 339-0 (329-0)
- Royal James (Ship). Copeland chaplain of..... 204
- Royal Prerogative. See "Prerogative."
- Ruggles, Mr. George. Characteristics of ..... 217
- Educational bequest of.... 216-7
- Fellow of Clare Hall..... 216-7
- Runaways. Indians return to Jast. 95
- Rushworth. Extracts from, on death of R. .... 155-6
- Russel, James. Member V. C. .... A 11
- Russel, John (see also name below). Arrives at Jast. .... 77
- Member V. C. .... A 12
- Powhatan force defeated by. 88-9
- Raid on P., joined by..... 85
- Trades at Pamunkey..... 90
- Woodsmen of ability ..... 79-0
- Russel, Mr. John (see also name above). Fights under S. .... 89
- Plot discovered by ..... 91
- Russel, Walter, Doctor of Physick (see also "Physicians"). Arrives ..... 62
- Chesapeake Bay visited by.. 62

- Islands named after .....62-3  
 Smith cured by ..... 66  
**Russel, William** (Merchant) (see also name below).  
   Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Russel, Sir William** (see also name above).  
   Canadidate for Treas. ....230  
**Russel's Islands.** Discovered..... 62  
   Origin of name ..... 62  
   Tangier Islands called ..... 63  
   Water scarce on ..... 63  
**Russia.** Smith (ST) ambassador to. 42  
**Sack.** Embezzled by Pres. of Col. 48  
**Sackville, Sir Edward.** Absence of, makes ST. Gov. SIC..339 (329)  
   Answer delvd. to P. C. by, 272 (262)  
   Appointed wait on invest. Commrs. ....301 (291)  
**Argall-ST.** Faction opposed by ..... 87  
**Auditing ST.** accts. not pushed by .....275 (265)  
   Bruce duel with .....187  
   Contribution urged by.300 (290)  
   Criticises Smith (T)...274 (264)  
   Dorset, Earl of .....187  
   Duel with Bruce .....187  
   Friend to Va. throughout..187  
   Johnson pet. heard of by.. 280 (270)  
**Member Committee Extra-ordinary** .....253  
**Opposes Argall-ST.** Faction..187  
**Papers referred to...**290 (280)  
**Petition made public by ..** 280-1 (270-1)  
**Privy Council attended by...** 267 (257)  
**Protests** .....267 (257)  
**Smith (T)** accts. not pushed by .....275 (265)  
**Smith (T)** criticised by.... 274 (264)  
**Tobacco officials paid by...**252  
**Saco River.** Sagahadock same as. 75  
**Sacrifice.** Tobacco used as, to Ind. gods ..... 19  
**Sadlers (Individuals).** Members V. C. ....A., 12  
**Sadlers, the company of.** Member V. C. ....A., 14  
**Sagahadock River.** Colonists arrive at ..... 75  
   Saco or St. Juan River..... 75  
**Sagamo.** Indian commander.... 34  
**Sailors** (see also "Troops").  
   Breaks contracts to go to Va. A., 29  
   To be sent .....234  
**St. Andrew's Church.** Records at Quest-House next .....301 (291)  
**St. Anthony.** Burned by Drake.. 15  
**St. Croix.** Argall sent to....132-3  
   Beverley tells of exped. to..154  
**St. Helena.** Burned by Drake.... 15  
**St. John, John.** Member V. C.A., 13  
**St. John, Lord (of Basing).** Arms given by .....253  
   Privy Council attended by.. 267 (257)  
**St. John, Sir William, Knt.** Member V. C. ....A., 10  
**St. John's Harbour...** Seized by Gilbert .....6, 7  
**St. Juan River (Arcadia).** Sagadahock probably same..... 75  
**St. Phillip (ship).** Spanish vessel off Azores ..... 28  
**St. Paul's.** Dean of, attends Q. C. ....260 (250)  
   Donne, Dean of .....178  
**St. Thomas Day.** Corn (old) replaced on .....331 (321)  
**St. Stihe's Lane.** Meeting held in.176  
**Salaries.** Debate on .....264 (254)  
   Discussion of.....  
     254-69 (254-59), 273 (263), 274 (264)  
   Forfeited .....329 (319)  
   Influence of question of ... 284 (274)  
   Result of greed ..284-5 (274-5)  
   Tobacco officers' .....250-1  
**Salisbury, Earl of.** Member V. C. 102; A., 9  
   Ratcliffe writes to ..... 82  
**Salmon, Christopher.** Member V. C. ....A., 12  
**Salt.** Commodity .....271 (261)  
   Manufacture,—poor investment .....281-2 (271-2)  
**Salter, Nicholas.** Member V. C. A 11  
**Saltern, Robert.** Pilot Bristol exped. .... 33  
**Salters (Individuals).** Members V. C. ....A 13  
**Salters, the company of.** Member V. C. ....A., 13  
**Salt-Pans.** Poor investment..... 281-2 (271-2)  
**Salt Works.** Decay of .....177  
   Poor investment ..281-2 (271-2)  
**Samback, William.** Member V. C. A., 11  
**Sanderson, Mr. William.** Aids R. in fitting exped. .... 8  
   Commissioner for Span Prizes 8  
   Sands, see "Sandys."  
**Sandys, Str Edwin, Knt.** Accounts approved .....177  
   Accused by Wrote....262 (252)  
   Acquittance sued for..299 (289)  
   Administration of ..... vi  
   Administration commended.. 268-9 (258-9)  
   Admonishes Co. on management .....163-7

Answers Wrote .....256  
 Apprentices proposed by...165-6  
 Argall not offended by....165  
 Articles of Instruction of....194  
 Argall-ST. Faction opposed  
   by .....187  
 Auditors approve accts....177  
 Audit ST. accts....274-5 (264-5)  
 Bequests paid to .....172  
 Bishop of Litchfield confers  
   with .....162-3  
 Book to be published by....175  
 Boys and girls proposed by.165-6  
 Character of .....159  
 College considered in confer-  
   ence .....162-3  
 College lands arranged for.163  
 College recommended by....163  
 Commended on administra-  
   tion .....268-9 (258-9)  
 Company admonished by.163-7  
 Company gets suggestions  
   from .....163  
 Codification laws due to....162  
 Conditions bettered by ....160  
 Conditions,—opinion on ....  
   270-1 (260-1)  
 Contract drawn by .....249  
 Contract grievance of..337 (327)  
 Credit (much) due ..338 (328)  
 Criticises ST. accts.275-6 (265-6)  
 Director .....253  
 Director,—resigns....263 (253)  
 Director,—resignation with-  
   drawn .....265 (255)  
 Education of Inds. ....216  
 Educational bequests re-  
   counted .....215  
 "Faithful Treasurer" .....171  
 Fidelity of .....171  
 Fishing rights not given....185  
 General As. Records inaccu-  
   rate .....160  
 Gift to .....171  
 Gratitude to .....338 (328)  
 Grievance on Cont. ....337 (327)  
 Imprisoned .....206  
 Improvement due to .....161  
 Ingram consulted by .....244  
 Land granted .....231  
 Lands for college arranged  
   for .....163  
 Last service of .....338 (328)  
 Laws codified by .....162  
 Laws,—"Edwin Sandys Laws"  
   256  
 Lord Treas. summons .....  
   265-6 (255-6)  
 Member C. for Va. ....36; A 16  
 Member V. C. ....A 10 and n  
 Mentioned in Records.....vi  
 Opposed Ar.-Smith (T) Fac-  
   tion .....187  
 Privy C. summons ....267 (257)

Privy C. to be answered by..  
   272 (262)  
 Recommends college to Co..163  
 Records mention .....vi  
 Reprimanded .....270 (260)  
 Resignation as Director....  
   263 (253)  
 Resignation withdrawn ....  
   265 (255)  
 Richard, son, member V. C.  
   A 11  
 Servants proposed by.....165-6  
 Service (last) of .....338 (328)  
 Signs for Treas. ....181  
 Silk treatise suggested.....183  
 Slanders to be refuted by....175  
 Smith accts. to be audited by  
   274-5 (264-5)  
 Smith treatises mentioned by  
   217  
 Smith (T) accts. criticised by  
   275-6 (265-6)  
 Smith (T) pension moved by.159  
 Subscribes liberally .....198  
 Suggestions acted on...167, 183  
 Suggestions for good of Co..184  
 Summoned by Lord H. Treas.  
   265-6 (255-6)  
 Summoned by P. C. ....267 (257)  
 Tax proposal communicated  
   by .....245  
 Task too great for .....162  
 Tenants proposed by .....165  
 Term expires .....176-7  
 Tobacco advice to .....169  
 Tobacco contract drawn by.249  
 Tobacco offr. selected by...250  
 Tobacco tax .....245  
 Tobacco tax incr. suggested.244  
 Tobacco to happy issue ....  
   338 (328)  
 Tobacco treatise reward....198  
 Treasurer .....158-9  
 Treasurer,—"faithful," .....171  
 Treasurer,—renews .....176-7  
 Treasurer,—retires .....176-8  
 Treasurer,—temporary .....180  
 Treatises by S. mention....217  
 Treatise on silk suggested by.183  
 Wronged greatly .....159  
 Wrote accusations agst.....  
   262 (252)  
 Wrote answered .....256  
 Wrote motives questioned by  
   260-1 (250-1)  
 Sandys, Mr. Geo., Gent. Declara-  
   tion of G. A. signed by...317 (307)  
 Dedicates book to Chas I...  
   314 (304)  
 Lands allotted to .....190  
 Member V. C. ....A 12  
 Member C. of S. ....A 33  
 Ovid translated by .....  
   313-4 (303-4)  
 Treasurer .....190; A 33



- Sandys, Henry, Esqr. Member V. C.** .....A 11
- Sandys, Sir Michael, Knt. Member C. for Va.** .....A 16
- Member V. C.** .....A 9
- Sandys, Richard, Esqr. (son of Sir Edwin). Member V. C.** .....A 11
- Sandys, Sir Samuel. Member V. C.** .....A 10
- Opposes Smith (T)-Ag. Faction** .....187
- Wrote confides in** ....260 (250)
- Sandys, Thomas, Esqr. Member V. C.** .....A 11
- Sandys's Laws. Laws of Sandys called** .....255
- Sarapinaughs. Indians of East. Shore** .....65
- Sasawpen. Opitchapan changes name to** .....155
- Sassafras. Commodity of value.** .....281 (271), 295 (285)
- Export in 1619** .....164
- Food seasoned with** .....14, 64
- North Carolina Coast has.** .....9
- Sassafras River. Discovered by S.** .....67
- Tockwogh River formerly.** .....67
- Savage, Thomas (boy). Escape attempted by** .....90
- Interpreter** .....134
- Newport gives, to P.** .....59, 134
- Powhatan given, by N.** .....59, 134
- Powhatan recognizes** .....134
- Savot. Smith escapes to** .....109
- Savoy. Duke of,—ship under colours of** .....153
- Saw Mills. Erected** .....177
- Poor investment.** .....281-2 (271-2)
- Scaffolds. Fortifications made of** .....67
- Scarlet Cloak. Powhatan presented with** .....78
- Scarpe, John, Gent. Member V. C.** .....A 13
- Scholars at College. Provided for** .....163
- Schools (see also "Education," "Religion," etc.**
- Charles City,—to be built** ....204
- Co-racial, provided for** .....214-5
- Free, to be built** .....214-5
- Mentioned** .....217
- Mixed, provided for** .....214-5
- To be at Charles City** .....204
- Scot, George. Member V. C.** .....A 12
- Scot, Sir John, Knt. Member C. for Va.** .....36; A 16
- Member V. C.** .....A 9
- Scot, Thomas, Gent. Member V. C.** .....A 14
- Scotch Parliament. Beverley comments on** .....160
- Burgesses (H) like** .....160
- Scotland. James IV of, succeeds Eliz.** .....32
- Mentioned** ..1, 8, 22, 23, 32, 34
- Smith goes to** .....108
- Scottish Gentlemen. Smith aided by** .....108
- Scrivener, Mr. Matthew, Gent.**
- Abuses resisted by** .....60
- Arrives** .....57-8
- Church repaired by** .....60
- Corn planted by** .....60
- Drowned** .....93
- Estranged from S.** .....84, 92-3
- Explores Manakin country.** .....79
- Fortifications erected** .....60
- Hog Island visit given up.** .....93
- Jamestown, — improvements at, by** .....60
- Jamestown left in charge of.** .....85
- Jamestown reformed by.** .....62
- Management of, good.** .....80
- Manakins explored by.** .....79
- Member V. C.** .....A 11
- Nansamonds,—effect to trade with** .....84
- Newport met by, at Point Comfort** .....84
- Opposes raid by S.** .....84
- Powhatan visited by** .....57-8
- Reforms things at Jast.** .....62
- Ship-mates of** .....62
- Smith estranged from.** .....84, 92-3
- Smith raid opposed by.** .....84
- Supplies sought by** .....83-4
- Vice-President** .....66
- Scriveners, the Company of. Member V. C.** .....A 14
- Scurvy. Cure for** .....120-1
- Delawarr has** .....120-1
- Scythian Cruelty. Colonists subjected to** .....321-2 (311-2)
- Seabright, William, Esqr. Member V. C.** .....A 11
- Seal, Common, see "Common Seal".**
- Seal (of Council). Instructions under** .....32
- Seals (see also "Great Seal of Eng.," "Lesser Seal of Eng").**
- Laws of G. A. to pass under** .....A 34
- Seals of the Colonies. Description of** .....A 3-4
- Seamer, Thomas, Esquire. Member C. for Va.** .....36
- "Seasoning." Acclimation of colonists** .....70
- "Sea Vulture" (ship). Founders in Berms.** .....102
- Gates, etc., sail in.** .....102
- Wreckage of, used** .....115
- Secobek. Town on Rappahanock River** .....70
- Second Charter (see also "Charters").**
- Grantees (additional) of, from London.** .....A 9
- Grantees of.** .....102; A 9-14
- Power of C. in Va. abrogated**

- by .....101  
 Text of, .....A 8-22  
**Second Colony** (see also "North-  
 ern Colony").  
   President of, —Popham..... 75  
**Second Supply.** Newport brings.. 76  
**Secotan.** Indians of, slay cols. 13  
   Town (Ind.) near Roanoke.. 13  
**Secretary** (see also "Secretaries"  
 below).\*  
   Collingswood .....301 (291)  
   Commissioners attended by..  
     301 (291)  
   Davidson .....325 (315)  
   Fee of, abolished.....174  
   Records in Office of.....A III  
**Secretary of the Colony** (see also  
 "Secretary" above and below).\*  
   Arrives .....194  
   Rolfe made (1617).....146  
**Secretary of the Colony and Re-  
 corder-General of Virginia** (see  
 also Secretaries above and be-  
 low).\*  
   Davidson .....190-1  
   Rolfe made (1617) .....146  
**Secretary of Company** (see also  
 Secretaries above).\*  
   Pory becomes .....157  
   Rolfe resigns as .....157  
**Sedition.** Colonists resort to.... 29  
   Punishment for .....38  
**Seekford, Sir Henry, Knt.** Mem-  
 ber V. C. ....A 10  
**Segar, Sir William** (Garter). King  
 at Arms .....110  
   Smith's arms (coat) recorded  
   by .....110  
**Selden, Mr.** Patriot Party mem-  
 ber of Commons .....179-0  
**Selden, Mr. John.** Imprisoned.206-7  
**Semiramia.** Ninias, son of .....137  
   Raleigh Hist. on son of.....137  
**Senators,** see "Elders (of Indians)".  
**Seneca.** Predicts Disc. of Amer.. 2  
**Senecas.** Massawomecks part of.. 67  
**Sentinels.** Henrico .....124  
   Setting of, provided ..331 (321)  
**Sergeant Major.** Relative rank  
 of .....109  
   Smith becomes .....109  
**Sermon.** Of Thanksgiving  
 (1622) .....218  
**Servants** (see also "Colonists").  
   Allotted East India School.204  
   Authority of Commers. over  
     327-8 (317-8)  
   Argall steals from .....151  
   Argall uses D's. ....151  
   Argall uses, as if his .....150  
 Colonists eager for .....183  
 Commissioners' authority over  
     327-8 (317-8)  
 Disobedience punished ....  
     332 (322)  
 Dissolute ones sent as .....167  
 East India School gets .....204  
 Encouraged .....183  
 Exemption of .....330 (320)  
 Few sent by Y. ....204  
 King forces shipping of ....167  
 Land allotted to .....204  
 Lands tenanted .....164  
 Maids sent not to marry....197  
 Marriage of .....197  
 Providing for, expensive ....191  
 Punishment for disobedience  
     332 (322)  
 Sending of, provided .....165  
 Spilman to be .....241  
 Winter proper time to send..  
     318-9 (308-9)  
 Yeardeley gives use of his...242  
 Yeardeley sends few .....204  
**Services** (Religious). Church of  
 Eng. model for .....37  
**Service to Colony.** Planters dis-  
 charged from .....157  
**Settlers,** see "Colonists".  
**Severne, John.** Testifies agst. B.  
     292 (282)  
**Seyer, Thomas, Gent.** Member V.  
 C. ....A 14  
**Shakespear.** Southampton patron  
 of .....179  
**Shallops** (see also "Vessels").  
   Built in colony .....312 (302)  
**Shares** (see also below and "Great  
 Shares").  
   Assessed for relief of colony  
     300 (290)  
   Martin demands .....225  
   Size of .....225  
   Smith (T) and W. sell.....172  
**Shares of Old Adventure** (see also  
 above and "Great Shares").  
   Adventure of Purse basis of  
     139-0  
   Altered .....139  
   Carter claims for .....225  
   Great Shares same as .....139  
   Limited .....139-0  
   Martin claims for .....225  
   Merit basis of .....139-0  
   Owners restricted.302-3 (292-3)  
   Provisions for .....225  
   Purpose of .....139  
   Tenanted .....302-3 (292-3)  
**Sharpe, William.** Member V. C.  
     A 13

\*As in the case of "Presidents of the  
 "Treasurers" (see note below), the  
 one is uncertain which "Secretary"

the Colony" (see note above), and  
 text is oftentimes so confusing that  
 is referred to.

- Starples, Edward.** Bribe. 325 (315)  
 Clerk of C. .... 325 (315)  
 Pilloried ..... 325 (315)
- Sheep.** Indians destroy ..... 116  
 Jamestown,—left at ..... 107
- Sheffield, Lord.** Auditors reported  
 on by ..... 180  
 Martin certificate criticized by  
     ..... 220-1  
 Member C. for Va. .... A 16  
 Member V. C. .... A 9  
 Opposed Argall-Smith Fac-  
 tion ..... 187
- Shelley, Heary.** Member V. C. .... A 13  
 Shells. Used as money ..... 82
- Shelton, Captain.** Member V. C. .... A 10  
**Shelton, James.** Member V. C.  
     ..... A 13
- Shepherd, Matthew** (grocer).  
 Member V. C. .... A 13
- Shepherd, Richard,** Preacher.  
 Member V. C. .... A 12
- Sherley, William** (Haberdasher).  
 Member V. C. .... A 12
- Sheriff of London.** Bolls, Esqr. .... A 11  
 Member V. C. .... A 11  
 Smith (T) defended by ...  
     ..... 274 (264)
- "Shipbuilding."** First on James  
 River ..... 77
- Shipley, Hugh,** Gent. Member V.  
 C. .... A 13
- Shipton, Thomas** (see also name  
 below). Member V. C. .... A 11
- Shipton, Thomas** (see also name  
 above). Member V. C. .... A 12
- Ships** (see also "Vessels").  
 Arrival noted at Hog Island. 97  
 Ashore ..... 105  
 Fish for ..... 9  
 Forfeiture of ..... A 12  
 James River,—those in (1621)  
     ..... 282 (272)  
 Jamestown,—left at ..... 107  
 Jamestown left by and im-  
 provement ..... 83  
 Rats come from ..... 97  
 Smith sends for masters of. .... 106  
 Transportation of, authorized,  
     ..... A 18-9
- Shipwrights.** Master, and others  
 sent ..... 229
- Shirley Hundred.** Annexed to  
 Henrico ..... 125  
 Colonists gathered at ..... 285  
 Ruins of ..... 316 (306)  
 Town under S. T. .... 316 (306)
- Shirts.** Indian presented with... 9  
 Used for sails ..... 63
- Shoemakers** (Individuals). Mem-  
 bers V. C. .... A 12
- Shoes.** Powhatan gives to N.... 79  
 Powhatan makes his. .... 55
- Shot.** Newport steals. .... 81  
 Stolen ..... 81, 90
- Transportation of, authorized  
     ..... A, 18-9, 28
- Siberia.** Smith travels through. 111  
 Virginia likened to ..... 168
- Sicilian.** Sycophant. Sword not  
 fall on ..... 311 (301)
- Sicily.** Climate of, same as Va. .... 81-2  
 Gold and silver in ..... 62
- Sickness.** Jamestown ..... 47-8, 66  
 Violent and causes ..... 47-8
- Sick Ones.** Food for, gathered. .... 98  
 Smith gives his allowance to. 98
- Sicklemore, Capt. John,** alias  
**Ratcliffe.** Member V. C. .... A 11  
 Ratcliffe's real name .....  
     ..... 63, 102; A. 11
- Sicklemore, Michael.** Raleigh's  
 cols. sought by ..... 55  
 Search of, futile ..... 99  
 Silkgrass sought by. .... 55
- Sidney, Sir Philip.** On Parli. Com.  
 to which R. bill committed. .... 11-2
- Sign Manual.** Colonies governed  
 under ..... A 3  
 King uses ..... 36
- Silk.** Apparel, worn only by cer-  
 tain ones ..... 184  
 Company to pay in ..... 183  
 Culture of, encouraged .....  
     ..... 183, 195, 218, 232  
 Poor investment. .... 281-2 (271-2)  
 Produced by Nature ..... 177  
 Sandys interested in ..... 183  
 Treatise on, suggested ..... 183
- Silkgrass.** Company to pay in. .... 183  
 Culture of, ordered ..... 177  
 Manufacture,—directions for. 177  
 Sicklemore gets none ..... 99  
 Sicklemore sent for ..... 85  
 Targets made of ..... 70
- Silkworms.** Culture of, attempted. 183  
 Culture of, encouraged. .... 177, 183  
 Destroyed ..... 296 (286)
- Silkworm Seed.** France source  
 of ..... 183  
 King gives ..... 177  
 Mulberries destroy. .... 296 (286)
- Silver.** Lack of, disappoints C.  
 for Va. .... 81, 82  
 Mining of, authorized. .... A, 4, 18  
 Proportion, granted ..... A 21
- Singlesby, Captain.** Member V. C.  
     ..... A 10
- Singleton, Robert.** Member V. C.  
     ..... A 11
- Six Nations.** Massawomecks part  
 of ..... 67
- Skico.** Plot disclosed by ..... 15  
 Prisoner ..... 15
- Skinner, the Company of.** Mem-  
 ber V. C. .... A 13
- Skins.** Argall forbids others to  
 trade for ..... 159  
 Argall to be seized ..... 151  
 Bear, for clothes ..... 68

- Clothes of bear ..... 68  
 Fish traded for ..... 99  
 Indians trade for ..... 198  
 Mantles of ..... 68  
 Painted bear, given S. .... 68  
 Powhatan's robe of ..... 58  
 Traded for fish ..... 99  
 Tribute of ..... 54  
 Wolf ..... 68  
 Slander of Colony. Referred to. A 29  
 Slavery (see also "Negroes," "Slaves").  
     Colonists held in ..... 226  
     Egyptian not as bad as in Va. 321-2 (311-2)  
     Newport gives boy to P. .... 59  
     Penalty for not going to church ..... 148  
     Penalty for shooting until more ammunition ..... 148  
     Penalty for violating price of tob. .... 147  
     Tobacco-price violation punished by ..... 147  
 Slaves (see also "Negroes," "Slavery").  
     Captured by "Treasurer" ..... 153-4  
     Dutch ship brings ..... 182  
     Egyptian, worse off ..... 321-2 (311-2)  
     Warwick lands tenanted with ..... 154  
 Smith, Mr. (see also "Smith, Capt. John").  
     Fishing rights to be secured by ..... 185  
     History of colony proposed by ..... 191  
     Suggestions of, persuade S. to write his History ..... 192  
 Smith, Cleophas. Member V. C. A 11  
 Smith, D. P. Stith's History criticized by, N. B. .... vi  
 Smith, Edmond. Member V. C. A 12  
 Smith, Edward (Haberdasher). Member V. C. A 14  
 Smith, Ezekiel. Member V. C. A 13  
 Smith, Captain John (see also names below and "Smith's History," "Smith, Mr.")  
     Abandonment of colony prevented by ..... 50  
     Accomacks treat, well ..... 62  
     Accuracy of, questioned ..... 57, 82  
     Accused falsely ..... 47  
     Accused under Levitical Law. 56  
     Accusers sent to Eng. by ..... 56  
     Addresses cols. on conds. .... 94  
     Addresses O. .... 91, 91-2  
     Admiral of New Eng. .... 137  
     Admitted in C. .... 47  
     Age of ..... 110  
     Aid sent M. by ..... 104  
     Aims of ..... 108  
     Ambushed ..... 74  
     Ambushed by Rappahanocks. 69, 70  
     Answer to P. .... 88  
     Appamatocks discovered .... 84  
     Appeases Inds. .... 106  
     Arms (heraldic) of ..... 109-0  
     Arms,—sale of ..... 98  
     Attacked by West ..... 105  
     Attitude of Scrivener to. .... 92-3  
     Authority of, suspicious. .... 141-2  
     Barret,—error as to ..... 229  
     Betrayal of, attempted. .... 65  
     Betrayed to Inds. .... 93  
     Birth of ..... 108  
     Building by ..... 60  
     Building Jast. begun by. .... 48  
     Capahowsick to belong to. .... 56  
     Cape Henry,—arrives at .... 62  
     Captured by O. .... 51-3  
     Captured by French ..... 137  
     Captures "two most exquisite villains", ..... 95  
     Cedar loaded on ship by .... 62  
     Character of ..... 108, 111-2  
     Chart made by ..... 136  
     Chesapeake Bay explored by. 62  
     Chesapeake,—returns to .... 66  
     Chesapeake River explored by 74  
     Chickahominies discovered by ..... 49  
     Chickahominy explored by. 50  
     Chickahominies give corn. .... 80  
     Church repaired by ..... 60  
     Colonists addressed on conds. 94  
     Colonists cheered by ..... 56  
     Colonists sent,—report on. 203-4  
     Colonists warned agst. stealing ..... 98  
     Colonists worked by ..... 70  
     Colony saved by care of. .... 48  
     Command of, sole ..... 94  
     Commends Spanish ..... 233  
     Commends ST. .... 340 (330)  
     Commission of, permitted stolen ..... 107  
     Commissioners,—error as to. 307 (297)  
     Company not get offer of. .... 234-5  
     Company offered services of. 234  
     Company opposed .... 340 (330)  
     Company petitioned by ..... 192  
     Company's dissolution erroneously explained by. .... iv-v  
     Complaints to, as to West. .... 105  
     Conditions explained to C. in Eng. .... 82-2  
     Confinement for ..... 80-1  
     Conquers Mannanocks ..... 72  
     Conspiracy apprehended .... 95  
     Conspirators reveal plot to. 99-0  
     Corn carried to Jast. .... 59  
     Corn,—cost of ..... 242  
     Corn from Cks. .... 80  
     Corn planted by ..... 60

|                                  |            |                                   |        |
|----------------------------------|------------|-----------------------------------|--------|
| Corn promised .....              | 84         | Food provided for .....           | 83     |
| Corn secured .....               | 84, 87     | Food tasted by messengers         |        |
| Corn secured with copper ..      | 84         | first .....                       | 90     |
| Criticised by Stith .....        | iii, iv    | French capture .....              | 137    |
| Criticised on stolen comm.       | 107        | German conspir. appre-            |        |
| Criticised on treatment Inds.    | 100        | hended .....                      | 95     |
| Cotton asks Relation of .....    | 108        | Gold-fever warned agst. ....      | 60     |
| Council envies .....             | 57         | Government assumed by ....        | 66     |
| Council forbids, to go agst.     |            | Government devolves on ....       | 97     |
| Inds. ....                       | 69         | Greenvil expd. joined by ...      | 35     |
| Damages agst., he gives col-     |            | Hatchets to be made for Po... 55  |        |
| ony .....                        | 47         | Heraldic arms,—source of. 109-0   |        |
| Dead,—supposedly .....           | 110        | History commends ST. 340 (330)    |        |
| Death of, prepared for .....     | 55         | History of, criticised by Stith   |        |
| Declines risk volunteers .....   | 100        | iii, iv                           |        |
| Denies P. requests .....         | 88         | History of Va.,—why written. 192  |        |
| Departure,—effect on Inds. ....  | 128        | Hostile to Co. .... 340 (330)     |        |
| Departure lamented .....         | 116        | House for P. built .....          | 84-5   |
| Desertions prevented by ....     | 49         | Imprisoned by ship-mates ..       | 44     |
| Discoveries by .....             | 62-4       | Imprisons mutineers .....         | 104    |
| Discovers Appamatocks ....       | 84         | Indians active in absence of. 116 |        |
| Discovers islands .....          | 62         | Indians admire .....              | 68     |
| Discovers Patowmack R. ....      | 64-5       | Indians appeased by .....         | 106    |
| Discipline increases food. ....  | 98         | Indians ask, for rain .....       | 99     |
| Disciplines Inds. ....           | 61, 74     | Indians,—betrayed to .....        | 90     |
| Disputes with M. ....            | 62         | Indians bring presents to...      |        |
| Dissatisfaction with .....       | 64         | 56-7, 59                          |        |
| Drowning reported to .....       | 93         | Indians complain of West ...      | 105    |
| Eastern Shore explored .....     | 62         | Indians disciplined by ....       | 61, 74 |
| Embarks for Va. ....             | 111        | Indians,—effect departure of,     |        |
| Encourages men .....             | 91         | on .....                          | 128    |
| England,—prepares to go to. .... | 142        | Indian expd.,—desire to join. 69  |        |
| England,—to get treatment in     |            | Indians esteem greatly .....      | 57     |
| 106-7                            |            | Indians fear .....                | 87     |
| Entertained at Pamunkey ..       | 90         | Indians fight with .....          | 92     |
| Entertained by P. ....           | 57-8       | Indians give, trouble .....       | 49     |
| Entertained by Po. ....          | 78         | Injured by explosion .....        | 106    |
| Error as to Barret .....         | 229        | Indians not to be won by kind-    |        |
| Error as to Commrs. ....         | 307 (297)  | ness .....                        | 233    |
| Error as to Y. conduct. ....     | 236-7, 242 | Indians receive, kindly .....     | 50     |
| Escapes death .....              | 52         | Indians taught use firearms       |        |
| Escape in bark prevented by. 56  |            | by .....                          | 142    |
| Estranged from N. ....           | 58-9       | Indians terrified by .....        | 96-7   |
| Estranged from Scrivener ..      | 84         | Indians,—to make war on. ....     | 234    |
| Expedition to Mangoags. ....     | 99         | Indians trained to shoot by       |        |
| Explores Chesapeake Bay ..       | 62         | Y. ....                           | 141    |
| Explores Chesapeake Riv. ....    | 74         | Indians treat, well .....         | 62     |
| Explores Chickahominy ....       | 50         | Indians discovered by .....       | 62     |
| Explores Eastern Shores. ....    | 62         | James R., explored by ....        | 46, 49 |
| Explores James R. ....           | 46, 84     | James R.,—voyage up .....         | 84     |
| Explores James R. to Kic-        |            | Jamestown attack prevented        |        |
| quotan .....                     | 49         | by .....                          | 52-3   |
| Explores Manakins .....          | 60-1       | Jamestown building begun ..       | 48     |
| Explores Rappahanock ....        | 69         | Jamestown,—food carried to. 94    |        |
| Explosion injures .....          | 106        | Jamestown,—left at .....          | 79     |
| Extra food for sick .....        | 99         | Jamestown,—neglect at ....        | 94     |
| Falsely accused .....            | 47         | Jamestown,—Po. visits at. ....    | 128    |
| Falls,—Smith goes to .....       | 104        | Jamestown rebuilt by .....        | 60     |
| Falls,—West sent to .....        | 104        | Jamestown reformed .....          | 62     |
| "Father,"—Po. calls .....        | 143        | Jamestown,—returns to ....        |        |
| Feared more than P. ....         | 100        | 59, 66, 74, 106                   |        |
| Firearms' use taught Inds.       |            | Jamestown,—S. sent to ....        | 55-6   |
| by .....                         | 141-2      | Journey of .....                  | 74     |
| Food carried to Jast. ....       | 94         | Killing of, attempted .....       | 92     |
| Food increased by .....          | 98         | Labourer, as others .....         | 80     |
|                                  |            | Levitical Law used agst. ....     | 56     |

Life and travels of ..... 138-111  
 London,—visits Po. in..... 143  
 Management entirely left to.. 48  
 Manakin Country explored by.  
     60-1  
 Mangoags,—exped. to ..... 99  
 Mannahocks defeated ..... 72  
 Map made by ..... 136  
 Map offered by ..... 238  
 Map sent to king ..... 83  
 Martin aided by ..... 104  
 Martin appointed Pres. .... 104  
 Martin disputes with ..... 62  
 Martin sent Nansemonds..... 104  
 Massacre advantageous,—  
     why ..... 233  
 Member C. in Va. .... 45  
 Member V. C. .... A 11  
 Messengers taste food first.. 90  
 Miracle performed by ..... 96  
 Misrepresentation of ..... 242  
 Murder of, plotted ..... 106  
 Mutineers in prison ..... 104  
 Nansamonds,—force used on. 84  
 Nansamonds,—trade with ... 84  
 Neglect found at Jast. .... 94  
 Negotiations at Woromoco-  
     moco ..... 85-96  
 New England,—Admiral of.. 137  
 New England named by..... 136  
 Newport estranged from ... 58-9  
 Newport oppsed by ..... 77-8  
 Newport punishment re-  
     mitted ..... 81  
 Newport warned agst. P. .... 58-9  
 Nonesuch,—West left at ... 106  
 "No work, no food" policy... 94  
 Offer of, not get to Co. .... 234-5  
 Okaning addresses ..... 96  
 Opechancanough addressed ..  
     93-1, 91-2  
 Opechancanough captured. 51-3  
 Opechancanough liberated .. 93  
 Opechancanough tries to kill. 92  
 Opposed for C. in Va. .... 45  
 Opposes N. measures ..... 77-8  
 Orders perplex. .... 77  
 Ore sent to King ..... 83  
 Organization by ..... 76  
 Pamunkey,—entertainment at. 90  
 Pamunkey,—trade at ..... 90-1  
 Pamunkey visited ..... 59  
 Paspahey, King of, assaults.. 96  
 Paspahey, King of, defeated. 95  
 Paspahey, King of,—friend to. 96  
 Passed issued by ..... 97  
 Patowmack d'scovered ..... 64-5  
 Peace with Rappahanocks ... 72  
 Petitions Co. .... 192  
 Petitions Court for Po. .... 142-3  
 Plots agst. .... 102-3, 107  
 Plot of P. agst. .... 85, 89-3  
 Plot revealed to ..... 99-0  
 Plot to murder, fails ..... 106  
 Poisoned ..... 66, 93-4  
 Pocahontas entertains ..... 78

Pocahontas gets prisoners  
     from ..... 61  
 Pocahontas, — part taken  
     by ..... 142-3  
 Pocahontas rebukes ..... 143  
 Pocahontas saves ..... 55  
 Pocahontas sought through..  
     144-5  
 Pocahontas visited by ..... 143  
 Pocahontas visits Jast..... 128  
 Pocahontas warns ..... 89-0  
 Powhatan answered by ..... 88  
 Powhatan asked for provs.. 85-6  
 Powhatan attacked ..... 88-9  
 Powhatan elevates ..... 88  
 Powhatan entertains ..... 57-8  
 Powhatan gets presents from. 56  
 Powhatan house built by... 84-5  
 Powhatan invited by ..... 78  
 Powhatan invites ..... 84  
 Powhatan's men to kill .... 93  
 Powhatan not feared as..... 100  
 "Powhatan,"—offer of, to pur-  
     chase ..... 104-5  
 Powhatan plots agst..... 85, 89-0  
 Powhatan receives ..... 55  
 Powhatan refused swords by. 61  
 Powhatan requests denied .. 88  
 Powhatan,—S. taken to..... 51-3  
 Powhatan,—S. tries to trap.. 93  
 Powhatan suspicioned by ... 58-9  
 Powhatan to be raided ..... 84-5  
 Presents brought to .. 56-7, 59  
 President appointed by .... 104  
 President Council ..... 75  
 Prevents attack on Jast.... 52-3  
 Prevents escape in bark.... 56  
 Prisoners given Po. by..... 61  
 Prisoners (accusers) sent to  
     Eng. .... 56  
 Provisions of col. taken .... 59  
 Provisions sought by ..... 85-6  
 Punishment remitted ..... 81  
 Purchase "P" sought by ... 104-5  
 Raid on P. planned ..... 84-5  
 Rain asked from ..... 99  
 Rappahanocks ambush .. 69, 70  
 Rappahanock explored ..... 69  
 Rappahanocks,—peace with.. 72  
 Ratcliffe sent home ..... 83  
 Rebuked by Po. .... 143  
 Reception by P. .... 55  
 Reforms Jast. .... 62  
 Relation of, requested ..... 108  
 Relation sent to King by ... 83  
 Remits punishment N. .... 81  
 Repairing by ..... 60  
 Resolves to go home..... 106-7  
 Resolves to leave. but re-  
     mains ..... 103-4  
 Results of, good ..... 94  
 Rottenton,—dead on field of. 110  
 Saved by Po. .... 55  
 Scrivener changes attitude to  
     92-3  
 Scrivener estranged from ... 84  
 Services offered Co. .... 234

- Ship loaded by ..... 62  
 Sick allowed extra ..... 99  
 Sicklemore sent home ..... 83  
 Slouthful to sell arms ..... 98  
 Smith (T) commended by ..... 340 (330)  
 Soldier of Fortune ..... 112  
 Sole command in ..... 94  
 Spaniards commended by ..... 233  
 Spaniards thought coming ..... 102  
 Statement improbable 236-7, 242  
 Stealing of comm. permitted.. 107  
 Stealing warned agst. .... 98  
 Stith criticises and commends  
     Stith criticises his acct. Ar.  
         government ..... iv  
     Stith uses materials of ..... iv  
 Storehouse repaired by ..... 60  
 Successes do not help ..... 80-1  
 Superhuman powers of ..... 96-7  
 Supplies left by ..... 107  
 Surrender of comm. refused  
     by ..... 107  
 Suspicions on statement of ..... 141-2  
 Susquesahanocks make offer  
     to ..... 68-9  
 Swords refused P. by ..... 61  
 Trades at Pamunkey ..... 90-1  
 Travels of ..... 108-9  
 Terms for sale "Powhatan" ..... 104-5  
 Tomocomo called Uttamocco-  
     mack by ..... 143  
 Treatment of Inds. criticises. 100  
 Treaty with Inds. .... 72-3  
 Turkish combat of ..... 109-0  
 Uttamocommack, name for  
     Tomocomo by ..... 143  
 Visits Po. in London ..... 143  
 Voyage to northern coast... 136  
 Warned agst. P. .... 85  
 Warned by Po. .... 89-0  
 Warns agst. gold-eveer ..... 60  
 Warns cols. agst. stealing... 98  
 Warns N. agst. P. .... 58-9  
 Warrasqueakes discovered by. 49  
 Water needed by ..... 63  
 Werowance ..... 88  
 Werowocomoco,—negotiations  
     at ..... 85-96  
 Werowocomoco reached ..... 85  
 West followed to Falls ..... 104  
 West left at Nonesuch ..... 106  
 West party attacks ..... 105  
 West sent to Falls ..... 104  
 Works as labourer ..... 80  
 Wounds to be treated in Eng.  
     106-7  
 Wyffin tells, of drowning.... 93  
 Wynn's death,—effect on .... 97  
 Yeardley misrepresented by  
     236-7, 242  
 Yeardley story ..... 236-7  
 Yeardley taught Inds. to  
     shoot ..... 141  
 Smith, Mr. John (see also above  
     and below).  
     Dale corroborated by .. 297 (287)  
     Member Committee Extraor-  
         dinary ..... 256  
 Smith, Sir John, Knt. (see also  
     names above).  
     Member V. C. .... A 10  
 Smith, Othowell, Member V. C.. A 11  
 Smith, Richard, Member V. C.. A 12  
 Smith, Mr. Robert (see also name  
     below).  
     Contract discussed by ..... 252  
     Member Committee Extraordi-  
         nary ..... 253  
     Member V. C. .... A 12  
     Tobacco salaries referred to. 252  
     Under—Chamberlain ..... 252  
 Smith, Mr. Robert (Merchant-  
     Taylor) (see also name above).  
     Member V. C. .... A 12  
 Smith, Capt. Roger, Esqr. Declara-  
     tion by G. A. signed by.. 317 (307)  
     Member C. in Va. .... 193  
     Member C. of S. .... A 33  
 Smith, Samuel, Member V. C.. A 13  
 Smith (T)—Argall Faction. Mem-  
     bers of ..... 186-7  
     Opposition to ..... 187  
 Smith, Sir Thomas, Knt. Accounts  
     badly kept ..... 175  
     Account cause dissol. of Co.. 186  
     Accounts criticised ..... 275-6 (265-6)  
     Accounts never audited ..... 275 (265)  
     Accounts to be audited ..... 274-5 (264-5)  
     Accounts to be examined ..... 296 (286)  
     Accounts to be reported on. 277 (267)  
     Accounts urged agst. .. 303 (293)  
     Accounts unsettled .. 274 (264)  
     Administration commended. 232  
     Administration, — comparison  
         of ..... 281 (271)  
     Administration, foundation of  
         Johnson pet. .... 293 (283)  
     Affairs directed by 12 years.. 312 (302)  
     Allegations of, as to Va. .. 314 (304)  
     Ambassador to Russia ..... 42  
     Amount handled by ..... 186  
     Answer to praises of .. 315-7 (305-7)  
     Argall and, retard Va. .... 186  
     Argall kinsman of ... 100, 145  
     Argall troubles and ..... 150  
     Argall written to by ..... 150-1  
     Auditing accts. asked by ... 275 (265)  
     Authority exceeded by... 220-1  
     Bad government by, why G.  
         A. granted ..... 182

Berblock reads letter of ..... 297 (287)  
 Blamed wrongly ..... 116  
 Books,—condition of. 159-0, 186  
 Brewster appeals to ..... 153  
 Cavendish succeeded by ..... 187  
 Clerk of P. C. .... 36  
 Colonists pet. not to have  
 again ..... 232 (313)  
 Colonists wish to see, boiled  
 315-6 (305-6)  
 Colony hears allegations of...  
 314 (304)  
 Colony retarded by ..... 186  
 Colony triumphed over by  
 239 (329)  
 Commendation by Johnson...  
 317 (307)  
 Commendation for ..... 232  
 Commended by S. History ..  
 340 (330)  
 Commissioner of Navy ..... 158  
 Commissioners to report on  
 accts. .... 277 (267)  
 Company triumphed over by.  
 339 (329)  
 Company urges agst. accts. of.  
 303 (293)  
 Company's dissolu. as accts. of,  
 bad ..... 186  
 Conditions, accts. of. 159-0, 186  
 Conditions left by .....  
 159-0, 312 (302)  
 Conditions reported on by G.  
 A ..... 315-7 (305-7)  
 Conditions since time of ..... 232  
 Conditions told by letter of.  
 293 (283)  
 Conditions Treas. under ....  
 159-0, 186, 316 (306)  
 Conditions under .....  
 159-0, 186, 312 (302), 315-7  
 (305-7)  
 Corrupt ..... 57  
 Cruelty charges agst. .... 47-8  
 Cruelty of ..... 322 (312)  
 Curses breathed on ..... 316 (306)  
 Dale writes, as to Va. .... 132  
 Dale written to ..... 297 (287)  
 Debt left discharged. 281 (271)  
 "Declaration etc., Term of  
 Government ..... 311 (301)  
 Defends record ..... 274 (264)  
 Delawarr death frustrates. 154  
 Director Magazine ..... 171  
 Disbursements by. 311-2 (301-2)  
 Dissolution Co., as accts. of  
 bad ..... 186  
 Dixon and Berry grant ..... 226  
 "Edwin Sandys Laws" ..... 255  
 Election of, regular. 339 (329)  
 Error of, as to Treas. .... 159-3  
 Form of, used in 1624. 328 (318)  
 Fraudulent grants by ..... 219  
 General A. report on conds.  
 under ..... 315-7 (305-7)  
 General Assem. result of bad

government by ..... 182  
 Government by, bad, so G. A.  
 granted ..... 182  
 Governor East India Co. .... 158  
 Governor East Indies ..... 42  
 Governor S. I. C. again. 339 (329)  
 Governor,—successes as .....  
 311-2 (301-2)  
 Grants (fraudulent) by ..... 219  
 Grant to Dixon and Berry. 226  
 Henchmen only at meetings of  
 339 (329)  
 Henrico,—how left .. 321 (311)  
 Hundred named after ..... 172  
 Ill reput. of ..... 178  
 Integrity unquestioned ..... 121  
 Jamestown,—conds. at .....  
 159-0, 186, 312 (302) 316 (306)  
 Jamestown errors not due to. 116  
 Johnson commends .... 317 (307)  
 Johnson pet. based on admr. of  
 293 (283)  
 King nominates for Treas. 178  
 Laws dedicated to .... 293 (283)  
 Laws sent by ..... 122, 152-3  
 Letter of, tells conds. ... 293 (283)  
 Letter of to Ar. severe. ... 150-1  
 Letter to Dale ..... 297 (287)  
 Magazine Director ..... 171  
 Management bad ..... 175, 178  
 Martial Law sent by ..... 153  
 Martin certif. signed by. ... 220-1  
 Martin gets fraud. grant un-  
 der ..... 219  
 Martin pet. at house of. .... 222  
 Meetings at house,—only  
 henchmen ..... 339 (329)  
 Member C. for Va. .... 36; A 16  
 Member V. C. .... A 9  
 Misrepresented as to tob. ... 198-9  
 Negligent ..... 57  
 Pension for ..... 159  
 Pocahontas sole convert un-  
 der ..... 295 (285)  
 Praises of, answered. ....  
 315-7 (305-7)  
 Privy Council meet at house  
 of ..... 339 (329)  
 Privy Council summons. ....  
 267 (257)  
 Raleigh assigns to ..... 25-6  
 Refuses acct. of Treas. .... 228  
 Resigns as Treas. .... 158  
 Result administration of. ....  
 299 (289)  
 Roe's friend ..... 179  
 Sackville asks auditing accts.  
 275 (265)  
 Sackville reproved by. 274 (264)  
 Sandys asks pension for. .... 159  
 Sandys associated with. .... 159  
 Sandys criticises accts. ....  
 275-6 (265-6)  
 Signature of a surprise ..... 222  
 Slavery under, to freedom. ....  
 324 (314)  
 Smith depends on ..... iv



- Smith's friend ..... 57  
 Smith's History commends .. 340 (§30)  
 Somers Is. Co.,—Gov. again. 339 (§29)  
 Somers Is. Co. official .....187  
 Suggestion as to Ar. troubles.150  
 Summoned by P. C. ..267 (257)  
 Term as Treas .....186  
 Tobacco culture by .....232  
 Tobacco misrepresentations agst. ....198-9  
 Towns under .....316 (306)  
 Treasurer,—Powers .....A 16  
 Treasurer,—successes as .... 311-2 (301-2)  
 Treasurer S. I. C. ....127  
 Treasurer Va. .... 42  
 Treasurer's term of .....186  
 Treasury acct. refused by...228  
 Treasurership resigned by ...158  
 Treasurership under ..... 159-0, 186, 316 (306)  
 Treatise on Va. mentioned by.217  
 Triumphs over Co. and col... 339 (§29)  
 Warwick tries to depose ....158  
 Smithes, William. Colonist at Jast. .... 46  
 Smithfield, Origin of name..... 76  
 Smiths (Individuals). Members V. C. ....A 13  
 Smith's History (see also "Smith, Capt. John").  
   Accuracy of, questioned .... iv, 57, 301 (291)  
   Commended and criticised .. iii, iv, viii  
   Criticized as to Ar. acts..... iv  
   Error cf, as to Commrs. .... 301 (291)  
   Smith (T) commended by .. 340 (§30)  
 Stith draws on materials.... iv  
 Smith's Hundred. Bequest divided with .....215  
   Charity committed to manag. of .....172  
   Location of .....172  
   Origin of name .....172  
   Southampton Hundred later on .....172  
 Smith's Islands. Discovered.... 62  
   Origin of name ..... 62  
 Snakes. Food made from. 315 (305)  
 Sneed, Thomas. Member V. C. ....A 12  
 Soame, Sir Stephen, Knt. Member V. C. ....A 9  
 Soane, Joseph. Member V. C. ....A 12  
 Soap Ashes. Colonist make, under S. .... 79  
   Germans and Poles sent to make ..... 77  
   Manufacture ..... 77, 79, 82, 97, 157, 177  
   Poles and Germans to make.. 77  
   Quality ..... 97  
   Trial made ..... 97  
   Trials sent home ..... 82  
 Soccage, see "Free and Common Soccage".  
 Soldiers (see also "Troops").  
   Appointment of, provided for. 42  
   Break contracts to go to Va. ....A 29  
   Jamestown,—left at .....107  
   Sending of, provided .....234  
   To be sent .....234  
 Solicitor. Tobacco dealings under. ....251-2  
 Solicitor-General. Member C. for Va. .... 36  
 Solomon of England, James called 183, 339 (§29)  
 Somers, Sir George, Knt. Admiral .....101  
   Associates to be First Col....A 2  
   Authority to colonize, .....A 4  
   Age of .....119  
   Body of, carried to Eng.... 119, 227  
   Colonists embarked by .....117  
   Colonists start with.....102, 113  
   Colonization powers to....A 4-5  
   Cross erected over .....119  
   Dies, exhorting crew to go to Va. ....118-9, 227-8  
   Exploits of, to be recorded...191  
   First Colony of, and others.. 35-6, A 2-3  
   Food sought by ..... 114, 118-9, 227-8  
   Founders on Berms. ....102, 113  
   Free and common soccage under .....A 7  
   Grants to, reconciled .....A 8  
   Heir of .....227-8  
   Invasion to be repelled by...A 5  
   Martin Solicitor of .....254  
   Member V. C. ....35; A 1, 10  
   Memorial erected over .....119  
   Necessaries for .....A 4-5, 6  
   Powers granted .....A 2-8  
   Services (eminent) in Berms.115  
   Supplies sought by .....118-9  
   Tenure under .....A 7  
   Transportation necessities .. A 4-5, 6  
 Somers, Capt. Matthew. Bailie Solicitor of .....255  
   Body of uncle taken home by.227  
   Instructions disregarded by..119  
   King's Bench holds .....227  
   Petition of, as heir .....227-8  
   Prisoner in King's Bench..227-8  
   Somers I, Co. replies to....228  
 Somers Islands (see also "Somers Islands Co." ).  
   Ambergrease found on .....119  
   Answer of, to Ld. H. Treas.. 246-9  
   Colonists left on .....119, 127

- Conditions on .....127  
 Description of .....119-3  
 Governor .....127  
 Governor (in Eng.) .....127  
 Governor (in islands) .....127  
 Grant offered .....243  
 Humble Pet. of, presented  
   King .....276-7 (266-7)  
 Importations from, increased.200  
 Imports. from, limited ..198, 200  
 King receives Humble Pet. of  
   .....276-7 (266-7)  
 Massacre's effect on tob. sup-  
   ply of .....323 (313)  
 More Governor .....127  
 More sent to settle .....127  
 Officers' evidence considered.  
   .....302 (292)  
 Origin of name .....119  
 Rich tries to control .....145  
 Smith (T) Gov. in Eng.....127  
 Sold .....119  
 Tobacco imports. from, in-  
   creased .....200  
 Tobacco imports. from, lim-  
   ited .....198, 200  
 Tobacco monopoly for, on  
   acct. Massacre .....323 (313)  
 Tobacco of, taxed .....169  
 Tobacco proposals sent to...245  
 Tobacco tax replied to by..246-9  
 Treasurer (in Eng.) .....127  
 Vindication of .....283  
**Somers Islands Company (see also**  
**"Somers Islands").**  
   Answer of, to Somers .....228  
   Bermudas sold to .....127  
   Cavendish head of .....187  
   Cavendish vindicates  
     .....280-7 (270-7)  
   Courts of, suppressed..339 (329)  
   Declarations of, recommended  
     .....302 (292)  
   Governor (in Eng.) .....127  
   Governor (in islands) .....127  
   Governor of .....339 (329)  
   Majority of, agst. ST..339 (329)  
   More Gov. in islands .....127  
   Privy Council summons.....  
     .....267 (257)  
   Quarter Court summons ....  
     .....260 (250)  
   Rich tries to control .....145  
   Scandals agst.—why .....  
     .....288-0 (278-3)  
   Secretary of ..... v  
   Smith (T) Gov. again ..339 (329)  
   Smith (T) Gov. in Eng.....127  
   Smith (T) opposed by ma-  
     jority .....339 (329)  
   Smith (T) Treas. of.....127  
   Somers answered by .....228  
   Summoned by P. C....267 (257)  
   Summoned by Quarter Court.  
     .....260 (250)  
   Tobacco monopoly offered ..  
     .....244, 247  
   Tobacco tax proposed to ....249  
   Treasurer of .....127  
   Vindication of....280-7 (270-7)  
   Virginia Co. sells Berms. to..127  
   Wrote to give up stock in...255  
**Songs (see also "Ceremonies," "In-**  
**vocations," "War Dances,"**  
**"Dances").**  
   Sung over boat .....241  
   Welcome .....67  
**Sorcery. Smith to cure dying Ind. 52**  
**Sorrel. Sturgeon seasoned with.. 98**  
**Soul. Immortality of, believed by**  
**Inds. ....17**  
**South America. Raleigh's voyage**  
**to .....30**  
**Southerne, William. Member V.**  
**C. ....A 14**  
**Southampton, Duke of. In reigns**  
**Chas. I and II .....179**  
**Mentioned .....vi**  
**Southampton, Earl of. Accused by**  
**Wrote .....259 (249)**  
**Accused of owing Co....266 (256)**  
**Acquittance of, full ...299 (289)**  
**Administration in Records...vi**  
**Administration satisfactory..**  
**.....229-0**  
**Advice to Co. on tob. ....249**  
**Argall-Smith Faction opposed.187**  
**Articles of Justice of .....194**  
**Bega Co. to talk freely..250, 252**  
**Bing attacked by .....268 (258)**  
**Cavendish writes .....256**  
**Company besought by, to talk**  
**freely .....250, 252**  
**Condemned .....179**  
**Conditions reported by .....180**  
**Conditions to be reported...281 (271)**  
**Council for Va. called by...256**  
**Court called by, for Wrote..**  
**.....260 (250)**  
**Dies .....341 (331)**  
**Director .....253**  
**Elected in spite King.....230**  
**Hundred named after .....172**  
**Ill repute at Court ....290 (280)**  
**King notified of election....231**  
**King's message as to .....230**  
**King's opposition to .....230**  
**King's wishes,—opinion on..**  
**.....262 (252)**  
**Lord H. Treas. summons ....**  
**.....265-6 (255-6)**  
**Member C. for Va. ....A 16**  
**Member V. C. ....102; A. 9**  
**Mentioned .....vi**  
**Opposes Ar-S. T. Faction ...187**  
**Pardoned .....179**  
**Patriot Party,—head of...179-0**  
**Privy C.—admitted to .....179**  
**Qualifications for Treas. ....179**  
**Salaries vote of, urged..264 (254)**  
**Sandys to sign for .....181**

- Sentenced to Tower .....207  
 Shakespear helped by .....179  
 Subscribes liberally .....198  
 Suit costs lightened by .309 (299)  
 Tax proposals reach .....243  
 Term as Treas. expires.299 (239)  
 Tobacco advice to Co. ....249  
 Tobacco offrs. selected by ....269  
 Tobacco offrs. voted on under .....252-3  
 Tobacco pet,—opinion on ....267 (257)  
 Tower sentence of .....207  
 Treasurer .....181, 192  
 Treasurer,—a favorite .....179  
 Treasurer of Co. ....v1  
 Treasurership returned by ....157  
 Treasurer,—term .....299 (289)  
 Treasurer until dissol...300 (290)  
 Votes received by .....230  
 Weymouth sent by .....33  
 Wrote accuses .....259 (249)  
 Wrote behavior to.....256-7 (256-247)  
 Wrote in tilt with.259-0 (249-0)  
 Wrote reproved by .....257-8 (247-8)  
 Wyat nominated by .....187-8  
**Southampton Hundred.** Bequest divided with .....215  
 Captain of .....215  
 Colonists gather at .....235  
 Colonists of, to meet .....215  
 Free school to be in .....214  
 Origin of name .....172  
 Ownership illustrated by ....270 (260)  
 Smith's Hundred formerly...172  
 Yeardley, Captain of .....215  
**Southampton River.** Forts located on .....120  
**South Sea.** Chesapeake Bay reaches .....66  
 Colonists to discover .....43  
 Discovered,—so cols. think.. 13  
 Exploration of, by barge..77, 81  
 Manakins reach .....105  
 Newport to bring certainty of. 77  
 Passage to, hoped for.335 (325)  
**Southwick, John.** Member V. C. A 13  
**Sows** (see also "Hogs," "Pigs," "Swine").  
 Hog Island used for .....97  
 Jamestown,—increase at ....97  
**Spades.** Used as weapons .....213  
**Spain** (see also "Spaniards," "Spanish Prizes").  
 Armada of, delays relief exped. ....25  
 Clarke carried to .....138  
 Climate same as Va. ....81-2  
 Colonial policy of, liberal ..271-2 (281-2)  
 Colours of, over "Treasurer. 153-4  
 Cottington at Court of .....156  
 Court of .....156  
 England not to stoop to ....338 (328)  
 Gold and silver in .....82  
 Importations to,—policy for..271 (261)  
 James I desires to please ....203  
 James I plays in hands of...244-50  
 James I sacrifices subjects to.246  
 King of, influences James I..203, 246  
 Silkworm seed sent from ....183  
 Smith travels through .....111  
 Tobacco,—price of,—in ....274 (264)  
 Tobacco tax not to be raised by .....248  
 Tobacco to be brought in...249  
 Treasurer (ship) under colours of .....153-4  
 War declared on .....338 (328)  
**Spaniards** (see also "Spain," "Spanish Prizes").  
 Ambassador of, compounds with Ar. ....150  
 American lands acquired by.. 3  
 Argall compounds yith ambassador of .....150  
 Attitude on death of R. ....156  
 Azores surprised by .....28-9  
 Bohun attacked by .....188  
 Butler spoils, in Berms ....320 (310)  
 Chickahominies to fight ....131  
 Colonization of, compares well .....191  
 Duke exped. agst. ....15  
 Drowned on "Revenge" ....80  
 English claim whole continent like .....133  
 Greenville belittled by .....29  
 Gold greed of .....50  
 Jamestown approached by...123  
 Newport exped. agst. ....42  
 Pilot sent, stolen .....138  
 Point Comfort,—Ship appears off .....138  
 Raleigh's death and attitude of, on .....156  
 Raleigh's entire effort agst. ..26  
 Rich finds of early .....31  
 Ship of, off Point Comfort..138  
 Ships of, sent to colony....138  
 Smith commends example of.233  
 Smith mistakes supply fleet for .....102  
 West Ind. strength of, a danger .....154  
**Spanish Armada.** England fearful of .....24  
 Pilot an Englishman .....138  
 Pilot on, seized .....138  
 Relief delayed by .....25  
**Spanish Buffoon.** Gondomar...246-7

- Spanish Colonies.** Founded..... 272 (262)  
 King's policy to ..271-2 (261-2)  
 Policy for importations ..... 271 (261)  
 Policy of King to..271-2 (261-3)  
**Spanish Frigate.** Greenville  
 hemmed in by ..... 28  
 Smith vessel taken for ..... 66  
**Spanish Invasion,** (see "Spanish Armada").  
**Spanish Match.** Broken off .... 338 (328)  
 King's fondness for ..... 203  
 Tobacco tax influenced by...246  
**Spanish Plate Fleet.** Howard sent to intercept ..... 28  
**Spanish Prizes** (see also "Spain," "Spaniards").  
 Commissioner of ..... 8  
 Greenville takes ..... 12  
 Newport takes ..... 42  
 Relief exped. goes to plunder. 28  
 Sanderson, Commissioner of.. 8  
**Spanish Tobacco** (see also "Tobacco").  
 Amount imported ..... 245-6, 248, 249  
 Amount of, excessive ..... 246  
 Duty not to be raised on .... 248  
 Exclusion of ..... 338 (328)  
 Exclusion, to reduce fraud..246  
 Fraud reduced by exclusion..246  
 Importation of ..... 249, 273-4 (263-4)  
 Importation of, free ..... 203  
 Importation of, protected .... 203  
 King protects ..... 203  
 Lost, not to be restored..... 248  
 Price of ..... 170, 250  
 Prohibition of ..... 338 (328)  
 Rate on ..... 168  
 Restoration of lost ..... 248  
 Spain not to raise duty on...248  
 Treatise on, rewarded ..... 199  
 Value (relative), ..170, 250, 251  
**Spanish West Indies.** Assault on, advantageous ..... 335 (325)  
**"Sparks."** Come in 3rd Supply...103  
 Stith names disgruntled ones. 50  
**Sparks, Captain** (see also name below).  
 Member V. C. ....A 10  
**Sparks, Mr.** (see also name above).  
 Powhatan,—sent to .....129  
**Sparrow, Stephen.** Member V. C. A 14  
**Speech, Freedom of,** see "Freedom of Speech".  
**Spencer, Brian.** Member V. C...A 13  
**Spicer, Captain.** Drowning of.... 27  
**Spices.** Search for, to garble ....199  
**Spilman, Captain** (see also names below).  
 Dies .....240-1  
 Massacre heard of by .....213  
 Servant,—sentenced to be .240-1  
 Wighcomoco,—goes to .....213  
**Spilman, Henry** (see also names above and below).  
 Argall finds, on Patowmack.118  
 Corn sought by .....240-1  
 Death of, revenged ....313 (303)  
 Family of .....241  
 Interpreter as sentence .....241  
 Plotting by .....241  
 Pocahontas saves .....116, 240  
 Slain .....241  
 Wyatt revenges .....313 (303)  
**Spilman, Sir Henry** (see also names above).  
 Company affairs examined by ..... 298 (288)  
**Spranger, Henry.** Member V. C...A 18  
**Springham, Matthew.** Member V. C. ....A 12  
**Sprinson, Hildebrand\*** (see also name below).  
 Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Sprinson, Robert Hildebrand\*** (see also name above).  
 Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Spry, Captain Henry.** Member V. C. ....A 10  
**Squirrels.** Indians bring ..... 97  
**Stacken, John.** Member V. C...A 13  
**Stacy, Mr.** Indians punished by...120  
 Prisoners maltreated by...120  
**Stafford, Captain.** Aid announced by ..... 15  
 Croatan sought by, for aid.. 15  
 Expedition saved by ..... 23  
 Greenville leaves .....12-3  
 Greenville men sought by.... 23  
 Indians wrongly attacked by.24  
 Searches for Greenville men.. 23  
 Member V. C. ....A 12  
 Member C. for Va. ....A 16  
**Stallenge, William, Gent.** Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Stallings, Captain.** Killed in duel.161  
 Ship of cast away .....161  
**Stanhope, Lord.** Member V. C...A 9  
**Stannard, William** (Innholder).  
 Member V. C. ....A 13  
**Staper, Richard** (Merchant).  
 Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Staple Commodities,** see "Commodities".  
**Staples.** Culture of .....232  
**Star Chamber.** Northumberland (Earl of) fined by..... 46  
**Starrington, Sir John, Knt.** Member C. for Va. ....A 26  
**Stars.** Indians believe in ..... 17  
 Smith explains, to Inds. .... 51  
**Starvation.** Indians prevent...97, 98  
**Starving Time** (see also "Famine").

\*Punctuation seems to make name doubtful.

|                                    |             |
|------------------------------------|-------------|
| Jamestown .....                    | 116-7       |
| No immediate danger of....         | 94          |
| Stationers (Individuals). Mem-     |             |
| bers V. C. ....                    | A 12        |
| Stationers, the Company of. Mem-   |             |
| ber V. C. ....                     | A 14        |
| State (the). Bancroft stickler     |             |
| for relation of Govrnt. to ....    | 76          |
| States-General. Hudson sells dis-  |             |
| coveries to .....                  | 75          |
| States of Holland, see "Holland,   |             |
| states of".                        |             |
| State Trials. Bayard in .....      | A iv        |
| Statutes. Enactment of, provided   |             |
| for .....                          | 5           |
| Letters Pat. not to prejudice.     |             |
|                                    | A 31-2      |
| Martial Law to be agreeable        |             |
| to .....                           | 152         |
| Policies controlled by..           | A 21, 22    |
| Stenkley, Sir Lewis. Bad reputa-   |             |
| of .....                           | 146         |
| Pocahontas' son to be edu-         |             |
| cated by .....                     | 146         |
| Vice-Admiral of Devon....          | 146         |
| Stile, Humphrey (grocer). Mem-     |             |
| ber V. C. ....                     | A 13        |
| Stiles, Mr. Candidate for Dep.     |             |
| Treas. ....                        | 250         |
| Stingray Island. Discovered ....   | 66          |
| Origin of name .....               | 66          |
| Smith returns to .....             | 67          |
| Stingrays (fish). Smith poisoned   |             |
| by .....                           | 66          |
| Swords used to catch .....         | 66          |
| Stith, William (see also "Stith's  |             |
| History").                         |             |
| Accuracy S. questioned by..        | 57, 82      |
| Articles of King criticised by. 41 |             |
| Atheism charges explained          |             |
| by .....                           | 20          |
| Beverley acct. Ar. expd.           |             |
| criticised .....                   | 154         |
| Butler pamphlet commented          |             |
| on .....                           | 280 (270),  |
| Byrd and library commended         |             |
| by .....                           | v           |
| Commends Byrd and library..        | v           |
| Commends S's History, ....         | iii, iv     |
| Comments on B. pamphlet.           |             |
|                                    | 280 (270)   |
| Criticises Bev. acct. Ar. ex-      |             |
| ped. ....                          | 154         |
| Criticises King .....              | vi-vii, 41  |
| Criticises Oldmixon .....          | 33-4, 112-3 |
| Criticises Seneca .....            | 2           |
| Criticises S's acct. of Ar....     | iv          |
| Criticises S's action .....        | 107         |
| Criticises S's History.....        | iii, iv     |
| Decides to write History of        |             |
| Va. ....                           | iii, iv     |
| Deprecates historical errors. .... | iii         |
| Describes Records London           |             |
| Co. ....                           | v-vi, viii  |

|                                   |                 |
|-----------------------------------|-----------------|
| Documents printed,—why ..         | 283-4 (273-4)   |
| Explains atheism charges....      | 20              |
| Explains Raleigh-in-Va. er-       |                 |
| ror .....                         | 22              |
| General Assembly (first),—        |                 |
| no particulars of, found....      | 160             |
| Helps of, in his History.....     | iv              |
| Historian's duty,—opinion as      |                 |
| to .....                          | vi              |
| History of, based on Record       |                 |
| and Journals .....                | v               |
| King criticised by .....          | vi-vii, 41      |
| Mediums exchange observed         |                 |
| on .....                          | 82              |
| Oldmixon criticised .....         | 33-4, 112-3     |
| Raleigh-not-in-Va.,—explained.    | 22              |
| plained .....                     | 22              |
| Records London Co. described      |                 |
| by .....                          | v-vi, viii      |
| Records preserved at request      |                 |
| of .....                          | viii            |
| Seneca criticised .....           | 2               |
| Smith action criticised .....     | 107             |
| Smith's accuracy questioned.      |                 |
|                                   | 57, 82          |
| Smith's acct. Ar. criticised...   | iv              |
| William and Mary left, B.         |                 |
| N. ....                           | vii             |
| Stith's History (see also "Stith, |                 |
| William").                        |                 |
| Based on Records and Jour-        |                 |
| nals, .....                       | B. N. v         |
| Book I. ....                      | 1               |
| II. ....                          | 35              |
| III. ....                         | 101             |
| IV. ....                          | 176             |
| V. ....                           | 254             |
| Appendix.                         |                 |
| Documents printed,—why ..         | 283-4 (273-4)   |
| Editions,—differences in.....     | B. N. vii, viii |
| Expense curtails size ....        | A iii-iv        |
| Fine Paper Williamsburg           |                 |
| Edition.....                      | B. N. vii       |
| Helps in writing .....            | iv              |
| London Edition.....               | B. N. viii      |
| Poor Paper Williamsburg           |                 |
| Edition, .....                    | B. N. viii      |
| Stock (see also "Cattle," "Hogs," |                 |
| etc.).                            |                 |
| Basis of power of nation....      | 82              |
| Destroyed by Inds. ....           | 300 (290)       |
| Stockham, Mr.                     |                 |
| Opinion of, as to conversion      |                 |
| Inds. ....                        | 233             |
| Stock Subscriptions. Enforce-     |                 |
| ment of, .....                    | A 27            |
| Stoke, John (merchant). Member    |                 |
| V. C. ....                        | A 11            |
| Stokeley, John (merchant-taylor). |                 |
| Member V. C. ....                 | A 13            |
| Stores (see also "Food," "Sup-    |                 |
| plies").                          |                 |

- Jamestown.—commodities in. 107  
 Stolen by Ratcliffe ..... 66  
**Storehouses** (see also "Agents,"  
 "Magazines," "Cape Merchant,"  
 "Factors").  
   Built ..... 312 (302)  
   Company procures ..... 200  
   Henrico.—built at ..... 123-4, 124  
   Jamestown, burned ..... 59  
   Jamestown, repaired ..... 60, 76  
   Provisions in, damaged ..... 74  
   Robbed by Ratcliffe ..... 66  
**Strachey, William, Gent. Member**  
   V. C. .... A 13  
**Stranger.** Mosco changes name to,  
   —why ..... 72  
**Strawberries.** On Coast of New  
   Eng. .... 31  
**Streate, John, Member V. C.**.... A 13  
**Streets of Jamestown.** Tobacco  
   planted in ..... 146-7  
**Strongarm, Richard (Ironmonger).**  
   Member V. C. .... A 11  
**Studley, Thomas. Treasurer of**  
   Colony ..... 46  
**Sturgeon.** Abundance ..... 98  
   Argall to fish for ..... 100  
   Food of colony ..... 48  
**Subject.** Liberty of, see "Liberty  
   of Subject".  
**Subjects of the King.** Admitted to  
   Co. and enjoy privileges ... A 27-8  
   Immunities same as Eng. ...  
     A, 6, 20  
   Indians become ..... 317 (307)  
   Indians not voluntary. 317 (307)  
   Letters patent to, to colon.  
     Newfoundland ..... 3-4  
   Liberties, etc., confirmed to...  
     A 22  
   Liberties same as Eng. ... A 6, 20  
   Protected from others.... A 6-7  
   Rights of, destroyed by laws  
     293 (283)  
**Subscriptions.** Adventurers refuse  
   to pay ..... 294 (284)  
**Subscriptions, Rolls of.** Prepared  
   300 (290)  
**Subscriptions to Company.** En-  
   forcement of ..... A 27  
**Subsidy** (see also "Customs,"  
   "Duty," "Taxes").  
   Amount of for 20 years ..... A 19  
   None on necessities ..... A 19  
**Suet.** Deer, carried to Jast. .... 94  
**Suetonius.** Commended ..... vii  
**Suffolk, Earl of.** Member V. C.  
   102; A 9  
**Suits.** Defense of, planned .....  
   308-9 (298-9)  
   Jurisdiction of ..... 330 (320)  
   King's Bench ..... 308 (298)  
   Moneys recovered by ..... A 27  
   Southampton (Earl of) in... vi  
**Summer.** (1618) ..... 149  
   (1620) (?) ..... 215-6  
**Sun.** Indians belief in ..... 17  
   Smith explains to Inds. .... 51  
   Popoguffo setting- place of.. 17  
**Superintendent of Co. Lands.**  
   Newce ..... 236  
**Superstitions.** With to paint... 16  
**Supplies (fleets).** Arrive .....  
   57, 76, 102, 103  
   First, arrives ..... 57  
   Lewd ones come over in  
     Third ..... 103  
   Second, arrives ..... 76  
   Second, brought by N. .... 76  
   Third, brings footmen ..... 103  
   Third,—D. to send. 100, 102, 103  
   Third,—make up of... 102, 103  
**Supplies (food),** (see also "Food,"  
   "Supplies," "Stores").  
   Argall takes captured ..... 133  
   Cape Merchant receives .... 94  
   Council and Co. send.....  
     122, 148, 300 (290)  
   Dale dispatched with ..... 122  
   Delawarr leaves ..... 121  
   Delawarr sends ..... 102  
   Delawarr starts with (1618). 148  
   Delawarr to send ..... 100  
   Dispute as to who go for .... 24  
   England's, precarious ..... 236  
   Expected from England .... 76  
   Gates arrives with (1611). 123  
   Left at Jamestown ..... 59, 107  
   Nelson arrives with ..... 60  
   New Eng. gets ..... 76  
   Newport brings ..... 57, 76  
   Newport steals ..... 81  
   Reception of, provided for.. 76  
   Roanoke Is. provided with.. 22  
   Scrivener seeks ..... 83-4  
   Sent by C. and Co. ....  
     122, 148, 300 (290)  
   Sent by C. in Eng. .... 57  
   Sent by C. for Va. .... 57  
   Sent for by C. of Twelve.... 24  
   Sent to Jamestown ..... 127  
   Speedy sent ..... 300 (290)  
   Smith leaves, at Jamestown.. 107  
   West Indies furnish ..... 66  
   Werowocomoco source of... 83  
   Wingfield embezzles ..... 48  
**Supremacy, Oath of,** see "Oath of  
   Supremacy".  
**Supreme Councils.** Duties and  
   powers of ..... A 32-3  
   Members ..... A 33  
   Ordinance, etc., establishing..  
     A 33-4  
**Surgeon-General.** Wotton ..... 48  
**Surgeons** (see also Barber-Chirur-  
   geons").  
   Bagnall, has narrow escape... 74  
**Surgery,** see "Chirurgery".  
**Survey and Distribution, Com-  
   mission of, lands allotted by ..**  
   A 15-6

- Surveyor** (see also "Surveyor of Virginia").  
 Appeal from, to G. & C. ... 330 (320)  
 Land disputes settled by ..... 330 (320)  
**Surveyor of Virginia** (see also "Surveyor").  
 Arrives in Va. (1621).....194  
 Clayborne elected (162?)....194  
 Duties and pay .....330 (323)  
 Norwood elected (1621).....190  
**Surveyors** (Lottery). Election of. A 31  
**Susquesahanock River**. Discovered ..... 67  
**Susquesahanocks**. Attire of, described ..... 68  
 Fighting strength of ..... 67  
 Hatchets, etc., of, from Canada ..... 69  
 Living habits of ..... 67-8  
 Massawomecks enemies of. 67-8  
 Metals, etc., from ..... 68  
 Offers made S. by ..... 68-9  
 Physical characteristics of. 68  
 Powhatan not known to ... 69  
 Religious effects on ..... 68  
 Smith invites ..... 67  
**Sutcliffe, Matthew, D. D.** Dean of Exeter ..... 37  
 Member C. for Va. .... 37  
 Member V. C. ....102; A 10  
**Sutton, Sir Richard, Knt.** Camden mentions ..... 298 (288)  
 Company affairs examined by ..... 298 (288)  
 Member V. C. ....A 13  
**Swans**. Abundance, on rivers.... 50  
**Swearing**. Proclamation agst.... 331 (321)  
**Swift, James**. Member V. C. ....A 12  
**Swine** (see also "Hogs," "Pigs," "Sows").  
 Destitute of, under S. T. .... 316 (306)  
 Plentiful when S. T. left ... 312 (302)  
**Swinhow, John** (stationer). Member V. C. .... 12  
**Swords**. Fish caught on ..... 66  
 Food offered for ..... 49  
 Indians steal ..... 90, 105  
 Indians use on S. .... 92  
 Newport gives to P. .... 38  
 Opechancanough gets ..... 61  
 Powhatan objects to S's. .... 87, 88  
 Powhatan to return ..... 129  
 Slothful desire to sell. .... 98  
 Smith declines to give P. .... 86  
 Stolen at Jast. .... 90, 105  
 Traded to Inds. .... 116  
 Turkies given for ..... 61  
 T  
**Tacitus**. Commended ..... vii  
**Tallies**. Substitute for money.... 82  
**Tallow-Chandlers, The Co. of**. Member V. C. ....A 14  
**Tangler Islands**. Russel's Is. once. 63  
 Water lacking on ..... 63  
**Tanner, John** (grocer). Member V. C. ....A 13  
**Tappahanock River**. Rappahanock sometimes ..... 65  
 Smith sails for ..... 65  
**Tar**. Colonists make, under S.... 79  
 Manufacture urged ..... 177  
 Poles and Germans to make.. 77  
 Substitute for, in calking.... 115  
 Trial made ..... 97  
 Trials sent home ..... 82  
**Targets** (see also "Massawomeck Targets").  
 Indians use ..... 49, 70, 74  
 Massawomeck, described.... 70  
 Smith uses Massawomeck.... 74  
**Tartarian Lady**. Smith enamoured of ..... 110  
**Tartary**. Smith sent to ..... 110  
**Tassautessus**. Chickahominies called ..... 130  
 Englishmen ..... 130  
**Tate, Lewis**. Member V. C. ....A 12  
**Tattersall**. Smith instructed at... 108  
**Taxation** (see also "Customs," "Duty," "Subsidy," "Taxes").  
 Amounts levied .....A 19  
 Export .....A 19  
 General A. say why laid.... 329-0 (319-0)  
 Illegal ..... 169, 170, 244, 245  
 Import .....A 19  
 Projector devises ..... 244  
 Tobacco ..... 169, 170, 245  
 Traffick, authorized .....A 15  
**Taxes** (see also "Taxation," "Duty," "Customs," "Subsidy").  
 General As. to lay .....A iv  
 Increasing order of ..... 245  
 Powers of .....A 28-9  
**Taux-Powhatans**. Matthews to go agst. .... 313 (303)  
**Taux-Wyanokes**. West to go agst. .... 313 (303)  
**Tavern**. Business of, big ..... 59, 81  
 Floating, off Jast. .... 59  
 Commodities spent at floating ..... 59, 81  
 Jamestown,—burden to col... 60  
**Tavener, John, Gent.** Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Taylor, William** (haberdasher). Member V. C. ....A 12-3  
**Tedder, Edward Allen** (see also name below)\*  
 Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Tedder, Robert** (see also name above)\*  
 Member V. C. ....A 11  
**Temples**. Indian, for gods..... 17  
 Indian, robbed ..... 149  
 Matchacomoco House ..... 149

\*Punctuation seems to make name doubtful.

**Tenants** (see also "Colonists").

- Acerage to .....193-4
- Allotted .....166
- Argall uses Co's. ....160
- Argall uses D's. ....161
- Bohun allowed .....188
- Delawarr's used by Ar. ....161
- Expensive providing .....191
- Glebe .....173
- Increase proposed .....166
- Land to .....193-4
- Maids sent to marry.....
- Marriage of .....165-6, 197
- Marshall of Va's. ....189
- Massacre left sixty .....295 (285)
- Newce gets .....189
- Physician-General's .....188
- Pountis allowed .....191
- Profits of,—uses of .....218
- Secretary's .....174
- Thorpe provided with .....163
- Treasurer's .....191
- Wyat falls to get .....204
- Wyat given full quota. 334 (324)
- Yeardley breaks word as to. 204
- Tenements** (see also "Hereditaments," "Lands," "Grants").
- Tenure by Eng. laws. ....38; A 7
- Tents.** Jamestown,—used at .... 46
- Tenure of Lands.** Free and common socage .....A 7, 15, 25
- Terra Sigillata.** River named from. 64
- Thames.** Raleigh exped. leaves. .... 9
- Thanksgiving.** Ordered (1622)....218
- Thatching.** Reeds used for..... 59
- Thieves.** Block-house to stop..... 97
- Powhatan to punish .....104-5
- Punishment of, by P. ....104-5
- Stealings returned ..... 97
- Work of ..... 90
- Third Charter.** Copy,—only one..
- A 111
- King grants .....127
- Text of .....A 23-32
- Why applied for .....126-7
- Third Supply.** Delawarr to send..
- 100, 102, 103
- Thomas,** ——— (blank in text).
- Member V. C. ....A 12
- Thoresby, Mr. Ralph.** Has tob-
- box of R. .... 21
- Thornback.** Smith poisoned by... 66
- Thorne** (also "Thorpe"). Member
- C. of S. ....A 33, note
- Thorne, Octavian.** Member V. C.
- A 12
- Thornton, Robert.** Member V. C.
- A 12
- Thorpe, George.** Dale's kinsman..163
- Death of .....211, 217
- Deputy for College ....182; A 33
- Indian leagues confirmed by... 204-5
- Land granted .....163
- Massacred .....211, 217

- Member C. in Va. ....182
- Member C. of S. ....A 33
- Prisoners taken before .....208
- Privy Chamber,—gentleman
- of .....163
- Superintendent of College...163
- Throgmorton, Kellam.** Colonist at
- Jast. .... 46
- Throne.** Powhatan sits on ..... 55
- Timber.** Dale orders, felled .....122
- Manufacture of .....122, 177
- Scarce in Europe.....335 (325)
- Ship, plentiful .....335 (325)
- Tin.** Mining of .....A 18
- Tithables.** Clergy pay determined
- by .....173
- Pountis pay from .....322 (312)
- Tobacco, levied .....322 (312)
- Tithes.** Gold and silver....A, 4, 18
- Titles.** Confirmed by Co. ....157
- Toadstools.** Food made from ..
- 315 (305)
- Tobacco** (see also "Contract,"
- "Tobacco Monopoly," "Weed,"
- "Spanish Tobacco").
- Abundant in Va. ....310 (300)
- Amount imported .....245-6
- Argall's seized .....147
- Arrest Sandys caused by ....206
- Box of R. extant ..... 21
- Carribees ..... 19
- Cattle traded for .....202
- Censuring of .....331 (321)
- Clergy get .....173
- Clergy paid before, sold ...
- 329 (319)
- Clergy's collected ....329 (319)
- Commodities** 1618 (t. one of
- two) .....281 (271)
- Commodities compared with
- price of .....319 (309)
- Commodities,—only (1622)....232
- Commodities (other) ruined
- by .....295 (285)
- Commodities sold for .....171
- Company consents to tax....247
- Company's reply on .....246
- "Contemptible weed" .....
- 321 (311), 323 (313)
- Contract**—destruction at-
- tempted .....265 (255)
- Contract dissolution .....266 (256)
- Contract,—merits for .....
- 269-0 (259-0)
- Contract void .....269 (259)
- Corn not subordinated to...140
- Corn precedence over .....160
- Corn value compared with ..
- 319 (309)
- "Counter-Blast to" .....183
- Courts for, cases,—jurisdic-
- tion .....330 (320)
- Culture creeps in .....140
- Culture discouraged...164-5, 177,
- 183, 195, 198, 340 (330).
- 381-2 (371-2)



Digitized by Google

Somers Is. Co. to Ld. H. Treas. .... 246-  
 on ..... 246-  
 Somers Is. supported by ..... 200  
 Spanish imported ..... 245-6  
 Spanish Match and tax on ..... 246  
 Staple,—only (1622) ..... 232  
 States of Holland trade in... 201  
 Stories concerning ..... 21  
 Streets planted with ..... 146-7  
 Surveyor,—amouſt paid ..... 320 (320)  
 Tax and Spanish Match ..... 244  
 Tax conſent to by Co. .... 247  
 Tax diſcuſſed ..... 244-5  
 Tax illegal ..... 168-9  
 Tax increaſed ..... 243-51  
 Tax lowered ..... 200  
 Tax on ..... 199  
 Tax ordered reſtored ..... 169  
 Tax raiſed ..... 168  
 Tax rates on ..... 245, 247-8  
 Tax regular ..... 264-5  
 Tax remitted ..... 323 (313)  
 Taxes,—ſummary new ..... 247-9  
 Tiſhes for Pountis ..... 322 (312)  
 Trade with States of Holland. 201  
 Treachery rewarded with... 325 (315)  
 Treatiſe of King ..... 183  
 Treatiſe on ..... 199  
 Treaty (new) for ..... 273-4 (263-4)  
 Uncertain crop ..... 204, 244  
 Uſe,—pro and con. .... 21  
 Value (comparative).. 819 (309)  
 Value for malds ..... 197  
 "Very ſinking commodity"... 198  
 Vice of ..... 112  
 Virginia, ordered by P. C... 270 (260), 272-3 (262-3)  
 Warehouſes ..... 250-1, 264 (254)  
 Witneſſes as to ... 265-6 (255-6)  
 Wrote on tax ..... 254-5  
 Yearley urges culture..... 201  
 Yearley ſcramble for ..... 140  
 Tobacco Monopoly (ſee alſo "To-  
 bacco").  
 "Crying grievance" ..... 199  
 Granted ..... 198-9  
 Tobacco Pipe. Suſqueſahanock  
 has ..... 68  
 Tobago, Iſland of. Tobacco (name)  
 from ..... 19  
 Tockwogh. Smith goes to ..... 69  
 Suſqueſahanocks come to ..... 67  
 Tockwogh River. Diſcovered .. 67  
 Explored ..... 67  
 Saffraſas Riv. now ..... 67  
 Smith leaves Inds. at..... 69  
 Tockwoghs. Smith taken to town  
 of ..... 67  
 Suſqueſahanocks invited ..... 67  
 Todkill, Anas. Mangoags viſited  
 by ..... 99  
 White not found by..... 99  
 Tomakin. Tomocomo called. in

Records ..... 147  
**Tomahawks.** Germans make for P. 90  
**Tomlins** (also "Tomlyns"), Mr.  
 Committee to attend Commrs..  
 301 (291)  
 Papers delivered by ..... 221  
**Tomlyns.** see "Tomlins".  
**Tomocomo.** Census-taking methods  
 of ..... 144  
 Corn in Eng. studied by ..... 144  
 Court displeases ..... 144  
 Dale in error as to, and O.... 144  
 Disgraced ..... 147  
 England as seen by ..... 144  
 English conds. reported by ..  
 143, 144  
 God,—T. wants to see ..... 144  
 Opechancanough receives ..... 147  
 Plimouth,—arrival at ..... 144  
 Population estimate of ..... 144  
 Population reported by..... 143-4  
 Powhatan sends, to find S.... 143  
 Powhatan son-in-law ..... 143  
 Rails agst. Dale and Eng. .... 147  
 Returns with Ar. .... 147  
 Smith sought by ..... 143  
 Tomakin,—another name of. 147  
 Treatment not pleasing to. 144  
 Trees in Eng. studied by ..... 144  
 Uttamacomack,—called by S. 143  
**Tools.** Indians given ..... 210  
 Indians trade for ..... 94  
 Jamestown—left at ..... 107  
 Pocahontas held for stolen. 128  
 Powhatan asks for ..... 136  
 Slothful want to sell ..... 98  
 Stolen ..... 128  
**Torrid Zone.** Raleigh in error as  
 to ..... 23  
**Towel.** Feathers used as ..... 55  
**Tower of London.** Arms sent from  
 232-3  
 Earls sent to ..... 207  
 Lieutenant of, member C. for  
 Va. .... 36  
 Northumberland in ..... 46  
 Raleigh in ..... 30, 32  
**Towler, Charles.** Member V. C. A 12  
**Towns** (see also "Cities," "Corpo-  
 rations").  
 Accomack ..... 62  
 Bermudas ..... 184  
 Bible taught in ..... 19  
 Burgesses from ..... 160, 195  
 Charles Hundred ..... 316 (306)  
 Chesapeake's ..... 13  
 Croatan ..... 27  
 Dale to build ..... 122, 123  
 Description of ..... 67  
 Digges' Hundred ..... 125  
 Education Inds. by ..... 195  
 Entrance to, announced. 130-1  
 General A. representation of. 160  
 Grenvill discovers ..... 12

|                                 |                |                                     |           |
|---------------------------------|----------------|-------------------------------------|-----------|
| Henrico at Varina Neck ..       |                | Commodities sacrificed to....       | 81        |
| Indian, described .....         | 122, 316 (306) | Complaints of .....                 | 338 (328) |
| Indian, in N. C. ....           | 23, 24         | Condition of Eng. ....              | 236       |
| James City .....                | 316 (306)      | Condition unworthy .....            | 240       |
| Jamestown .....                 | 316 (306)      | Conditions .....                    | 236, 240  |
| Kicquotan .....                 | 316 (306)      | Copper for corn .....               |           |
| Maldstown .....                 | 197-8          | 84, 87, 91-2, 105                   |           |
| Massawomecks',—S, taken to.     | 67             | Copper for fort .....               | 104-5     |
| Massawteck .....                | 70             | Copper for houses .....             | 104-5     |
| Matchopeake .....               | 70             | Copper values for, depreciate.      | 57        |
| Mecuppum .....                  | 70             | Corn for copper .....               |           |
| Nether Hundred .....            | 125            | 84, 87, 91-2, 105                   |           |
| New Amsterdam .....             | 76             | Corn for hatchets .....             | 131       |
| New Bermudas .....              | 125            | Corn for kettle .....               | 87        |
| New, laid off .....             | 161            | Corn for land .....                 | 139-0     |
| Number on Jas. Riv. to Mana-    |                | Corn for skins .....                | 99, 140   |
| kins .....                      | 79             | Corn, suspended .....               | 321 (311) |
| Number under ST. (1624)...      |                | Corn, traded for .....              |           |
| 316 (306)                       |                | 99, 118, 127, 147, 161              |           |
| Pamunkey .....                  | 242            | English .....                       | 236       |
| Pisacack .....                  | 70             | English increase .....              | 335 (325) |
| Rappahanock River .....         | 70             | Fish (dried) for skins .....        | 99        |
| Roanoke Island has one....      | 10-1           | Fish (dried) traded for....         | 99        |
| Rochdale Hundred .....          | 125            | Food for muskets .....              | 49        |
| Secobeck .....                  | 70             | Food for swords .....               | 49        |
| Secotan discovered .....        | 13             | Forbidden .....                     | 195       |
| Shirley Hundred .....           | 125, 316 (306) | Fort for copper .....               | 104-5     |
| Susquesahanocks' .....          | 67-8           | Furs for supplies .....             | 81        |
| Tockwoghs' .....                | 67             | Furs traded for .....               | 198       |
| Upper Hundred .....             | 125            | Gilbert with West Inds. ....        | 33        |
| West Hundred .....              | 316 (306)      | Goods for tob. ....                 | 171       |
| Wighcocomoco .....              | 69             | Grievances on .....                 | 338 (328) |
| Wococon .....                   | 10-1           | Hatchets for corn .....             | 131       |
| York .....                      | 53             | Horses for supplies .....           | 81        |
| Townsend, Sir John, Knt. Mem-   |                | Horses for tobacco .....            | 202       |
| ber V. C. ....                  | A 10           | Houses for copper .....             | 104-5     |
| Toys. Indians given by S. ....  |                | Increase of .....                   | 335 (325) |
| 52, 56, 57, 63, 71, 73, 84      |                | Indian, 58, 81, 83-4, 90, 331 (321) |           |
| Newport brings to P. ....       | 77, 78         | Indian, forbidden .....             | 331 (321) |
| Powhatan asks for .....         | 136            | Indian, pernicious .....            | 81        |
| Powhatan gets .....             | 77, 78, 134    | Indian, sought .....                | 90        |
| Powhatan receives from          |                | Indians and cols. ....              | 83-4      |
| Hamer .....                     | 134            | Indians best at .....               | 63        |
| Utilized as excuse .....        | 52             | Indians get arms .....              | 94, 116   |
| Tracy, Mr. Member C. for Va.... | 182            | Indians refuse .....                | 80, 84    |
| Trade (includes "Trade," "Trad- |                | Ireland's .....                     | 202       |
| ing," "Trade Relations") .      |                | Japazaws invites .....              | 161       |
| Apportioned .....               | 150            | Kettle for corn .....               | 87        |
| Argall apportions .....         | 150            | Land for corn .....                 | 139-0     |
| Argall monopolizes .....        | 150            | Manakin .....                       | 77, 87    |
| Argall seeks .....              | 147            | Mangoags, staples .....             | 99        |
| Arms to Indians .....           | 94, 116        | Muskets for food .....              | 49        |
| At expense commodities....      | 81             | Nansamond sought .....              | 84        |
| Beads coin of Inds. ....        | 198            | Nansamonds deny all .....           | 84        |
| Behethland, at Pamunkey....     | 90             | Newport and P. ....                 | 77        |
| Block-house for .....           | 97             | Newport steals goods for ....       | 81        |
| Chickahominies stop .....       | 80             | Pamunkey,—Behethland at..           | 90        |
| Chowshaw at Pamunkey....        | 90             | Pamunkey,—Chrowshaw at..            | 90        |
| Chowshaw in Patomack            |                | Pamunkey,—Percy at.....             | 90        |
| Riv. ....                       | 213            | Pamunkey,—Powel at .....            | 90        |
| Chowshaw seeks .....            | 217            | Pamunkey,—S. at .....               | 90-1      |
| Cattle for tobacco .....        | 202            | Patowmack River,—Chrow-             |           |
| Colonists and Inds. ....        | 83-4           | shaw at .....                       | 213       |
| Commodities for supplies ...    | 81             | Patowmack River,—West at.           | 90        |
|                                 |                | Percy at Pamunkey .....             | 90        |

- Percy in charge of ..... 76  
 Pernicious ..... 81  
 Powel at Pamunkey..... 90  
 Powhatan and Newport..... 77  
 Private, forbidden .....147  
 Refused by Inds. ....80, 84  
 Regulations for ..... 39  
 Regulations, relaxed ..... 57  
 Results from .....48, 49  
 Robbery veiled by .....195  
 Rules of, overthrown by N... 57  
 Skin, provided .....198  
 Skins for corn .....99, 140  
 Skins for fish (dried)..... 99  
 Skins traded for ..... 99  
 Smith at Pamunkey .....90-1  
 Smith rules for overridden... 57  
 Smith with Indians ..... 50  
 Smith's ..... 67  
 Sought..49, 84, 116, 161, 213, 217  
 Spillman seeks .....217  
 Supplies for commodities... 81  
 Supplies for horses ..... 81  
 Supplies for furs ..... 81  
 Suspended .....\$31 (\$21)  
 Swords for food ..... 49  
 Swords for turkies..... 61  
 Swords to Inds. ....116  
 Tobacco for cattle...202  
 Tobacco for goods .....171  
 Tobacco for horses .....202  
 Tools ..... 94  
 Turkies for swords ..... 61  
 West in Patowmack Riv..... 90  
 West Indian ..... 33  
 West seeks .....116  
 Wine, in Ar. hands .....100  
 Word seeks .....161  
**Tradesmen.** Broken, come over..103  
     Indian,—best of ..... 62  
**Tragabigzanda, Charatza, Smith**  
     sends present to .....110  
     Smith treated badly .....111  
**Transylvania.** Smith travels  
     through .....111  
**Transylvania, Duke of. Meldritch**  
     serves with .....109  
     Possession taken from .....110  
     Sigismond Bathori .....109  
**Treachery** (see also "Plots,"  
     "Conspiracies," "Mutiny").  
     German conspiracy ..... 94  
     Indian ..... 34  
     Kendall's prevented by S.... 49  
     Newport fears ..... 58  
     Plot agst. S. ....107  
     Plot revealed to S. ....99-0  
     Plot to murder S. ....106  
     Poole testifies as to.....142  
     Reported by G. and C. ....  
         325-6 (\$15-6)  
     Smith prevents ..... 49  
     Tobacco reward for...325 (\$15)  
     Wingfield's prevented by S... 49  
**Treasurer** (see also "Treasurers"  
     below).\*  
     Governor,—when .....196  
     Member C. of S. ....A 33  
     Sandys (George) .....A 33  
     Southampton chosen.....179  
**Treasurer** (ship). Malcontents  
     sent out .....289 (279)  
     Negroes belong to...294 (284)  
     Pirate .....153-4  
     Rich sends out .....153  
     Victualled in Va. ....153-4  
**Treasurer and Company for Vir-**  
**ginia** (see also "Treasurers"  
     above and below).\*  
     Charters to, .....A 8-32  
**Treasurer and Company in Eng.**  
     (see also "Treasurers" above  
     and below).\*  
     Brewster appeals to .....153  
     Colonization authority of..A 18-9  
     Councils (Supreme) estab-  
         lished .....A 32-4  
     Court pleadings of .....14-5  
     Customs concessions to ....A 19  
     Deputy-Treas. for .....A 17  
     Engineers asked of .....173  
     Forfeiture by .....A 21  
     Governors elected by .....A 17  
     Grants to, confirmed .....A 15  
     Greetings from .....A 32  
     Invasion repelled by ..A 19, 19-0  
     Jealousy of .....174  
     King's C. to direct .....A 16  
     Lands acquired by .....A 14  
     Lands confirmed to .....A 15  
     Lands distributed by ....A 15-6  
     Laws interpreted to favour..  
         A 21-2, 31  
     Laws made by .....A 17  
     Liberties, etc., to .....A 20, 22  
     Lottery duties of .....A 30-1  
     Martial Law granted .....A 21  
     Mexican mines attract.....101  
     Mining authority of ..101; A 18  
     Ordinance from .....196  
     Pardon power granted...A 20-1  
     Perpetuation provided...A 16-7  
     Petition goes to .....201  
     Pocahontas supported by ...142  
     Pocahontas to be sent to Va.  
         by .....145-6  
     Powers granted .....A 1-34  
     President of C's powers to  
         cease .....A 17-8

\*As in the cases of "Presidents of the Colony" and "Secretaries" (see notes above), the text is oftentimes so confusing that one is unable to tell which "Treasurer" is referred to.

|                                          |                                              |
|------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------|
| Record of advrs. kept by...A 22          | Efforts to supply.....197                    |
| Religion encouraged .....A 22            | Treaties. Chickahominies.....131-2           |
| Smith (T) Treasurer .....A 16            | Indian, confirmed.....204-5                  |
| Supplies sought from.....148-9           | Indians make.....72-3, 180-1                 |
| Treasurer of .....A 16                   | Opechancanough's.....155, 215, 239           |
| <b>Treasurer and Company of Ad-</b>      | Rappahanocks and S. .... 72                  |
| <b>venturers, etc. (see also "Treas-</b> | Recommended with O.....215                   |
| <b>urers" above and below).*</b>         | Smith and Rappahanocks.... 72                |
| Appeal to .....153                       | Tobacco .....373-4 (263-4)                   |
| Brewster appeals to .....153             | Yeardley recommends .....215                 |
| Company's official name ....             | Wyat confirms all .....204                   |
| A 14, 23                                 | <b>Treatises. Company ..... 17</b>           |
| Corn letter of Y. ....160                | Harlot on Co..... 17                         |
| Lands confirmed to...A 24, 25            | King writes..... 183                         |
| Lord Treas. summons ..... 265-6 (255-6)  | Mulberry trees.....183                       |
| Members .....A 9-14                      | On Company..... 17                           |
| Ordinance for .....A 32-4                | On mulberry trees.....183                    |
| Yeardley writes .....160                 | On silk.....183                              |
| <b>Treasurer and Council (see also</b>   | On tobacco.....183, 198                      |
| <b>"Treasurers" above and below).*</b>   | On Va. ....216-7                             |
| Dissolute ones sent by.....167           | Ruggles's .....216-7                         |
| Enlarged,—how .....A 18                  | Sandys on mulberry trees...183               |
| <b>Treasurer and Council in Eng.</b>     | Silkworms .....183                           |
| <b>(see also "Treasurers" above</b>      | Smith writes.....217                         |
| <b>and below).*</b>                      | Tobacco .....183, 199                        |
| Argall appeals to .....148-9             | <b>Trees. New Eng. .... 31</b>               |
| <b>Treasurer for Tobacco Dealings</b>    | North Car..... 9                             |
| <b>(see also "Treasurers" above</b>      | <b>Trencher Plate. College presented 171</b> |
| <b>and below).*</b>                      | <b>Trespassers. Punishment .....38-9</b>     |
| Farrar, agst. his will.....253           | <b>Trevor, Sir John, Knt. Member</b>         |
| Provided for .....250-1                  | C. for Va. ....36; A 16                      |
| <b>Treasurer of Colony (see also</b>     | Member V. C.....A 9                          |
| <b>"Treasurer" above).*</b>              | <b>Trials. Bayard in .....A iv</b>           |
| Arrives in Va.....194                    | English methods followed...A 84              |
| Courts held by.....A 26                  | Tribes (see "Indians,—tribes").              |
| Deputy,—powers.....A 17                  | <b>Tribute. Amount (1618) .....147</b>       |
| Duties of..... 42                        | Chickahominies .....140                      |
| Election of..... 39                      | Copper offered as..... 49                    |
| Gold and silver,—lack of,—               | Corn as..54, 105, 130-1, 312                 |
| disappoints..... 81                      | (302), 317 (307)                             |
| Governor,—when .....196                  | Corn, from each house.....105                |
| King nominates candidates...230          | Corn, not paid.....317 (307)                 |
| Lands distributed by.....A 15            | Corn, paid.....312 (302)                     |
| Limitations on, after ST. rule,          | Deer as..... 54                              |
| 299 (289)                                | Indian, established.....164                  |
| Member C. in Eng.....190                 | Pearls as..... 54                            |
| Members admitted by.....A 18             | Pocones as.....105                           |
| Necessity of, apparent.....190           | Powhatan gets..... 54                        |
| Oath administered by,                    | Skins as ..... 54, 68                        |
| A 22, 28-9                               | To store.....132                             |
| Office,—perpetuation of...A 16-7         | Turkies as..... 54                           |
| Sandys elected .....190                  | Voluntary unknown...317 (307)                |
| Smith (T) elected..... 42                | Wild beasts as..... 54                       |
| Smith (T),—limitations after,            | Yeardley goes for.....140                    |
| 299 (289)                                | <b>Trinity Term. Courts for....A 26</b>      |
| Smith (T) ordained .....A 16             | General Assembly held in..A 26               |
| Smith (T),—powers.....A 16               | <b>Troops (see also "Soldiers," "Sail-</b>   |
| Southampton elected....181, 192          | <b>ors").</b>                                |
| Studley elected..... 46                  | Indians watch..... 76                        |
| Taxes paid to.....A 5                    | Jamestown, trained.....76                    |
| <b>Treasurer Somers Is. Co. Smith</b>    | <b>Truck. Cultivation of.....331 (321)</b>   |
| <b>(T) .....127</b>                      | <b>Trumpets. Signal by .....129</b>          |
| <b>Treasury. Depleted .....197</b>       | <b>Trust (see "Tobacco Monopoly").</b>       |

\*See note under "Treasurer," above.

Truston, Thomas. Member V. C. A 12  
 Tuckahoe. Randolph home ..... 124  
 Tuckahoe Root. Bread made of.. 98  
 Tucker, Captain (see also names below).  
     Prisoners rescued by..... 239  
 Tucker, Daniel. Arrives at Jast... 77  
     Member V. C. .... A 11  
 Tucker, Capt. William (see also names above and below).  
     Commission agst. Nansamonds issued to..... 313 (303)  
     Kicquotan commander.. 313 (303)  
     Nansamond exped. under, 313 (303), 317 (307)  
 Tucker, William (see also names above).  
     Burgess ..... 317 (307)  
     Declaration signed by.. 317 (307)  
 Tuffore. Character of ..... 95  
     Colonists returned by..... 98  
     Indian prisoner..... 95  
 Tufton, Sir Nicholas. Conditions reported by ..... 180  
 "tumults. Punishment for..... 38  
 Turkes. Indians send.. 49, 86, 97, 209  
     Massacre preceded by gift of.. 209  
     Newport gives swords for..... 61  
     Powhatan sends..... 86  
     Swords given for..... 61  
     Tribute of..... 54  
 Turks. Smith to go agst..... 109  
 Turner, Dr. Member V. C. .... A 10  
 Turner, Richard. Member V. C. .... A 11  
 Turners, the Company of. Member V. C. .... A 14  
 Tutors. Certified regularly..... 172  
     College provided with ..... 163  
     Names of, certified..... 172  
 Tylers and Bricklayers, the Co. of. Member V. C. .... A 14  
 Tyrrel, Francis. Member V. C. .... A 11

## U

United Provinces. Hudson sells discoveries to ..... 75  
     Martial Laws of ..... 293 (283)  
 University (at Henrico), (see also "College," "Education").  
     Land granted for ..... 163  
     Land laid off for ..... 165  
     Lands of, tenanted ..... 165  
     Provided for ..... 163  
 "Unmasked Face of our Colony in Virginia, as it was in the Winter, 1622." Answer of G. A. to 317-22 (307-12)  
     Butler's ..... 278-0 (268-0)  
     Commissioners seek investigation of ..... 301 (291)  
 Upholsterers, the Company of. Member V. C. .... A 14  
 Upper Hundred. Annexed to Hen-

rico ..... 125  
 Uppowoc. Tobacco,—Ind. name of ..... 19  
 Usher, see "Master and Usher".  
 Utensils. Indians given..... 210  
     Provided for ..... 197  
 Uttamaccomack, Tomocomo called ..... 143  
 Uttasantasough. Meaning of..... 72  
     Mosco changes name to..... 72

## V

Vagabons. Martin encouraged... 224  
 Vambrance. Ceremony with king's 92  
 Varina. Stith dates Hist. at..... viii  
 Varina Neck. Farrar's Island in.. 122  
     Town site ..... 122  
 Varinas. Imported ..... 249  
 Vassal, John, Gent. Member V. C. .... A 13  
 Vaughan, Edward. Member V. C. .... A 13  
 Venetian Ship. Smith gets share of ..... 109  
 Vegetation. North Carolina ..... 31  
 Venison. Indians bring.. 11, 49, 86, 90  
 Venn, Arthur, Gent. Member V. C. .... A 11  
 Venn, Richard (haberdasher). Member V. C. .... A 14  
 Vere, Sir Francis. Elizabeth not make baron ..... 12  
     Military career for ..... 12  
 Vere, Sir Horatio. Aid to colony.. 174  
     Fortifications referred to... 174  
     Member C. for Va. .... A 16  
     Member V. C. .... A 9  
 Vertue, Christopher (vintner). Member V. C. .... A 13  
 Vessels (see also "Barks," "Barges," "Boats," "Pinnaces," "Ships," "Shallops").  
     Arrive ..... 22, 23, 123, 127, 194  
     Argall captures ..... 132-3  
     Argall uses C. .... 150  
     Bristol furnishes ..... 32-3  
     Bullt ..... 116, 312 (302)  
     Captured ..... 132-3  
     Company used by Ar. .... 150  
     Drake's rescue cols. .... 15  
     English return to ..... 11  
     English surprised ..... 28-9  
     Fish for ..... 9  
     Gates brings ..... 123  
     Gilbert's sail ..... 6  
     Greenvil brings ..... 22  
     Greenvil captures ..... 12  
     Indian ..... 31  
     Instructions opened to arrival. 42  
     Jamestown,—left at ..... 107  
     London furnishes ..... 33  
     Massacre causes sending ..... 232  
     Master-Calker of ..... 226  
     Materials for ..... 17  
     Newport gets ..... 43

- Number in colony....317 (307)  
 Number in Jas. R.,....282 (272)  
 Number for colony .....  
     282 (272), 320 (310)  
 Number sent to Va. ....  
     122, 176, 203-4, 234, 307 (297)  
 Number under ST....317 (307)  
 Proclamations posted on. .  
     331 (321)  
 Procuring, difficult .....167  
 Provided for .....A 28  
 Relief wrecked .....27-8  
 Smith left at Jast. ....107  
 Smith (T)'s .....317 (307)  
 Somers' .....11s  
 Spanish Armada .....24-6  
 Timber for .....335 (325)  
 Trading .....166  
 White brings .....23  
 Wrecked .....15-6, 27-8, 114  
**Veto.** Governor gets power....196  
**Vice-Admiral of Virginia.** Com-  
   plains agst. guilty .....240  
   Hamer under Ar. ....146  
   Hawkins agst. Algerines...184  
   Newport .....101  
   Office committed to G. and  
     C. ....174  
   Pierce to be .....174  
   Pountis .....191  
   Steukley .....146  
**Vice-President.** Scrivener ..... 66  
**Victuals** (see also "Food," "Pro-  
   visions," "Corn," "Supplies," etc.)  
   Indians bring ..... 90  
   Newport fails to get ..... 77  
   Transportation of. A 4-5, 18-9, 28  
**Vienna.** Smith goes to .....109  
**Vignerons.** Encouraged .....218  
   Sent over .....177  
   Wine hoped for by .....218  
**Vincent, Henry.** Member V. C.  
     A 13  
**Vinegar.** Smith uses for "mir-  
   acle," ..... 96  
**Vines.** Culture encouraged .....  
     183, 321 (311), 331 (321)  
   Fit place for .....120-1  
   French to grow .....117  
   Planting provided ...331 (321)  
   Sent over .....177  
   Vignerons to cultivate .....183  
**Vine Ships.** Sent over .....177  
**Vinters** (Individuals). Members V.  
   C. ....A 12  
**Vintners, the Company of.** Mem-  
   ber V. C. ....A 14  
**Virginia** (see also "Jamestown,"  
   "James City," "Fort").  
   Abandoned for while .....30-1  
   Abandonment threatened .... 82  
   Acts published in....307 (297)  
   Area (original) ..... 31  
   Bancroft forces cols. to .... 76  
   Bland on conditions .....174-5  
   Boundaries ..... 36  
   Butler describes...278-0 (268-0)  
   Butler flees to .....277 (267)  
   Censored .....314 (304)  
   Charges agst. G. and C. ....  
     333 (323)  
   Charter to Treas. and Co...  
     A 9-14  
   College to be built .....162  
   Colonists break contracts to. A 29  
   Colonists carried to ..... 26  
   Colonists slander .....A 29  
   Colonization under two Cos.  
     A 1  
   Commissioners in ....333 (323)  
   Commissioners investigate...  
     298 (288), 301 (291), 307  
     (297)  
   Commissioners on conditions  
     174-5, 299 (289)  
   Commissioners return from .....  
     338 (328)  
   Commodities of .....270 (260)  
   Conditions (1620)...174-5, 175-6  
     (1623), 271-90 (261-  
       80), 291 (281),  
       298 (288), 299  
       (289), 301  
       (291), 303-4  
       (293-4), 307  
       (297), 311-2  
       (301-2), 312  
       (302), 313  
       (303)  
     (1624), 315-7 (305-  
       7), 317-22 (307-  
       12)  
   Constitution erroneous.310 (300)  
   Council for..36, 37, 102; A 16, 26  
   Council for, threatens aban-  
     don. .... 82  
   "Declaration etc., of" .....  
     311-2 (301-2)  
   Delawarr leaves .....120-1  
   Deputy pleads for .....203-4  
   Description..45, 81-2, 278-0  
     (263-0)  
   Dissolute ordered out .....167  
   Distressed state of 303-4 (293-4)  
   Divided by 1st. Charter..... 36  
   Drake ordered to ..... 15  
   English moves known in....  
     .....314 (304)  
   English popul. relieved by..  
     335 (325)  
   Europe same size as .....182  
   Expenditures in .....202  
   Favour not expected..310 (300)  
   Fishing rights .....185  
   General As. on B. Infirm...  
     317-22 (307-12)  
   Gondomar opposes .....247  
   Goods sent to .....171  
   Gosnold visits ..... 35  
   Government formation left to.162

Governor and Assts. reside in. 304 (294)  
 Governor and C.,—charges agst. 333 (323)  
 Huckluyt never in 22  
 Hedges,—none in 319 (309)  
 Hudson River part 133  
 Humble Petition of 276-7 (266-7)  
 Imperial family,—progeny 146  
 Improved affairs 313 (303)  
 Interest in 102  
 Investigation 298 (288), 301 (291), 307 (297)  
 Jefferson in 307 (297)  
 King of 44  
 King on conds. 303-4 (293-4)  
 King's C. for 36, 37, 102; A, 16, 26  
 Letters from 300 (290)  
 Limits of 198  
 Loose ones sent to 168  
 Map offered 234  
 Marshal of 189  
 Mentioned 1, 2, 3, 4, 8, 15, 17, 21, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 30  
 Named after Elizabeth 11  
 Newce, Marshal of 189  
 Newport report on 101  
 Origin of name 11  
 Owners of,—classes 270 (260)  
 Parliament's love for 304 (294)  
 Penal colony 168  
 Petitions King 200, 333 (323)  
 Planters pet. King 333 (323)  
 Poor to be sent 193  
 \*Population (1621) 202  
 Pory publish acts in 307 (297)  
 Pountis solicits for 322 (312)  
 Proceedings get to 203  
 Provisions sent 197  
 Raleigh assigns interests 25-6  
 Raleigh chief advtr. of 29  
 Raleigh eased of 30  
 Raleigh never in 16, 22, 32  
 Raleigh permission to discover 32-3  
 Ratcliffe lies about 82  
 Raven seeks aid in 115  
 Relief for 300 (290)  
 Religion provided for 87  
 Rich tries control 145  
 Sackville friend of 187  
 Sandys, Treas. 313 (303)  
 Ships proceed to 307 (297)  
 Siberia like 165  
 Slandered by cols. A 29  
 Smith embarks for 111  
 Smith offers map 234  
 Smith starts to 111  
 Smith (T),—conditions under 312 (302), 315-7 (305-7)

Smith (T) directs affairs 312 (302)  
 Smith (T) on 189  
 Smith (T) triumphs over 339 (329)  
 Somers returns to 119  
 Spaniards to seize 138  
 Tenants to Weymouth 334 (324)  
 Tobacco imports. agst. 338 (328)  
 Tobacco ordered from 270 (260)  
 Tobacco pet. as to 286 (276)  
 Treasurer 313 (303)  
 Treasurer and Co. get Charter A 9-14  
 Treatise on govt. in 217  
 Tyranny in 293 (283)  
 "Unmasked Face of," 301 (291)  
 Weymouth gets tenants 334 (324)  
 Weymouth to explore 33  
 Virginia Company of London.  
 Abandonment colony desired by 121-2  
 Accounts, examined 299 (289)  
 Activities pleasing 208  
 Answer demanded from 305-6 (295-6)  
 Answer of, to P. C. 304-5 (294-5)  
 Answers P. C. 272 (262)  
 Appeals to P. C. 169  
 Applies for Charters 101, 126-7  
 Appoint H. of C. members to report on Va. 336 (326)  
 Apprentices encouraged by 183  
 Argall actions enrage 149-0  
 Argall prosecuted by 186  
 Argall restitution to 151  
 Argall uses tenants, etc. of 150  
 Assessed for relief 300 (290)  
 Attitude to S. offer 234-5  
 Audit shown false by Records 275 (265)  
 Bequests divided by 215  
 Bermudas confiscated by 227-8  
 Bermudas sold to own members 127  
 Bohun, Physician-Gen. to 188  
 Books delivered to 274 (264)  
 Books sent by 321 (311)  
 Butler affairs urged by 303 (293)  
 Butler pet. agst. 280-1 (270-1)  
 Butler pet. demanded by 280 (270)  
 Byrd buys Records of B. N. vi  
 Cape Merchant factor of 171  
 Causes entered in Journals of 170  
 Cavendish vindicat. and answers 284-8 (274-8)  
 Charter and Const. for A iii, 32-4  
 Charter applied for 101  
 Charter (new) applied for 126-7  
 Charters limited 221

\*See note under "Population."



|                                             |                                 |
|---------------------------------------------|---------------------------------|
| Charters ordered surrendered by .....       | 304 (294)                       |
| Charters surrender resisted by .....        | 306 (296)                       |
| Charters to .....                           | A 1-34                          |
| Clergy provided for by .....                | 173                             |
| Collingswood gets warrant from .....        | 301 (291)                       |
| Commissioners' acts not known to .....      | 313 (303)                       |
| Commissioners not hear complaints .....     | 302 (292)                       |
| Commissioners urged to inquiry by .....     | 301-2 (291-2)                   |
| Commodities encouraged by .....             | 183                             |
| Commodities prospects .....                 | 193                             |
| Commons not act on pet. of .....            | 206                             |
| Complaints of, forbidden .....              | 302 (292)                       |
| Composition of .....                        | 286-7 (276-7), A 1              |
| Consent of, ignored .....                   | 293 (283)                       |
| Condition of, before Parliamt. .....        | 336 (326)                       |
| Conditions reported by .....                | 281-3 (271-3)                   |
| Contract plan rejected by .....             | 260 (250)                       |
| Contract construed in favour .....          | 247                             |
| Contract control of .....                   | 247-9                           |
| Corporate name of .....                     | A 23                            |
| Costs of suits on .....                     | 308 (298), 309 (299)            |
| Council members to be from .....            | A 16                            |
| Council of State Const. passed by .....     | A 32-4                          |
| Court records of .....                      | 257                             |
| Credit due .....                            | 161                             |
| Debts of .....                              | 275 (265), 276 (266)            |
| Decision agst. .....                        | 281 (271)                       |
| Declaration of King to .....                | 278-90 (268-80)                 |
| Declines to enter matters .....             | 308 (298)                       |
| Defamed .....                               | 333 (323)                       |
| Deputation void .....                       | 174                             |
| Deputy for, member C. of S. .....           | A 33                            |
| Deputy of .....                             | 163                             |
| Deputy, reprimanded .....                   | 270 (260)                       |
| Different from other companies .....        | 336 (326)                       |
| Dissentions increase .....                  | 185-6                           |
| Dissolute ones ordered transported by ..... | 167                             |
| Dissolution .....                           | 276 (266), 334 (324), 340 (330) |
| Dissolution,—causes .....                   | 185-6                           |
| Dissolution draws on .....                  | 284 (274)                       |
| Dissolution,—errors as to .....             | B. N., iv-v                     |
| Dissolution hastened by magazine .....      | 186                             |
| Dissolution silently submitted to .....     | 341 (331)                       |
| Dissolution stops trials .....              | 340 (330)                       |
| Dissolution submitted to .....              | 341 (331)                       |
| Dixon answered by .....                     | 226                             |
| Drain on treasury .....                     | 191                             |
| Educational letter to .....                 | 214                             |
| "Edwin Sandys's Laws" of .....              | 255                             |
| Efforts of, reviewed .....                  | 175, 176-7                      |
| End of .....                                | 339-0 (329-0)                   |
| Expenses great .....                        | 191                             |
| Factor of .....                             | 171                             |
| Farrar stay until dissolution .....         | 300 (290)                       |
| First Charter to .....                      | A 1-8                           |
| Fishing rights at Cape Cod .....            | 185                             |
| "Fourth Charter" to .....                   | A 32-4                          |
| Freedom of, for Raleigh (C.) .....          | 290 (280)                       |
| Freedom of speech enjoyed by .....          | 262-3 (252-3)                   |
| Garbling pet. offered by .....              | 199                             |
| General A. Ordinance passed by .....        | A 32-4                          |
| Gifts from .....                            | 231                             |
| Government of,—how constituted .....        | 287 (277)                       |
| Governor to take charge of .....            | 303-4 (293-4)                   |
| Grand Committee urged on by .....           | 312 (302)                       |
| Grants offered .....                        | 244                             |
| Grants to, violated .....                   | 245                             |
| Great and General Courts of .....           | 219                             |
| Harlot treatise on rumors of .....          | 17                              |
| Healthy situation of .....                  | 334 (324)                       |
| House of Commons—pet. to .....              | 334-7 (324-7)                   |
| Howe demands tob. of .....                  | 229                             |
| Illegal grants stopped by .....             | 189                             |
| Imposition not on .....                     | 169                             |
| Ingram, member of .....                     | 244, 247                        |
| Inquiries presented to .....                | 303 (293)                       |
| Inquiry urged by .....                      | 301-2 (291-2)                   |
| Instructions as to tob. .....               | 205                             |
| Investigation "Unmasked Face" .....         | 301 (291)                       |
| Jefferson a friend of .....                 | 307 (297)                       |
| Johnson pet. endorsed by .....              | 281 (271)                       |
| Journals of, described .....                | B. N. v-vi                      |
| Journals of, more elaborate .....           | 170                             |
| Journals on Great Shares .....              | 139                             |
| Journals quoted .....                       | 161-2                           |
| Kemp answered by .....                      | 227                             |
| King perplexes .....                        | 180                             |
| King places restraint on .....              | 302-3 (292-3)                   |
| King's attitude to .....                    | B. N. vii                       |
| King's Declaration to .....                 | 278-90 (268-80)                 |
| King's letter to .....                      | 302 (292)                       |
| King's proposals,—answer to .....           | 305-6 (295-6)                   |

- King's proposals rejected by 306 (296)
- Lands allotted school by .... 204
- Lands of, ruined ..... 159-0
- Lands of, tenanted ..... 165
- Lands to be purchased in Eng.  
etc. .... A 14
- Last service of ..... 338 (328)
- Laws, etc., construed in favour  
..... A 21-2, 31
- Laws of, "Edwin Sandys's  
Laws" ..... 255
- Laws of G. A. ratified by .. A 34
- Laws of, violated ..... 254-5
- Letter to, on education..... 214
- Letters of, returned by P. C..  
..... 314 (304)
- Letters pat. sustain ..... 185
- Letters to ..... 201
- Letters to, from King. 302 (292)
- Letters to, from Wyat. 334 (324)
- Lotteries fill treas. of..... 191
- Lord Treas. encouraged ....  
..... 269 (259)
- Lord Treas. replied to ..... 246
- Magazine distinct from .... 171
- Magazine hastens dissol. .... 186
- Malice to,—causes of .....  
..... 288-9 (278-9)
- Martin answer to ..... 223-4
- Martin gets privileges from.. 220
- Martin,—pet. agst. .... 222
- Martin reconciled to ..... 225-6
- Martin scandalizes ..... 225
- Massacre clouds zeal of. 324 (314)
- Members .....  
..... 35, 36, 101, 102, A 1, 9-14
- Members admitted,—how..... A 18
- Members,—all equal standing  
..... A 22
- Members, in Patriot Party. 179-0
- Monopoly, ended ..... 269 (259)
- Monopoly granted ..... 247
- Money badly needed by. 313 (303)
- Money-raising concessions of  
..... 197-8
- Newce Dep. for ..... A 33
- Newce Supt. of Lands of... 236
- Number adventurers in ....  
..... 286 (276)
- Obligation of, great.... 266 (256)
- Officers summoned .... 266 (256)
- Opechancanough treaty.... 172-3
- Ordinance and Const etc.,  
passed by ..... A 32-4
- Ordinance sent by ..... 196
- Papers sent to ..... 291 (281)
- Parliament consider condi-  
tion ..... 336 (326)
- Parliament members in ....  
..... 292 (282)
- Patents protected for .....  
..... 326-7 (316-7)
- Patriot Party members in. 179-0
- Petitions agst. .... 333 (323)
- Petitions agst. Martin ..... 222
- Petitions H. of Commons ..  
..... 334-7 (324-7)
- Petitions, not acted on..... 206
- Petitions P. C. .... 308 (298)
- Petitions seconded by letters  
to ..... 201
- Petitions supported by. 296 (286)
- Petitions suppressed by ...  
..... 236 (276)
- Physician to, member C. of S.  
..... A 32
- Physician-Gen. to ..... 23, 183
- Pory treach. reported to ....  
..... 325-6 (315-6)
- Pot, Physician-Gen. to ..... 188
- Pots, Physician to ..... A 33
- Privy Council appealed to by. 169
- Privy Council opposed by ..  
..... 310 (300)
- Privy Council returns letters  
to ..... 314 (304)
- Privy C. sends orders to ... 243
- Privy Council summons ....  
..... 237 (257)
- Privy Council takes Records  
from ..... 340-1 (330-1)
- Proclamation for dissolu ....  
..... 340 (330)
- Profits of,—source .... 297 (287)
- Prohibition agst. .... 302 (292)
- Proposals for betterment.... 184
- Proposition to .... 273-4 (263-4)
- Quarter Ct. of to ratify laws  
G. A. .... A 34
- Quest-house calls for all rec-  
ords ..... 301 (291)
- Quo Warranto approved by..  
..... 308 (298)
- Raleigh good opinion of ....  
..... 291 (281)
- Records bought by Byrd ....  
..... B. N. vi
- Records, extant ..... 273 (263)
- Records of Courts of..... 257
- Records (all) ordered pro-  
duced by ..... 301 (291)
- Records preserved,—how ....  
..... 257 (247)
- Records produced by ..... 301 (291)
- Records, sequestered... 298 (288)
- Records show audit false ..  
..... 275 (265)
- Records taken by P. C. ....  
..... 340-1 (330-1)
- Records tell life of..... B. N. vi
- Relief assessed from ..... 300 (290)
- Relief Va. by, ordered. 300 (290)
- Reports of Va. sent to... 291 (281)
- Restrained by King.....  
..... 302-3 (292-3)
- Rolfe Sec., resigns ..... 157
- Royal Domain in Va. agree-  
able to ..... 224
- Ruggles Treatise in Records  
of ..... 216-7
- Sandys projects for ..... 184

- Sandys, Treasurer of ..... 313-4 (303-4)  
 Scandals agst. 225, 288-0 (278-0)  
 Scores Pres. weakness.....49-0  
 Second Charter to.....A 9-22  
 Secretary .....v-vi  
 Secretary, resigns .....157  
 Servants encouraged by.....183  
 Services offered .....234  
 Sharples treach. reported to.. 325-6 (315-6)  
 Silkworm treatise of .....183  
 Smith delivers books to .... 274 (264)  
 Smith error as to dissolution.. B. N. iv-v  
 Smith keeps stock in .....172  
 Smith not seaman of .....112  
 Smith not think well of.... B. N. iv-v  
 Smith offer to .....234-5  
 Smith pet. to .....192  
 Smith to show not indebted to 312-3 (302-3)  
 Smith (T) accts. urged agst. by 303 (293)  
 Smith (T) Treas. of .....A 16  
 Smith (T) triumphs over .. 339-0 (329-0)  
 Southampton begs, talk free-ly .....250  
 Southampton for Treas. ....179  
 Southampton stay until dissolution .....300 (290)  
 Stith History based on Jour-nals of .....B. N. v  
 Stock of, liable for costs 309 (299)  
 Stock of, retained by S. ....172  
 Storehouses procured .....200  
 Submits silently to dissolu... 341 (331)  
 Subscriptions to, enforced ..A 27  
 Suits defended by ..... 309 (299), 310 (300)  
 Superintendent of Lands of..236  
 Supreme Cs. established...A 32-4  
 Surrender Charters,—condi-tions .....309 (299)  
 Surrender Charters resisted .. 306 (296)  
 Sustained by letters patent..185  
 Taxation (illegal) of .....245  
 Taxes consented to by .....247  
 Taxes on, increased .....245  
 Tenants of, given Wyat .... 334 (324)  
 Third Charter to .....A 23-32  
 Thorpe, Deputy of .....163  
 Tobacco frauds prevented by.198  
 Tobacco imports. of .....168-9  
 Tobacco instructions .....205  
 Tobacco monopoly ended .... 269 (259)  
 Tobacco monopoly granted..247  
 Tobacco monopoly offered....244  
 Tobacco not pay .....183  
 Tobacco of,—Howe demands.229  
 Tobacco proposals to .....245  
 Tobacco tax replied to ....246  
 Treachery reported to ..... 325-6 (315-6)  
 Treasurer ..313-4 (303-4); A 16  
 Treasurer to preside at meet-ings ..... 42  
 Treasury, depleted .....197  
 Treatise of, on silkworms....183  
 Treaty ordered by .....172-3  
 Trials stopped by dissolution 340 (330)  
 Tyranny of, in Va.....293 (253)  
 "Unmasked Face" investigation 301 (291)  
 Urges agst. ST. and B. 303 (293)  
 Vindication and answers .... 284-8 (274-8)  
 Winter only time to send cols. 318-9 (308-9)  
 Wrangling of....286-7 (276-7)  
 Wrongdoers menaced by .... 276 (266)  
 Wrote compliments to .... 261 (251)  
 Wrote plan rejected by.260 (250)  
 Wyatt gets tenants of..334 (324)  
 Wyatt letter to .....334 (324)  
 Yearley brings papers from.157  
 Yearley not contracted with. 204  
 Virginia Company of Plymouth. Members .....A 1  
 Virginia Hospital. Indians placed in .....214  
 Virginia Lottery (see also "Lot-teries"). Drawing of .....138  
 Virginia Magazine. Attempt har-monize Stith editions fails B. N. vii  
 Stith Hist. described in..B. N. vii  
 Virginia School or Hospital. In-dians placed in .....214  
 Virginia Tobacco, see "Tobacco".  
 Volkey, William. Dies . ....103  
 Escapes to Eng .....103  
 Germans approached by .... 99  
 Imposter .....103  
 Returns to Va. ....103  
 Volley. Warning .....73, 79
- W
- Wade, Nicholas. Member V. C...A 12  
 Wade, Sir William. Member C. for Va. ....36, 37; A, 16  
 Member V. C. ....A 9  
 Wadham College. Raleigh (C.) en-ters .....290 (280)  
 Wahunsonacock. Powhatan's name .....53  
 Wainman, Sir Ferdinando. Arrives in Va. ....117  
 Dies .....117  
 General of the Horse of Va....101

- Wainscot. Hog Is. garrison makes. 97  
 Sent home and Ind. belief confirmed. .... 144  
 Sent to Eng. .... 82  
 Walden. Lord Howard of. .... A 11  
 Waldoe (see also names below).  
   Drowned ..... 93  
   Explores river ..... 79, 84  
   Management of ..... 80  
   Manakins explored by ..... 79  
   Powhatan visited by ..... 78  
   Scrivener expd. opposed by. .... 93  
   Smith raid aided by ..... 84  
 Waldoe, Captain (see also names above and below).  
   Member C. in Va. .... 77  
   Member V. C. .... A 11  
 Waldos, Captain Richard (see also names above).  
   Arrives at Jast. .... 77  
 Wales. Lands to be held in. .... A 14  
 Wales, Prince of. Cape Henry named after ..... 43  
 Walker, George (sadler). Member V. C. .... A 12  
 Walker, Thomas, Esqr. Member V. C. .... A 11  
 Waller, John, Esqr. Member V. C. .... A 11  
 Wallis, Dr. Harriot preferred to Descartes ..... 20  
 Walnuts. Food made from ..... 117  
   Indians sent ..... 10  
   Oil of,—manufacture ..... 193  
 Walsingham. Secretary com. to wch. R. bill committed. .... 11-2  
 Wanchese and Manteo. Natives taken to Eng. .... 11  
 War. Exemptions from service. .... 330 (320)  
   Treas. and Co. have power of ..... A 19  
 War-Captains. Slain by cols. .... 313 (303)  
 War Dances (see also "Cemonies," "Dances," "Invocations," "Songs").  
   Over Smith ..... 52  
 Warde. Arundel of, sends out Weymouth ..... 33  
 Warehouses. Tobacco ..... 251  
 Wares (see also "Commodities," "Goods," "Merchandises").  
   Duty on ..... A 18  
   Exportation controlled. .... A 6  
   Provision for ..... A 28  
   Spent at floating tavern. .... 81  
   Transportation of. .... A 18-9, 28  
 Warr, Thomas, Esqr. Member C. for Va. .... 36  
 Warrants. Collingswood gets ..... 301 (291)  
   General A. summoned by ..... 314 (304)  
   Martin resists ..... 224  
   Quest-house call for. .... 301 (291)  
 Warrasqueake. Castle at. .... 332 (322)  
 Colonists spend night at. .... 85  
 King of, warns S. .... 85  
 Massacre at ..... 312  
 Smith discovers ..... 49  
 Smith goes to ..... 66  
 Warrasqueakes. Commission to go agst. .... 313 (303)  
 Warwick, Smith's Hundred in. .... 172  
 Warwick, Earl of (see also "Rich, Lord," "Warwickian Faction").  
   Argall incenses ..... 158  
   Argall posted by ..... 154  
   Argall,—proofs agst. .... 190  
   Argall protection not full. .... 157  
   Argall—ST. Faction member ..... 186-7  
   Argall to be saved ..... 157  
   Authority exceeded by ..... 220-1  
   Butler creature of. .... 277 (267)  
   Butler made Gov. of Berma. .... 243  
   Certificate signed by ..... 220  
   Change does not benefit. .... 159  
   Charges agst. .... 302 (292)  
   Clare (Earl of).—why not. .... 153  
   Company goods taken by ..... 154  
   Conspires with Ar. .... 157  
   Deposing ST. et al., tried by. .... 158  
   Dissolution Cont. alarms, Faction ..... 273 (263)  
   Faction alarmed at dissol. Contract ..... 273 (263)  
   Faction approves Ld. Treas. .... 266 (256)  
   Faction,—strength of. .... 269 (259)  
   Governor-to-be ..... 193  
   Illegal practice charged ..... 302 (292)  
   Johnson deposing tried by. .... 158  
   King influenced badly by. .... 269 (259)  
   Lands of, tenanted. .... 154  
   Lord Treas. action approved by, Faction ..... 266 (256)  
   Lord Treas. summons. .... 266 (256)  
   Martin certif. signed by. .... 220-1  
   Meeting at home ..... 181  
   Opechandanough told of ..... 241  
   Pory conspires with ..... 157  
   Pory made Sec. of Co. .... 157  
   Pory takes proofs to. .... 190  
   Privy Council summons ..... 267 (257)  
   Proceedings exposed. .... 297 (287)  
   Shares held on to ..... 172  
   Smith (T) deposing tried by. .... 158  
   Spilman tells O. of ..... 241  
   Treasurer (ship) sent ..... 153  
   Wroth brother-in-law ..... 182  
   Yeardley not controlled by. .... 157  
   Yeardley offends ..... 193  
 Warwickian Faction (see also "Warwick, Earl of").

- Contract dissolut. alarms ..... 273 (263)
- Lord Treas. approved by ..... 226 (256)
- Proceedings exposed ..... 297 (287)
- Strength of ..... 269 (259)
- Watch (guard) Order of, re-  
newed ..... 76
- Watch Towers. Henrico ..... 123-4, 124
- Water (see also "Well").
- Colonists reduced to meal and 60
  - Discovered ..... 63
  - Eastern Shore has little ..... 63
  - Nelson seeks in W. Indies ..... 57
  - Russel's Islands short of ..... 63
  - Scarce on Tangier Is. .... 63
  - Tangier (Russel) Is. with-  
out ..... 63
  - Well sunk ..... 97, 236
- Water-Fowl. Abundant in N. C. 9
- Waterhouse, Edward. Clerk of Co.  
v-vi
- Member V. C. .... A 10
  - Records attested by ..... v-vi
- Waters (see also name below).
- Escapes during ceremonies ..... 241
- Waters, Edward (see also name  
above).
- Commonwealth erected by ..... 119-0
  - Duel of ..... 120
  - Escapes to Kiequotan ..... 241
  - Left in Berms ..... 115
  - Prisoner of Inds. .... 120
- Watkin's Point. Discovered,—  
origin name ..... 63
- Watson, Thomas, Esqr. Member  
V. C. .... A 11
- Watts's Island. Limbo formerly. 63
- Wattey, William. Member V. C. A 12
- Watts, Sir John, Knt. Land con-  
firmed to ..... A 24
- Member C. for Va. .... A 16
  - Member V. C. .... A 10
- War-Chandlers, the Company of.  
Member V. C. .... A 14
- Wayman, Sir Thomas, Knt. Mem-  
ber V. C. .... A 10
- Wayman, see "Wainman," "Weyn-  
man."
- Weapons. Indians offered choice  
of ..... 92
- Transportation of ..... A 18-9, 28
- Weavers, the Company of. Mem-  
ber V. C. .... A 14
- Web, Thomas. Member V. C. A 12
- Webb, Conspiracy of ..... 123
- Webb, Edward. Member V. C. A 12
- Webb, George, Gent. Member V.  
C. .... A 13
- Webb, Richard. Member V. C. A 13
- Webb, Thomas. Member V. C. A 11
- Webbe, Captain. Arrives in Va. 102
- Webbe, Sandys, Gent. Member V.  
C. .... A 11
- Webster, William. Member V. C.  
A 12
- Wecheltius, John. Hackluyt's With  
printed by ..... 16
- With pictures printed by ..... 16
- Weddings (see also "Marriages").
- In Berms. (1610) ..... 115
  - Jamestown (1608) ..... 84
- Weed (see also "Tobacco," "Span-  
ish Tobacco").
- King's aversion for ..... 244
  - Tobacco contemptible ..... 321 (311), 323 (313)
  - Tobacco deceivable ..... 244
  - Tobacco nauseous ..... 182-3
  - Tobacco stinking ..... 182-3
  - Tobacco unpalatable ..... 182-3
- Weights and Measures. Official  
only used ..... 321 (321)
- Weirs. Indians deprived of ..... 95
- Indians leave ..... 73
  - Indians make for cois. .... 14
  - Jamestown,—made at ..... 97
- Welby, William (stationer). Mem-  
ber V. C. .... A 12
- Welch, Edward. Member V. C. A 12
- Weld, Sir Humphrey. Grantee Sec.  
Char. .... 102
- Lord May. London, .... 102; A 16
  - Member C. for Va. .... A 16
  - Member V. C. .... 102; A 9
- Well (see also "Water").
- Elizabeth City ..... 236
  - Jamestown ..... 97
- Wells, Lord Bishop of Bath aud.  
Member C. for Va. .... A 16
- Member V. C. .... A 9
  - Montague ..... A 9, 16
- Wells, Thomas (grocer). Mem-  
ber V. C. .... A 13
- Weopomeokes. Own subjection to  
Eliz. .... 14
- Werowances, see "Werowances".
- Werowances. Accomack habita-  
tion of ..... 62
- Chickahomnies without ..... 130
  - Great ..... 54
  - Newport esteemed ..... 53
  - Powers of ..... 54
  - Powhatan esteems N. .... 53
  - Powhatan sells Po. to ..... 135
  - Powhatan the Great ..... 54
  - Religious impression on ..... 18
- Werowocomoco. Chowshaw sent  
Jast. from ..... 94-5
- Corn not gotten at ..... 77
  - Coronation of P. at ..... 78-9
  - Dale takes Po. to ..... 129
  - Deserters at to be killed ..... 100
  - Food sought at ..... 82
  - Indians killed at ..... 96-7
  - Located in Gloucester Co. .... 53
  - Machoe near ..... 134
  - Negotiations at ..... 85-90, 129

- Newport entertained at....57-8  
 Pocahontas absconds from,—  
   why .....127-8  
 Pocahontas befriends col. at. 93  
 Pocahontas taken to .....129  
 Powder explosion at .....96-7  
 Powhatan entertains at....57-8  
 Powhatan's chief seat ..... 53  
 Powhatan's hereditary do-  
   main ..... 53  
 Scrivener sent to ..... 83  
 Smith arrives at ..... 85  
 Smith conducted to ..... 53  
 Smith leaves ..... 59  
 Smith visits P. at ..... 78  
 Supplies sought at ..... 83  
 Wyffin misses S. at ..... 93  
**West, Capt. Francis.** Arrives at  
 Jast, ..... 77  
   Delawarr's brother ..... 77  
   England,—returns to .....116  
   Falls,—return from .....116  
   Falls,—settlement at.....104  
   Falls visited by .....97-8  
   Grantee Sec. Charter.....102  
   Manakins explored by ..... 79  
   Member C. in Va. ....158  
   Member C. of S. ....A 33  
   Member V. C. ....A 9  
   "Nonesuch" trouble caused...106  
   Poisoned .....93-4  
   Powhatan raided by ..... 85  
   Powhatan treated badly by  
     men of .....105  
   Smith attacked by men of...104  
   Starvation prevented by....97-8  
   Subscribes answer B. Infrm..  
     322 (312)  
   Trade sought by .....90, 116  
**West, John.** Member V. C. ....A 12  
**West, Katherine.** Member V. C.  
   A 12  
**West, Capt. Nathaniel.** Commis-  
 sion issued .....313 (303)  
**West, Sir Thomas.** Captain-Gen-  
 eral of Va. ....100, 101  
   Lord Delawarr .....100, 101  
**Western Islands.** Delawarr blown  
 to .....121  
   Delawarr dies at .....148  
   Relief expd. goes to ..... 28  
**West Hundred.** Town under S. T.  
   316 (306)  
**West India Company.** Amsterdam  
 interested in .....133  
 Hudson Riv. colony interests.133  
**West Indies.** Advantageous agst.  
 Spans. ....335 (325)  
   Bohun attacked in .....183  
   Delawarr sails to.....120-1  
   Drake pillages ..... 15  
   Gilbert trades in ..... 33  
   Gondomar opposes voyages  
     to .....247  
   Greenvil expd. passes..... 12  
   Hogs on .....114  
   Houses compare well with  
     those of .....\$20 (310)  
   Nelson blown to ..... 57  
   Nelson victuals at ..... 66  
   Newport expd. agst.....42, 44  
   Newport in ..... 42  
   Pillaged .....15, 153-4  
   Raleigh expd. passes ..... 8  
   Referred to ..... 23  
   Roanoke expd. returns to.. 23  
   Smith commends Spans. in..233  
   Spaniards in, commended by  
     S. ....233  
   Spanish story of .....154  
   Spoiling, forbidden .....195  
   Tobacco from ..... 23  
   Treasurer (ship) damages..153-4  
   White plunders ..... 26  
**West's Fort.** West returns to...106  
**Westminster.** Charters sealed at  
   A 8, 22, 32  
   Courts at, favour Co. ....A 27  
   Hackluyt Prebend of .....  
     32, 35; A 1  
   Prebend, member V. C. ....A 1  
**Westminster Hall.** Appeal to  
 Courts in .....310-1 (300-1)  
**Westrow, John.** Member V. C..A 12  
**Westwood, Humfrey.** Member V.  
 C. ....A 11  
**Westwood, Randal.** Member V. C.  
   A 12  
**Weymouth (Eng.).** Mace of, goes  
 after col. .... 30  
   Referred to ..... 30  
**Weymouth, Capt. George.** Explo-  
 rations of .....33, 34  
   Hostages given and taken... 34  
   Indians friendly with ..... 34  
   Indians seized by..... 34  
   Oldmixon mixed as to..... 33-4  
**Weynman, Sir Ferdinando, Knt.**  
 Member V. C. ....A 10  
**Wharton, Sir George, Knt.** Mem-  
 ber V. C. ....A 9  
**Wheat.** Abundant .....161-2  
   Grows rapidly ..... 31  
   Ration of .....47-8  
**Wheeler, Thomas (draper).** Mem-  
 ber V. C. ....A 13  
**Whistler, Francis, Gent.** Member  
 V. C. ....A 13  
**Whitaker, Lieut. Jabez.** Guest-  
 house built by .....205  
**Whitaker, Mr. (preacher).** Bur-  
 gess .....\$17 (307)  
   Declaration signed by..\$17 (307)  
   Farrar's Is.—home of.....124  
   Kindness not win Inds.....233  
   Pocahontas taught by .....136  
**White, James, Gent.** Member V.  
 C. ....A 12  
**White, Deonard, Gent.** Member  
 V. C. ....A 12

- White, Mr. Member com, wait on  
Comms. .... 301 (291)
- White, Mr. John. Biddeford left  
by ..... 23  
Colonists found by ..... 27-8  
Colonists not found by ..... 99  
Dassamonpeakes disciplined.  
..... 23-4  
Governor Roanoke Is. .... 25  
Indians killed in error .... 24  
Raleigh assigns to ..... 25-6  
Relief expd, under ..... 26  
Spaniards plundered by .... 26  
Supplies sought by ..... 24
- White, Thomas. Member V. C. A 11
- Whitebakers, the company of.  
Member V. C. .... A 14
- Whitechurch. Somers' body taken  
to ..... 119
- Whitgift. Arch-Bishop Canter-  
bury ..... 76  
Character of ..... 76  
Dies ..... 76
- Whitley, Thomas. Member V. C.  
A 11
- Whitmore, George (haberdasher).  
Member V. C. .... 14
- Whitsuntide (162?). Gardens to  
be set by ..... 331 (321)  
(1622) iron to be made by. 218
- Whittingham, Robert (grocer).  
Member V. C. .... A 13
- Whittingham, Thomas. Member  
V. C. .... A 13
- Wickham, William. Member C. 158
- Widdowes, Richard (goldsmith).  
Member V. C. .... A 12
- Widow. Member V. C. .... A 12  
Ramsden, member V. C. A 12
- Wiffin, Richard, Gent. Member  
V. C. .... A 11
- Wighcocomoco. Indians defeated  
at ..... 213  
Town on Patowmack Riv. .... 69
- Wighcocomoco River. Cuscarawock  
River ..... 63  
Pokomoke River ..... 63
- Wigmore, Sir Richard, Knt. Mem-  
ber V. C. .... A 10
- Wigsel. Culpepper of ..... A 10
- Wild Beasts. Abundant ..... 64  
Food from ..... 50, 97  
Indians bring ..... 65, 97  
Tribute ..... 54
- Wild Fowl (see also "Fowl,"  
"Water Fowl").  
Abundant ..... 9, 85, 148  
Food from ..... 50
- Wilkes, Edward. Member V. C.  
A 12
- William (King). Chief aim of.. 26  
Liberties of Europe engross.. 26
- Williams, Sir Roger. Member C.  
of W. .... 24
- Williamsburg. Cheesecake near. 54-5
- Referred to ..... 54
- Williamsburg Editions. Stith's  
History ..... B. N. vii
- Williamson, Sir Richard, Knt.  
Member C. for Va. .... A 16  
Member V. C. .... A 10
- Williston, Hugh. Member V. C..  
A 11
- Willoughby (Lincolnshire). Smith  
born in ..... 108  
Smith returns to ..... 108
- Willoughby, Lord. Berty son of.. 108
- Wilmer, Andrew. Member V. C.  
A 12
- Wilmer, Clement, Gent. Member  
V. C. .... A 12
- Wilmer, George. Member V. C.  
A 12
- Wilmot, Sir Charles, Knt. Member  
V. C. .... A 9
- Wilson (historian). Coke tenden-  
cies related by ..... 126
- Wilson, Felix. Member V. C. A 12
- Wilson, Thomas, Esqr. Member  
V. C. .... A 11
- Winch, Sam (grocer). Member V.  
C. .... A 13
- Wine. Argall brings ..... 100  
Argall controls trade in. .... 100  
Climate bad for ..... 296 (286)  
Culture urged. .... 177, 195, 218  
Indians given ..... 9  
License to vend ..... 8  
Poor investment. 281-2 (271-2)  
Raleigh raises funds by vend-  
ing ..... 8  
Smith free from vice of. .... 112  
Trade in, by Argall connived  
at ..... 100  
Trade in, forbidden ..... 100  
Vignerons sent over ..... 177
- Wingandacoo. Wingina's domain. 9
- Wingfield, Capt. Edward-Maria,  
Esqr. Assessed on accus S. .... 47  
Colonization powers to. .... A 4-5  
Deposed,—place not filled... 48  
Embezzles supplies ..... 48  
Escape attempted ..... 49-0  
First Charter to ..... A 1  
First Colony of, and others.  
..... 35-6; A 2-3  
Gosnold joined by ..... 35  
Grants to, reconciled ..... A 8  
Invasion to be repelled by.. A 5  
Member C. in Va. .... 45  
Member V. C., ..... 35; A, 1, 10  
Necessaries for ..... A 4-5, 6  
Powers granted ..... A 1-8  
President of Colony ..... 45  
Sent home ..... 60  
Smith charged by ..... 44  
Tax license given ..... A 4  
Tenure under ..... A 7  
Titles assumed ..... 60

- Transportation necessities ..  
A, 4-5, 6
- Wingana. Colonists aided by.... 14
- Colonists trusted by ..... 19
- Greenville seeks aid from .... 12
- Howe slain by men of ..... 23
- North Carolina king ..... 9
- Permissahan name of ..... 14
- Prayers attended by ..... 13
- Slain ..... 15
- Troublesome ..... 14, 15
- Winstone, Dr. Slanders refuted  
by ..... 175
- Winter (see also "Climate").  
1607, extremely cold ..... 51  
1624 arduous ..... 319 (309)
- With, Capt. William. Member V.  
C. .... A 10
- Wirral, Sir Hugh, Knt. Member  
V. C. .... A 9-10
- With. Opinion on N. C. Coast ... 9
- With, Mr. John. Hackluyt sees  
pictures of ..... 16  
Pictures to be painted by.... 16  
Shows Eng. once wild as Inds.  
16-7
- With and Harlot Plan. Roanoke  
not Wococan ..... 9
- Withers, Mr. Wrote accuses ..  
259 (249)
- With Maps and Cuts. Scale miles  
on ..... 10  
Stith uses ..... iv
- Wives (see also "Women," "Con-  
cubines," "Maid").  
Concessions as to ..... 197  
Imported via Newfoundland. 166  
Price of ..... 197  
Provisions for ..... 165-6, 197  
Recommendations as to ..... 197  
Transportation of ..... 166
- Wococan. Discoveries near ..... 12  
Greenville exped. near ..... 12  
Island of N. C. ..... 9  
Oacock same as ..... 9  
Relief arrives at ..... 26  
Roanoke,—distance to ..... 10  
Roanoke not ..... 9
- Wolley, Sir Francis, Knt. Member  
V. C. .... A 10
- Wolstenholme, Sir John. Argall—  
ST. Faction member ..... 186-7  
College estab.—on com. to. 163  
King's cand. for Treas. .... 230  
Lord Treas. summons .....  
266 (256)  
Member C. for Va. .... A 16  
Member V. C. .... A 11  
Sandys opposed by ..... 167  
Treasurership sought by .....  
158-9, 230
- Wolves. Abundant ..... 64  
Skins used ..... 68
- Women (see also "Concubines,"  
"Maid," "Wives").
- Indians promise to S. .... 52  
Indians think cols. not born  
of ..... 13  
Indians think, first created.. 17  
Masco chooses ..... 72  
Members V. C. .... A 12  
Moraughtacund King gives up. 72  
Moraughtacunds choose .... 72  
Powhatan keeps ..... 54, 58  
Powhatan prefers, to war.... 87  
Powhatan uses as blind.... 88  
Proclamation on scarcity....  
332 (322)  
Ramsden, Millicent. .... A 12  
Rappahannock King chooses.. 72  
Rappahanock King loses.... 69  
Rappahanocks steal ..... 69  
Scarcity of ..... 332 (322)  
Stolen ..... 69, 72  
West, Katherine ..... A 12
- Wood, Captain (see also names  
below)  
Arrives in Va. .... 102
- Wood, Capt. Thomas (see also  
names above and below)  
Member V. C. .... A 11
- Wood, Thomas (see also names  
above).  
Member V. C. .... A 12
- Woodal, John. Member V. C. .... A 11
- Woodcliff, John, Gent. Member  
V. C. .... A 13
- Woodhouse, Captain (see also  
name below).  
Member V. C. .... A 10
- Woodhouse, Capt. Henry (see al-  
so name above).  
Member V. C. .... A 10
- Woodhouse, David, Esqr. Member  
V. C. .... A 11
- Woodmongers, the Company of.  
Member V. C. .... A 14
- Wooler, Edward. Member V. C.  
A 12
- Woolmen, the Company of. Mem-  
ber V. C. .... A 14
- Word, Captain. Corn secured by. 161
- Workmen. Employment of .....  
319 (309)  
Massacred ..... 215  
Master, dead ..... 193  
Number furnished ..... 215  
Tobacco effects supply..... 216
- Worms. Food destroyed by.... 94
- Wotton, Thomas. Colony saves by  
care of ..... 48  
Surgeon-General ..... 48
- Wright, John (Mercer). Member  
V. C. .... A 12
- Wriothesley, Lord. Dies... 341 (331)  
Southampton grandson of... 179
- Writings. Permission for. 325 (315)  
Quest-house call for... 301 (281)
- Wrongdoers. Indians restore.... 99
- Wrote, Mr. Samuel. Accused, not  
accused ..... 260-1 (250-1)



- Action scandalizes Court... 256  
 Appeals to King..... 259 (249)  
 Appeals to Q. C. .... 256  
 Behavior ..... 256-7 (256-247)  
 Cavendish reprimands ..... 255  
 Censured ..... 262 (252)  
 Charges agst. .... 258 (248)  
 Contract, (new) proposed ..  
     260 (250)  
 Council for Va. acts..... 256  
 Council,—suspended from ..  
     268 (258)  
 Defends position ..... 255-6  
 Discussion of.. 254-269 (254-259)  
 Deputy accused by .....  
     266-7 (256-7)  
 "Edwin Sandys's Laws"..... 255  
 Excluded from C..... 261 (251)  
 Farrar threatened by .....  
     259 (249)  
 Johnson pet. subscribed by..  
     311 (301)  
 King influenced badly.. 269 (259)  
 Lord Treas. summons.. 266 (256)  
 Member Com. Extraordinary. 258  
 Mildway supports .....  
     263-4 (253-4)  
 Peevish ...., ..... 258 (248)  
 Quarter Court,—appeals to.. 256  
 Quarter Court,—withdraws  
     from ..... 260 (250)  
 Records not questioned by ..  
     257 (247)  
 Reprimanded ..... 256  
 Sandys on, accusations .....  
     262 (252)  
 Sentence of, printed.. 261 (251)  
 Somers I. Co. stock given up.. 255  
 Southampton accused by ....  
     259 (249), 262 (252)  
 Southampton overawed Co. ..  
     266 (256)  
 Southampton reproves .....  
     257-8 (247-8), 259 (249)  
 Southampton tilt with .....  
     259-0 (249-0)  
 Statements answered ..... 256  
 Suspended,—why .... 285 (275)  
 Suspended from Courts .....  
     261 (251)  
 Time given affair of.. 285 (275)  
 Tobacco officials selected by. 250  
 Tobacco tax irregular.... 254-5  
 Trouble by ..... 258-9 (248-9)  
 Virtues of ..... 269 (259)  
 Warwickian Fact. accusation.  
     269 (259)  
 Wroth, Sir John. Auditor ....  
     274-5 (264-5)  
     Votes to submit..... 306 (296)  
 Wroth, Sir Robert, Knt. Mem-  
     ber V. C. .... A 10  
 Wroth, Sir Thomas, Knt. Brews-  
     ter verdict, dissented from by 182  
 Member Argall—ST. Faction  
     186-7  
 Mildway seconded by .....  
     263-4 (253-4)  
 Nominated Director... 265 (255)  
 Wyanoke, Indians flee from... 84  
 Wyat, Lady. Comes over ..... 229  
 Wyat, Sir Francis, Knt. Arrives  
     in Va. .... 194  
 Butler entertained by..... 243  
 Chanco sent to Opitchapan by  
     288-9  
 Charges agst. .... 333-4 (323-4)  
 Commission of, expires .....  
     344 (324)  
 Company in debt to.. 334 (324)  
 Declaration signed by.. 317 (307)  
 Government entered on by... 204  
 Governor ..... 187-8  
 Governor again ..... 344 (324)  
 Leagues confirmed by ..... 204  
 Member C. for Va. .... 188  
 Member C. of S. .... A 33  
 Ordinance and Charter  
     brought by ..... 196  
 Pascoticons,—vengeance on..  
     313 (303)  
 Patowmack Riv. visited by....  
     313 (303)  
 Power not desired by.. 325 (315)  
 Wyat, Capt. Thomas.  
     Member V. C. .... A 10  
 Wyffin, Richard. Drowning re-  
     ported by ..... 98  
 Pocahontas befriends ..... 93  
 Smith sought by ..... 93  
 Volunteers but fails ..... 100  
 Warlike preparations seen by. 93  
 Wynne, Edmund. Member V. C.  
     A 12  
 Wynne, Captain Peter. Arrives at  
     Jast. .... 77  
     Command falls on ..... 94  
     Dies ..... 97  
     Indians not disciplined by... 95  
     Management of ..... 80  
     Manakins explored by ..... 79  
     Member C. in Va. .... 77  
     Member V. C. .... A 11  
     Nansamond trade sought by. 84  
     Paspahey's enemy ..... 96  
     Smith said opposed by..... 84  
     Thinks S. asks arms ..... 90  
 Y  
 Yeardley, Sir George, Knt. Acts  
     contra. character ..... 237  
     Alliance confirmed by ..... 141  
     Argall corrected ..... 154, 157  
     Argall not found in Va. .... 157  
     Argall,—Y. attitude to ..... 242  
     Arrives in Va. .... 157  
     Attitude to Ar. Govt..... 242  
     Berry dispossessed ..... 226  
     Butler Infrm. subscribed ..  
         322 (312)

- Charges,—cleared of .....143  
 Charges dispos. not made....226  
 Charters for G. and C. brought  
 by .....157  
 Chickahominies attacked...140-1  
 Chickahominies under con-  
 trol .....141  
 Clergy provided for .....173  
 Colonists (number) found ...  
 316 (306)  
 Commission expires .....190  
 Conditions found by .....164  
 Corn given precedence.....160  
 Corn neglected by .....140  
 Corn scarcity found .....160  
 Corn seized .....242  
 Corn sought from Cks.....140  
 Corn wasted .....236-7  
 Council unwieldy .....193  
 Counsellors recommended...182  
 "Dale's man" .....140  
 Dep. Gov. under Dale.....138  
 Dispossesses tenants....226, 227  
 Dixon dispossessed .....226  
 Education befriended .....215  
 General A. to be held.....153  
 Government assumed by...157-8  
 Governor .....138  
 Governor and C. on conduct.242  
 Grants releases from duty...153  
 Hunting .....141  
 Kicquotan dispossession.....227  
 Member C. of S. ....A 33  
 Member V. C. ....A 13  
 Newce visited .....236  
 Opechancanough gets pres-  
 ents .....172  
 Opechancanough suspicioned.209  
 Opechancanough under con-  
 sent of .....141  
 Ordinances for G. and C.  
 brought .....157  
 Pamunkeys visited .....241-2  
 Powers (full) given .....154  
 Proposals of .....165-6  
 Sick over rumors .....193  
 Southampton Plantation under  
 215  
 Successor of .....187  
 Tenants refused by .....201  
 Tobacco restrained .....160  
 Tobacco scrambled for .....140  
 Tobacco urged by .....201  
 Treaty recommended .....215  
 Warwick offended at .....193  
 Warwick to supplant .....193  
 Yelverton, Sir Henry. Buckingham  
 accused by .....205  
 Yeomen. Members V. C. ....A 14  
 Yeomans, Simon (fishmonger).  
 Member V. C. ....A 14  
 York (town). Cheesecake near...53-4  
 York, Duke of. Cape Charles  
 named after .....45  
 York River. Gosnold Bay near...73  
 Machot on .....134  
 Pamunkey formerly .....53, 94  
 Smith searches .....93  
 Werowocomoco on .....53  
 Yorkshire. Mentioned .....21  
 Youghtanund. Powhatan domain. 53  
 Youghtanund River. Corn sought  
 on .....93  
 Pamunkey formerly .....93  
 Youghtanunds. Smith conducted  
 to .....53  
 Young, William. Member V. C.  
 A 11  
  
 Z  
 Zouch, Sir Edward. Knight Mar-  
 shal .....167  
 Zouche, Member C. for Va....A 16  
 Zouche, Lord. Member V. C....A 9  
 Zweiter, Dies an impostor.....103  
 Escapes to Eng. but returns.. 99  
 To reclaim Germans.....99

# PUBLICATIONS OF THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY.

(Continued)

- Bulletin. v. 1, no. 4. Oct. 1908. List of Shakespeariana. p. 292-308.
- Bulletin. v. 2, nos. 1, 2. Jan.-Apr. 1909. Finding list of history. 190 p.
- Bulletin. v. 2, no. 3. July 1909. Finding list of geography. p. 191-228.
- \*Bulletin. v. 2, no. 4. Oct. 1909. Finding list of fiction. p. 229-275.
- Bulletin. v. 3, nos. 1-3. Jan., Apr., July. 1910. Finding list of social sciences. 352 p.
- Bulletin. v. 3, no. 4. Oct. 1910. Bibliography of constitutions and conventions of Virginia, compiled by E. G. Swem. 353-441 p.
- Bulletin. v. 4, no. 1. Jan. 1911. List of publications of the Confederate States government in Virginia State Library and library of Confederate Museum. 72 p.
- Bulletin. v. 4, nos. 2-4. Apr.-Oct. 1911. Finding list of Science, Agriculture, Technology, Military and Naval Science. Compiled by E. G. Swem. p. 73-501.
- Bulletin. v. 5, no. 1. Jan. 1912. A complete index to Stith's History of Virginia. By Morgan P. Robinson.

---

Legislative reference lists for 1908, published separately in leaflet form; state aid for highway construction; child labor; traveling libraries; state boards of control; compulsory education, game commissioners and wardens; pur. food; railroad rate legislation; immigration; boards of equalization of taxation; traveling auditors. Compiled by E. G. Swem.

Legislative reference lists for 1910, published in one pamphlet; bank examiners; juvenile courts; municipal home rule; primary elections; taxation; fee system; liquor question; oyster industry; protection of birds; tuberculosis. 46 p. Comp. by E. G. Swem.

Legislative reference lists for 1912, compiled by E. G. Swem, asst. librarian, published in one pamphlet: Automobiles; boiler inspection; cold storage; convict labor; electric headlights; fire prevention and regulation of fire insurance companies; free text books; juvenile courts; lobbying and legislative procedure; mines; motion pictures; registration of births and deaths; semi-monthly payment of wages; sufficient crew for trains; workmen's compensation and employers' liability.

---

List of references on the Torrens system of land registration. Compiled by John P. Kennedy. 1906. 31 p.

Leaflets: The state. 1 p.; Jefferson's bill for establishing religious freedom. 3 p.; Patrick Henry's resolutions against the stamp act, 1765. 3 p.; Virginia resolves of May 15, 1776. 3 p.; Henrico county. Opposition to taxation measures adopted by Great Britain. 3 p.; Committee of safety. 4 p.; Declaration in opposition to Dunmore's act declaring martial law throughout the colony. 3 p.; Committee of correspondence. 2 p.; Association of May 27, 1774. 3 p.

---

Calendar of transcripts in the Virginia State Library. J. P. Kennedy, Librarian. 1905. 658 p. \$3.00.

## PUBLICATIONS OF THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY.

The titles marked with an asterisk can no longer be supplied.

- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1703-1712. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. \$10. Impress.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1712-1726. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1912. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1727-1740. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1910. 467 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1742-1749. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1909. 427 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1752-1758. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1909. 551 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1758-1761. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1908. 313 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1761-1765. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1907. 383 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1766-1769. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1906. 372 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1770-1772. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1906. 333 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1773-1776. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1905. 201 p. \$10.

- 
- \*First annual report of the Library Board for year ending June 30, 1904. 1904. 106 p.
- Second annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1905. 1905. 124 p.
- Third annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1906. 1906. 152 p.
- \*Fourth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1907. 1907. 134 p. Appendix C. List of manuscripts exhibited by the Library at the Jamestown Exposition. Appendix D. Provisional list of works on genealogy in the State Library.
- Fifth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1908. 1908. 132, 302, 154 p. Special report: A calendar of legislative petitions, Accomac to Bedford, by H. J. Eckenrode, 302 p. \$1.00. Special report: A trial bibliography of colonial Virginia, 1608-1754, by W. C. Torrence. 154 p. \$.50.
- Sixth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1909. 1909. 96, 164, 94 p. Special report: Separation of church and state in Virginia, by H. J. Eckenrode. 164 p. \$1.00. Special report: A trial bibliography of colonial Virginia, 1754-1776, by W. C. Torrence. 94 p. \$.50.
- Seventh annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1910. 1911. 142, 52, 47 p. A record of Virginia copyright entries, 1790-1844. Introduction by J. H. Whitty. 52 p. The seal of Virginia, by E. S. Evans. 47 p.
- Eighth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1911, containing a list of Revolutionary soldiers of Virginia, compiled by H. J. Eckenrode. 1912. Price, \$2.50.

- 
- \*Bulletin. v. 1, no. 1. Jan. 1908. Provisional list of works on genealogy. 33 p.
- \*Bulletin. v. 1, no. 2. Apr. 1908. Finding list of biography. p. 74-131.
- \*Bulletin. v. 1, no. 3. July. 1908. Finding list of American history. p. 132-291.

(Continued)

o

# VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY

---

BULLETIN (Issued Quarterly)

APRIL, 1912

Vol. 5, No. 2

---

D

A

## FINDING LIST

OF

Books relating to Printing, Book Industries, Libraries  
and Bibliography in the Virginia State Library



COMPILED UNDER DIRECTION

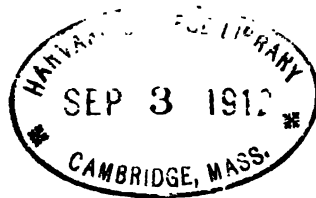
OF

EARL G. SWEM, Assistant Librarian

---

RICHMOND, VA.

1912



## State Library Board of Virginia

---

Armistead C. Gordon, Chairman ..... *Staunton, Va.*  
John W. Fishburne..... *Charlottesville, Va.*  
Theodore S. Garnett..... *Norfolk, Va.*  
Egbert G. Leigh, Jr..... *Richmond, Va.*  
Edmund Pendleton..... *Richmond, Va.*

---

H. R. McILWAINE, Librarian  
*Ex-officio Secretary of the Board*

---

## State Library Staff

---

H. R. McIlwaine..... *Librarian*  
Earl G. Swem..... *Asst. Librarian*  
Mrs. K. P. Minor..... *Reference Librarian*  
H. J. Eckenrode..... *Archivist*  
G. C. Moseley..... *In charge of Traveling Libraries*  
Miss E. B. Martin..... *In charge of Periodicals*  
Henry G. Ellis..... *Cataloguer*  
Miss Ethel I. Nolin..... *Asst. Cataloguer*  
Miss Rose Goode..... *Stenographer*  
Miss Virginia Jones..... *Stenographer*  
John D. Snyder..... *Janitor*  
D. M. Petticrew..... *Asst. Janitor*

# BULLETIN

## OF THE

# VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY

(*Issued Quarterly*)

Vol. 5.

APRIL, 1912.

No. 2.

### A FINDING LIST OF BOOKS RELATING TO PRINTING, BOOK INDUSTRIES, LIBRARIES AND BIBLIOGRAPHY

By EARL G. SWEM.

This finding list includes titles of the books in the classes of Printing, Book Industries, Libraries, and Bibliography in the Virginia State Library. The titles are arranged alphabetically under a few leading subject headings. In the index at the end the names of authors, editors, translators, and subject words of titles are arranged in one alphabet.

#### HISTORY OF BOOKS AND BOOK MAKING.

**Bouchot, H. F. X. M.** The book: its printers, illustrators, and binders, from Gutenberg to the present time. With a treatise on the art of collecting and describing early printed books, and a Latin-English and English-Latin topographical index of the earliest printing places. Ed. by H. Grevel. 1890. Z4 B76. 1

"Containing one hundred and seventy-two fac-similes of early typography, book-illustrations, printers' marks, bindings, numerous borders, initials, head and tail pieces, and a frontispiece."

First translated into English by E. C. Bigmore and issued in 1887 under title: The printed book; its history, illustration and adornment.

"The art of describing and cataloguing incunabula" (p. [322]-351) is a translation of Anton Elmsle's *Incunabel bibliographie*, Wien, 1888.

**Davenport, C. J. H.** The book, its history and development. Illustrated. 1908. Z4 D28. 2

**Hitchcock, F. H.** The building of a book; a series of practical articles written by experts in the various departments of book making and distribution, with an introduction by Theodore L. De Vinne; ed. by F. H. Hitchcock. [1906] Z4 H55. 3

Contents.—Introduction, by T. L. De Vinne.—The author, by G. W. Cable.—The literary agent, by P. R. Reynolds.—The literary adviser, by F. W. Halsey.—The manufacturing department, by L. L. Walton.—The making of type, by L. B. Benton.—Hand composition and electrotyping, by J. S. Cushing.—Composition by the linotype machine, by F. J. Warburton.—Composition by the monotype machine, by P. Nathan.—Proof-reading, by G. L. Miller.—Paper making, by H. W. Mason.—Presswork, by W. J. Berwick.—The printing press, by O. L. Raabe.—Printing ink, by J. A. Ullman.—The printer's roller, by A. S. Burlingham.—The illustrator, by C. D. Williams.—Half-tone, line, and color plates, by E. M. Gill.—The

wax process, by R. D. Servosa.—Making intaglio plates, by E. Latham.—Printing intaglio plates, by G. W. H. Ritchie.—The gelatine process, by E. Jacobi.—Lithography, by C. Wilhelms.—Cover designing, by A. Richards.—The cover stamps, by G. Becker.—Book cloths, by H. P. Kendall.—Book leathers, by E. C. Bartlett.—The binding, by J. F. Tapley.—Special bindings, by H. Blackwell.—Copy-righting, by F. H. Hitchcock.—Publicity, by V. Burnett.—Reviewing and criticising, by W. Littlefield.—The travelling salesman, by H. A. Thompson.—Selling at wholesale,

by J. E. Bray.—Selling at retail, by W. Snyder.—Selling by subscription, by C. S. Olcott.—Selling at auction, by J. Anderson, jr.—Selecting for a public library, by A. E. Bostwick.—Rare and second-hand books, by C. E. Goodspeed.

Putman, G. H. Books and their makers during the middle ages; a study of the conditions of the production and distribution of literature from the fall of the Roman empire to the close of the seventeenth century. 1896-97. 2 v. Z4 P99. 4

Bibliography: v. 1, p. xvii-xxvii.

## WRITING.

### Autographs, Shorthand, Paleography.

Anderson, Thomas. History of shorthand, with a review of its present condition and prospects in Europe and America. 1882. Z53 A55. 5

"Supplementary lists of writers on shorthand": p. 193-210.

"American authors": p. 226-228.

"American shorthand writers": p. 228-230. "London newspaper reporters": p. 266-272. "London shorthand writers" p. 273-276.

Baer, J., & co. Catalogs. Z42 B14. 6

Burnham, T. O. H. P. Catalogue of the valuable collection of autographs of T. O. H. P. Burnham, including scarce Revolutionary broadsides of Sir Henry Clinton and Burgoyne, capitulation of Charleston, etc., with fine specimens of such names as Major Ben. Church, Generals Braddock, Burgoyne, Carlton. To be sold at auction, May 25th, and 26th. Charles F. Libbie & co. auctioneers. 1888. Z42 B96. 7

Hodd, Mead & co. Catalogs. Z42 D63. 8

Donaldson, Thomas. The collection of autographs of the late Col. Thomas Donaldson of Philadelphia. To be sold October 26th, 1899. Catalogue compiled and

sale conducted by Stan V. Henkels. Z42 D67. 9

Draper, L. C. An essay on the autographic collections of the signers of the Declaration of Independence and of the Constitution. From vol. Xth, Wisconsin historical society collections. Rev. and enl. 1889. Z42 D75. 10

Goodspeed's book shop. Catalogs. Z42 G65. 11

Smith, G. D. Catalogs. Z42 S64. 12

Wright, Andrew. Court-hand restored; or, The student's assistant in reading old deeds, charters, records, etc., neatly engraved on twenty-three copper-plates, describing the old law hands, with their contractions and abbreviations. With an appendix; containing the ancient names of places in Great Britain and Ireland; an alphabetical table of ancient surnames; and a glossography of Latin words found in the works of the most eminent lawyers, and other ancient writings. 6th ed., cor. 1822. Z113 W95. 13

With the introductions to the first edition. 1773, and to the 4th and 5th editions.



# COPYRIGHT AND INTELLECTUAL PROPERTY. LIBERTY OF THE PRESS.

**Bowker, R. R.** Copyright, its law and its literature. Being a summary of the principles and law of copyright, with especial reference to books, with a bibliography of literary property by Thorvald Solberg. 1886. Z551 B78. 14

**Cobbett, William.** The democratic judge: or, The equal liberty of the press, as exhibited, explained, and exposed, in the prosecution of William Cobbett, for a pretended libel against the king of Spain and his ambassador, before Thomas M'Kean, chief justice of the state of Pennsylvania. By Peter Porcupine [pseud.] 1798. Z657 C65. 15

**Daniway, C. A.** The development of freedom of the press in Massachusetts. 1906. Z657 D93. 16  
"Bibliographical notes": p. 175-186.

[**Hay, George.**] An essay on the liberty of the press; respectfully inscribed to the republican printers throughout the United States. By Hortensius [pseud]. 1799. Reprinted, 1803. Z657 H42. 17

**Jenner, W. A.** The octopus; reaching for books. Considerations upon the pending copyright bills, particularly in reply to the publishers' arguments; upon the subjects of importation; labor interests; foreign laws; completeness of the Library of Congress; control of retail prices; and a renewal term to authors. 1908. Z642 J43. 18

—The publisher against the people, a plea for the defense; an examination of the proposed new copyright law. [1907?] Z642 J44. 19

**Jobard, J. B. A. M.** Organon de la propriété intellectuelle. 1851. Z551 J62. 20

**Macfie, R. A.** Copyright and patents for inventions. Pleas and plans for cheaper books and greater industrial freedom, with due regard to international relations, the claims of talent, the demands of trade, and the wants of the people. Compiled by R. A. Macfie. Being a sequel to "Recent discussions on

the abolition of patents for inventions." 1879-83. 2 v. Library has v. 2. Z551 M14. 21

Library has v. 2.

Contents.—v. 1. Essay on the origin & progress of literary property, by Lord Dregghorn. Evidence given to the Royal commission on copyright in favour of royalty republishing. Extracts, notes, & tables illustrating these subjects, copyright of design, etc.—v. 2. Exposure of the patent system by M. M. Chevalier. Evidence from blue-books, 1829, 1851, 1864, 1865, 1871, 1872. Extracts & notes illustrating patents and copyright.

**Putnam, G. H.** International copyright considered in some of its relations to ethics and political economy. An address delivered January 29, 1878, before the New York free-trade club. 1879. Z552 P99. 22

—The question of copyright; a summary of the copyright laws at present in force in the chief countries of the world; together with a report of the legislation now pending in Great Britain, a sketch of the contest in the United States, 1837-1891, in behalf of international copyright, and certain papers on the development of the conception of literary property, and the probable effects of the new American law. Comp. by G. H. Putnam. 1891. Z552 P99Q. 23

Contents.—Editor's preface.—The nature and origin of copyright, by R. R. Bowker.—The evolution of copyright, by Brander Matthews.—Literary property: an historical sketch, by G. H. Putnam.—Development of copyright in England, by R. R. Bowker.—Summary of the history of copyright in the U. S. (by R. R. Bowker) U. S. copyright law of July, 1870.—Hawley copyright bill of January, 1885.—Report of the International copyright bill of the House Committee on patents, by W. E. Simonds.—U. S. copyright act of March, 1891.—Analysis of the Copyright act of March, 1891, by G. H. Putnam.—Digest of the copyright law of Great Britain, by Sir James Ste-

phen.—Report of the British copyright commission of 1878.—The Monkswell bill, introduced into Parliament on behalf of the British society of authors, November 26, 1890.—Analysis of the Monkswell bill, by Walter Besant.—Analysis of the Pearsall-Smith scheme, by G. H. Putnam.—Report of the Berne copyright convention of September, 1887.—Report of the copyright convention of South America held at Montevideo, January 11, 1889.—Henry Clay's report to the U. S. Senate, in favor of international copyright, February 16, 1837.—Cheap books and good books, by Brander Matthews.—International copyright and the prices of books, by G. H. Putnam.—Copyright, monopolies, and protection, by G. H. Putnam.—Summary of the existing copyright laws of the more important countries of the world.—The contest for international copyright, by G. H. Putnam.—Extracts from the speeches of Senators Platt, Evarts, and Hiscock in the copyright debate in the Senate, 1891.—The vote in the House of representatives, December 3, 1890, by which the copyright bill was passed.—The vote in the Senate, March 4, 1891, by which the copyright bill was passed.

U. S. Congress. House. Committee on patents. To amend and consolidate the acts respecting copyright. Report. [To accompany H. R. 28192.] 1909. Z642 U673.

24

(60th Cong., 2d sess. House. Rept. 2222.)

—To amend and consolidate the acts respecting copyright. Report. [To accompany H. R. 25133.] 1907. Z642 U66.

25

(59th Cong., 2d sess. House. Rept. 7082.)

U. S. Congress. Senate. Committee on patents. To amend and consolidate acts respecting copyright. Report. [To accompany S. 9440.] 1909. Z642 U674.

26

(60th Cong., 2d sess. Senate. Rept. 1108.)

U. S. Copyright office. Bulletin. 1898—. Library has Nos. 1-6, 8, 11, 12, 14, 15. (Has only pt. 3 of No. 4 and 1st and 2nd ed. of No. 3.) Z642 U59.

27

## Contents:

1. The copyright law of the United States of America.

2. Directions for the registration of copyrights, under the laws of the United States.

3. Copyright enactment (U. S.) 1783—

4, pt. 1. Text of the convention creating the International copyright union, 1887.

4, pt. 2. Instructions for registration for copyright protection within the British dominions.

4, pt. 3. Rules and forms relating to copyright registration in Canada.

5. Copyright in England.

6. Copyright in Canada.

7. Foreign copyright laws.

8. Copyright in Congress.

9. The provisions of the U. S. Copyright laws, with a summary of some parallel provisions of the copyright laws of foreign countries.

10. Memorandum draft of a bill to amend and consolidate the acts respecting copyright.

11. Copyright in Japan.

12. The copyright bill, S. 6330; H. R. 19853, 59th Cong., 1st sess., compared with copyright statutes now in force and earlier U. S. copyright enactments.

14. Copyright law in force July 1, 1909.

15. Rules and regulations for registration of claims to copyright.

—International copyright union: Berne convention, 1886; Paris convention, 1896; Berlin convention, 1908. Report of the delegate of the United States to the International conference for the revision of the Berne copyright convention, held at Berlin, Germany, October 14 to November 14, 1908. 1908. Z642 U59.

27a

(Its Bulletin no. 13.)

"Reprinted from 60th Congress, 2d session. House of representatives, Document no. 1208."

Report by Thorvald Solberg, register of copyrights.

Includes text in English and French of "Convention for the protection of literary and artistic works, signed at Berlin, November 13, 1908."

Appendix: 1. Text of the Convention creating the International copyright union, September 5, 1887,

together with additional articles, signed at Paris, May 4, 1896.

II. Bibliography of the International copyright union.

### BOOK INDUSTRIES AND TRADE. Printing, Binding, Publishing and Bookselling.

- Adam, Paul.** Practical bookbinding, tr. from the German by Thos. E. Maw. With 127 illustrations. 1903. Z271 A19. 29  
Translation of "Die praktischen arbeiten des buchbinders, Wien," 1898.
- Baer, Joseph, & co.** Incunabula xylographica et typographica, 1455-1500. Mit 14 tafeln u. 157 textabbildungen. [1910.] Z240 Z9 B1. 1910. 30  
Lagercatalog 585.  
"Verzeichnis der benutzten bibliographischen hilfswerke": p. [x]—xiv.
- Bailey, A. L.** Bookbinding. 1911. Z271 B18. 31  
Preprint of Manual of library economy, chapter xxvi.  
Bibliography: p. 22-23.
- Blades, William.** The Pentateuch of printing, with a chapter on Judges. With a memoir of the author, and list of his works, by Talbot B. Reed. 1891. Z124 B64. 32  
"Plan: Genesis (Creation); 1. engraved stamps; 2. parchment and paper; 3. playing cards; 4. engraved block-books; 5. cast types.—Exodus (Propagation); 1. Europe; 2. Asia; 3. Africa; 4. America; 5. Australia.—Leviticus (Law); 1. typefounder; 2. compositor; 3. pressman; 4. paper; 5. ink.—Numbers (Famous printers)—Deuteronomy (Second birth); 1. machine-made types; 2. printing machines; 3. composition rollers; 4. stereotype; 5. composing machines."  
"A chapter on Judges" [bibliography of the Genesis of printing]: p. [99]-103.
- The Book buyer & seller; a monthly journal for publishers, dealers, librarians and collectors.** v. 1, nos. 1-4. January to April, 1892. 1892. Z284 B72. 33  
Ed. and pub. by H. C. Ezekiel.
- Brown, M. W.** Mending and repair of books, comp. by M. W. Brown. 1910. Z271 B88. 34  
(Library handbook, no. 6.)
- Caspar, C. N. J. M.** Caspar's directory of the American book, news and stationery trade, wholesale and retail, comprising [also the] theory and practice of the book trade and kindred branches; hints and suggestions; trade bibliographies, trade journals, etc.; a vocabulary of terms employed in the book trade, literature and the graphic arts, etc. [also] a list of 2,500 periodicals. Z475 C34. 35  
Chicago. University. Press. Manual of style; being a compilation of the typographical rules in force at the University of Chicago press, to which are appended specimens of types in use. 1906. Z253. C57. 36
- Clegg, James.** The international directory of booksellers and bibliophile's manual, including lists of the public libraries of the world, publishers, book collectors, learned societies and institutions, universities and colleges; also bibliographies of book and library catalogues, concordances, bookplates, etc., etc. Ed. by James Clegg. [6th ed.] 1903. Z282 C6 D6. 37
- Cockerell, Douglas.** Bookbinding and the care of books: a handbook for amateurs, bookbinders & librarians, with drawings by Noel Rooke and other illustrations. 1902. Z271 C66. 38
- Curwen, Henry.** A history of booksellers, the old and the new. With portraits and illustrations. [1873.] Z325 C98. 39  
Contents.—Booksellers of olden times.—The Longman family.—Constable, Cadell, and Black.—John Murray.—William Blackwood.—Chambers, Knight, and Cassell.—Henry Colburn.—The Rivingtons, the Parkers and James Nisbet.—Butterworth and Churchill.—Edward Moxon.—Kelly and Virtue.—Thomas Tegg.—Thomas Nelson.—Simpkin, Marshall, and co.—Charles Edward Mudie.—W. H.

- Smith and son.—Provincial book-sellers.
- Dana, J. C. Notes on bookbinding for libraries. 1906. Z271 D25. 40
- "A few of the best books on bookbinding, paper and leather": p. 112-114.
- De Vinne, T. L. The invention of printing. A collection of facts and opinions descriptive of early prints and playing cards, the block-books of the fifteenth century, the legend of Lourens Janszoon Coster, of Haarlem, and the work of John Gutenberg and his associates. Illustrated with fac-similes of early types and wood-cuts. 187. Z126 D49. 41
- Dupont, P. F. Histoire de l'imprimerie. 1854. 2 v. Z124 D93. 42
- Vol. 2, appendix: Legislation, p. 521-526; Bibliographie, p. 537-556; Tableau chronologique, p. 557-612.
- Goldamid, E. M. A bibliographical sketch of the Aldine press at Venice, forming a catalogue of all works issued by Aldus and his successors, from 1494 to 1597, and a list of all known forgeries or imitations, translated and abridged from Ant. Aug. Renouard's "Annales de l'imprimerie des Aldes," and rev. and cor. by Edmund Goldsmid. 1887. 3 v. in 1. Z232 M3 G6. 43
- Contents.—v. 1. Aldus Manutius —v. 2. Andrea d'Asola & Paulus Manutius.—v. 3. Aldus the younger, etc.
- A complete catalogue of all the publications of the Elzevier presses at Leyden, Amsterdam, the Hague, and Utrecht, with introduction, notes, and an appendix containing a list of all works, whether forgeries or anonymous publications, generally attributed to these presses. 1885-88. 3 v. in 1. Z232 E5 W9. 44
- Hardie, Martin. English coloured books. [1906.] Z1023 H38. 45
- [Hoe, Robert.] A short history of the printing press and of the improvements in printing machinery from the time of Gutenberg up to the present day. 1902. Z245 H7 H7. 46
- With special reference to the Hoe presses.
- Houghton, H. O. Address on early printing in America delivered before the Vermont historical society, at Montpelier, October 25, 1894, with the address of Justin S. Morrill, on presentation of the senator's portrait to the society by Thomas W. Wood, with the proceedings of the Vermont historical society, October 16 and 25, 1894. 1894. Z208 H83. 47
- Humphreys, H. N. A history of the art of printing from its invention to its widespread development in the middle of the sixteenth century. Preceded by a short account of the origin of the alphabet, and of the successive methods of recording events before the invention of printing. Illustrated by 100 fac-similes in photolithography, executed under the direction of the author. Second issue. 1868. Z124 H92. 48
- Lethbridge, Arnold. The bookbindings of Ralph Randolph Adams; an appreciation. 1904. Z270 U5 A4. 49
- MacKellar, Smiths & Jordan co. 1796-1896. One hundred years. [1896?] Z251 M15. 50
- [Medicott, Mary] Abbreviations used in book catalogues. 1906. Z118 M45. 51
- "Compiled from a list in the Library journal, vol. 12, 1887, as prepared by E. H. Woodruff...with additions from publishers' catalogues and other sources." "Reprinted with additions from the Boston book company's Bulletin of bibliography, vol. 4, no. 6, January, 1906."
- Newark. Free public library. Book-binding. An exhibition of the materials, tools and processes of book-binding, with examples of plain and ornamented bindings. In the free public library of Newark, New Jersey, February 6, to February 27, 1905. 1905. Z274 N53. 52
- Prideaux, S. T. Modern bookbindings, their design and decoration. 1906. Z269 P95. 53
- Quaritch, Bernard. An illustrated catalogue of books printed during the

- fifteenth and sixteenth centuries. Part 1. (With sixty facsimiles), comprising examples of xylography & typography. Offered at the net prices affixed. 1908. Z240 Z9 Q1. 54
- Ringwalt, J. L. American encyclopædia of printing. Ed. by J. Luther Ringwalt. 1871. Z118 R58. 55
- Rosenthal, Ludwig. Incunabula typographica and bibliography of the books printed before 1501. Catalogue cv. published by Ludwig Rosenthal's antiquariat. 1903. Z240 R83. 56
- 2,002 titles, classified, with indexes of printers, places of publication, subjects, and a comparative table of titles in Hain. 64
- Manuskripte, incunabeln, holzschnitt-und kupferwerke, und andere kostbarkeiten. Teil I: A-L. Katalog 135 mit 91 abbildungen. Z240 Z9 R82. 57
- Seltene und kostbare Werke aus allen Fächern: manuskripte, incunabeln, Holz-und metallschnittwerke, Liturgie, ornamentik, musik, Americana, bibliothekswerke. Catalog 100. Mit 126 illustrationen und facsimiles. Z240 Z9 R81. 58
- Thomas, Isaiah. A catalogue of publications in what is now the United States prior to the revolution of 1775-6. 1874. Z208 T451. 59
- The history of printing in America. With a biography of printers, and an account of newspapers. To which is prefixed a concise view of the discovery and progress of the art in other parts of the world. In two volumes. 1810. Z208 T45. 60
- U. S. Bureau of engraving and printing. Annual report of the director. Library has 1907, 1909, 1910. Z232 U5. 61
- U. S. Congress. Senate. Committee on printing. Revision of printing laws. Report. [To accompany S. 4239.] 1912. Z232 U6 U776, 1912. 62
- (62d Cong., 2d sess. Senate. Rept. 201.)
- U. S. Government printing office. Manual of style for the use of copy editors, proof readers, operators, and compositors engaged in the production of the Congressional record. 1st ed., December, 1908. Prepared under direction of the public printer, 1908. 1908. Z253 U584. 63
- U. S. Printing investigation commission. Preliminary report of the Printing investigation commission, in compliance with public act 217, 58th Congress, 3d session, together with supplementary acts relating thereto. 1910. Z232 U6 U776. 64
- (61st. Cong., 2d sess. Senate. Doc. 652.)
- Report of Congressional Printing investigation commission created by the act approved March 3, 1905, making appropriations to supply deficiencies, etc. 1906. 2 v. Z232 U6 U76. 65
- Contents.—v. 1. Hearings.—v. 2. Appendix and Preliminary report: Letter of inquiry to executive departments; Replies of departments; Surplus copies of departmental editions of government publications; Preliminary report of Printing investigation commission (59th Cong., 1st sess. Senate rpt. 2153); Regulations of Joint committee on printing; Index.
- Waddey, Everett, company, Richmond, Va. Specimens of type for book printing, used in the printing house of the Everett Waddey company, Richmond, Va. 1907. Z250 W11. 66
- Watkins, G. T. Bibliography of printing in America; books, pamphlets and some articles in magazines relating to the history of printing in the New World, comp. by George T. Watkins, with notes. 1906. Z205 W35. 67
- Weeks, S. B. The press of North Carolina in the eighteenth century. With bibliographical sketches of printers, an account of the manufacture of paper and a bibliography of the issues. 1891. Z209 N75 W4. 68

## LIBRARY SCIENCE.

- American library association. A. L. A.**  
 (Rules—Advance edition. Condensed rules for an author and title catalog. Prepared by the Cooperation committee of the American library association, 1883; revised by the Advisory catalog committee, 1902; issued by the Library of Congress. 1902. Z695 A51. 69  
 —Handbook. Library has 1905 to date. Z673 A5H. 70  
 —List of subject headings for use in dictionary catalogs, prepared by a committee of the American library association. 2d ed., rev., with an appendix containing hints on subject cataloging and schemes for subheads under countries and other subjects. 1904. Z695 A51S2. 71  
 Gardner M. Jones, C. A. Cutter, Edith D. Fuller, committee.  
 —List of subject headings for use in dictionary catalogs, prepared by a committee of the American library association. 3d ed., rev. by Mary Josephine Briggs. 1911. Z695 A51 S3. 72  
 —Papers prepared for the World's library congress held at the Columbian exposition. Ed. by Melvil Dewey. 1896. Z670 A5P. 73  
 (U. S. Bureau of education. Whole number 224.)  
 "Many of the reports and papers are accompanied by bibliographies. They form "a unique and valuable treatise on the...management of libraries."  
 —Committee on bookbinding. Binding for small libraries. 1909. Z700 A51. 74  
 (Library handbook no. 8.)  
**Art metal construction co.** Metallic book stacks and furniture for libraries; metallic filing devices and furniture for vaults and offices. Art metal construction co. Jamestown, N. Y. 1901. Z684 A78. 75  
**Atlanta, Ga. Carnegie library.** Southern library school. Circular of information. Library has 1905-'07. Z669 A88C. 76  
**Brown Z. M.** Directions for the librarian of a small library. Rev. ed. 1911. Z670 B88 1911. 78  
 —Simplified scheme of decimal classification for small libraries. 1911. Z696 B88. 79  
 Typewritten.  
**Budlong, M. O.** A plan of organization for small libraries. Methods of work, lists of supplies and aids. 1910. Z665 B92. 80  
**Cannons, H. G. T.** Bibliography of library economy; a classified index to the professional periodical literature relating to library economy, printing, methods of publishing, copyright, bibliography, etc. 1910. Z666 C21. 81  
**Catalog rules: author and title entries.** Comp. by committees of the American library association and the (British) library association. American ed. 1908. Z695 A52C. 82  
**Colorado. Traveling library commission.** Report. Library has 1st, 1904; 3rd, 1908. Z716 C67. 83  
**Connecticut. State library, Hartford.** General description of the new State library and Supreme court building. Hartford, Conn. 1909. Z679 C75. 84  
 (Bulletins of the Connecticut state library, Hartford, no. 4.)  
**Cotton des Houssayes, J. B.** The duties & qualifications of a librarian; a discourse pronounced in the general assembly of the Sorbonne, December 23, 1780. 1906. Z674 L55. 85  
 Ed. by J. C. Dana and H. W. Kent.  
**Cutter, C. A.** Expansive classification. Part 1: The first six classifications. 1891-93. Z696 C99. 86  
 —Same. Z696 C991. 87  
 Pt. 2: The seventh classification (adapted to libraries of over 150,000 volumes), bound with part 1.  
 —Explanation of the Cutter author-marks. 2d ed., adapted to the three-figure tables. 1896. Z696 C989. 88  
 To accompany his "Alfabetic-order table."  
 —Rules for a printed dictionary catalogue. 1876. Z695 C98. 89

- (U. S. Bureau of education. Special report, part 2.)
- Rules for a dictionary catalogue. 3d ed. with corrections and additions and an alphabetical index. 1891. Z695 C98 R3. 90
- Rules for a printed dictionary catalogue. 1891. 3d ed. with corrections & an alphabetical index.) Z695 C98b. 91
- Rules for a dictionary catalog. 4th ed., rewritten. 1904. Z695 C99. 92
- Ed. by W. P. Cutter.
- "No liberties whatever have been taken with the manuscript left by the author... The Appendix has been shortened by the omission of all rules [except those for imprint] and of the list of reference books. The articles on the cataloging of special material have been added [1. Manuscripts, by W. C. Ford. 2. Music, by O. G. Sonneck. 3. Maps and atlases, by P. Lee Phillips]"
- Dana, J. O. Modern American library economy as illustrated by the Newark, N. J., free public library. 1908. Library has part 1. Z670 D12. 93
- Dewey, Melvil. On libraries; for librarians. Being an article written for the New international encyclopaedia, and reprinted from the same. 1904. Z665 D51. 94
- District of Columbia library association. Handbook. February, 1904. 1904. Z673 D61 '04. 95
- Drexel institute of art, science and industry. Library school [prospectus]. Library has 1910. Z669 D7D. 96
- Dury, John. The reformed librarian-keeper; or, Two copies of letters concerning the place and office of a librarian-keeper. 1906. Z674 L55. 97
- Eastman, L. A. Branch libraries and other distributing agencies. 1911. Z686 E21. 98
- Preprint of Manual of library economy, chapter xv.
- Bibliography: p. 15-18.
- Eastman, W. R. Library building plans. Collected by William R. Eastman. 1906. Z669 N5 N5. 99
- Library buildings. 1908. Z679 E22. 100
- Galbreath, C. B. Library laws of Ohio. With latest amendments. Forms and suggestions. Comp. by C. B. Galbreath. 1904. Z677 '04. 101
- Green, S. S. Library aids; by S. S. Green. Rev. and enl. ed., with references from Poole's "Index," and a chapter on "Books and articles on reading" from Foster's "Libraries and readers." 1883. Z666 G791. 102
- Hitchler, Theresa. Cataloging for small libraries. 1909. Z695 H662. 103
- (Library handbook, no. 2.)
- Hopper, F. F. Order and accession department. 1911. Z690 H75. 104
- Preprint of Manual of library economy, chapter xvii.
- Bibliography: p. 25-29.
- Hutchins, F. A. Traveling libraries. 1900. Z665 A51. 105
- Indiana. Laws, statutes, etc. Important laws of Indiana relating to public libraries and the Public library commission. 1910. Z677 I6 1910. 106
- Jahr, T. K. T. Bibliography of co-operative cataloging and the printing of catalogue cards, with incidental references to international bibliography and the Universal catalogue. (1850-1903) By Torstein Jahr and A. J. Strohm. Reprinted from the Report of the Librarian of Congress. 1903. Z695 J21. 107
- "A chronological conspectus"; 366 titles, annotated and contents summarized.
- Kansas. Traveling libraries commission. Biennial report. Library has 1901-1908. Z716 K2. 108
- Kirkwood, James. Two tracts on the founding and maintaining of parochial libraries in Scotland. 1906. Z674 L55. 109
- League of library commissions. Handbook. 1910. Compiled by Clara F. Baldwin. Z716 L. 110
- Small library buildings; a collection of plans contributed by the League of library commissions; introduction and notes by Cornelia Marvin, secretary of the Oregon library commission. 1908. Z679 L45. 111

- Year-book. Library has 1906. 1908. Z673 L45Y. 112
- Lee, G. W. The library and the business man. For the 29th annual meeting of the American library association at Asheville, N. C., May, 1907. Rev. and completed July, 1907. Z711 L45. 113
- An account of the work of the technical library of Stone & Webster.
- The library and its facilities. Reprinted from Stone & Webster public service journal, July, 1911. Z675 T2 L47. 114
- Library association of the United Kingdom. Transactions and proceedings of the Library association of the United Kingdom at their annual meeting. 1879. Library has 2nd, 1879. Z673 L7T. 115
- Library bureau, Boston. Library catalog. A descriptive list with prices of various articles of furniture, equipment and supplies for libraries and museums, furnished by the library bureau. Library has 1890, 1891, 1896, 1903, 1909. Z684 L69. 117
- The Library journal, chiefly devoted to library economy and bibliography. Library has incomplete set to v. 29, and v. 29 to date. Z671 L7. 118
- Library notes; improved methods and labor-savers for librarians, readers and writers. Ed. by Melvil Dewey. 1887-[98]. Library has v. 1, no. 2; v. 2, nos. 6, 7; v. 3, no. 9. Z671 L71. 119
- Library work. Library has v. 3, no. 4; v. 4, nos. 1-4; v. 5, no. 1, 2. Z671 L718. 120
- Lipsius, Justus. A brief outline of the history of libraries; translated from the 2d ed. (Antwerp, the Plantin press, John Moretus, 1607) the last from the hand of the author. By J. C. Dana. 1907. Z674 L55. 121
- Maine. Laws, statutes, etc. Library laws of Maine. 1901. Z677 M2 '01. 122
- Miller, Grant C. Library buildings. A paper read before the Iowa library association at Grinnell, Iowa, Oct. 30, 1902. Z679 M64. 123
- Minnesota. Public library commission. Hand book of library organization, comp. by the library commissions of Minnesota, Iowa and Wisconsin. April, 1902. Ed. by the Minnesota state library commission. 1902. Z670 M66. 124
- Missouri. Library commission. Traveling libraries: what they are and how to secure them. Missouri library commission, traveling library department. Z716 M88. 125
- Moon, R. C. Books and libraries for the blind. Read before the Pennsylvania library club and New Jersey library association at Atlantic City, April 1, 1905. Z675 B6 M7. 126
- National association of state librarians. Proceedings and addresses. Library has 5th, 1902- 7th, 1904; 1906-1910. Z673 N27. 127
- New York. Public library. Library school. Circular of information. Library has 1913. Z669 N48. 128
- New York state library school. Circular of information. Library has 1910. Z669 N5 C3. 129
- Ohio. Laws, statutes, etc. Ohio library laws. 1910. Z677 O5, '10. 130
- Olcott, F. J. Rational library work with children and the preparation for it. Paper read at the Portland (Ore.) Conference of the American library association, July 7, 1905. Z718 O65. 132
- (American library association. Reprint series 9.)
- Plummer, M. W. Hints to small libraries. 3rd ed. Brooklyn, N. Y. 1902. Z670 P731, 1902. 133
- Pratt Institute. School of library science. Circular of information. Library has 1910, 1911. Z669 P91. 134
- Public libraries; a monthly review of library matters and methods. Library has v. 1, no. 1-date. Z671 P97. 135
- Rathbone, J. A. Shelf department. 1911. Z703 5 R21. 136
- Preprint of Manual of library economy, chapter xx. Bibliography: p. 12-13.
- Renninger, E. D. The organization of a library in a small town: a per-



- sonal experience. 1906. Z716 R36. 137
- Rhode Island. Dept. of education. Library bulletin. 1908. Library has v. 3, nos. 3 & 4; v. 4. Z673 R47. 138
- Richardson, E. C. The reference department. 1911. Z711 R55. 139
- Preprint of Manual of library economy, chapter xxii. Bibliography: p. 8-9.
- Simmons College. Summer library class. Announcement. Library has 1909. Z669 S59. 140
- Smithsonian institution. The international exchange service of the Smithsonian institution. 1902. Z690 S67. 141
- Publication 1372.
- Forms part of Smithsonian miscellaneous collections, v. 44.
- The Sneed & co. iron works. Book stack and shelving for libraries, designed by B. R. Green. [1908] Z685 G81 '08. 142
- Spofford, A. R. A book for all readers, designed as an aid to the collection, use, and preservation of books and the formation of public and private libraries. 1900. Z670 S76. 143
- Stearns, L. E. Essentials in library administration. Comp. by Miss L. E. Stearns. 1905. Z665 A51. 144
- (American library association. Library Tract No. 6.)
- U. S. Library of Congress. Catalog division. Classification. Class A: General works, polygraphy. 1911. Z696 U5A. 145
- Classification. Class B, part I, B-BJ: Philosophy. 1910. Z696 U5B. 146
- America: History and geography. Preliminary and provisional scheme of classification. January, 1901. Z696 U5 E '01. 147
- Classification. Class G: Geography, anthropology, sports and games. Printed as manuscript. 1910. Z696 U5G. 148
- Classification. Class H: Social sciences. Printed as manuscript. 1910. Z696 U5H. 149
- Classification. Class J: Political science. Printed as manuscript, subject to revision. 1910. Z696 U5J. 150
- Classification. Class L: Education. 1911. Z696 U5L. 151
- Classification. Class M, Music; Class ML, Literature of music; Class MT, Musical instruction. Adopted December, 1902; as in force April, 1904. 1904: Z696 U5M. 152
- Classification. Class N: Fine arts. Printed as manuscript. 1910. Z696 U5N. 153
- Classification. Class Q: Science. Preliminary, July 1, 1905. 1905. Z696 U5Q, '05. 154
- Classification. Class R: Medicine. Printed as manuscript. 1910. Z696 U5R. 155
- Classification. Class T: Technology. Printed as manuscript. 1910. Z696 U5T. 156
- Classification. Class U: Military science. Printed as manuscript. 1910. Z696 U5U. 157
- Classification. Class V: Naval science. Printed as manuscript. 1910. Z696 U5V. 158
- Classification. Class Z: Bibliography and Library science. Adopted 1898. As in force January 1, 1902. 1902. Z696 U5Z. 159
- Classification. Outline scheme of classes. 1904. Z696 U40 '04.
- Same, 1909. Z696 U40 '09. 160
- Preliminary list of subject subdivisions under names of countries or states and of subject headings with country subdivisions. 1908. Z695 U46 1908. 161
- Same, 1910. Z695 U46 1910. 162
- Special rules on cataloging, to supplement A. L. A. rules—advance edition. 1-21. Issued for the use of the Catalog division of the library of Congress. 1906. Z695 U45 '06. 163
- Handbook of card distribution. 1st ed. 1902. Z695 U5 H. 165
- Handbook of card distribution, with references to Bulletins 1-20. 2d ed. 1907. Z695 U5H '07. 166
- Tentative headings and cross-references for a subject catalogue of American and English law; prepared under the direction of E. M. Borchard, law librarian, by R. H. Hupper. 1911. Z695 U54. 167
- U. S. Superintendent of documents. Author headings for United States

- public documents as used in the official catalogues of the superintendent of documents. 2d ed. July 1, 1907. Z695 U766. 168  
(Its Bulletin 9.)
- Official list of depository libraries, consisting of designated, geological, and official gazette depositories. Corrected to January 1, 1909. Z675 D4 U5. 169  
(Bulletin 12.)
- Washington (State) library association. Bulletin. Library has June, 1907. Z673 W31. 170
- Washington (State) State library. Library laws of the state of Washington, prepared and issued by Washington state library. 1903. Z677 W2 '03. 171
- Western Reserve university. Library school. Catalog. Library has 1905, 1906. Z669 W52. 172
- Wheatley, H. B. How to catalogue a library. 2d ed. 1889. Z695 W55H. 173
- Whitten, R. H. The library of the New York public service commission, first district. [1910]. Z665 W6. 174
- Wisconsin. Laws, statutes, etc. Laws of Wisconsin relating to free public libraries and the Free library commission. 1905. Z677 W5 '05. 175
- “Wisconsin statutes of 1898, as amended by the laws of 1899, 1901, 1903 and 1905.”
- Worcester County law library. Worcester, Mass. Massachusetts county law libraries. 1908. Z675 L2 W7. 176
- Moving and shelving a law library. 1909. Z685 W91. 177
- Wyer, J. I. The college and university library. 1911. Z675 U5 W9. 178
- Preprint of Manual of library economy, chapter iv.  
“Bibliographic note”: p. 17-13.
- Yust, W. F. What a library commission will do for Kentucky. An address before the Kentucky educational association at Estill Springs, June 23, 1909. Z716 Y9. 179

## LIBRARY HISTORY, REPORTS, ETC.

- Atlanta, Ga. Carnegie library. Annual report. Library has 1905, 1907, 1908, 1909, 1910. Z733 A88. 180
- Hand-book of the libraries of the state of Georgia. 1907. Printed as a special bulletin of the Carnegie library of Atlanta. Z732 G4 A8. 181
- Benton, J. H. The working of the Boston public library; an address before the Beacon society of Boston January 2, 1909. Z733 B75W. 182
- Bishop, W. W. Library of Congress. 1911. Z733 U6 B5. 183
- Preprint of Manual of library economy, chapter II.
- Bolton, C. K. American library history. 1911. Z731 B68. 184
- Preprint of Manual of library economy, chapter I.  
Bibliography: p. 11-13.
- Boston. Public library. Annual report. Library has 50th, 1902; 51st, 1903; 53rd, 1905-date. Z733 B75. 185
- Braddock, Pa. Carnegie free library. Annual report. Library has 10th, 1905. Z733 B793. 186
- Carnegie free library and Carnegie club of Braddock, Pennsylvania. 1903. Z733 B794. 187
- British museum. Reading room and new library. With a plan. 1909. Z792 B86R, '09. 188
- Brooklyn. Public library. Annual report. Library has 1910. Z733 B88. 189
- Brown university. Library. Hand-book of the John Hay library in Brown university, Providence, Rhode Island. 1911. Z733 P958H. 190
- John Carter Brown library. The dedication of the library building May the seventeenth, A. D. MDCCCCHIII. With the addresses by W. V. Kellen and F. J. Turner. 1905. Z733 B886 J. 191
- Annual report. Library has 1911. Z733 B886R. 192
- California Library association. Hand-book and proceedings of annual

- meeting. Library has 1908-1910. Z732 C2P. 193
- California. State library.** Descriptive list of the libraries of California, containing the names of all persons who are engaged in library work in the State. 1904. Z732 C2 '04. 194
- News notes of California libraries. Library has v. 1, no. 1-v. 6, no. 4. Z732 C2A. 195
- Report. Library has 1896, 1900, '04, '06, '08. Z733 C151. 196
- Cardiff, Wales. Free libraries.** Annual report. Library has 48th, 1910. Z792 C26. 197
- Chicago. Public library.** Annual report. Library has 37th, 1909-date. Z733 C53. 198
- Cincinnati. Public library.** Annual report. Library has 1905, 1906. Z733 C57. 199
- Clark, J. W.** The care of books. An essay on the development of libraries and their fittings, from the earliest times to the end of the eighteenth century. 1901. Z721 C59. 200
- Cleveland. Public library.** Annual report. Library has 35th, 1903-4th, 1908. Z733 C63. 201
- Colorado. State board of library commissioners.** Biennial report. Library has 1908. Z732 C56. 202
- Columbia University. Library.** Annual report. Library has 1910-date. Z733 N569. 203
- The library, 1911-1912; readers' manual. Z733 N659M. 204
- The libraries of Columbia university. Z733 N659L. 205
- Columbus, O. Public library and reading room.** Annual report. Library has 1902. Z733 C725. 206
- Connecticut. State library.** Laying of the corner-stone of the Connecticut state library and Supreme court building at Hartford, May 25, 1909. Addresses by M. G. Bulkeley, and S. E. Baldwin. 1909. Z733 C76. 207
- Report of the librarian. Library has 1900-1908. Z733 C755. 208
- Coombs, Z. W. Samuel Swett Green, Worcester free public library, Worcester, Mass.; director, 1867-1871, librarian, 1871-1909. 1909. Z720 G 8 C7. 209**
- A memorial prepared by Z. W. Coombs, and published by the Worcester public library.
- Cornell library association, Ithaca, N. Y.** Laws and regulations of the Cornell library association. 1867. Z733 I85R. 210
- Annual report. Library has 1904-date. Z733 C81. 211
- Dayton, Ohio. Law library.** Annual report. Library has 41st. Z733 D27. 212
- [Dana, J. O.] The Pomfret library, Vermont, in the Abbott memorial library building. 1911. Z733 P82 D. 213**
- Delaware. State library commission.** Biennial report. Library has 3rd, 1909. Z732 D3. 214
- Handbook of the State library commission for the State of Delaware. Comp. by F. B. Kane. New ed., rev. and enl., including the library law of 1903. 1904. Z732 D 35H '04. 215
- Edwards, Edward.** Memoirs of libraries: including a handbook of library economy. 1859. 2 v. Z721 E 263. 216
- Enoch Pratt free library, Baltimore.** Annual report. Library has 19th, 1904-date. Z733 B14. 217
- Forbes library, Northampton, Mass.** Annual report. Library has 9th, 1903,-15th, 1909. Z733 N863. 218
- Fulton, R. B.** Opportunity; an address delivered at the dedication of the new library, University of Mississippi, Tuesday evening, May 30th, 1911. 1911. Z733 M685. 219
- Galbreath, C. B.** The library movement in Ohio. Z732 O5 G2. 220
- General society of mechanics and tradesmen of the city of New York.** Annual report. Library has 122nd, 1907,-date. Z733 N5675. 221
- Georgia. State library.** Annual report of state librarian. Library has 1905-date. Z733 G35. 222
- Green S. A.** Origin and growth of the library of the Massachusetts historical society. A paper presented at a meeting of the Society, No-

- vember 9, 1893. Z733 M401G. 223
- Haverhill, Mass. Public library.** Annual report. Library has 33rd, 1907,-date. Z733 H38. 224
- Henry, W. E.** Municipal and institutional libraries of Indiana. History, condition and management. Comp. by W. E. Henry. 1904. Z732 143H. 225
- Idaho. State library commission.** Biennial report. Library has 1904, 1908. Z732 I16R. 226
- Illinois state historical library.** Biennial report of the trustees. Library has 1900, 1910. Z733 I29. 227
- Indiana. Public library commission.** Biennial report. Library has 1904-1910. Z732 I43R. 228
- Library occurrent. Library has v. 2, nos. 1-3; Oct., 1908-Mar., '09. Z732 I4 I3. 229
- Iowa. Library commission.** Quarterly of the Iowa library commission. Library has v. 5, nos. 5-9, 11-16; v. 6, nos. 1-11. Z732 I6 I65. 230
- Report. Library has 1903, 1906-date. Z732 I6 I67. 231
- Iowa. State library.** Biennial report. Library has 1895-1899, 1903, 1908. Z733 I64. 232
- Jacksonville, Fla. Public library.** Annual report. Library has 1st, 1905,-date. Z733 J18. 233
- Jersey City, N. J. Public library.** Annual report. Library has 1909. Z733 J56. 234
- John Crerar library, Chicago.** Annual report. Library has 9th, 1903-date. Z733 C52. 235
- Johnston, W. D.** History of the Library of Congress. Volume I, 1800-1864. 1904. Z733 U57. 236
- Appendixes: 1. Officers of the library, 1802-1864. 2. Members of the library committee. 3. Number of volumes in the library. 4. Legislative appropriations. 5. Catalogues, 1801-1864. 6. Classification of the library.
- Kansas. State library.** Report Library has 13th, 1902,-16th, 1908. Z733 K16. 237
- Kansas. University. Library.** Handbook of Kansas libraries, 1902. Ed. by C. M. Watson, librarian, and E. M. Clarke, assistant. 1903. Z732 K2 K4. 238
- Kentucky. Library commission.** Handbook of Kentucky libraries. 1911. Z732 K4 B. 239
- Los Angeles. Public library.** Annual report. Library has 1907, 1910-date. Z733 L87. 240
- Louisiana. State library.** Report. Library has 1904. Z733 L88. 240a
- Maine. State library.** Report. Library has 29th; 31st; 32d; 1900; 1904-1906. Z733 M22. 241
- Maryland. Public library commission.** Annual report. Library has 1903-07, 09-date. Z732 M38. 242
- Maryland. State library, Annapolis.** Report. Library has 1902, 1904, 1910. Z733 M39. 243
- Massachusetts. Free public library commission.** Report. Library has 16th, 1906,-18th, 1908; 20th, 1910-date. Z732 M41M. 244
- Report. Library has 1864, 1884, 1887, 1900, 1901, 1903-1909. Z733 M41. 245
- Michigan. State board of library commissioners.** Annual report. Library has 2nd, 1901; 3rd, 1902; 6th, 1905,-10th, 1909. Z732 M62. 247
- Legislative history of township libraries in the state of Michigan from 1835 to 1901. Comp. by L. M. Miller. 1902. Z732 M68. 248
- Michigan libraries.** Published semi-annually in the interest of the libraries of Michigan by the state board of library commissioners and the Michigan library association. Library has vol. 1, no. 1-3. Z732 M51. 248a
- Michigan. State library. Bulletin.** Library has no. 6, June, 1905; no. 7, June, 1906. Z733 M62B. 249
- Legislative reference department. Bulletin. Library has nos. 2 & 3, Sept., 1907. Z733 M62LB. 249
- Report. Library has 1896, 1902, 1906-date. Z733 M62. 250
- Minnesota. Public library commission.** Library notes and news. Library has v. 2, nos. 3-12; v. 3, nos. 1-3, 5-8. Z732 M73 L. 251
- Michigan. State library association.** Proceedings of annual meeting. Li-

- brary has 17th, 1907. Z732 M5P. 252
- Biennial report. Library has 5th, 1908. Z732 M72. 253
- Missouri. Library commission. Annual report. Library has 1907, 1908, 1910. Z732 M8. 254
- Missouri. University. Library. Annual report. Library has 1907. Z733 M693. 255
- Montana historical society. Library. Biennial report. Library has 1904-date. M733 M76. 256
- Montana. State law library. Annual report. Library has 1899, 1900, 1910. Z733 M9L. 257
- Morison, N. H. Management and objects of the Peabody Institute of the city of Baltimore. 1871. Z733 B188M. 258
- Nashville, Tenn. Carnegie library. Annual report. Library has 4th, 1905-date. Z733 N24. 259
- Nebraska library bulletin. Issued by the Nebraska public library commission. Library has nos. 1-4, 7. Z732 N36 N3. 260
- Nebraska. Public library commission. Biennial report. Library has 1904, 1906. Z732 N26. 261
- New Bedford, Mass. Free public library. Exercises at the opening of the new library building of the Free public library, New Bedford, Massachusetts, December first, 1910. Z733 N43 E. 262
- Newark, N. J. Free public library. Annual report. Library has 1903-1906. Z733 N4. 263
- Newberry library, Chicago. Annual report. Library has 1904-date. Z733 C525. 264
- New Hampshire. State library. Bulletin of the New Hampshire public libraries. Library has new series, v. 4, nos. 3 & 4; v. 5, nos. 1-3; v. 6, nos. 3, 4; v. 7, no. 1-4. Also Index to v. 4-6. Z732 N5 B. 265
- Report. Library has 1900, 1902. Z733 N49. 267
- New Jersey. Public library commission. Annual report. Library has 4th, 1903; 7th, 1906; 8th, 1907; 11th, 1910. Z732 N6 N6. 268
- “First one thousand books for a public library.” appended to 2d report, 1900-01, p. 7-42.
- New Jersey. State library. Annual report. Library has 1894-1900, 1903-date. Z733 N5. 269
- New Orleans. Public library. Annual report. Library has 1907-date. Z733 N52. 270
- New York libraries. Library has v. 1, except no. 2; v. 2, v. 3-date. Z732 N56 N5. 271
- New York. Public library. Hand book to the New York public library, Astor, Lenox and Tilden foundations. 2d ed. 1905. Z733 N571H '05. 272
- Niagara Falls. Public library. Annual report. Library has 11th, 1906. Z733 N815. 273
- Norfolk, Va. Public library. Annual report. Library has 1907-1909. Z733 N825R. 274
- Report for 1907 accompanied by an historical sketch by the librarian, W. H. Sargeant.
- The charter, constitution, by-laws and regulations of the Norfolk public library. 1907. Z733 N825. 275
- North Carolina. State library. Biennial report of the librarian. Library has 1904, 1910. Z733 N86. 276
- North Carolina. University. Library. Report. Library has 1910. Z733 N862. 277
- North Dakota library association. Papers and proceedings of the annual meeting. Library has 1909. Z732 N9 N8. 279
- North Dakota. Public library commission. A plan of organization for small libraries. Methods of work, lists of supplies and aids. Prepared by M. C. Budlong. 1910. Z732 N9 N6. 280
- Oakland, Cal. Free public library. Annual reports. Library has 33d, 1911. Z733 O113. 281
- Oberlin college. Library. Annual report. Library has 1909, 1910. Z733 O12. 282
- Ohio. Library commission. Sketches of Ohio libraries. Comp. by C. B. Galbreath. 1902. Z732 O5 O5. 283
- Appendix (also issued separately earlier in the year) is separately paged and has special index and t.-p.: Newspapers and periodicals in Ohio state library, other libraries

- of the state, and lists of Ohio newspapers in the Library of Congress and the Historical society of Wisconsin . . .  
Index: p. 367-369.
- Ohio. State library.** Annual report. Library has 55th, 1900-60th, 1905; 62d, 1907-64th, 1909. Z733 O37. 284
- Ontario. Inspector of public libraries.** Report upon public libraries, literary and scientific institutions, etc., of the province of Ontario for the year. Library has 1909. Z732 O591. 285
- Oregon. Library commission.** Biennial report. Library has 1907, 1909. Z732 O8 O8. 286
- Oregon. State library.** Biennial report. Library has 1899, 1907-date. Z733 O66. 287
- Osaka, Japan. Library.** Annual report. Library has 1905, 1910. Z733 O81. 288
- Ottawa, Canada. Carnegie Library.** Preliminary report. Library has 1st, 1906; 2d, 1907. Z733 O89P. 289
- Passaic, N. J. Public library.** Annual report. Library has 1906-1909. Z733 P281. 290
- Peabody George.** Letter from George Peabody, esq., to the trustees for the establishment of an institute in the city of Baltimore. 1857. Z733 B188 P. 291
- Pennsylvania. Free library commission.** [Annual] report. Library has 1902, 1903. Z732 P4. 292  
—Bulletin. Library has no. 1, 1903. Z732 P4B. 293
- Pennsylvania home teaching society and free circulating library for the blind.** Report. Library has 1906, 1907, 1910-date. Z733 P395. 294
- Pennsylvania. State library.** Annual report. Library has 1894, 1895, 1898-1909. Z733 P41. 295
- Pittsburg. Carnegie library.** Annual report. Library has 13th, 1908-date. Z733 P61. 296
- Portland, Me. Public library.** Annual report. Library has 1905. Z733 P85. 297
- Providence. Public library.** Annual report. Library has 31st, 1908. Z733 P97. 298
- Queens Borough Library, New York.** Annual report. Library has 1906, 1908-date. Z733 N735. 299
- Rhode Island. State library.** Annual report. Library has 1902, 1904-date. Z733 R47. 300
- Richardson, E. C.** The national library problem today. 1905. Z731 R55. 301  
(American library association. Reprint series 1)
- St. Joseph, Mo. Free public library.** Annual report. Library has 17th, 1907-date. Z733 S133. 302
- St. Louis. Mercantile library association.** Annual report. Library has 59th, 1904-date. Z733 S138. 304
- St. Louis. Public library.** Annual report. Library has 1905-1907. Z733 S14. 305
- Sims, Richard.** Handbook to the library of the British museum. With some account of the principal libraries in London. 1854. Z792 B86 S61. 306
- Smithsonian Institution.** List of the institutions, libraries, colleges, and other establishments in the United States in correspondence with the Smithsonian institution. 1872. Z731 S66. 307  
(Smithsonian miscellaneous collections 238.)
- South Australia. Public library, museum, and art gallery.** Report. Library has 1910. Z871 S72 R. 308
- Springfield, Mass. City library association.** Annual report. Library has 1911. Z733 S76. 309
- Syracuse, N. Y. Public library.** Annual report. Library has 1904-1908, 1910. Z733 S99. 310
- Texas libraries.** Pub. by the Texas library and historical commission. Library has v. 1, no. 1; Nov. 1909. Z732 T3 T3. 311
- Texas library association.** Handbook of Texas libraries, no. 2. 1908. Z732 T3 I6. 312
- Texas. State library.** Annual report. Library has 1906. Z733 T4. 313
- Thwaites, R. G.** The Bancroft library. A report submitted to the president and regents of the University of California upon the Bancroft library, by Reuben G.

- Thwaites. 1905. Z733 C155 B. 314
- Toledo. Public library. Annual report. Library has 31st, 1903-35th, 1909. Z733 T64. 315
- U. S. Bureau of education. Public libraries in the United States of America; their history, condition, and management. Part I. 1876. Z731 U57. 316
- Part 11 consists of Cutter's Rules for a printed dictionary catalogue, 1876 (2d ed., 1889; 3d ed., 1891)
- Statistics of public libraries in the United States. From the Report of the commissioner of education for the year 1884-85. With additions. 1886. Z731 U57. 317
- Statistics of libraries and library legislation in the United States. 1897. Z731 U57, 1896. 318
- Public, society, and school libraries. 1904. Z731 U58 '04. 319
- Statistics of public, society, and school libraries having 5,000 volumes and over in 1908. 1909. Z731 U57, 1908. 320
- (U. S. Bureau of education. Bulletin 1909, no. 5.)
- "Bibliography of libraries and library statistics": p. 210-211.
- Report of the librarian. Library has 1908. Z733 U5 E3. 321
- U. S. Library of Congress. Legislative reference bureaus. Letter from the librarian of Congress transmitting special report relative to legislative reference bureaus. 1911. Z733 U57 S 1911. 322
- (62d Cong., 1st sess. Senate Doc. 7.)
- Documents submitted as preliminary information are arranged in exhibits numbered 1 to 18, as follows: 1-7, Legislative reference work.—8-9, Indexes and compilations of law.—10-16, Bill drafting.—17, Statistics.—18, Bills introduced in the Sixty-first Congress containing proposals for a national bureau and also amendments to the Sundry civil bill, adopted in the Senate, but not included in the bill as enacted.
- The Library of Congress and its work. 1907. Z733 U57Z, '07. 323
- Library of Congress publications. Library has Jan. 1912. Z733 U57B. 324
- Notes for the Louisiana purchase exposition, St. Louis, Mo., 1904. 1904. Library has nos. 1 & 3. Z733 U57Z '04. 325
- Contents.—no. 1. The Library and its work.—no. 2. The exhibit of the Library of Congress.—no. 3. The exhibit of the Catalog division, including some account of the catalogs, classification, and card distribution work of the Library of Congress.—no. 4. Bindings.—no. 5. Manuscripts.
- Report of the librarian. Library has 1868, 1897, 1899-1910. Z733 U6. 326
- Vermont. Board of library commissioners. Biennial report. Library has 3rd, 1900-date. Z732 V5V. 327
- Vermont. Library commission. Bulletin. Library has v. 3, nos. 1, 2, 4; v. 4; v. 6, nos. 3, 4; v. 7, no. 1, 3. Z732 V52 B. 328
- Virginia. State library. Annual report. Library has 1st, 1904-date. Z733 V64. 329
- Regulations of the Virginia State library. 1907. Z733 V64R. 330
- Washington County free library, Hagerstown, Md. Annual report. Library has 3d, 1904-6th, 1907. Z733 H15. 331
- Washington, D. C. Public library. Annual report. Library has 1898, 1904, 1905, 1907-date. Z733 W 316. 332
- Washington (State) State library. Biennial report. Library has 1904, 1906, 1910. Z733 W319. 333
- Wisconsin. Free library commission. Circular of information. Library has nos. 2, 4, 6. Z732 W6 C5. 334
- [Publications] instructional department. Library has nos. 1, 3. Z732 W6 I5. 335
- Wisconsin library bulletin. A magazine of suggestion and information. Issued bimonthly by the Wisconsin Free library commission; ed. by the secretary. Library has v. 1-6. Z732 W8 W6. 336
- Wisconsin state historical society. Exercises at the dedication of its

- new building, October 19, 1900; together with a description of the building, accounts of the several libraries contained therein, and a brief history of the society. Ed. by R. G. Thwaites. Memorial volume. 1901. Z733 W8 W6. 837
- Worcester County law library, Worcester, Mass. Annual report. Library has 1st, 1899; 2d, 1900; 4th, 1902-date. Z733 W93. 838
- Worcester, Mass. Public library. Annual report. Library has 48th, 1907-date. Z733 W92. 839
- 1859-1909. Worcester free public library; handbook of information, statement of resources, list of directors, past and present. 1909. Z733 W92H. 840
- Yale university. Library. Report of the librarian. Library has 1903-date. Z733 Y17. 841

## LIBRARY CATALOGS, BULLETINS, ETC.

- American antiquarian society, Worcester, Mass. Library. A catalogue of books in the library of the American antiquarian society. [1836]-37. Z881 A51. 842
- Collection includes about 8,000 vols. donated by Isaiah Thomas, founder of the Society.
- American geographical and statistical society. Library. Catalogue compiled by E. R. Straznicky. 1857. Z881 A512. 843
- American philosophical society, Philadelphia. Library. Catalogue of the library of the American philosophical society for promoting useful knowledge. 1824. Z881 A514. 844
- Arizona. Territorial library, Phoenix. Catalogue. 1905. Z881 A715 '05. 845
- Astor library, New York. Alphabetical index to the Astor library, or catalogue, with short titles, of the books now collected and of the proposed accessions, as submitted to the trustees. Jan., 1851. 1851. Z881 A85A. 846
- Catalogue of the Astor library (continuation). Authors and books. A-[Z] 1886-88. 4 v. Z881 A85 C1. 847
- Atlanta, Ga. Carnegie library. Bulletin. Library has v. 1; v. 2; v. 3, nos. 1, 3-10; v. 4, nos. 1-10; v. 5; v. 6, nos. 1-3, 5-7; v. 7, nos. 10-12; v. 8, nos. 1-4, 9. Z881 A88 B. 848
- Boston atheneum. Catalogue of the library. 1807-1871. 1874-82 5 v. Z881 B74. 849
- A dictionary catalogue, by C. A. Cutter.
- “The editor to the proprietors,” v. 5, p. 3899-3402; being a historical sketch of the catalog.
- Boston. Public library. Annual list of new and important books added to the Public library of the city of Boston. Selected from the monthly bulletins. Library has 1898-1901, 1903-1908. Z881 B75X. 850
- Bulletin. [New series.] Library has Jan., 1896. Z881 B75 B. 851
- Bulletin. 3d ser. Library has v. 1, nos. 1-3; v. 2; v. 3; v. 4, nos. 1-3. Z881 B75 RQ. 852
- Monthly bulletin of books added. Library has Nov., 1896; July & Nov., 1901; Nov., 1903; Jan., 1904-Dec., 1908. Z881 B75 BM. 853
- Brooklyn, N. Y. Public library. Analytical and classed catalogue. Authors, titles, subjects and classes. 1881. Z881 B87 1881. 854
- Calcutta. Imperial library. Catalogue. Part 1-[2]. Author-catalogue of printed books in European languages. With a supplementary list of government printing, 1904. 2 v. Z955 C14 '04. 855
- California. State library. Bibliotheca. Californiæ. A descriptive catalogue of books in the State library. By A. P. Dietz. 1870-71. 2 v. Z881 C15 C5. 856
- “A list of books, tracts, pamphlets, and other publications, together with maps, charts, and plans now in the State Library, relating to California and, incidentally, to the adjoining states and territories. From the earliest period of discovery.”



ary to the present time": v. 2, p. 687-789.

Contents.—v. 1. Law Library.  
v. 2. General library.

—Finding list of unclassified art  
and miscellaneous books. 1892.  
Z881 C151A. 857

—Quarterly bulletin. Library  
has v. 3, v. 4, no. 3, Sept., 1905.  
Z881 C15Q. 858

Canada. Legislative council library.  
Alphabetical catalogue. Authors  
and subjects. 1845. Z883 L51.  
859

Canada. Parliament. Catalogue of  
the Library of Parliament. 1857-58.  
Z883 C21. 860

v. 1.—General library: v. 2.—  
Works relating to America.

The Cardiff libraries' review. Cardiff,  
Wales. Library has v. 1, no. 4,  
7-12; v. 2, no. 1-8. Z921 C262. 861

Chicago law institute. Library. Cat-  
alog. 1887. Z881 C45a.

—Supplemental catalog. Acces-  
sions from January 1, 1887, to  
January 1, 1894. 1894. Z881 C45b.  
862

Cincinnati. Public library. Finding  
list. 1882-84. Z881 C57F. 863

Crescent Democratic club, Baltimore,  
Md. Library. Catalogue. 1904.  
Z880 C85. 864

✓ Delaware. State library. Catalogue.  
1900. Z881 D34 '00. 865

District of Columbia. Public library.  
Monthly bulletin. Library has v.  
1; v. 2, nos. 1-19, 22-24; v. 3, nos.  
1-10. Z881 D61. 865a

Enoch Pratt free library, Baltimore.  
Bulletin. Library has v. 10, no.  
4, Jan., 1905; v. 14, Jan., 1909;  
v. 15, Jan., 1910. Z881 Z18B. 866

—Finding list. Central library.  
6th ed. 1898-1905. 7 v. v. 3 want-  
ing. Z881 B176. 867

Galveston, Texas. Rosenberg library.  
Bulletin. Library has no. 1-9.  
Z881 G18 R8b. 868

Georgia. State library. Catalogue.  
1869. Z881 G35 '69. 869

Harvard university bulletin. Edited  
by Justin Winsor; 1879-94. Li-  
brary has nos. 12-24, 26, 28-30.  
Z881 H34B. 870

Harvard university. Library. A cat-  
alogue of the library. 1830-31.  
Z881 H34 C1. 871

Contents.—v. 1. Alphabetical cat-  
alogue. A-L.—v. 2. M-Z.— v. 3  
[pt. 1] Systematic index.— v. 3  
[pt. 2] A catalogue of the maps and  
charts in the library.

—First supplement. 1834. Z881  
H34 C1. 871

Haverhill, Mass. Public library. Bul-  
letin. Library has v. 2, nos. 12-18;  
v. 3, nos. 1-7, 10-date. Z881 H38B.  
872

Illinois. State library. Catalogue.  
1877. Z881 I3 '77. 873

—Catalogue. 1880. Z881 I3 '80.  
874

—Catalogue. 1894. Z881 I3 C8.  
875

—Catalogue. 1903. Z881 I3 '03.  
876

Indiana. State library. Bulletin. Li-  
brary has incomplete set. Z881  
I39 B. 878

—Catalog, 1903. 1904. Z881 I39  
'03.

—Catalog. Supplement, April 1,  
1905. Z881 I39 '03. 879

—Catalogue, and rules and reg-  
ulations. 1872. Z881 I39 '72. 880

—Catalog for the year 1859.  
Z881 I39 '59. 881

—Legislative reference dept. Bul-  
letin. Library has no. 2. Z881 I39  
BL. 882

Indianapolis. Public library. Bulletin.  
Library has v. 1, no. 1-v. 8, no. 2.  
Z881 I423B. 883

—Catalogue. 1873. Z881 I42  
'73. 884

—Finding list of books in the  
classes of biography, history and  
travels. 1904. Z881 I421 '04.  
885

Iowa. State library, Des Moines. Cat-  
alogue. 1889. Z881 I64 1889. 886

Jacksonville, Fla. Free public library.  
Bulletin. Library has Feb., 1910.  
Z881 J14 B. 888

Jefferson club, Richmond. Library.  
Catalogue. Librarian: Miss May  
Lee Myers. 1911. Z881 R528.  
889

Jersey City, N. J. Free public library.  
Library record. Library has v. 20,  
nos. 2 & 3; Apr. & June, 1911.  
Z881 J56 L. 890

Kentucky. State historical society.  
Catalogue of books, magazines,  
manuscripts, newspapers, etc., in

- the rooms of the Kentucky state historical society, Frankfort, Ky. By Mrs. J. C. Morton. 1909. Z881 K35 C. 391
- Kentucky. State library. Catalogue. 1877. Z881 K37 '77. 392
- Catalogue. 1883. Z881 K37 '83. 393
- Catalogue. 1889. Z881 K37 '89. 394
- Catalogue. 1903. Z881 K37 C5. 395
- Catalogue. 1910. Z881 K37 1910. 396
- Long Island historical society. Library. Catalogue. 1863-1893. 1893. Z881 L855. 397
- Author catalog, representing over 45,000 volumes.
- Louisiana. State library, New Orleans. Catalogue. 1869. Z881 L89 '69. 398
- Catalogue. 1877. Z881 L89 '77. 399
- [Appendix] Catalogue des livres Francais de la Bibliotheque de l'Etat [de la Louisiane]. Revu et corrigé par Cecile Hamilton. 1877. —Catalogue up to March 31, 1886. Z881 L89 1886. 400
- Maine. State library, Augusta. Catalogue. 1850. Z881 M22 '50. 401
- Manchester, Eng. Public free libraries. Catalogue. Reference department. 1864-81. 3 v. in 4. Library has v. 1. Z921 M26 1864. 402
- Index-catalogue of the Ancoats lending branch. 1872. Z921 M27A 1872.
- Index-catalogue of the Rochdale Road lending branch. 1872. Z921 M27R 1872. 403
- Index-catalogue of the Campfield lending library. 2d ed. rev. & enl. 1874. Z921 M27Ca 1874. 404
- Index-catalogue of the Cheetnam lending branch. 1873. Z921 M27Che. 1873. 405
- Index-catalogue of the Hulme lending branch. 2d ed., rev. and augm. 1874. Z921 M27H 1874.
- Index-catalogue of the Chorlton & Ardwick lending branch. 1872. Z921 M27Cho. 1872. 406
- Maryland. State library. Catalogue. 1874. Annapolis. 1874. Z881M 39 '74. 407
- Massachusetts historical society. Library. Catalogue. 1859-60. 2 v. Z881 M399C. 408
- Massachusetts. State library. Catalogue. 1858. Z881 M41 '58. 409
- Catalogue. 1880. Z881 M41C. 410
- Michigan. State library. Catalogue. 1881. Z881 M62 C3. 411
- Catalogue. United States documents, state documents, foreign documents. 1898. Z881 M51C 1898. 412
- Quarterly bulletin. Library has v. 1, nos. 1, 4; v. 2, nos. 2-4. Z881 M51B. 412a
- Mississippi. State library. Catalogue. 1872. Z881 M68 '72. 413
- Nashville, Tenn. Carnegie library. Classified catalogue of the accessions. 1906. Z881 N254. 414
- New Bedford, Mass. Free public library. Catalogue. 1858. —Supplement. 1869. —Second supplement. 1876. Z881 N525. 416
- New Hampshire. State library. Author list of the New Hampshire state library, June 1, 1902. 1904. 2 v. —Supplement. June 1, 1904. 1904. Z881 N55 '02. 417
- Supplement, June 1, 1906. 1906. —Supplement, June 1, 1909. 1909. Z881 N55 '02.
- New Orleans. Public library. Quarterly bulletin. Library has v. 2, no. 4. Z881 N55 B4. 417a
- New Jersey. State library. Catalogue. 1853. Z881 N563 '53. 418
- New York. Mercantile library association. Catalogue of English prose fiction to July, 1876. 1876. Z881 N59E. 419
- Supplement to the Catalogue. (Accessions, March, 1866, to October, 1869.) Z881 N59C5. 420
- Second supplement. (Accessions, October, 1869, to April, 1872.) Z881 N59 C5.
- New York. Public library. Bulletin. Library has v. 1, 1897, 1898; Feb., 1899, 1900-date. Z881 N6 B. 421
- New York. State library. Bulletin. Additions. 1891-1905. Z881 N61 BA. 422
- Contents.—no. 1. Additions [Oct.

1, 1889-Sept. 30, 1890] July, 1891.—  
no. 2. Subject index of law additions, 1883-1893. Nov., 1894.—no. 3. Additions [Oct. 1, 1890-Apr. 1, 1894] Sept., 1894.—no. 4. Additions to Medical division, 1895. Sept., 1896.—no. 5. (State lib. bull. 98) Subject index of law additions, 1894-1903. Nov., 1905.—no. 6, (S. L. B. 99) Medical serials, with bibliography of cerebro-spinal meningitis, comp. by A. Bunnell. Dec., 1905.

—Bulletin. Bibliography. Library has no. 1, 15-20, 22-39, 41-44, 46, 48-50. Z1009 N56. 423

Also issued, with other bulletins, as appendices to the library's annual reports.

Contents.—v. 1, no. 1. Forsyth and Harrison. Guide to the study of Whistler.

no. 2. [Cragin.] Minnie C. (W.) Colonial New England.

no. 3. Plympton, C. W. Travel in North America.

no. 4. Leonard, G. F. History of the 17th century.

no. 5. Reference books for use of cataloguers.

no. 6. Gay, H. K. Reading list on Japan.

no. 7. Sperry, Helen. Reading list on Venice.

no. 8. Stanley, H. H. Reading list on out-of-door books.

no. 9. Thorne, E. G. Reading list on the Netherlands.

no. 10. Ames, A. S., and Andrews, E. P. Renaissance art.

no. 11. Abbott, Etheldred. History of latter half of 15th century.

no. 12. Best books of 1897.

no. 13. Olcott, F. J. Fairy tales for children.

no. 14. [Nachtmann] A. (N) Index to subject bibliographies.

no. 15. Morse, A. L. Reading list on Russia.

no. 16. Hunt, C. W. Nature study.

no. 17. Bailey, A. L. Biography of musicians.

no. 18. Best books of 1898.

no. 19. Williams, H. College libraries in the U. S.

no. 20. Miersch, E. E. House of decoration.

no. 22. Shaw, R. K. Domestic economy. v. 2. no. 21. Best books of 1899.

no. 23. Flagg, C. A. Connecticut local history.

no. 24. Flagg and Jennings. New York colonial history.

no. 25. Windeyer, Margaret. China and the Far East.

no. 26. Guggenheimer, Almee, Fröbel.

no. 27. Williams, M. F., and [Shaw], B. M. (B) Reading list for children's librarians.

no. 28. Hall, D. B. Maine local history.

no. 29. Best books of 1900.

v. 3. no. 30. Class list of a \$500 library.

no. 31. Borden, F. Monopolies and trusts in America.

no. 32. Hyatt, B. E. Biography for young people.

no. 33. American library association. French government serials.

no. 34. Best books of 1901.

no. 35. Best books of 1902.

no. 36. Selection of cataloguers reference books.

no. 37. Best books of 1903.

no. 38. Whitmore, F. H. Reading list on ethics.

no. 39. Best books of 1904.

no. 40. Best books of 1905.

v. 4. no. 41. Perry, E. R. Reading list on Florence.

no. 42. Lyman, Alice. Reading list on Scotland.

no. 43. Best books of 1906.

no. 44. Best books of 1907.

no. 45. Best books of 1908.

no. 46. [Van Laer, A. J. F.] The translation and publication of the manuscript Dutch records of New Netherland.

no. 47. Bunnell, Ada. Medical serials with bibliography of medical jurisprudence by W. B. Cook, jr. [Revision of Additions bulletin 6]

no. 48. Tentative selection from the books of 1909.

no. 49. Best books of 1909.

no. 50. Best books of 1910.

—Bulletin. History. Library has nos. 2, 3, 5. Z881 N61 BH. 424

Contents.—no. 1. Supplementary list of marriage licenses. Apr., 1898.

no. 2. Colonial records. General entries v. 1. 1664-65.

no. 3. Annotated list of the principal manuscripts in the New York state library.

no. 4. Northrup, A. J. Slavery in New York. May 1900.

no. 5. Descriptive list of French manuscripts.

no. 6. (S. L. B. 58) Calendar of council minutes, 1668-1783. March 1902.

—Bulletin. Library school. Library has nos. 3-8, 10-14, 16, 17, 20-29. Z669 N5 N5. 423

Contents.—no. 1. Handbook, 1891-92. Aug. 1891.

no. 2. Library school register, 1887-96.

no. 3. 12th annual report of Library school., 1898. Apr. 1899.

no. 4. Selected reference books. Oct. 1899.

no. 5. Selected subject bibliographies. Nov. 1899.

no. 6. 13th ann. rept. of Library school. Dec. 1899.

no. 7. Selected national bibliographies. May 1900.

(Beginning with no. 8, each "Library school" bulletin has the general serial number of the "State library bulletin" in addition to its own special number)

no. 8. (S. L. B. 55) 14th ann. rept. of N. Y. S. L. S. 1900. Jan. 1901

no. 9. (S. L. B. 66) Handbook of N. Y. S. L. S. Sept. 1901.

no. 10. (S. L. B. 71) 15th ann. rept. of N. Y. S. L. S. 1901. Apr. 1902.

no. 11. (S. L. B. 73) Register of N. Y. S. L. S. 1887-1901. June 1902.

no. 12. (S. L. B. 75) Lecture outlines and problems. Oct. 1902..

no. 13. (S. L. B. 77) English cataloguing rules. Nov. 1902.

no. 14. (S. L. B. 78) 16th ann. rept. of N. Y. S. L. S. 1902. Feb. 1903.

no. 15. (S. L. B. 82) Handbook of N. Y. S. L. S. Oct. 1903.

no. 16. (S. L. B. 83) Material for course in reference study. Oct. 1903.

no. 17. (S. L. B. 88) 17th ann. rept. of N. Y. S. L. S. 1903. May 1904.

no. 18. (S. L. B. 92) 18th ann. rept. of N. Y. S. L. S. 1904. March 1905.

no. 19. (S. L. B. 94) Indexing. May 1905.

no. 20. (S. L. B. 95) Lecture outlines and problems 2. June 1905.

no. 21. (S. L. B. 102) Wyer, J. I. U. S. government documents. March 1906.

no. 22. (S. L. B. 107) Eastman, W. R. Library building plans. Oct. 1906.

—Bulletin. Public libraries. Library has nos. 10, 11, 13-17. Z732 N7 N6. 426

Contents.—no. 1. Statistics of New York libraries. Aug. 1892.

no. 2. Statistics of New York libraries for 1892. June 1894.

no. 3. Statistics of New York libraries for 1894. June 1895.

no. 4. (Extension bulletin no. 16) Report of Public libraries division 1895, including statistics of New York libraries. Oct. 1896.

no. 5. (Extension bull. no. 18) A library of 500 books and 35 periodicals for use in the New York state hospitals. March 1897.

no. 6. (Extension bull. 20) Report of Public libraries division 1896, including statistics of New York libraries. June 1897.

no. 7. (Extension bull. 24) Annual rept. 1897. Apr. 1898.

no. 8. (Extension bull. 27) Annual rept. 1898. July 1899.

no. 9. (Home education dept. bull. 33) Annual report 1899.

no. 10. Home educ. dept. bull. 38) Annual rept. 1900. May 1901.

—Calendar of the Sir William Johnson manuscripts in the New York state library; comp. by Richard E. Day. 1909. Z733 N75. 427

—Catalogue of the Duncan Campbell collection. 1908. Z881 N61 D 8. 426

"Includes a complete list and description of the manuscripts [19 bound volumes] the 47 incunabula and over 300 other early printed and rare books."—Pref.

—Catalogue. January 1, 1846. Z881 N61C. 429

—Catalogue. January 1, 1850. Z881 N61 C2. 430

—Catalogue. 1855. General library. 1856. Z881 N61 C3. 431

—Catalogue. Library: 1865. Law library: first supplement, 1865. Z881 N61L. 432

—Catalogue. 1872. Subject-index of the general library.

—Catalogue. 1881. First supplement to the Subject-index of the general library for ten years, 1872-1882. 1882.. Z881 N61S. 433

—Law library. Catalogue. Subject-index of the Law library, from its foundation to Dec. 31, 1882. 1883. Z6459 N63. 434

- A selection from the best books of 1897-date, with notes. 1898. Library has 1898, 1900-1904, 1906-1910. Z1009 N56. 435
- Subject index of law additions from 1 January, 1883 to 31 December, 1893. 1894. Z881 N61 BA. 436
- Norfolk, Va. Public library.** [Catalogue] [1905?] Z881 N83 C. 437
- Typewritten; no t-p.
- Finding list. Fiction by titles. 1904. Z881 N83 '04. 438
- North Carolina. State library.** Catalogue. 1891. Z881 N874. 439
- New Orleans. Public library.** Bulletin. Library has v. 1; v. 2, nos. 1-3. Z881 N55 B9. 440
- Public school bulletin. 1908. Z881 N55 B8. 441
- Ohio. Laws, statutes, etc.** Library laws, with latest amendments. Z881 O5 O3B. 442
- Ohio. State library.** Monthly bulletin. Library has v. 1, no. 9, 10; v. 3; no. 2 & 3; v. 5, no. 3. Z881 O5 O3B. 443
- Catalogue. 1875. 1875. 443
- Supplement no. 1, 1875-1882, 1882. Z881 O37 '75. 444
- Oxford. University. Bodleian library.** Catalogue of early English poetry, and other miscellaneous works illustrating the British drama, collected by Edmond Malone, esq., and now preserved in the Bodleian library. 1836. Z921 O95. 445
- Peabody institute, Baltimore.** Catalogue of the library of the Peabody institute of the city of Baltimore. 1883-92. 5 v. Z881 P35. 446
- Dictionary catalog, comp. by Andrew Troeger, John Parker and others, under the direction of N. H. Morison and P. R. Uhler.
- Second catalogue of the library of the Peabody institute of the city of Baltimore, including the additions made since 1882. 1896-1905. 8 v. Z881 P35C. 447
- By John Parker, Samuel Hill, and others.
- Philadelphia. Library company.** A catalogue; to which is prefixed, a short account of the institution, with the charter, laws, and regulations. 1807. Z881 P54 1807. 448
- A catalogue. Vol. II, part 1. 1813.
- Supplement to vol. II, part 1. Z881 P54 C4 1813. 449
- A catalogue; to which is prefixed, a short account of the institution, with the charter, laws, and regulations. 1835. 2 v. Z881 P54 C4. 450
- Vol. III. Containing the titles added from 1835 to 1856. Together with an alphabetical index to the whole. 1856. Z881 P54 C4.
- Loganian library. Catalogue of the books belonging to the Loganian library: to which is prefixed a short account of the institution, with the law for annexing the said library to that belonging to "The Library company of Philadelphia," and the rules regulating the manner of conducting the same. 1837. Z881 P541L '37. 451
- The charter, laws and catalogue of books. 1764. Z881 P54C 1764. 452
- Pennsylvania. State library.** Catalogue. 1859. Z881 P4 '59. 453
- Catalogue. 1878. Z881 P4 '78. 454
- Catalogue. 1873. Z881 P4 '73. 455
- Petersburg, Va. Library association.** Catalogue of the library. April 13th, 1854. New York, D. Appleton & company, printers, 1854. Z881 P48. 456
- Pittsburg. Carnegie library.** Monthly bulletin. Library has Jan. 1909-date. Z881 P62B. 457
- Rhode Island. Department of education.** Library bulletin. Issued by the department of education with the co-operation of the Rhode Island library association. Library has v. 2, no. 4; v. 3, nos. 1, 2. Z732 R4. 457a
- San Antonio, Tex. Carnegie library.** Bulletin. Library has imperfect set. Z881 S19 B. 458
- Tennessee. State library.** Catalogue. 1871. Z881 T3C. 459
- Texas. State library.** Finding-list of books, prepared by J. B. Kaiser, legislative reference librarian. 1911. Z881 T42FP. 460

- U. S. Congress. Senate. Library. Catalogue. 1908. Z881 U58 '08. 461
- U. S. Dept. of the interior. Library. Alphabetical catalogue of the library of the Department of the interior, containing the additions made during 1873 and 1874. 1875. — Alphabetical catalogue, including the additions made from December 31, 1874, to May 31, 1877. 1877. Z881 U47 C4a. 462
- U. S. Library of Congress. Alphabetical catalogue. Authors. 1864. Z881 U5 1864. 463  
The first and only general author catalog pub. by the Library of Congress. A subject catalog appeared in 1869, and an author catalog, A-Cragin only, 1878-80. About 80,000 vols.
- Alphabetical catalogue. 1878-80, 2 v. Z881 U5 1878. 464  
A-Cragin only.
- Catalogue. To which is annexed, a copious index, alphabetically arranged. 1815. Z881 U5 1815. 465  
Collection of about 7000 vols. purchased from Jefferson for \$23,950 in 1815, after the destruction of the library in 1814.
- Catalog comp. by Jefferson. Books classified in 44 "chapters," based upon the Baconian system. (Tabulated scheme of classification; prelim. leaves 3 and 4). A new classification is being substituted (since 1898).
- A supplement to the Catalogue. 1827. Z881 U5 1827. 466
- Catalogue. December, 1830. 1830. Z881 U5 1830. 467  
Classified catalog, representing about 16,000 vols. Supersedes the catalog of 1815 (Jefferson's library) and its four supplements, 1820-28. Reissued with new t.-p., supplement and author index, in 1831.
- Catalogue. June 30, 1849. Z881 U5 '49. 468  
Classified, without author index; represents about 45,000 vols.
- Catalogue of books added, from December 1, 1866, to December 1, 1867. 1868. Z881 U5 1868. 469
- Catalogue of books added, from December 1, 1867, to December 1, 1868. 1869. Z881 U5 1869. 470
- Catalogue of books added, from December 1, 1868, to December 1, 1869. 1870. Z881 U5 1870. 471
- Catalogue. Index of subjects. 1869. 2 v. Z881 U5 1869a. 472  
The only alphabetical subject catalog ever issued by the Library.
- Catalogue of books added, from December 1, 1869, to December 1, 1870. 1871. Z881 U5 1871. 473
- Catalogue of books added, during the year 1871. 1872. Z881 U5 1872. 474
- Catalogue of books added, during the year 1872. 1874. Z881 U5 1874. 475
- Catalogue of recently added books, 1873-75. With index to subjects and titles. 1876. Z881 U5 1876. 476
- U. S. War dept. Library. Alphabetical catalogue (including law library). Authors and subjects. 1882. Z881 U61. 477
- Appendix to Subject catalogue no. 6, containing accessions in state and regimental literature of the war for the union for four years ending April 9, 1904. 1904. Z881 U611S. 478
- Military literature in the War department library relating to the participation of the individual states in the war for the union. 1897. Z881 U611S. 479
- 2d ed. 1899. Z881 U611S. 480
- Rough list of the most important additions. During 1898-1903. Z881. U61A. 481
- Vermont. State library. Catalogue. September 1, 1872. Z881 V52 '72. 482
- Virginia. State library. Legislative reference lists. Library has 1908, 1910, 1911. Z881 V81L. 483
- Quarterly bulletin. Library has v. 1, no. 1-date. Z881 V81B. 484
- Washington. State library. Catalogue. 1891. Z881 W21 '91. 485
- Wilmington institute free library, Wilmington, Del. A historical

- sketch of the Wilmington library, and young men's association, with the constitution, by-laws, etc., and a list of officers & members. 1858. Z881 W744. 486
- Wisconsin. State historical society. Library. Catalogue. Prepared by Daniel S. Durrie, librarian, and Isabel Durrie, assistant. 1873-87. 7 v. Z881 W8C. 487
- Wisconsin. State library, Madison. Catalogue. 1881. Z881 W808 '81. 488

## PRIVATE LIBRARIES, BOOK COLLECTING, ETC.

- Allan, John. A catalogue of the books, autographs, engravings and miscellaneous articles, belonging to the estate of John Allan. Prepared by Joseph Sabin. 1864. Collection strong in illustrated books and emblems. —A list of the names of purchasers, with prices of the Allan collection, sold by public sale in New York, May 2, 1864, and following days. Z997 A41. 489
- Allen, C. D. American book-plates, a guide to their study with examples; with a bibliography by E. N. Hewins. Illustrated with many reproductions of rare and interesting book-plates. 1894. Z994 A5 A4. 490
- "American bibliography" p. 389-395 by E. N. Hewins.
- "English bibliography" (p. 396-417) by H. W. Fincham and J. R. Brown.
- "French bibliography" p. 418-420 by Walter Hamilton.
- Andrade, J. M. Catalogue de la riche bibliothèque de D. J. M. Andrade. Livres manuscrits et imprimés. Litterature française et espagnole. Histoire de l'Afrique, de l'Asie et de l'Amérique. 7000 pieces et volumes ayant rapport au Mexique ou imprimés dans ce pays. 1869. Z6459 A92. 491
- Preface by P. Deschamps.
- Beauclerk, Topham. A catalogue of the large and valuable library of the late Hon. Topham Beauclerk, F. R. S., deceased; comprehending an excellent choice of books, to the number of upwards of 30,000 volumes, in most languages, and upon almost every branch of science and polite literature. 1781. Z997 B373. 492
- Bibliotheca varia. Catalogues of miscellaneous libraries, sold in London, &c., 1832-1850. Z997 B58. 493
- Bowdoin, W. G. The rise of the book-plate; being an exemplification of the art, signified by various book-plates, from its earliest to its most recent practice. Illustrated by reproductions in miniature and otherwise. Text by W. G. Bowdoin, with an introduction and chapter on the study and arrangement of book-plates by Henry Blackwell. 1901. Z993 B78. 494
- Bibliography: p. 27-44.
- Burton, J. H. The book-hunter, etc. Z992 B973. 495
- The book-hunter, etc. With additional notes by R. G. White. 1863. 2 v. Z992 B972. 496
- (One volume extended to two by the insertion of numerous portraits)
- Carver, C. N. Book-plates of well-known Americans. 1911. Z994 A5 C2. 497
- Clay, Henry. Rare books, broadsides, autographs from the library of the eminent statesman, Henry Clay, together with selections from the collection of Mr. J. G. Morris, of Philadelphia, Pa. 1910. Z997 C619. 498
- Dibdin, T. F. Bibliomania; or, Book madness: a bibliographical romance in six parts. Illustrated with cuts. 1811. Z992 D541. 499
- Second edition, "so much altered and enlarged, as to assume the character of a new work." Reissued, together with a literal reprint of the first edition, and a "key to the assumed characters," in 1842.
- A dialogue, in 6 parts: I. The evening walk. On the right uses of literature. II. The cabinet. Outline of foreign and domestic bibliography. III. The auction-room.

- Character of Orlando. Of ancient prices of books, and of book-binding. Book-auction bibliomania. IV. The library. Dr. Henry's History of Great Britain. A game at chess. Of monachism and chivalry. Dinner at Lorenzo's. Some account of book collectors in England. V. The drawing room. History of the bibliomania, or account of book collectors, concluded. VI. The alcove. Symptoms of the disease called the bibliomania. Probable means of its cure. Supplement. Chronological index. Bibliographical index. General index.
- Dillman, L. M.** The private library of L. M. Dillman of Chicago, comprising his remarkable collection of English authors of the early part of the 19th century, mostly in their original bindings, together with some other books of earlier and later dates but of equal rarity. 1907. Z999 D578. 500
- Eames, Wilberforce.** Catalogue of the library of Wilberforce Eames. By Edward Turnbull. Part V. The history, languages, literature, religion, ethnography, folk-lore, etc., of western, central and northern Asia, and Egypt. 1907. E997 E12. 501
- The Eclipse electrotype & engraving co.,** Cleveland, O. Book plates. [1906?] Z995 E19. 502
- Fitzgerald, P. H.** The book fancier; or, The romance of book collecting. 2d ed. 1887. Z992 F55. 503
- Greene A. G.** Catalogue of the private library of the late Hon. A. G. Greene. 1869. Z997 G79. 504
- American poetry, p. 10-128.
- Grenville, Thomas.** Bibliotheca Grenvilliana. 1842-72. 3 pts. in 4 v. Z997 G83. 505
- Collection of 20,000 vols. bequeathed to British Museum.
- Hinckley, J. F.** The library of the late Captain J. F. Hinckley, of St. Louis. [1912?] Z997 H65. 507
- Hoe, Robert.** Catalogue of the library of Robert Hoe of New York; illuminated manuscripts, incunabula, historical bindings, early English literature, rare Americana, French illustrated books, eighteenth century English authors, autographs, manuscripts, etc. 1911. Library has pt. 2. Z997 H69 1911. 508
- Humphrey, H. B.** Catalogue of the valuable library of H. B. Humphrey, esq. 1871. Z997 H926. 509
- Hurst, J. F.** Catalogue of the library of the late Bishop John Fletcher Hurst. 1904-05. 4 pts. Library has pt. 3. Z997 H961. 510
- Huth, A. H.** A short handlist of the rarer & most important books in the Huth library. [Comp. by Bernard Quaritch.] 1911. Z997 H97. 511
- Ingraham, E. D.** Executrix' sale. Miscellaneous library of the late E. D. Ingraham, esq. 1855. Z997 I54. 512
- Ives, Brayton.** Catalogue of the collection of books and manuscripts belonging to Mr. Brayton Ives of New York. Comprising: Early printed books, Americana, illustrated French books, works of standard authors, classical manuscripts, missals and books of hours. 1891. Z997 I96. 513
- Lefferts, M. C.** A check list of the library of Mr. M. C. Lefferts. In three parts: I. Americana; II. English literature; III. Dramatic literature. 1901. Z997 L49. 514
- Leiter, L. Z.** The Leiter library. A catalogue of the books, manuscripts and maps relating principally to America, collected by the late L. Z. Leiter. With collations and bibliographical notes by H. A. Morrison. 1907. Z997 L528. 515
- Moak, N. C.** Catalogue of the valuable library of the late N. C. Moak of Albany, N. Y.; a choice collection of fine and rare books generally in elegant bindings by some of the most noted binders of the world. [1905] Z997 M68. 516
- Parker, G. P.** Catalogue of the extensive collection of splendid, rare & important books, forming the private library of the late G. P. Parker. 1850. Z997 I54. 517
- Pleasanton, A. J.** Catalogue of the valuable private library of the late General A. J. Pleasanton, of Philadelphia. 1895. Z997 P72. 518
- Powers, L. M.** The Powers collec-



- tion of association copies and first editions of the works of S. L. Clemens (Mark Twain) and other well-known 19th century American and English authors. [1911?] Z997 P88. 519
- Rice, J. A. Catalogue of Mr. J. A. Rice's library. 1870. Z997 R49. 520
- Smets, A. A. Catalogue of the private library of the late Mr. A. A. Smets, Savannah, Ga., comprising one of the most valuable collections of books ever offered. 1868. Z997 S63. 521
- Catalogue of the private collection of autographs of the late Mr. A. A. Smets, of Savannah, Ga. Also, a collection of autographs purchased from the library of William Upcott. Z997 S63. 522
- Catalogue raisonné of curious manuscripts, early printed and other rare books; composing part of the library of Mr. A. A. Smets. 1860. Z997 S63. 523
- Spencer, George John, 2d earl. Bibliotheca Spenceriana; or, A descriptive catalogue of the library of George John, earl Spencer, by T. F. Dibdin. 1814-23, 7 v. Z997 S74. 524
- v. 1-4. Bibliotheca Spenceriana; or, A descriptive catalogue of the books printed in the fifteenth century, and of many valuable first editions, in the library of George John, Earl Spencer. By T. F. Dibdin. 1814-15.
- Block books, v. 1, p. i-iii; Bibles, v. 1, p. 1-132 (nos. 7-52); Caxtons, v. 4, p. 171-350 (nos. 836-883); Wynkyn de Worde, v. 4, p. 393-416 (nos. 900-912).
- [v. 5-6] Aedes Althorplanae; or, An account of the mansion, books, and pictures, at Althorp; the residence of George John, earl Spencer. To which is added a supplement to the Bibliotheca Spenceriana. By T. F. Dibdin. 1822.
- Account of the library: [v. 5] p. 38-236; [v. 6] has special t.-p.: Supplement to the Bibliotheca Spenceriana.
- [v. 7] A descriptive catalog of the books printed in the fifteenth century, lately forming part of the library of the Duke di Cassano Serra, and now the property of George John, earl Spencer. With a general index of authors and editions contained in the present volume, and in the Bibliotheca Spenceriana and Aedes Althorplanae . . . 1823.
- The entire Spencer collection (about 40,000 volumes) was purchased by Mrs. Rylands in 1892, and now forms part of the John Rylands library, Manchester. A catalog, by E. Gordon-Duff, was issued in 1899. (3 v. 4')
- Wynne, James. Private libraries of New York. 1860. Z987 W98. 526
- Wynne, Thomas H. Catalogue of the rare, curious and valuable library collected by the late Hon. Thos. H. Wynne, of Richmond, Va. Especially rich in works relating to the history of Virginia, and in the local history of, and in ephemeral tracts emanating from and relating to Richmond, Va., and in Confederate States printed, and in books relating to the late war. [1875?] Z997 W98. 527

## BOOKSELLERS' CATALOGS. BOOK PRICES.

- Baer, Joseph, & co. Americana, including scarce and precious books, manuscripts and engravings from the collections of Emperor Maximilian of Mexico and Charles Et. Brasseur de Bourbourg, the library of Edward Salomon, late governor of the state of Wisconsin, and other important collections, offered for sale by Joseph Baer & co. 1911. Z999 B14. 528
- Lagerkatalog 600.
- Bohn, H. G. Catalogue of a very select collection of books, English and foreign, offered at the low prices affixed. 1831. Z999 B67. 529
- Bohn, John. A catalogue of a val-

- uable collection of books, in the French, Spanish, Portuguese, and Italian languages, both printed and in manuscript, on sale by John Bohn. 1833. Z999 B67. 530
- Bossange, Hector. Catalogue. Quatrieme partie [jurisprudence]. 1842. Z999 B74 1842. 531
- Catalogue de livres grecs, latins, allemands, anglais &c. &c. à prix tres reduits qui se trouvent dans son depot à Leipsic. 1846. Z999 B74 1846a. 532
- Frankfurter bucherfreund. Mitteilungen aus dem antiquariate von Joseph Baer & co. Library has 1911, vol. 9, nos. 1, 2, 3 & 4. Z999 B141. 533
- Hiersmann, Karl W. Schöne und interessante werke aus folgenden gebieten; Kunst und kunstgeschichte, kunstgewerbe, geographie, ethnographie, reisewerke, archäologie, prähistorik, Americana, orientalia, etc. 1908. Z999 H47. 534
- Jeffery. A catalogue of books, which lately formed the library of a distinguished collector: with their prices, and purchasers' names. 1810. Z999 J45. 535
- Longman, Rees, Orme, Brown, Green & Longman. A catalogue of old books for the year 1834; containing a valuable and useful collection of books in various classes of literature, including an extensive series on angling, fishing, &c. [1834.] Z999 L85. 536
- Quaritch, Bernard. A general catalogue of books, offered to the public at the affixed prices. 1887.—Library has pts. 4, 6, 10, 12, 14 dated 1882-1886. Z999 Q12. 537
- Thorpe, Thomas. A catalogue: comprising upwards of thirty thousand volumes of rare, curious, and useful books, in most languages and classes of literature; Selected from Fonthill and other sales; together with many private purchases, and several recent importations. [1824.] 2 v. in one. Z999 T51. 538

## BIBLIOGRAPHY.

## General. Miscellaneous.

- A. L. A. catalog. 8,000 volumes for a popular library, with notes. 1904. Prepared by the New York state library and the Library of Congress, under the auspices of the American library association publishing board. Editor, Melvil Dewey. Associate editors, May Seymour & Mrs. H. L. Elmendorf. 2 v. in 1. Z1035 A52. 539
- Also issued in two parts: Part I. Class list, with synopsis of Decimal classification and Subject index.—Part 2. Dictionary catalog, with synopsis of Decimal and Expansive classifications.
- Catalog of "A. L. A." library; 5000 volumes for a popular library selected by the Association and shown at the World's Columbian exposition. 1893. Z1035 A51C. 540
- Classed catalog (Dewey decimal): p. 37-144; classed catalog (Cutter expansive): p. 145-256; dictionary catalog: p. 261-582.
- Baer, Joseph, & co. Catalogs. Z1023 B14. 541
- The Baker and Taylor co. The Baker & Taylor co.'s Standard library catalogue of 2500 approved books. 3d revision. c1910. Z1035 B169 '10. 542
- Baldwin, James. The book-lover. A guide to the best reading. 1885. Z1003 V174. 543
- The best reading. Hints on the selection of books; on the formation of libraries, public and private; on courses of reading, etc., with a classified bibliography for easy reference. 1872. Z1035 B56. 544
- The best reading: hints on the selection of books; on the formation of libraries, public and private; on courses of reading, etc. With a classified bibliography for easy reference. 4th rev. and enl. ed., continued to Aug. 1876, with the addition of select lists of the best French, German, Spanish and Ital-

- ian literature; ed. by F. B. Perkins. 1877. Z1035 B561. 545
- Bibliographical society of America.** Bulletin. Including a record of American bibliography. Library has v. 1, no. 1; May, 1907. Z1008 B51 B. 546
- Proceedings and papers. Library has v. 1, pt. 2, 1907; vol. 3, 1908. Z1008 B51P. 547
- Bossange, Hector.** Catalogs. Z1036 B74. 548
- British Museum.** Dept. of printed books. A list of the books of reference in the reading room of the British museum. 1859. Z1035 B86 R3. 549
- Preface (historical sketch) by J. Winter Jones.
- Brown, J. D.** A manual of practical bibliography. [1906] Z1001 B87. 550
- Brunet, J. C.** Manuel du libraire et de l'amateur de livres, contenant 1°. Un nouveau dictionnaire bibliographique. 2° Une table en forme de catalogue raisonné. 3. éd. 1820. 4 v. Z1011 B9 M3. 551
- Bulletin of bibliography.** Library has June, 1897; July, 1898; Jan., 1902; Jan., 1904; Jan. & July, 1905; Jan., Apr., July & Oct., 1906; Jan., 1907; Apr., 1907-Jan., 1912. Z1007 B94. 552
- [Clarke, Adam] A bibliographical dictionary; containing a chronological account of books, in all departments of literature, with bibliographical anecdotes, the whole of the fourth edition of Dr. Harwood's View of the classics, with innumerable additions and amendments. To which are added, an essay on bibliography and an account of the best English translation of each Greek and Latin classic. 1802-04. 6 v. Z1011 C59. 553
- The bibliographical miscellany; or, Supplement to the Bibliographical dictionary. 1806. 2 v. Z1011 C591. 554
- Dibdin, T. F.** A bibliographical, antiquarian and picturesque tour in France and Germany. 1821. 3 v. Z1001 D54B. 555
- Same. 2nd ed. 1829. Z1001 D54B '29. 555
- A bibliographical, antiquarian and picturesque tour in the northern counties of England and in Scotland. 1838. Z1001 D54E. 556
- The bibliographical decameron; or, Ten days pleasant discourse upon illuminated manuscripts, and subjects connected with early engraving, typography, and bibliography. 1817. 3 v. Z1001 D54D. 557
- The library companion; or, The young man's guide, and the old man's comfort, in the choice of a library. 1824. Z1003 D54. 558
- Same. 2d ed., 1825. Z1003 D55. 559
- Reminiscences of a literary life. 1836. 2 v. Z1004 D45. 560
- Ebert, F. A.** A general bibliographical dictionary, from the German of F. A. Ebert. 1837. Z1011 E16E. 561
- Translated by Arthur Browne.
- Contents.—v. 1. A-E.—v. 2. F-L.—v. 3. M-P.—v. 4. Q-Z. List of all the Aldine typographical productions. List of the Juntine typographical productions. Elseviers.
- Everyman's library.** Dictionary catalogue of the first 505 volumes of Everyman's library. Arranged & annotated by I. M. Cooper & M. A. McVety. 1911. Z1035 E91. 562
- Farrer, J. A.** Books condemned to be burnt. 1892. Z1019 F241. 563
- Ford, P. L.** Check list of bibliographies, catalogues, reference-lists, and lists of authorities of American books and subjects. Comp. by Paul Leicester Ford. 1889. Z1002 F71. 564
- Based on his "Reference list to bibliographies, catalogues, and reference lists on America" in Library Journal, v. 13, 1888.
- 1070 titles; classified, with author index.
- Goodhugh, William.** The English gentleman's library manual; or, A guide to the formation of a library of select literature; accompanied with original notices, biographical and critical, of authors and books. 1827. Z1035 G65. 565
- Guild, R. A.** The librarian's manual; a treatise on bibliography, com-

- prising a select and descriptive list of bibliographical works; to which are added, sketches of public libraries. Illustrated with engravings. 1858. Z1002 G95. 566
- "Descriptive list of four hundred and ninety-five separate works... of the first importance for a library apparatus... and historical sketches of fourteen of the largest public libraries in this country and in Europe."
- Harrisse, Henry.** *Excerpta Colombiana. Bibliographie de quatre cents pièces gothiques francaises, italiennes & latines du commencement du xvi siecle non décrites jusqu'ici; précédée d'une histoire de la Bibliothèque Colombine et de son fondateur.* 1887. Z1012 H31. 567
- Helbing, Hugo.** *Catalogs.* Z1023 H47. 568
- Kroeger, A. B.** *Guide to the study and use of reference books.* 2d ed., rev. and enl. 1908. Z1035 K932. 569
- Limited to those of a strictly reference character, and to the most useful works in the English language, with some exceptions in other languages. cf. Pref.
- Critical and bibliographical notes, "references," prices etc. The section Bibliography (p. 99-117) includes titles of works on Choice of books, Children's literature, and Library economy.
- "Books and articles on reference books and reference work": p. 3-6. "Suggestive list of 100 reference books": p. 118-120.
- Supplement 1909-1910, by I. G. Mudge. 1911. Z1035 K932 suppl. 570
- The Macmillan co.** *Complete catalogue of Bohn's libraries.* Z1035 M16. 572
- Michigan. State board of library commissioners.** *Annotated list of reference books for school and public libraries.* 1910. Z1035 M62. 578
- New York. State library.** *Catalogue of the books on bibliography, typography and engraving, in the New York state library.* 1858. Z1002 N58. 574
- The Philobiblion; a monthly bibliographical journal.** Containing critical notices of, and extracts from, rare, curious, and valuable old books. v. 1-2; Dec. 1861-Dec. 1863. New York, 1862-63. 2 v. Z1007 P56. 575
- Providence, R. I. Public library.** *Index to reference lists published in library bulletins from October 1901 to December, 1906, inclusive.* Comp. by The Providence public library. 1907. Z1009 B915. 576
- Rogers, C. H.** *A description of the magnificent collection of extra-illustrated books belonging to the library of Chas. H. Rogers.* [1898?] Z1023 R72. 577
- Rosenthal, Ludwig.** *Catalogs.* Z1002 R81. 578
- Sabin, Joseph.** *A bibliography of bibliography; or, A handy book about books which relate to books. Being an alphabetical catalogue of the most important works descriptive of the literature of Great Britain and America, and more than a few relative to France and Germany.* 1877. Z1002 S11. 579
- Based on part 1 ("Bibliography") of J. Power's "Handy book about books." 1870; revised and enlarged to "four times the extent of Power's list."
- Originally issued in parts, with other portions of Power's work, as supplement to the American bibliopolist, v. 5-9, 1873-77.
- Sonnenschein, W. S.** *The best books; a reader's guide to the choice of the best available books (about 100,000) in every department of science, art and literature, with the dates of the first and last editions, and the price, size and publisher's name (both English and American) of each book. A contribution towards systematic bibliography. With complete authors and subjects index.* 3d ed. (entirely rewritten). 1910. Library has pt. 1. Z1035 S72. 580
- Spencer, J. A.** *A course of English reading adapted to various tastes and capacities. Based on the manual of Rev. J. Pycroft.* 1873. Z1003 S74. 581
- "List of authors and books referred to": p. [271]-299.

- U. S. War dept. Library. Finding list of the principal reference works in the War department library, October 1, 1903. 1903. Z1035 U56 '03. 582
- Vallée, Léon. Bibliographie des bibliographies, par Léon Vallée. 1. ptie.: Catalogue des bibliographies générales et particulières, par ordre alphabétique d'auteurs. 2. ptie.: Répertoire des mêmes bibliographies par ordre alphabétique de matières. 1883-87. 2 v. Z1002 V18. 583
- Weeks, S. B. A bibliography of the historical literature of North Carolina. 1895. Z1009 H32. 584  
With appendix "containing additions and corrections" and index.  
Republished from the Bulletin of Harvard university, no. 55-58, 1892-94.
- Wisconsin. Free library commission. Suggestive list of books for a small library, recommended by the League of library commissions. Comp. by the Wisconsin Free library commission. 1905. Z1035 W84. 585

## BOOKS FOR THE YOUNG.

- Brooklyn. Public library. Books for boys and girls approved by the Brooklyn public library for use in its children's rooms. 1911. Z1037 B881 1911. 586
- Hassler, H. E. Graded list of stories for reading aloud. 1910. New ed., rev. Z1037 H35. 587
- Iowa. Department of public instruction. Catalogue of library books for school districts of Iowa, recommended by the State board of educational examiners. 1904. Z1037 I6. 588
- Leypoldt, A. H. List of books for girls and women and their clubs [with descriptive and critical notes, and a list of periodicals and hints for girls' and women's clubs; ed. by Augusta H. Leypoldt and George Iles]. 1895. 5 v. Z1037 L68. 589
- List of books for juvenile readers. n. d. Z1037 L7. 590
- Louisville, Ky. Free public library. Children's books for Christmas gifts. 1911. Z1037 L78. 1911. 591
- Moore, A. C. A list of books recommended for a children's library. Comp. for the Iowa Library commission. 1903. Z1037 M82. 592
- Moses, M. J. Children's books and reading. [c1907.] Z1037 M92. 593
- Appendix: I. Book-lists published by libraries (p. 200-207) II. A list of selected books for children (p. 208-268) III. Bibliographical note (p. 269-272)
- Oregon. Library commission. List of books for school libraries of the state of Oregon. 1907. 2 v. Z1037 O85. 594  
Contents.—pt. I. Books for elementary schools.—pt. 2. Books for high schools.
- Pittsburg. Carnegie library. Catalogue of books in the children's department of the Carnegie library of Pittsburg. 1909. Z1037 P53. 595  
Annotated; author, subject, and title lists.
- Sargent, J. F. Reading for the young; a classified and annotated catalog, with an alphabetical author-index. With a supplement, 1891-95, and subject-index to the complete work, comp. by M. E. and A. L. Sargent. 1890-96. 2 pts. in 1 v. Z1037 S24. 596
- Stanley, H. H. 550 children's books; a purchase list for public libraries. 1910. Z1037 S79. 597
- [Wisconsin. Free library commission] Suggestive list of children's books for a small library, recommended by the League of library commissions. Comp. by H. T. Kennedy. 1910. Z1037 W80. 598

## ANONYMS AND PSEUDONYMS.

**Cushing, William.** Anonyms: a dictionary of revealed authorship. 1889. Z1045 C98A. 599  
 "Index of names found only in the Anonyms"; p. [735]-829.  
 —Initials and pseudonyms: a dictionary of literary disguises. 1888. 2nd series. Z1045 C981. 600

**Halkett, Samuel.** A dictionary of the anonymous and pseudonymous literature of Great Britain. Including the works of foreigners written in, or translated into the English language. By the late S. Halkett and John Laing. 1882-88. 4 v. Z1065 H17. 601

BIBLIOGRAPHY OF AMERICA.  
General. Local.

**Adams, O. F.** A brief handbook of American authors. 1884. Z1224 A21 B2. 602

**The American bibliopolist.** Library has July-Nov., 1869; Jan.-Sept., 1870; Jan.-Mar. & Aug.-Oct., 1871; Apr.-Oct. & Dec., 1872; Jan.-June, 1873; July & Aug., 1874; Apr., 1875. Z1219 A51. 603

**The American catalogue.** 1910. 12 v. in 10. Z1215 A5. 604

American national trade bibliography; quinquennial volumes. Supplemented by the Annual American catalogue, 1886-1900; Annual American catalogue cumulated, 1900/1901-date; and, currently, by the Publishers' weekly.

## Contents.

1876. The American catalogue, under the direction of F. Leypoldt. Author and title entries of books in print and for sale (including reprints and importations) July 1, 1876. Compiled by L. E. Jones. 1880. Z1215 A5.

"Appendix. Contributed lists of books published since 1876, with author and title index" (112 p.)

—Subject entries of books in print and for sale (including reprints and importations), July 1, 1876. Compiled by L. E. Jones. 1881.

1876-84. Books recorded (including reprints and importations) July 1, 1876-June 30, 1884. Compiled under direction of R. R. Bowker by Miss A. I. Appleton. I. Author and title alphabet. II. Subject alphabet, etc. [1884]-85.

"Appendixes. U. S. government publications. Literary and scientific societies. Books published in se-

ries. Omissions from the cheap libraries." pt. II, p. [223]-260.

1884-90. Books recorded (including reprints and importations) July 1, 1884-June 30, 1890. Compiled under direction of R. R. Bowker by A. I. Appleton and others. I. Author and title alphabet. II. Subject alphabet, etc. 1891.

Appendixes: U. S. government publications. State publications. Publications of societies. Books in series.

1890-95. Books recorded (including reprints and importations) July 1, 1890-June 30, 1895. Compiled under direction of R. R. Bowker. I. Author and title alphabet. II. Subject alphabet, etc. 1896.

Appendixes: U. S. government publications. State publications. Publications of societies. Books in series.

1895-1900. Books recorded (including reprints and importations) July 1, 1895-January 1, 1900. Compiled under direction of R. R. Bowker. I. Author-and-title alphabet. II. Subject alphabet. [1900]-01.

1900-1905. Containing a record, under author, title, subject and series, of the books published in the United States, recorded from January 1, 1900, to January 1, 1905, together with a directory of publishers.

1900-1904. Full title entries; being a reprint of full titles, with annotations, for 1900, '01, '02, '03, '04, of the weekly record of the Publishers' weekly. 1905.

1905-1907. Containing a record, under author, title, subject and series of the books published in the United States, January 1, 1905 to

- December, 1907, together with a directory of publishers. 1908. 614
- 1908-1910. Containing a record, under author, title, subject and series of the books published in the United States, recorded from January 1, 1908 to December 31, 1910, together with a directory of publishers. 1911. 614
- Americus book co. Catalogs. Z1207 A1 A51. 606
- Anglim, J., & co. Catalogs. Z1242 A58. 607
- The annual American catalogue 1886[-1900]; being the full titles, with descriptive notes, of all books recorded in the Publishers' weekly, 1886[-1900] with author, title, and subject index, publishers' annual lists, and directory of publishers. 1887-1901. Library has 1886, '93-'95. Z1215 A6. 608
- Cumulated 1900-1902, containing a record, under author, title, subject and series, of the books published in the United States, recorded from January 1, 1900, to December 31, 1902, together with a directory of publishers. 1903. Z1215 A7. 609
- Cumulated 1900-1903, recorded from January 1, 1900, to December 31, 1903. 1904. Z1215 A7 '03. 610
- 1906; the full titles, with descriptive notes, of all books recorded in the Publishers' weekly, 1906, 1907. 2 pt. in 1 v. Z1215 A7 '06. 611
- 1908; the full titles, with descriptive notes, of all books recorded in the Publishers' weekly, 1908. 1909. 2 pt. in 1 v. Z1215 A7 '08. 612
- 1909; all books recorded in the Publishers' weekly, 1909. 1910. Z1215 A7 '09. 613
- Bancker, Gerard. Unique collection of broadsides gathered by Gerard Bancker, provincial treasurer of New York, and to be sold for the estate of the late J. A. Bancker, New York. Embracing the largest collection of pre-revolutionary and revolutionary broadsides relating to New York city and state that has ever been offered for sale. Catalogue comp. by Stan. V. Heu-
- kels. [1898] Z1238 B21. 614  
(Catalogue no. 809.)
- Barlow, S. L. M. Catalogue of the American library of the late S. L. M. Barlow, prepared by J. O. Wright. 1889. Z1207 B259. 615
- Introduction by Henry Harris. Sales prices added in margin (in part only).  
—A rough list designated as the basis of a more complete catalogue of the library of S. L. M. Barlow, comp. by J. O. Wright. Americana, 1477-1799. 1885. Z1207 B25. 616
- [Barney, C. G.] Bibliotheca Americana. Catalogue of a private library of rare and valuable books relating to America. Also, local histories, privately printed works, etc. [1870] Z1207 B261. 617
- Priced.
- Bartlett, J. R. The literature of the rebellion. A catalogue of books and pamphlets relating to the civil war in the United States, and on subjects growing out of that event, together with works on American slavery, and essays from reviews and magazines on the same subjects. 1866. Z1242 B2. 618
- 6073 titles.
- Bibliotheca americana; or, A chronological catalogue of the most curious and interesting books, pamphlets, state papers, &c. upon the subject of North and South America, from the earliest period to the present, in print and manuscript; for which research has been made in the British museum, and the most celebrated public and private libraries, reviews, catalogues, &c. With an introductory discourse on the present state of literature in those countries. 1789. Z1203 B55. 619
- Variously attributed to Arthur Homer; to a "Mr. Reid"; to J. Debbett, and to Alexander Dalrymple.
- "An introductory discourse on the state of literature in North and South America": p. [5]-21.
- The Book review digest. Library has v. 1-7, 1906-1911. Z1219 C96. 620
- The Bookmart. [A monthly magazine of literary, library and bibliogra-

- phical intelligence, and a medium for the purchase and sale of books.] 8 v. in 7. Library has v. 5, whole nos. 56-60, v. 7, whole nos. 78-80, 82-84; Jan.-May, 1888, Nov., Dec. 1889, Jan.-Mar.-May, 1890. Z1219 B76. 621  
Halkett Lord, literary editor, June 1885-Nov. 1890.
- Boston. Public library. The Prince library. A catalog of the collection of books & manuscripts which formerly belonged to Thomas Prince, now deposited in the Public library of the city of Boston. 1870. Z1207 P95P. 622
- Bradford, T. L. The bibliographer's manual of American history, containing an account of all state, territory, town and county histories relating to the United States of North America, with verbatim copies of their titles, and useful bibliographical notes, and with an exhaustive index by titles, and an index by states. Ed. and rev. by Stan. V. Henkels. 1907-10. 5 v. Z1250 B85. 623
- Bradley, I. S. A bibliography of Wisconsin's participation in the war between the states, based upon material contained in the Wisconsin historical library. 1911. Z1242 B82. 624  
(Wisconsin history commission: Original papers, no. 5).
- Brigham, C. S. List of books upon Rhode Island history. 1908. Z1331 B85. 625  
(Rhode Island educational circulars. Historical series—I.)
- Brinley, George. Catalogue of the American library of the late George Brinley, of Hartford, Conn. Part I[-iv] 1880. 4 v. Z1207 B858. 626
- Comp. by J. H. Trumbull.
- Brown, J. O. *Bibliotheca americana*. A catalogue of books relating to North and South America in the library of J. C. Brown of Providence, R. I. With notes by J. R. Bartlett. 1865-71. 3 pts. in 4 v. Z1203 B88. 627
- *Bibliotheca americana*. A catalogue of books relating to North and South America in the library of the late J. C. Brown of Providence, R. I. With notes by J. R. Bartlett. 1875-82. 2 v. Z. 1203 B88. 628  
Second edition of part I-II (first published 1865-66), enlarged and illus. with reproductions of title-pages, maps, portraits, printers' devices, etc.  
Contains some titles of desiderata, i. e., books catalogued with a view to intended purchase but never obtained.
- [Brown university. Library] The Anthony memorial. A catalogue of the Harris collection of American poetry with biographical and bibliographical notes by J. C. Stockbridge. 1886. Z1231 P7 H32. 628
- "Collection commenced by A. G. Greene, continued by C. F. Harris and H. B. Anthony."
- Bryan, W. B. Bibliography of the District of Columbia, being a list of books, maps, and newspapers, including articles in magazines and other publications to 1898. Prepared for the Columbia historical society. 1900. Z1269 B91. 629  
Issued also as Senate doc. no. 61, 56th Cong., 1st sess.
- Burgersdijh & Niermans. Catalogs. Z1207 A1 B95. 630
- Carwell co. Catalogs. Z1401 C32. 631
- Chadenat, Oh. Catalogs. Z1207 C43. 632
- Church, E. D. A catalogue of books relating to the discovery and early history of North and South America forming a part of the library of E. D. Church. Comp. and anno. by G. W. Cole. 1907. 5 v. Z1203 C55. 633
- (Clarke, Robert, & co.) *Bibliotheca americana*, 1883. Catalogue of a valuable collection of books and pamphlets relating to America. With a descriptive list of Robert Clarke & co.'s historical publications. Z1207 C59 '83. 634
- *Bibliotheca americana*. 1886. Catalogue of a valuable collection of books and pamphlets relating to America. With a descriptive list of Robert Clarke & co.'s historical publications. 1886. Z1207 C59 '86. 635



- Supplement for 1887. Bound with above.
- Bibliotheca americana*, 1893. Catalogue of a valuable collection of books and pamphlets relating to America. With a descriptive list of Robert Clarke & co.'s historical publications. Z1207 C59 '93. 636
- Catalogs. Z1242 C59. 637
- Coburn, E. N. Catalogue of the remaining portion of the library of the late E. N. Coburn, esq., of Charlestown, Mass., consisting of historical books and pamphlets. Together with another valuable historical library. Also the valuable collection of over 3000 rare American, English and foreign bookplates, formed by E. N. Hewins, esq. [1895] Z1251 E1 C65. 638
- Catalogue of the valuable collection of books and pamphlets relating to America, forming the library of E. N. Coburn, esq., of Charlestown, Mass. 1888. Z1236 C65. 639
- Cole, G. W. Bermuda in periodical literature, with occasional references to other works. A bibliography. 1907. Z1291 C69. 640
- Collier, P. F., & son. Announcement of the Harvard classics, Dr. Eliot's five-foot shelf of books. Edited by C. W. Eliot, LL. D. [1910]. Z1217 C69. 641
- Connecticut. State Library. Connecticut town and municipal publications, December 1, 1908. Z1265 C 89. 642
- (Bulletin of the Connecticut state library, Hartford.)
- Cumulative book index. 1902-1904. Library has v. 6-date, 1904-date (incomplete). Z1219 M78. 643
- The Cumulative review digest. v. 1. Mar.-Dec. 1905. 1 v. (10 nos.) Z1219 C95. 644
- Deane, Charles. Catalogue of the valuable private library of the late Charles Deane. Comprising a fine collection of rare Americana including early voyages and discoveries. [1898] 2 pt. Z1207 D282. 645
- Du Bois, W. E. B. A select bibliography of the Negro American. A compilation made under the direction of Atlanta university; together with the proceedings of the Tenth Conference for the study of the negro problems, held at Atlanta university, on May 30, 1905. 3d ed. Z1361 N39 D85. 646
- (On cover: Atlanta university publications, no. 10.)
- Evans, Charles. American bibliography. A chronological dictionary of all books, pamphlets and periodical publications printed in the United States of America from the genesis of printing in 1639 down to and including the year 1820. With bibliographical and biographical notes. 1903. Library has v. 1-6. Z1215 E92. 647
- Field, T. W. An essay towards an Indian bibliography. Being a catalogue of books, relating to the history, antiquities, languages, customs, religion, wars, literature, and origin of the American Indians, in the library of Thomas W. Field. With bibliographical and historical notes, and synopses of the contents of some of the works least known. 1873. Z1209 F45. 648
- Catalogue of the library belonging to Mr. T. W. Field. 1875. Z1209 F456. 649
- Americana (2,664 lots). Based on Field's Essay towards an Indian bibliography, 1873.
- Fitzpatrick, T. J. Catalogs. Z1283 F55. 650
- Flagg, C. A. A guide to Massachusetts local history; being a bibliographic index to the literature of the towns, cities and counties of the state, including books, pamphlets, articles in periodicals and collected works, books in preparation, historical manuscripts, newspaper clippings, etc. [1907] Z1295 F 65. 651
- Foley, P. K. American authors, 1795-1895. A bibliography of first and notable editions chronologically arranged with notes. By P. K. Foley. With int. by W. L. Sawyer. 1897. Z1231 F5 F65. 652
- "Initials and pseudonyms. Anonyms": p. [387]-350.
- Gammel book co. Catalogs. Z1339 G19. 653
- Gilman, M. D. The bibliography of

- Vermont; or, A list of books and pamphlets relating in any way to the state. With biographical and other notes. [With additions by other hands.] 1897. Z1343 G48 B. 654
- Over 7,000 titles (including 3,453 Vermont imprints) arranged alphabetically by authors, with some form and subject headings.
- Ed. by G. G. Benedict, who added 563 titles and 73 biographical sketches, also incorporating material furnished by T. L. Wood. Int. (biographical) by H. A. Huse. Ginn & co. Catalogs. Z1217 Z49. 655
- Goodspeed's book shop. Catalogs. Z1207 A1 G65. 656
- Z1238 A1 G65. 657
- Z1295 G65. 658
- Gray, Henry. Catalogs. Z1401 G77. 659
- Griffin, G. G. Writings on American history, 1906. A bibliography of books and articles on United States and Canadian history published during the year 1906, with some memoranda on other portions of America. Z1236 L331. 660
- Continues "Writings on American history, 1902" (Richardson and Morse, 1904) and "Writings on American history, 1903" (McLaughlin, Slade and Lewis, 1905).
- Grosvenor library, Buffalo, N. Y. An index-catalogue of books in the department of local history and genealogy. Ed. of 1908. Z1250 G87 '08. 661
- Guild, C. H. Catalogue of books and pamphlets relating to America. Belonging to C. H. Guild, of Somerville, Mass. 1887. Z1207 G95. 662
- Supplement of prices at end.
- Harper, Francis P. Bibliotheca Americana. Priced catalogue of scarce and out-of-print books, relating to the discovery, settlement, and history of the western hemisphere. 1905. Z1207 H296. 663
- 1899. Z1207 H293. 664
- Same. 1903. Z1207 H295. 664
- Catalogs. Z1242 H29. 665
- Z1251 E1 A1 H29. 666
- Harrassowitz, Otto. Catalogs. Z1207 A1 H29. 667
- [Harrisse, Henry] Bibliotheca americana vetustissima. A description of works relating to America, published between 1492 and 1551. 1866. Z1202 H3. 668
- 304 titles, arranged chronologically; transcribed line for line, with exact collations, historical and bibliographical notes, references to authorities and libraries, etc.
- Bibliotheca americana vetustissima. A description of works relating to America, published between the years 1492 and 1551. Additions. 1872. Z1202 H31. 669
- 186 titles.
- "Not a continuation of the Bibliotheca americana vetustissima, but a series of notes and additions intended to aid towards forming a complete list of works relating to America, printed previous to the year 1551."
- Helbig, R. E. German American researches; the growth of the German American collection of the New York Public Library during 1906-1907. Reprinted from German American annals, new series, vol. 6, no. 5. Sept. and Oct. 1908. Z1361 G3 H4. 670
- Henkels, Stan. V. Catalogs. Z1207 A1 H51. 671
- Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z1207. A1 H63. 672
- Z1431 H63. 673
- Z1939 H63. 674
- Houghton, Mifflin & co. A portrait catalogue of books published; with a sketch of the firm, brief descriptions of the various departments, and some account of the origin and character of the literary enterprises undertaken. 1905-1906. Z1217 H84 '06. 675
- Huston, A. J. Catalogs. Z1291 H97. 676
- Illinois state historical library. Alphabetical catalog of the books, manuscripts, maps, pictures and curios of the Illinois state historical library. Authors, titles and subjects. 1900. Comp. by Mrs. J. P. Weber. Z1277 I29. 677
- Iowa. Library commission. Check list of the publications of the state of Iowa. With an index to the Iowa documents. Prepared under the supervision of the Iowa library

- commission. Lavinia Steele, comp. 1904. Z1283 I65. 678
- Johnson, J. G. Southern fiction prior to 1860: an attempt at a first-hand bibliography. 1909. Z1231 F4 J7. 679
- Kansas state historical society. Catalog of the Kansas territorial and state documents in the library of the State historical society. 1854-1898. 1900. Z1285 K21. 680
- Lange, Otto. Catalogs. Z1207 A1 L27. 681
- Leclerc, Charles. *Bibliotheca americana*. Histoire, géographie, voyages, archéologie et linguistique des deux Amériques et des îles Philippines, rédigée par Ch. Leclerc. 1878. Z1207 L463. 682
- 2,638 titles, classified; with author and title index. Full bibliographical notes.
- Lefferts, M. C. *Americana*: books and autographs chiefly from the collection of Mr. M. C. Lefferts. 1902. Z1207 L49. 684
- The literature of American history. A bibliographical guide in which the scope, character, and comparative worth of books in selected lists are set forth in brief notes by critics of authority. Ed. for the American library association by J. N. Larned. 1902. Z1236 L32. 685
- 4145 titles, closely classified under six main heads.
- Appendix: Books suggested for a good school library; for a town library; for a good working library; by Edward Channing, p. 463-471.
- Supplement for 1900 and 1901, ed. by P. P. Wells. 1902. Z1236 L32.
- McLaughlin, A. C. *Writings on American history*, 1903. A bibliography of books and articles on United States history published during the year 1903, with some memoranda on other portions of America. Prepared by A. C. McLaughlin, W. A. Slade, and E. D. Lewis. Z1286 L33. 686
- Mayer, Godefroy. Catalogs. Z1207 A1 M46. 687
- Menzies, William. Catalogue of the books, manuscripts, and engravings belonging to William Menzies of New York. Prepared by Joseph Sabin. 1875. Z1207 M551. 688
- Prices in margin.
- The Merwin Clayton sales co. Catalogue of an extensive private collection of books and pamphlets relating to the history and development of New York City, with a few New York views. [1912] Z1318 N5 M5. 689
- Meserve, F. H. Catalogs. Z1242 M57. 690
- Morrell, T. H. Catalogue of the entire private library of T. H. Morrell, comprising a choice collection of works on America, its history and antiquities. Also autographs and engravings. 1866. Z1207 M841. 691
- Museum book store. Catalogs. Z1209 A1 M98. 692
- Z1207 A1 M98. 693
- Z1329 M98. 694
- The New world book list. 1890. Z1207 G34. 695
- Nijhoff, Martinus. Catalogs. Z1207 A1 N69. 696
- Z1809 N69. 697
- Peñafiel, Antonio. *Bibliothek des Dr. Antonio Peñafiel*. 1912. Z1431 P39. 698
- J. A. Stargardt. Catalogue 229.
- Penobscot Bay book and antique shop. Catalogs. Z1291 P41. 699
- Perkins, F. B. Check list for American local history. Reprinted with additions from the Bulletins of the Boston public library. [1876] 1876. Z1250 P44. 700
- "This list is a memorandum to promote the completion of the historical department of the Boston public library."
- Poole, H. W. Catalogue of printed books and of manuscripts, comprising early printed books, from 1469 to 1473; ancient manuscripts; the original MS. maps of Captain Cook and his officers. 1871. Z1207 S736. 701
- (Bound with Sparks, Jared. Catalogue, 1871.)
- The Publishers' trade list annual. Library has 1876-1883, 1885, 1889, 1903-date. Z1215 P97. 702
- Quaritch, Bernard. Catalogs. Z1207 A1 Q1. 703

- Rich, O[badiah] *Bibliotheca americana nova*. A catalogue of books relating to America, in various languages, including voyages to the Pacific and around the world, and collections of voyages and travels printed since the year 1700. 1846. 2 v. Z1207 R5. 704
- Vol. I is a reissue of the *Bibliotheca americana nova* published as an independent work in 1835 and its Supplement, first pub. in 1841.
- Vol. 2 is a reissue of two parts, issued in 1844 and 1846, covering literature of 1801-1830 and 1831-1844 respectively.
- A catalogue of books, relating principally to America, arranged under the years in which they were printed. 1832. Z1207 R497. 705
- Contents.—pt. 1. Books printed between 1500 and 1600.—pt. 2. Books printed between 1600 and 1700.
- The period 1700-1844 is covered by Rich's *Bibliotheca americana nova*, 1846. A proposed "*Bibliotheca americana vetus*" was completed, but never published, owing to loss of manuscript.
- Richardson, E. C. *Writings on American history*, 1902; an attempt at an exhaustive bibliography of books and articles on United States history published during the year 1902 and some memoranda on other portions of America, by E. C. Richardson and A. E. Morse. 1904. Z1236 L325. 706
- "An alphabetical subject list with a classified index."
- Rico, E. Garcia. *Catalogs*. Z1530 R54. 707
- Roorbach, O. A. *Bibliotheca americana*. Catalogue of American publications, including reprints and original works, from 1820 to 1948, inclusive. 1849. Z1215 A5 '49. 708
- Rosenthal, Ludwig. *Catalogs*. Z1207 A1 R81. 709
- Sabin, Joseph. A dictionary of books relating to America, from its discovery to the present time. [1867]-92. 20 v. Library has v. 1-13. Z1201 S2. 710
- Smith, A. R. A catalogue of a valuable collection of books and pamphlets, illustrating the history & geography of North & South America and the West Indies. 1874. Z1207 S64. 711
- Smith, J. R. *Bibliotheca Americana*. A catalogue of a valuable collection of books & pamphlets relating to the history and geography of North and South America and the West Indies. 1853. Z1207 S65. 712
- Sparks, Jared. Catalogue of the library of Jared Sparks; with a list of the historical manuscripts collected by him and now deposited in the library of Harvard university. 1871. Z1207 S736. 713
- Compiler's note signed C. A. C. (i. e. Charles Ammi Cutter)
- 2,982 titles of books, 82 maps, 105 vols. of manuscripts. The list of mss. (appendix) was also issued separately under title: Catalogue of the bound historical manuscripts collected by Jared Sparks; and now deposited in the library of Harvard university. 1871.
- Stargardt, J. A. *Catalogs*. Z1431 S79. 714
- Stevens, Henry. *Bibliotheca americana*. A catalogue of books relating to the history and literature of America. [1861] 2 pts. in 1. Z1207 S844. 715
- Bibliotheca historica* or A catalogue of 5000 volumes of books and manuscripts relating chiefly to the history and literature of North and South America among which is included the larger proportion of the extraordinary library of the late Henry Stevens, the whole comprising a collection of ancient and modern books rich and rare, useful and common, including many titles never before recorded in an American catalogue. 1870. Z1207 S845. 716
- 2,545 titles.
- "Stephani et amicorum": p. v-viii.
- Historical nuggets. *Bibliotheca americana*, or, A descriptive account of my collection of rare books relating to America. 1862. 2 v. Z1207 S843. 717
- Stevens's historical collections. 1881-86. 2 pts. Z1207 S873. 718
- "First portion... Rare books and manuscripts relating chiefly to the history and literature of America... De Bry (in Latin and Ger-

- man), Hulseius, Thevenot, Purchas and Hakluyt... and Henry Stevens's Franklin collection." 720  
 "Second portion... Rare and valuable books relating to America; comprising the greater part of his working library." 720
- Stevens, Henry, son & Stiles. Catalogs. Z1207 A1 S84. 719
- Streisand, Hugo. Catalogs. Z1207 A1 S91. 720
- Thomson, P. G. A bibliography of the state of Ohio. Being a catalogue of the books and pamphlets relating to the history of the state. With collations and bibliographical and critical notes. And a complete index by subjects. 1880. Z1323 T48 B. 721  
 "A collection of upwards of fourteen hundred distinct titles, relating almost wholly to the history of the state and parts thereof, not including the public documents." 721
- Tower, Charlemagne. The Charlemagne Tower collection of American colonial laws. 1890. Z1237 T73. 722  
 Comp. by C. S. R. Hildeburn. 722
- Tuttle, O. E. Catalogs. Z1251 E1 A1 T96. 723
- U. S. Library of Congress. List of books relating to Cuba, including references to collected works and periodicals; by A. P. C. Griffin; with a bibliography of maps by P. L. Phillips. 1898. Z1511 U54. 724  
 "Appendix: A synoptical catalogue of manuscripts in the Library of Congress relating to Cuba. Comp. by Herbert Friedenwald": p. 58-61. 724
- U. S. Library of Congress. Division of bibliography. A list of books (with references to periodicals) on the Danish West Indies. 1901. Z1501 U58. 725  
 —A list of books (with references to periodicals) on Porto Rico. 1901. Z1551 U58. 726  
 —List of discussions of the fourteenth and fifteenth amendments with special reference to negro suffrage. 1906. Z1361 N3 U5. 727  
 —A list of works relating to the Germans in the United States. 1904. Z1249 G3 U5. 728  
 —List of works relating to the French alliance in the American revolution. 1907. Z1238 U5. 729  
 —Select list of references on Chinese immigration. 1904. Z1361 C4 U5. 730  
 —Select list of references on the negro question; 1903. Z1361 N39 U6. 731  
 —Same. 2nd issue. 1906. Z2021 N39 U6a. 731  
 —Bibliographical notes on the issues of the Continental congress. Reprinted from the "Journals of the Continental congress." Comp. by W. C. Ford, 1904- Library has 1777, 1778. Z1238 Z72. 732
- U. S. War dept. The war of the rebellion. Official records of the Union and Confederate armies. Series 1. Index to battles, campaigns, etc. War records office. [1899] Z1242 U585. 733
- The United States catalog; books in print, 1899, ed. by G. F. Danforth [and] M. E. Potter [1900] 2 pt. in 1 v. Library has part 1. Z1215 U58. 734  
 —Books in print 1902. Entries under author, subject, and title, in one alphabet, with particulars of binding, price, date, and publisher. Ed. by M. E. Potter. 2d ed. 1903. Z1215 U6 '03. 735  
 —The United States catalog supplement. Books published 1902-1905. Ed. by M. E. Potter. 1906. Z1215 U6 '06. 736
- Weeks, S. B. Confederate text-books. A preliminary bibliography. 1900. Z1245 W39. 736  
 (U. S. Bureau of education. Chapter from the report of the commissioner of education.) 736
- The Weeks collection. Caroliniana. 1907. Z1319 W41. 737
- Wegelin, Oscar. Early American fiction, 1774-1830; being a compilation of the titles of American novels, written by writers born or residing in America, and published previous to 1831. 1902. Z1231 F4 W4. 738  
 —Early American plays, 1714-1830; being a compilation of the titles of plays by American authors, published and performed in America previous to 1830. Ed. with

an int. by J. Malone. 1900. Z1231 D7 W4. 739

(Dunlap society. Publications. new ser., no. 10)

Supplemented by R. F. Roden's *Later American plays, 1831-1900* (Dunlap soc. Publ. n. s. no. 12), which is "practically pt. 2 of *Early American plays*."

—Early American poetry; a compilation of the titles of volumes of verse and broadsides, written by writers born or residing in North America, and issued during the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, by Oscar Wegelin. 1903-07. 2 v. Library has v. 2. Z1231 P7 W4. 740

Vol. 2 has an appendix containing the titles of volumes and broadsides issued during the seventeenth and eighteenth centuries, which were omitted in the volume containing the years 1650-1909.

Williamson, Joseph. A bibliography of the state of Maine from the earliest period to 1891. In two volumes. 1896. Z1291 W73. 741

Winsor, Justin. The reader's handbook of the American revolution. 1761-1783. 1880. Z1238 W78. 742

Wisconsin. State historical society. Library. Bibliography of Wisconsin authors; being a list of books and other publications, written by Wisconsin authors, in the library of the State historical society of Wisconsin. Prepared under the direction of R. G. Thwaites and I. S. Bradley, by E. A. Hawley. 1893. Z1351 W8B. 743

Woodward, W. E. *Bibliotheca americana*. Catalogue of the library of W. E. Woodward, of Boston Highlands, Mass. 1869. Z1207 W911. 744

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF AMERICA.

### United States and State Publications.

Ames, J. G. *Comprehensive index to the publications of the United States government, 1881-1893*. 1905. 2 v. Z1223 A '05. 745

Bowker, R. G. *State publications; a provisional list of the official publications of the several states of the United States from their organization*. 1908. Z1223 5 A1B7. 746

Hasse, A. R. *Index of economic material in documents of the states of the United States: California, 1849-1904*. 1908. Z1223 5 A1 H2. 747

—Illinois, 1809-1904. 1909. Z1223 5 A1 H2. 748

—Kentucky, 1792-1904. 1910. Z1223 5 A1 H2. 749

—Maine, 1820-1904. 1907. Z1223 5 A1 H2. 750

—Massachusetts, 1789-1904. 1908. Z1223 5 A1 H2. 751

—New Hampshire, 1789-1904. 1907. Z1223 5 A1 H2. 752

—New York, 1789-1904. 1907. Z1223 5 A1 H2. 753

—Rhode Island, 1789-1904. 1908. Z1223 5 A1 H2. 754

—Vermont, 1789-1904. 1907. Z1223 5 A1 H2. 755

[Ordway, Albert] *General personal index of the journals [!] of Congress, from the First to Eighth Congress inclusive*. Being an index of the personal record of members of Congress from 1789 to 1805. 1885. Z1223 A '85a. 756

Poore, B. P. *A descriptive catalogue of the government publications of the United States, September 5, 1774-March 4, 1881*. 1885. Z1223 A '85. 757

U. S. Bureau of the census. *Publications, tenth, eleventh, and twelfth censuses and permanent Bureau*. [Ed.] VI. March 1, 1909. Z1223 C4 '09. 758

U. S. Congress. House. *Index to the executive documents and reports of committees of the House of representatives, from the Twenty-second to the Twenty-fifth Congress, both included, commencing December 1831, and ending March 1839*. [1839] Z1223 A4 '24. 759

—Consolidated index of the executive documents of the House of

- representatives, from the Twenty-sixth to the Fortieth Congress, inclusive. Prepared under the direction of Edward McPherson. 1870. Z1223 A4 '70. 760
- [Index to reports of committees of the House of representatives, comp. by T. H. McKee. 1887] 58 v. in 1. Z1223 A4 '87. 761
- U. S. Congress. Senate. [Index to reports of committees of the Senate, comp. by T. H. McKee. 1887] 36 v. in 1. Z1223 A3 '87. 762
- U. S. Copyright office. Catalogue of title-entries of books and other articles entered in the office of the Librarian of Congress, at Washington, under the Copyright law, wherein the copyright has been completed by the deposit of two copies in the office. Library has new series complete to date. Z 1219 U58C. 763
- U. S. Dept. of commerce and labor. List of publications available for distribution. 6th ed., May 1, 1911. Z1223 C8 1911. 764
- U. S. Dept. of the interior. Division of documents. Report regarding the receipt, distribution and sale of public documents on behalf of the government. Library has 1901, 1903. Z1223 I5. 765
- U. S. Library of Congress. Division of documents. Monthly list of state publications. Library has Jan., 1910-Nov., 1911. Z1223 5 A1 U5. 766
- U. S. Superintendent of documents. Agriculture. A list of valuable government papers on live agricultural topics. Sold by the superintendent of documents. [1907] Z1223 A191. 767
- Agriculture. Public documents for sale. [1909] Z1223 A 191. 768
- American history. U. S. documents relating to political, military, and biographical history, diplomatic relations, etc. for sale. [1910] Z1223 A191. 769
- American history. U. S. documents relating to political, military, and biographical history, diplomatic relations, etc., for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 770
- Animal industry bureau publications for sale. [1911] Z1223 A 191. 771
- Annual report. Library has 1907, 1909, 1910. Z1223 S8. 774
- Army and navy price list. [1908.] Z1223 A191. 775
- Biological survey. Bulletins, circulars and North American fauna of this bureau for sale. [1910] Z1223 A191. 776
- Biological survey. Bulletins, circulars and North American fauna of this bureau for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 777
- Catalogue of the public documents of Congress and of other departments of the government of the United States [being the "Comprehensive index" provided for by the act approved January 12, 1895] v. 1-8. Z1223 A13. 778
- Checklist of public documents containing debates and proceedings of Congress from the First to the Fifty-third Congress, together with miscellaneous lists of documents, and historical and bibliographical notes. 2d ed. rev. and enl. Issued by F. A. Crandall, 1895. Z1223 A11 '95. 780
- A new edition of Ames' List of congressional documents, 1892; based on material prepared by him while superintendent of documents, Dept. of the interior.
- Chemistry bureau. Bulletins, circulars, food inspection decisions, etc., for sale. [1910] Z1223 A191. 781
- Chemistry bureau publications for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 782
- Comprehensive index of the publications of the United States government, 1889-93. By J. G. Ames. 1894. Z1223 A13. 783
- Documents due depositories. A list of annual and serial public documents that should be regularly supplied to the designated depository libraries by the superintendent of documents. [1907] Z 1223 A199 '07. 784
- Engineering: mechanics. Government documents which contribute to knowledge of these subjects

- are available for purchase through the office of the superintendent of documents, Washington. [1910] Z1223 A191. 785
- Engineering: mechanics. Government documents which contribute to knowledge of these subjects. [1910] Z1223 A191. 786
- Engineering: mechanics. List of United States government publications relating to electricity, fuel testing, structural materials, manufactures, river and harbor improvements, etc., for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 787
- Entomology bureau; bulletins, circulars and technical series relating to insects for sale. [1910] Z1223 A191. 788
- Ethnology; titles and prices of those published documents of the United States Bureau of American ethnology which are now available for distribution. [1909] Z1223 A191. 789
- Experiment stations office; bulletins, circulars, Experiment station record, and reports of colonial experiment stations for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 790
- Finance. Public documents relating to banking, insurance, postal savings banks, etc., with National monetary commission publications for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 793
- Finding list showing where in the set of congressional documents the individual volumes of certain series of government publications are found. Prep. by J. G. Ames. [1892] Z1223 A11 '92a. 795
- Fishes: list of government publications for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 796
- Food and diet. A priced list of public documents. [1907] Z1223 A191. 798
- Forest service publications for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 801
- Geography and explorations. List of government publications for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 804
- Index to the subjects of the documents and reports and to the committees, senators, and representatives presenting them. [Being the "consolidated index" provided for by the act of January 12, 1896] 1897-date, 54th Cong.-date (54th 2d wanting). Z1223 A14. 805
- Sessional. Supplemented by the "Document catalog."
- Indians. A price list of public documents for sale. [1910] Z1223 A191. 806
- Labor question. Public documents for sale. [1909] Z1223 A191. 807
- Lands. Public documents relating to lands, irrigation and reclamation, conservation, forests, etc., for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 808
- Laws of the United States with decisions and regulations thereunder for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 811
- List of congressional documents from the Fifteenth to the Fifty-first Congress, and of government publications containing debates and proceedings of Congress from the First to the Fifty-first Congress, together with miscellaneous lists of public documents, with historical and bibliographical notes. Prepared by J. G. Ames. 1892. Z1223 A11 '92. 814
- List of publications of the Agricultural department, 1862-1902, with analytical index. 1904. Z1223 A12. 815
- Natural wonders and antiquities described and illustrated in government reports now offered for sale. [1909] Z1223 A191. 816
- Numerical tables and Schedule of volumes of the documents and reports of the 59th Congress, 2d session, December 3, 1906-March 4, 1907. 1908. Z1223 A28. 817
- Periodicals issued by United States government, with foreign and domestic subscription prices for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 818
- Plant industry bureau publications, with list of contributions from National herbarium, for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 820
- Political economy for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 823



- Poultry: birds. Government publications for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 824
- Proceedings of Congress; being a complete list of the volumes of the Annals of the Congress, Resister of debates in Congress, Congressional globe, Congressional record, now offered free to all organized public and school libraries. 1909. Z1223 A188. 829
- Publications of the Smithsonian institution, American historical association and Ethnology bureau for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 831
- Publications of the U. S. Geological survey sold by the superintendent of documents. [1907] Z1223 G 5 1907. 832
- Publications of the U. S. Geological survey, also of such publications of the Powell, Wheeler, Hayden, and King surveys as remain in print, for sale. [1910] Z1223 A191. 833
- Publications of the United States National museum for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 834
- Publications of the Weather bureau and of the Signal office to 1891 for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 835
- Public documents issued by the secretary's office, library, publications division, and solicitor. Agriculture department: Annual reports, Farmers' bulletins, Yearbook, Yearbook separates, etc., for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 836
- Public roads office. Bulletins and circulars relating to the improvement of roads for sale. [1909] Z1223 A191. 838
- Public roads office publications for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 839
- Schedule of volumes of the documents and reports of the 59th Congress 2d session. 1907. Z1223 A281. 840
- Schedule of volumes of the reports and documents of the 60th Congress, 1st session, December 2, 1907-May 30, 1908. 1909. Z1223 A281 1908. 841
- Sociology. Public documents of the United States sold by the superintendent of documents, Washington. [2d ed.] [1910] Z 1223 A191. 842
- Soils bureau. Bulletins, circulars, and field operations of the Soils bureau for sale. [1910] Z 1223 A191. 845
- Statistics bureau: bulletins, circulars, foreign markets, separates from Yearbook, and Crop reporter for sale. [1911] Z1223 A 191. 847
- Tables of and annotated index to the congressional series of United States public documents. 1902. Z1223 A '02. 851
- Tariff of 1909. List of some of the more recent United States public documents bearing on this problem for sale. [1909] Z1223 A191. 852
- Transportation: list of government publications relating to roads, railroads, inland waterways, merchant marine, etc., for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 853
- U. S. documents relating to the American dairy industry sold by the superintendent of documents. [1909] Z1223 A191. 855
- United States documents relating to noncontiguous territory and to Cuba. [1911] Z1223 A191. 856
- U. S. government publications relating to the army and navy for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 858
- U. S. documents relating to health and hygiene, including water pollution and purification, food and diet, etc., for sale. [1911] Z1223 A191. 859
- United States public documents relating to health and hygiene. [Supplement] [1911] Z1223 A191. 860
- Water pollution; water purification. A priced list of public documents relating to the pollution and purification of water which have been issued by scientific bureaus of the government. [1909] Z1223 A191. 861
- Weather bureau: bulletins, circulars, maps, and Monthly weather review, for sale. [1909] Z1223 A191. 864

**Wisconsin. Free library commission.**  
Check list of the journals and public documents of Wisconsin. 1903. Z1223 5 W5. 865  
**Wyer, J. I.** United States govern-

ment documents. 1906. Z669 N5 N5. 866  
—U. S. government documents in small libraries. 3d ed., rev. and enl. 1910. Z1223 Z7 W92. 867

### BIBLIOGRAPHY OF GREAT BRITAIN AND IRELAND.

**Brewer, E. O.** Authors and their works, with dates. Being the three appendices to "the Reader's Handbook." 1884. Z2001 B84. 868

**The British catalogue of books published from Oct. 1837 to Dec. 1852;** containing the date of publication, size, price, publisher's name and edition. Comp. by S. Low. v. 1. General alphabet. 1853. Z2001 E51. 869

**Brydges, Sir [S] E., bart.** Restituta; or, Titles, extracts, and characters of old books in English literature, revived. 1814-16. 4 v. Z2012 B92. 870

**Burton, W. E.** Bibliotheca dramatica. Catalogue of the theatrical and miscellaneous library of the late W. E. Burton, the distinguished comedian, comprising an immense assemblage of books relating to the stage. [1860] 2 pts. in 1 v. Z2014 D7 B9. 871

**Cannon, H. L.** Reading references for English history. [c1910] Z2016 C22. 872

**Cardiff, Wales. Free libraries.** Catalogue of historical works and historical novels relating to Wales. 1909. Z2089 C25. 873

**Catalogue of parliamentary papers.** 1801-1900, with a few of earlier date. [1904] Z2009 K55. 874

Annotated subject index to "the most important papers, diplomatic correspondence, reports of commissions and select committees . . . An amalgamation of a number of separate catalogues, dealing with special subjects, which have been issued by our firm during the last fifty years."

**Collier, J. P.** A bibliographical and critical account of the rarest books in the English language, alphabetically arranged, which during the last fifty years have come under

the observation of J. P. Collier. In two volumes. 1865. v. 2 wanting. Z2012 C69. 875

**Edwards, Francis.** Catalogs. Z2029 E26. 876

**Ellis, ———** Catalogs. Z2029 E47. 877

**The English catalogue of books.** Library has v. 7. Z2001 E52. 878  
Contents.—[v. 1] 1835-1863.—v. 2. 1863-1872.—v. 3. 1872-1880.—v. 4. 1881-1889.—v. 5. 1890-1897.—v. 6. 1898-1900.—v. 7. 1901-1905.

**The English catalogue of books.** Library has 1903-date. Z2001 E53. 879

**Growell, A[dolf]** Three centuries of English booktrade bibliography; an essay on the beginnings of booktrade bibliography since the introduction of printing and in England since 1595, also a list of the catalogues, &c., published for the English booktrade from 1595-1902, by Wilberforce Eames. 1903. Z2001 A1 G8. 880

**Hazlitt, W. O.** Handbook to the popular, poetic and dramatic literature of Great Britain, from the invention of printing to the restoration. 1867. Library has p. 1-436, bound as a vol. Index wanting. Z2012 H3. 881

**Hodges, Figgis & co.** Catalogs. Z2049 H63. 882

**Index to the British catalogue of books published during the years 1837 to 1857 inclusive.** Comp. by Sampson Low. 1858. Z2001 E51. 883

**The Librarian;** being an account of scarce, valuable, and useful English books, manuscript libraries, public records, &c. &c. By James Savage. v. 1-3 (no. 1-18) July 1808-Dec. 1809. 3 v. in 1. Z2005 L69. 884

**The London catalogue of books published in Great Britain.** With their

sizes, prices, and publishers' names. 1816 to 1851. 1851. Z 2001 E5 '51.

—The classified index to the London catalogue of books published in Great Britain, 1816 to 1851. Arranged throughout in regular alphabet. 1853. Library has index only. Z2001 E5 '51.

885

Longman, Hurst, Rees, Orme, and Brown. *Bibliotheca anglo-poetica*; or, A descriptive catalogue of a rare and rich collection of early English poetry. Illust. by occasional extracts and remarks, critical and biographical. 1815. Z 2012 G85.

886

Lowe, R. W. A bibliographical account of English theatrical literature from the earliest times to the present day. 1888. Z2014 D7 L9.

887

Lowndes, W. T. The bibliographer's manual of English literature containing an account of rare, curious, and useful books, published in or relating to Great Britain and Ireland, from the invention of printing; with bibliographical and critical notices, collations of the rarer articles, and the prices at which they have been sold. New ed., rev., cor. and enl.; with an appendix relating to the books of literary and scientific societies. By H. G. Bohn. [1857-1864] 4 v. Z 2001 L921.

888

Nicolson, W[illiam] The English, Scotch and Irish historical libraries. Giving a short view and character of most of our historians, either in print or manuscript. With an account of our records, law-books, coins, and other matters, serviceable to the undertakers of a general history of England. 3d ed., cor. and augm. To which is added a letter to White Kennet in defence of the English historical library. &c. 1736. 3 pts. in 1 v. Z2016 N65.

890

A revised collective ed. of the following: (1) English historical library, first pub. in 3 pts. 1696-99; 2d ed., 1714; (2) The Scottish historical library, 1702; (3) The Irish historical library, 1724.

The letter to Kennett (an answer to Francis Atterbury's attack) is substantially the same as the preface to the Scottish historical library.

Quaritch, Bernard. Catalogs. Z2029 Q1.

891

Reference catalogue of current literature, containing the full titles of books now in print and on sale, with the prices at which they may be obtained of all booksellers. 1875. Z2001 R33.

892

—And an index to nearly thirty thousand works, also a list of the most familiar pen names. 1877. Z2001 R33.

893

—And an index containing over one hundred and sixty thousand references. 1906. 2 v. Z2001 R 33 '06.

894

Rice, J. M. Catalogue of the library of the late J. M. Rice, containing many articles of distinguished rarity and curiosity in early English poetry. 1834. Z2014 P7 R49.

895

Skegg, Edward. Catalogue of the library of Edward Skegg, esq. This collection is particularly rich in the works of the old English poets. 1842. Z2014 P7 R49.

896

Smith, J. R. A catalogue of an unique collection of ancient English broadside ballads, printed entirely in the black letter. 1856. Z 2014 B2 S6.

897

The Term catalogues, 1668-1709 A. D.; with a number for Easter term, 1711 A. D. A contemporary bibliography of English literature in the reigns of Charles II, James II, William and Mary, and Anne. Edited from the very rare quarterly lists of new books and reprints of divinity, history, science, law, medicine, music, trade, finance, poetry, plays, etc.; with maps, engravings, playing cards, etc.; issued by the booksellers, etc. of London; by Professor Edward Arber. In three volumes. 1903-06. 3 v. Z2002 A31.

898

U. S. Library of Congress. Division of bibliography. Select list of references on Anglo-Saxon interests. 1906. Z2021 A5 U5.

—Same. 2nd issue. 1906. Z2021 A5 U5a.

899

## NATIONAL BIBLIOGRAPHY

## EUROPE (EXCEPT GREAT BRITAIN)

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF FRANCE.

Bibliographie de la France; journal general de l'imprimerie et de la librairie. Library has Nov., 1903; 1904-1907. Z2165 B58. 900

Bossange, Gustave. Literary annual. Catalogue of works of note published in France in 1870-1871. 1872. Z2161 B77. 901

Hughon, M. A., & co. Catalogs. Z 2179 H89. 902

Thieme, H. P. Guide bibliographique de la littérature française de 1800 à 1906. Prosateurs, poètes, auteurs, dramatiques et critiques. 1907. Z2171 T44. 903

"Avec indication: 1° pour chaque auteur, de lieu et de l'année de sa naissance, et, s'il y a lieu, de sa mort; 2° pour chaque ouvrage, de son format, de son éditeur et le la date de sa première édition; 3° à la suite de chaque auteur, des références, des critiques littéraires parues soit sous forme de livre, soit dans les revues et journaux, tant en France qu'à l'étranger."

A rev. and enl. ed. of his La littérature française du dix-neuvième siècle, 1897.

U. S. Library of Congress. Division of bibliography. List of cartularies (principally French) recently added to the Library of Congress, with some earlier accessions. 1905. Z2181 C U6. 904

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF GERMANY.

Baer, Joseph, & co. Catalogs. Z2244 B35 B41. 905

—Z2244 P9 B14. 906

—Z2249 B14. 907

—Z2249 B41. 908

Bossange, Hector. Catalogues des livres, cartes géographiques, etc., qui ont été publiés en Allemagne en 1845. [1845] Z2221 B74 1845. 909

—Catalogue des livres, cartes géographiques, etc. qui ont été publiés en Allemagne en 1846. [1846]. Z2221 B74 1846. 910

Fock, Gustav. Catalogs. Z2249 F65. 911

Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z2249 H63. 912

Idst & Francke. Catalogs. Z2249 L77. 913

Perl, Max. Catalogs. Z2249 P45. 914

Süddeutsches antiquariat. Catalogs. Z2249 S94. 915

Volckmar, F. [Sales catalog of books in the German library for exhibition in the German house at the St. Louis exposition, 1904.] [Leipzig, 1904]. Z1217 V91. 916

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF ITALY.

Barnard, P. M. Catalogs. Z2369 B25. 917

Hoepf, Ulrico. Catalogs. Z2351 H69. 918

Merlino, Libero. Catalogs. Z2364 R7. 919

Tocci, Francesco. Catalogs. Z2351 T63. 920

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF NETHERLANDS.

Nijhoff, Martinus. Catalogs. Z2403 N69. 921

—Z2429 N69. 922

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF RUSSIA.

Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z 2519 H63. 923

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF HUNGARY.

Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z 2149 H63. 924

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF AUSTRIA.

Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z2129 H63. 925

## BIBLIOGRAPHY OF SPAIN.

Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z 2709 H63. 926

Nijhoff, Martrims. Catalogs. Z2709  
N69. 927

#### BIBLIOGRAPHY OF PORTUGAL.

Nijhoff, Martinus. Catalogs. Z2739  
N69. 928

#### BIBLIOGRAPHY OF SWITZER- LAND.

Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z  
2799 H63. 929

#### BIBLIOGRAPHY OF TURKEY.

Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z  
2859 H63. 930

#### BIBLIOGRAPHY OF ASIA (GEN- ERAL), FAR EAST, PHILIP- PINE ISLANDS, HAWAII, SAMOA, GUAM.

Geuthner, Paul. Catalogs. Z3009 G  
39. 931

Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z  
3001 H63. 932

Nijhoff, Martinus. Catalogs. Z3001  
N69. 933

Pardo de Tavera, T. H. Biblioteca  
filipina; ó sea, Catálogo razonado  
de todos los impresos, tanto insu-  
lares como extranjeros, relativos á  
la historia, la etnografía, la lin-  
güística, la botánica, la fauna, la  
flora, la geología, la hidrografía,  
la geografía, la legislación, etc., de  
las islas Filipinas de Joló y Ma-  
rianas. 1903. Z3291 U5. 934

Quaritch Bernard. Catalogs. Z3001  
Q1. 935

Stechert, G. E., & co. Catalogs. Z  
3001 S81. 936

U. S. Library of Congress. Bibliog-  
raphy of the Philippine Islands.  
1903. Z3291 U5. 937

Contents.—pt. I. A list of books  
(with references to periodicals) on  
the Philippine Islands in the Librar-  
y of Congress, by A. P. C. Griffin,  
with chronological list of maps in  
the Library of Congress, by P. L.  
Phillips.—pt. II. Biblioteca filipina  
ó sea catálogo razonado de todos  
los impresos, tanto insulares como  
extranjeros por T. H. Pardo de Ta-  
vera.

—List of books relating to Ha-  
waii (including references to col-  
lected works and periodicals).  
1898. Z4706 U5. 938

—A list of books (with refer-  
ences to periodicals) on the Phil-  
ippine Islands in the Library of  
Congress, with chronological list  
of maps in the Library of Con-  
gress. 1903. Z3291 U51. 939

—A list of books (with refer-  
ences to periodicals) on Samoa and  
Guam. 1901. Z4891 U55. 940

—A list of works relating to the  
American occupation of the Philip-  
pine Islands, 1898-1903. With  
some additions to 1905. Z3298  
U58. 941

—Select list of books (with ref-  
erences to periodicals) relating to  
the Far East. 1904. Z3001 U5.  
942

#### CHINA.

Morice, E. L. Catalogs. Z3109 M85.  
943

#### INDIA.

Blackwell, B. H. Catalogs. Z3209 B63.  
944

Edwards, Francis. Catalogs. Z3209  
E26. 945

Luzac & co. Catalogs. Z3209 L97.  
946

Morice, E. L. Catalogs. Z3209 M85.  
947

Probethain & co. Catalogs. Z3209 P96  
948

#### DUTCH EAST INDIES.

Nijhoff, Martinus. Catalogs. Z3279  
N69. 949

#### ABYSSINIA.

Geuthner, Paul. Catalogs. Z3529 G39.  
950

#### AUSTRALIA.

Angus & Robertson. Catalogs. Z4009  
A59. 951

Edwards, Francis. Catalogs. Z4009  
E26. 952

## SUBJECT BIBLIOGRAPHY

## ACADEMIES, SOCIETIES, UNIVERSITIES, MUSEUMS.

**Bowker R. R.** Publications of societies; a provisional list of the publications of American scientific, literary, and other societies from their organization, comp. under the direction of R. R. Bowker. 1899. Z5055 U39 B7. 953

**Carnegie institution of Washington.** Publications of the Carnegie institution of Washington. Price list, classified descriptive lists, and index of authors. March 12, 1912. Z5055 U4 C2. 954

**Columbia university.** Library. University bibliography. Library has 1909. Z5055 U5 C7. 955

**Mourier, Athénais.** Notice sur le doctorat ès lettres, suivie du Catalogue et l'analyse des thèses française et latines admises par les facultés des lettres depuis 1810, avec index et table alphabétique des docteurs; par M. Ath. Mourier et M. F. Deltour. 4. éd., cor. et considérablement aug. [1880] Z5055 F79 M9. 956

"La Notice que nous reproduisons est la même que celle de l'édition de 1852." The "Catalogue" contains 614 names.

**Pennsylvania. University.** The George Leib Harrison foundation for the encouragement of liberal studies and the advancement of knowledge. 1896-1906. Z5055 U5 P46. 957

A list of the "holders of fellowships and scholarships on the foundation, for the first ten years following its creation. The academic and subsequent record of each incumbent and his contributions to scholarship and literature as author or editor.

**Smithsonian institution.** Catalogue of publications of societies and of other periodical works in the library of the Smithsonian institution, July 1, 1858. Foreign works. 1859. Z5051 S66. 958

**Wisconsin. State historical society.**

List of publications. 1850-1902. Comp. by I. S. Bradley. [From Proceedings of the State historical society of Wisconsin, 1902.] Z5055 U4 W5 '02. 959

## AGRICULTURE.

**Catalogue of the periodicals and other serial publications (exclusive of U. S. government publications) in the library of the U. S. Department of agriculture.** 1901. Z5073 U5 A4. 960  
—Supplement no. 1 (1901-1905) 1907.

**Catalogue of publications relating to botany in the library of the U. S. Department of agriculture.** 1902. Z5073 U5 A4. 961

**Catalogue of publications relating to entomology in the library of the U. S. Department of agriculture.** 1906. Z5073 U5 A4. 962

**Clark, J. A.** Reference list of publications relating to edible and poisonous mushrooms. 1898. Z5073 U5 A4. 963

**Hedrick, E. A.** List of references to publications relating to irrigation and land drainage. 1902. Z5073 U5 A4. 964

List of periodicals currently received in the library of the U. S. Department of agriculture. Arranged by title and by subject. 1909. Z5073 U5 A4. 965

List of publications relating to forestry in the department library. 1898. Z5073 U5 A4. 966

Chiefly the collection of F. A. G. von Baur, purchased in 1897.

List of publications of the U. S. Department of agriculture from 1841 to June 30, 1895, inclusive. 1896. Z5073 U5 A4. 967

**Nijhoff, Martinus.** Catalogs. Z5076 N69. 968

**Ohio. State library.** Traveling library dept. Books of interest to farmers in the Travelling library department of the Ohio state library. 1908. Z5071 O3. 969

**U. S. Dept. of agriculture. Library.**

Bulletin. Library has nos. 1-65,  
75, 1894-1907, except nos. 1, 2, 3,  
12, 14, 15, 18, 24, 30. Z5073 U5  
A4. 970

—Monthly bulletin. Library has  
v. 2, no. 1, Jan. 1911-date. Nov.  
1911. Z5073 U5 A41. 971

Contains the list of accessions to  
the Library, formerly (1894-1909)  
issued quarterly in its series of  
"Bulletina."

**ANTHROPOLOGY AND ETH-  
NOLOGY.**

Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z5118  
A6 H63. 972

**ARCHAEOLOGY.**

Malota, Franz. Catalogs. Z5134 M25.  
973

**BIOGRAPHY, GENEALOGY.**

Goodspeed's book shop. Catalogs. Z  
5313 U5 G65. 974

Gray, Henry. Catalogs. Z5313 G69  
G77. 975

Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z5319  
H63. 976

List & Franck. Catalogs. Z5319 L77.  
977

Munsell's, Joel, sons. Catalogs. Z5313  
U5 M96. 978

Quaritch, Bernard. Catalogs. Z5313  
G69 Q1. 979

Walford brothers. Catalogs. Z5313  
G69 W17. 980

Wilder, F. J. Catalogs. Z5313 U5 W  
67. 981

**BIRDS.**

Garland, C. H. Bird books. Z5331  
G23. 982

Grosvenor library, Buffalo, N. Y.  
Reading list on birds and bird  
study; being a selected list of  
books and magazine articles of in-  
terest to members of the Audu-  
bon society of Buffalo and others  
interested in nature study and out  
of door life. 1909. Z5331 G85.  
983

**BOTANY.**

Koehler's, K. F., antiquarium. Cata-  
logs. Z5360 K77. 984

Nijhoff, Martinus. Catalogs. Z5360 N  
69. 985

**BLIND.**

Brooklyn. Public library. Pacific  
branch. List of books for the  
blind in the Brooklyn public li-  
brary at the Pacific branch. 1911.  
Z5346 Z9 B86. 986

Perkins institution and Massachusetts  
school for the blind. Library. Cir-  
culating library of Perkins institu-  
tion and Massachusetts school for  
the blind. Catalog of embossed  
books. 1910. Z5346 Z9 P46 '10.  
987

—List of embossed books, mu-  
sic, maps, appliances and tangible  
apparatus for the use of the blind.  
1910. Z5346 Z9 P46 1910a. 988

—Special reference library of  
books relating to the blind. Comp.  
under the direction of Michael An-  
agnos. 1907. Z5346 Z9 P45. 989

**CANALS.**

U. S. Library of Congress. List of  
books and of articles in periodicals  
relating to interoceanic canal and  
railway routes (Nicaragua; Pana-  
ma, Darien, and the valley of the  
Atrato; Tehuantepec and Hondu-  
ras; Suez canal). By H. A. Mor-  
rison, jr. With an appendix: Bib-  
liography of United States public  
documents. 1900. Z5452 U5. 990

—Division of bibliography. List  
of works relating to deep water-  
ways from the Great Lakes to the  
Atlantic Ocean, with some other  
related works. Books, articles in  
periodicals, United States docu-  
ments. 1908. Z5451 U5. 991

**CHEMISTRY.**

Young, James. Bibliotheca chemica:  
A catalogue of the alchemical,  
chemical and pharmaceutical books  
in the collection of the late James  
Young of Kelly and Durris. By

John Ferguson. 1906. 2 v. Z5524 A35 Y7. 992

Collection bequeathed to the chair of technical chemistry of Anderson's college (incorporated in 1886 with Glasgow and West of Scotland technical college.)

### DAYS.

Gibson, C. O. Christmas bulletin. Z 5711 C5 G4. 993

Iowa. Library commission. Birthdays, anniversaries and events; how they may be observed in the library: pictures, picture bulletins and related subjects. Z5710 I6. 994

Wisconsin. Free library commission. Anniversaries and holidays: references and suggestions for picture bulletins, ed. by Mary E. Hazeltine. 1909. Z5710 W56. 995

### DRAMA.

Evanston, Ill. Public library. The drama; a catalogue of books on dramatic literature contained in the Evanston public library. G. L. Brown, compiler. 1909. Z5785 E91. 996

Mann, C. N. The dramatic and miscellaneous library of C. N. Mann, esq., of Philadelphia. [1907?] Library has pt. 1. Z5785 M28. 997

Sotheran, Henry, & co. Catalogs. Z 5785 S71. 998

### COSTUME.

Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z5695 H63. 999

### EDUCATION.

Alabama. Dept. of education. A select list of references on temperance instruction in public schools. 1910. Z5814 T5 A6. 1000

Goodspeed's book shop. Catalogs. Z 5815 U5 A1 G65. 1001

Monroe, W. S. Bibliography of education; by Will S. Monroe. 1903. Z5811 M75. 1002

U. S. Bureau of education. Library. Monthly record of current educational publications. Library has no. 2, Feb. 15th, 1912-date. Z5811 U62. 1003

### ENTOMOLOGY.

Koehler's, K. F., antiquarium. Catalogs. Z5860 K77. 1004

### ENGINEERING.

The Engineering index. Review of the engineering press. Library has v. 22, no. 4, Jan., 1908-date. Z 5852 E5. 1023

Stone & Webster, Boston. Library. Current literature references. Library has 1907, 1908. Z5851 S 93. 1024

"The items are from upwards of one hundred different weeklies, monthlies, quarterlies, etc. The selection is made with a view to having at hand an efficient reference list bearing upon the work of the office. The firm has to do chiefly with electric and gas lighting, electric railways and water power development."

### FICTION.

Fiction catalog; a selected list cataloged by author and title with annotations. 1908. F5916 F8. 1025

Philadelphia. Free library. Wagner institute branch. A contribution to the classification of works of prose fiction, being a classified and annotated dictionary catalogue of the works of prose fiction in the Wagner institute branch of the Free library of Philadelphia. By O. R. Howard Thomson. 1904. Z 5918 P55. 1026

### FINE ARTS.

Anderson auction company. Catalogs. Z5950 L19 A54. 1005

Baer, Joseph, & co. Catalogs. Z5939 B14. 1006

Edwards, Francis. Catalogs. Z5939 E26. 1007

—Z5945 E26. 1008

Gray, Henry. Catalogs. Z5950 G77. 1009

Heitz & Mündel. Catalogs. Z5939 H 47. 1010

Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z5939 H63. 1011

—Z5945 H63. 1012



- Z5961 O69 H63. 1018  
 —5961 18 H63. 1014  
 —(Coins and medals). Z5961 M 6 H63. 1015  
 Maggs bros. Catalogs. Z5939 M19. 1016  
 Manson, John. A catalogue of the genuine collection of ancient and modern prints, drawings and copper plates, the property of Mr. John Manson. 1812. Z5950 M28. 1017

- Quaritch, Bernard. Catalogs. Z5939 Q1. 1018  
 Rogers, Samuel. Catalogue of the very celebrated collection of works of art, the property of Samuel Rogers, also the extensive library. [1856] Z5939 R72. 1019  
 Names of purchasers and prices given at end.

- Rosenthal, Ludwig. Catalogs. Z5950 R81. 1020  
 Scribner's, Charles, sons. Catalogs. Z 5939 S37. 1021  
 Smith, A. R. Catalogs. Z5950 S64. 1022

#### FISHING AND FISHERIES. ANGLING.

- Heckscher, J. G. Catalogue of the library of the late J. G. Heck-scher. [1909?] Z5975 H44. 1027  
 Pts. 1 & 2, Angling; pt. 3, Fish-eries, sporting, duelling, [etc.]  
 High, James L. Catalogs. Z5975 H 63. 1028  
 U. S. Bureau of fisheries. List of pub-lications of the Bureau of fisheries available for distribution. Library has May 21, 1907-date. Z5974 U5 U6. 1029

#### FOLK-LORE.

- Boston. Public library. Finding list of fairy tales and folk stories in books at the branches of the Pub-lic library of the city of Boston. 1908. Z5983 F17 B7. 1030  
 Wünsche, A. Folk-lore bibliothek prof. D. Dr. A. Wünsche. Antiqua-riats-katalog nr. 101. ... Adolf Weigel, buchhandlung und anti-quariat, Leipzig. Z5981 W96. 1031

#### FREEMASONS.

- [Gassett, Henry] Catalogue of books on the Masonic institution, in pub-lic libraries of twenty-eight States

of the Union; anti-Masonic in ar-guments and conclusions. By dis-tinguished literary gentlemen, citi-zens of the United States. With introductory remarks, and a cor-pilation of records and remarks, by a member of the Suffolk commit-tee of 1829. 1852. Z5993 G25. 1032

#### GEODESY.

- U. S. Coast and geodetic survey. Bib-liography. Descriptive catalogue of publications relating to the U. S. Coast and geodetic survey, 1807-1896, and to U. S. standard weights and measures, 1790-1896. 1898. Z6000 U57 '98. 1033

#### GEOGRAPHY AND TRAVELS.

- Cardiff, Wales. Free libraries. Cata-logue of guide books in the lend-ing libraries. 1909. Z6004 C26. 1034  
 District of Columbia. Public library. Summer travel. A selected list of books with occasional annotations. 2d ed. 1908. Z6004 D61. 1035  
 Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z 6009 H63. 1036  
 —Z6019 H63. 1037  
 —Z6028 Z9 H63. 1038  
 Malota, Franz. Catalogs. Z6009 M25. 1039  
 New York (State) Secretary of state. Catalogue of maps and surveys, in the offices of the secretary of state, of the state engineer and surveyor, and in the New York state library. 1851. Z6027 N5 N5. 1040  
 Nijhoff, Martinus. Catalogs. Z6009 N69. 1041  
 Quaritch, Bernard. Catalogs. Z6009 Q1. 1042  
 U. S. Coast and geodetic survey. Cat-alogue of charts, coast pilots, and tide tables. Library has 1908, 1909. Z6026 H9 U5. 1043  
 —List and catalogue of the pub-lications issued by the U. S. coast and geodetic survey 1816-1902. By E. L. Burchard. 1902. Z6000 U 57 '02. 1044  
 —Reprint with supplement. 1903-1908. 1908. Z6000 U57 '03. 1045  
 U. S. Library of Congress. Division of

- maps and charts. Alaska and the northwest part of North America, 1588-1898; maps in the Library of Congress. By P. L. Phillips. 1898. Z6027 A3 U5. 1045a
- Check list of large scale maps published by foreign governments (Great Britain excepted) in the Library of Congress. Comp. under the direction of Philip L. Phillips. 1904. Z6028 U5 '04. 1046
- List of maps and views of Washington and District of Columbia, in the Library of Congress; by P. L. Phillips. 1900. Z 6027 W32 U5. 1047
- A list of geographical atlases in the Library of Congress, with bibliographical notes. Comp. under the direction of P. L. Phillips. 1909. Z6021 U6. 1048
- A list of maps of America in the Library of Congress; preceded by a list of works relating to cartography. By P. L. Phillips. 1901. Z6027 A5 U5. 1049
- A list of works relating to cartography. By P. L. Phillips. 1901. Z6021 P56. 1050
- Winsor, Justin. The Kohl collection (now in the Library of Congress) of maps relating to America, by Justin Winsor. A reprint of Bibliographical contribution number 19 of the Library of Harvard university. With index by P. L. Phillips. 1904. Z6027 A51 U5. 1051
- GEOLOGY.**
- Boyle, C. B. A catalogue and bibliography of North American Mesozoic invertebrata. 1893. QE75 B. 1052  
(U. S. Geological survey. Bul. no. 102.)
- Branner, J. C. Bibliography of clays and the ceramic arts. 1896. QE 75 B. 1053  
(U. S. Geological survey. Bul. no. 143.)
- Darton, N. H. Catalogue and index of contributions to North American geology, 1732-1891. 1896. QE75 B. 1054  
U. S. Geological survey. Bulletin no. 127.)
- Hay, O. P. Bibliography and catalogue of the fossil vertebrata of North America. 1902. QE75 B. 1055  
(Bulletin of the United States Geological survey no. 179.)
- Keyes, O. B. A bibliography of North American paleontology, 1888-1892. 1894. QE75 B. 1056  
(U. S. Geological survey. Bulletin no. 121.)
- Lechevalier, Jacques. Catalogs. Z 6035 L45. 1057
- Nickles, J. M. Bibliography of North American geology for 1908-1909, with subject index. 1909. QE75 B. 1058  
(U. S. Geological survey. Bulletin nos. 409, 444.)
- Schmeckebier, L. F. Catalogue and index of the publications of the Hayden, King, Powell, and Wheeler surveys: namely, Geological and geographical survey of the territories, Geographical exploration of the fortieth parallel, Geographical and geological surveys of the Rocky Mountain region, Geographical surveys west of the one hundredth meridian. 1904. QE75 B. 1059  
(U. S. Geological Survey. Bul. no. 222.)
- Scudder, S. H. A classed and annotated bibliography of fossil insects. 1890. QE75 B. 1060  
(U. S. Geological survey. Bul. no. 69.)
- Sotheran, Henry, & co. Catalogs. Z 6035 S71. 1061  
U. S. Geological survey. The publications of the United States Geological survey (not including topographic maps). Library has 1907-date. Z6034 U49. 1062
- Warman, P. C. Catalogue and index of the publications of the United States Geological survey, 1880 to 1901. 1901. QE75 B. 1063  
(U. S. Geological survey. Bul. no. 177.)
- Weeks, F. B. Bibliography and index of North American geology, paleontology, petrology and mineralogy, for 1892 and 1893. [1894-1899, 1901-1904] QE75 B. 1064  
(U. S. Geological survey. Bul. no. 130, 135, 146, 149, 156, 162, 172, 203, 221, 240, 271.)

- Bibliography of North American geology, paleontology, petrology, and mineralogy, for the years 1892-1900, inclusive. 1902. QE 75 B.

(U. S. Geological survey. Bul. no. 188.)

- Same. Copy 2. Z6034 U49 U 31. 1065

- Bibliography and index of North American geology, paleontology, petrology, and mineralogy for the years 1901-1905, inclusive. 1906. QE75 B. 1066

(U. S. Geological survey. Bul. no. 301.)

- Bibliography of North American geology for 1906 and 1907, with subject index, by F. B. Weeks and J. M. Nickles. 1909. QE75 B. 1067

(U. S. Geological survey. Bul. no. 372.)

- Weller, Stuart. A bibliographical index of North American Carboniferous invertebrates. 1898. QE75 B. 1068

(U. S. Geological survey. Bul. no. 153.)

#### GYMNASTICS.

- Bassette, F. A., co. Catalogs. Z6121 B31. 1069

#### HISTORY.

- Adams, C. K. A manual of historical literature, comprising brief descriptions of the most important histories in English, French, and German, together with practical suggestions as to methods and courses of historical study... 3d ed., rev. & enl. 1882. 1070

- Andrews, C. M. A bibliography of history for schools and libraries, with descriptive and critical annotations, by C. M. Andrews, J. M. Gambrill... and L. L. Tall. 1911. Z6201 A75. 1071

#### IRON AND STEEL.

- U. S. Library of Congress. Division of bibliography. Select list of books, with references to periodicals, relating to iron and steel in commerce. 1907. Z6335 U5. 1073

#### JEWS.

- Bowes and Bowes. Catalogs. Z6375 B78. 1074

- Jacobs, J. Catalogs. Z6375 J17. 1075

#### LAW.

- August, T. P. Catalogue sale of the law & miscellaneous library of the late Col. Thos. P. August. [1869] Z6459 A92. 1076

- Banks & bros., New York. A catalogue of law books. 1882. Z6459 B21. 1077

- Boston book co. Catalogs. Z6459 B 74. 1078

- Carswell co. Catalogs. Z6458 C2 C 32. 1079

- Catalogue of law books useful in Canada. 1910. Z6459 C 32. 1080

- Fock, Gustav. Catalogs. Z6456 F 65. 1081

- Foster, W. E. References to the Constitution of the United States. With an appendix. 1890. Z6456 F75. 1082

- Harvard university. Law school. Library. Catalogue. 1909. 2 v. Z 6459 H34. 1083

"Contains only the books on the American and English common law."

- Indiana. Supreme court library. A catalogue of law books contained in the supreme court library. April. 1872. Z6459 I66 1872. 1084

- Indianapolis, Ind. Public library. List of books and magazine articles on international extradition examined and referred to in the proceedings to extradite James Lynchehaun, pending before C. W. Moores at Indianapolis, August 24 to October 31, 1903. [1903] Z 6464 E8 L4. 1085

- Living authors at the New York bar, being a catalogue of the books they have written and edited. 1875. Z6459 L78. 1086

- Lorentz, Alfred. Catalogs. Z6459 L86. 1087

- Louisiana. State library, New Orleans. Law dept. Catalogue. Comp. by A. F. Phillips. 1905. Z 6459 L9 1905. 1088

- Michigan. State library.** References to books and periodicals in the Michigan state library on U. S., federal and state constitutions. Z 6456 M62. 1089
- Law dept. Catalogue. 1896 Z6459 M62. 1090
- Contents.—An outline history of Michigan and her judicial systems.—Constitution of Michigan.—Foreign department.—American department.—Text-books by subjects.—Law periodicals.—Remarkable trials.—Abbreviations of law terms.—Alphabetical index.
- Mississippi. State library.** Subject index of law text books. 1896. Z6459 M69 '96. 1091
- Missouri. State library.** Law dept. Catalogue. 1905. Z6459 M71. 1092
- New York. State library.** Catalogue. Subject index of the law library from its foundation to Dec. 31, 1882. 1883. Z6459 N63. 1093
- Nijhoff, Martinus.** Catalogs. Z6459 N69. 1094
- Z6466 N69. 1095
- Park, O. A.** An index to the publications of the various bar associations of America. 1899. Z6453 P23. 1096
- Sweet & Maxwell.** Catalogs. Z6458 G7 S9. 1097
- Thomas, F. H., & co.** Catalogue of law books published or for sale. 1884. Z6459 Z9 T4. 1098
- U. S. Dept. of justice.** Library. Catalogue, to September 1, 1904. Z 6459 U58 '04. 1099
- Catalogue of foreign books (in languages other than English) in the library of the Department of justice. October 1, 1900. Z6459 U585F. 1100
- Subject-catalogue of the library of the Department of justice. 1894. Z6459 U58 '94. 1101
- U. S. Library of Congress.** List of references on international arbitration. 1908. Z6464 I6 U5. 1102
- List of references on recognition in international law and practice. 1904. Z6464 R3 U5. 1103
- List of works relating to the Supreme court of the United States. 1909. Z6456 U52. 1104
- Select list of books on the Con-

- stitution of the United States. 1903. Z6456 U57. 1105
- Select list of references on impeachment. 1905. Z6456 U54. 1106
- Wigmore, J. H.** A preliminary bibliography of modern criminal law and criminology. 1909. Z6455 C9 W5. 1107
- Wisconsin. State library.** Subject-index to the law books. By J. R. Berryman. 1905. Z6459 W55. 1108
- Wisconsin. State library.** Subject-index to the law books. By J. R. Berryman. 1905. Z6459 W55. 1108

## MANUSCRIPTS.

- Bibliographia manuscripta.** Catalogues of miscellaneous collections of manuscripts, etc., sold in London, 1833-1850. Z6625 B58. 1109
- Delisle, L. V.** Les manuscrits du comte d'Ashburnham. Rapport au ministre de l'instruction publique et des beaux-arts; suivi d'observations sur les plus anciens manuscrits du fonds Libri, et sur plusieurs manuscrits du fond Barrois. 1883. Z6623 A824. 1110
- Oxford University.** Bodleian library. Catalogue of Sanskrit manuscripts. Begun by M. Winternitz, continued and completed by A. B. Keith, with a preface by E. W. B. Nicholson. 1905. Z6621 O98B. 1111
- v. 2 of pars viii of Catalogi codicum manuscriptorum . . . 1864-19.
- Wisconsin. State historical society.** Library. Descriptive list of manuscript collections of the State historical society of Wisconsin; together with reports on other collections of manuscript material for American history in adjacent states. Ed. by R. G. Thwaites. 1906. Z6621 W55. 1112

## MATHEMATICS.

- Koehler's, F. K. antiquarium.** Catalogs. Z6655 K77. 1113
- Lüneburg, H.** Catalogs. Z6655 L96. 1114
- Mayer & Müller.** Catalogs. Z6655 M 46. 1115

Teubner, B. G. B. G. Teubner's verlag auf dem gebiete der mathematik, naturwissenschaften, technik nebst grenzwissenschaften, mit einem gedenktagebuche für mathematiker und den bildnissen von G. Galilei, H. Bruns sowie einem anhang unterhaltungsliteratur enthaltend. 1908. Z6655 T3. 1116

### MEDICINE. HYGIENE.

- Braumüller, Wilhelm. Verlagskatalog. 1905. Z2103 B825 '05. 1117
- Koehler's, K. F., antiquarium. Catalogs. Z6676 K77. 1118
- Nijhoff, Martinus. Catalogs. Z6676 N69. 1119
- Rosenthal, Ludwig. Catalogs. Z6676 R81. 1120
- U. S. Public health and marine hospital service. Publications. Library has Oct., 1908; Jan., 1910-date. Z6673 U55. 1121
- U. S. Surgeon general's office. Library. Alphabetical list of abbreviations of titles of medical periodicals employed in the Index-catalogue of the library of the Surgeon-general's office, United States army, from volume I to volume XVI inclusive. 1895. Z6676 U6A 1895. 1122
- Catalogue of the library of the Surgeon general's office, United States army. In three volumes. 1873-74. 3 v. Also Suppl. to v. 3. Z6676 U5 1873. 1123
- Index-catalogue of the library of the Surgeon-general's office, United States army. Authors and subjects. 1880-95. 16 v. Z6676 U6. 1124
- 2d ser. Library has v. 1-date. 1896. Z6676 U6. 1124

### METEOROLOGY.

- Sotheran, Henry, & co. Catalogs. Z 6685 S71. 1124a
- U. S. Dept. of agriculture. Weather bureau. Library. Brief list of meteorological text-books and reference books. A selection of works suitable for general, scientific, and university libraries in the United States. Prep. by C. F. Talman, librarian. 1909. Z6681 T15. 1125

—2d ed. 1910. Z6681 U5a. 1126

U. S. Signal office. Bibliography of meteorology. A classed catalogue of the printed literature of meteorology from the origin of printing to the close of 1881; with a supplement to the close of 1887, and an author index. Prepared under the direction of A. W. Greely. Ed. by O. L. Fassig. 1889-91. 4 v. Library has pts. 1 & 2. Z6681 U58. 1127

About 60,000 titles, representing some 13,000 authors.

Contents.—pt. 1. Temperature. 1889.—pt. 2. Moisture. 1889.—pt. 3. Winds. 1891.—pt. 4. Storms. 1891.

### MILITARY ART AND SCIENCE.

- U. S. Army war college, Washington, D. C. Library. List of authors and title and catalogue of maps from August 15, 1903, to September 1, 1904. First catalog. Z6726 U5 '04. 1128
- Accession list of authors and titles from September 1, 1904, to January 1, 1905. 1905.

### MUSIC.

- Ellis. Catalogs. Z6820 E5 E47. 1129
- Henkels, Stan. V. Catalogs. Z6820 A5 H51. 1130
- Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z 6820 G3 H63. 1131
- Liebisch, Bernhard. Catalogs. Z6820 G3 L71. 1132
- Quaritch, Bernard. Catalogs. Z6820 E5 Q1. 1133
- U. S. Library of Congress. Division of music. Dramatic music (class M 1500, 1510, 1520) Catalogue of full scores, comp. by O. G. T. Sonneck. 1908. Z6816 U5. 1134

### NAVAL SCIENCE.

- Edwards, Francis. Catalogs. Z6840 E28. 1135

### NUMISMATICS.

- Anderson auction co. Catalogs (coins and medals). Z6870 A54. 1136
- Baer, Joseph, & co. Catalogs (coins and medals). Z6870 B14. 1137

- Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs (coins and medals). Z6870 H63. 1188  
 Low, Lyman H. Catalogs (coins and medals). Z6870 L91. 1189

### PERIODICALS AND NEWSPAPERS.

- Alabama. Dept. of archives and history. Check list of newspaper and periodical files in the Department of archives and history of the state of Alabama. 1904. Z6952 A5 A6. 1140  
 Boston book company. A check-list of American and English periodicals, comp. by F. W. Faxon. 1908. Z6951 B78. 1141  
 Boston. Public library. A list of periodicals, newspapers, transactions and other serial publications currently received in the principal libraries of Boston and vicinity. 1897. Z6945 B75. 1142  
 Buckingham, J. T. Specimens of newspaper literature: with personal memoirs, anecdotes, and reminiscences. 1850. 2 v. v. 2 wanting. Z6951 M4 B9. 1148  
 Century club of American newspapers. 1909. Z6951 C39. 1144  
 Ford, P. L. Check list of American magazines printed in the eighteenth century. 1889. Z6951 F71. 1145  
 Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z6946 H63. 1146  
 Jones, Mrs. K. I. (M.) Magazines for the small library. 1908. Z6945 J78. 1147  
 Kansas. State historical society. List by counties of newspapers and periodicals published in Kansas, January 1, 1889. Comp. by F. G. Adams. Z6952 K22 A2. 1148  
 Nijhoff, Martinus. Catalogs. Z6946 N69. 1149  
 Ohio. State library. Newspapers and periodicals in Ohio state library, other libraries of the state, and lists of Ohio newspapers in the Library of Congress and Historical society of Wisconsin. Comp. by C. B. Galbreath. 1902. Z6945 O 38. 1150  
 Perrin, W. H. The pioneer press of Kentucky, from the printing of the first paper west of the Alleghanies, Aug. 11, 1787, to the establishment of the daily press in 1830. 1888. Z6952 K3 P4. 1151  
 (Filson club. Publications, no. 3)  
 Quaritch, Bernard. Catalogs. Z6946 Q1. 1152  
 Sotheran, Henry, & co. Catalogs. Z6946 S71. 1153  
 Sutton, Albert. Catalogs. Z6946 S96. 1154  
 U. S. Library of Congress. Division of bibliography. A union list of periodicals, transactions and allied publications currently received in the principal libraries of the District of Columbia. 1901. Z6945 U 5D. 1155  
 U. S. Library of Congress. Periodical division. A check list of American newspapers in the Library of Congress. 1901. Z6945 U5. 1156  
 —A check list of foreign newspapers in the Library of Congress. 1904. Z6945 U5 '04. 1157  
 U. S. War dept. Library. Check list of serial publications in the War Department library October 1, 1903. Z6945 U55 '03. 1158  
 —Index of periodicals, annuals, and serials in the War department library. 1895. Z6945 U55. 1159  
 Wisconsin. State historical society. Library. Annotated catalogue of newspaper files in the library of the State historical society of Wisconsin. Prepared under the editorial direction of R. G. Thwaites and I. S. Bradley by E. H. Blair. 1898. Z6945 W81. 1160

### PHILOLOGY AND LINGUISTICS.

- Baer, Joseph, & co. Catalogs. Z7031 B14. 1161  
 British museum. Dept. of oriental printed books and mss. Catalogue of the Hebrew books in the library of the British museum. 1867. Z7070 B86. 1162  
 Dibdin, T. F. An introduction to the knowledge of rare and valuable editions of the Greek and Latin classics. Together with an account of Polyglot Bibles, Polyglot psalters, Hebrew Bibles, Greek Bibles and Greek Testaments; the Greek fathers, and the Latin fathers. 4th

ed.; greatly enlarged and corrected. 1827. 2 v. Z7016 D543. 1168  
**Fabricius, J. A. Jo. Alberti Febricii**  
*Bibliotheca graeca, sive, Notitia*  
*scriptorum veterum graecorum,*  
*quorumcunque monumenta inte-*  
*gra, aut fragmenta edita exstant:*  
*rum plerorumque e mss. ac deper-*  
*ditis, 1716-40 [irreg.] 14 v. Z7021*  
*F11. 1164*

**Fock, Gustav.** Catalogs. Z7016 F65. 1165

**Harrassowitz, Otto.** Catalogs. Z7005 H29. 1166

**Hiersemann, Karl W.** Catalogs. Z7016 H64. 1167

—Z7116 H63. 1168

—Z7118 H63. 1169

**List & Francke.** Catalogs. Z7016 L77. 1171

**Meyers, Friedrich.** Catalogs. Z7016 M61. 1172

**Mussafia, Adolf.** *Bibliotheca romanica*  
*Sprache und Literatur der ro-*  
*manischen Völker enthaltend die*  
*Bibliotheken von Adolf Mussafia,*  
*Professor der romanischen Sprach-*  
*en an der Universität Wien, und*  
*Herrn Hofrat Gustav R. v. Emich*  
*in Budapest. Teil III. ... Anti-*  
*quariats-katalog 596 von Joseph*  
*Baer & co., buchhandlung und anti-*  
*quariat, Frankfurt. [1911] Z997*  
*M98. 1173*

**Richter, Franz.** Catalogs. Z7016 A1 R53. 1174

**Sotheran, Henry, & co.** Catalogs. Z7016 S71. 1175

### PHILOSOPHY.

**Liebisch, Bernhard.** Catalogs. Z7130 L71. 1176

**Nijhoff, Martinus.** Catalogs. Z7130 N69. 1177

**Röder & Schunke.** Catalogs. Z7130 R82. 1178

### PHYSICS.

**U. S. Bureau of standards.** *Publica-*  
*tions of the Bureau of standards.*  
*November, 1907. Z7144 W4 U5*  
*'07. 1179*

**Hermann, A.** Catalogs. Z7145 H55. 1180

**Koehler's, K. F., antiquarium.** *Cata-*  
*logs. Z7145 K77. 1181*

**Mayer & Müller.** Catalogs. Z7145 M46. 1182

### POETRY.

#### Recitations.

**Werner, E. S., & co.** Catalogs. Z7156 R2 W49. 1183

### POLITICAL AND SOCIAL SCIENCES

**Baer, Joseph, & co.** Catalogs. Z7166 B41. 1184

**Belgium.** *Corps legislatif. Chambre*  
*des représentants. Bibliothèque.*

*Catalogue systématique de la bib-*  
*liothèque de la Chambres des rep-*  
*présentants. Imprimé pour l'usage*  
*des membres de la chambre. 1844.*

—1er [-5me] supplement. 1847-76. Library has 1er & 2me suppl.

Z7166 B42. 1185

**Bowker, R. R.** *The reader's guide in*  
*economic, social and political*  
*science, being a classified bibliog-*  
*raphy, American, English, French*  
*and German, with descriptive notes,*  
*author, title and subject index,*  
*courses of reading, college courses,*  
*etc. Ed. by R. R. Bowker and*  
*George Iles. 1891. Z7161 B78.*  
*1186*

**Brooklyn, N. Y. Public library.** *Con-*  
*gestion of population. A partial*  
*list of books in the Brooklyn pub-*  
*lic library. 1908. Z7164 S66 B87.*  
*1187*

**Brooks, R. C.** *A bibliography of mu-*  
*nicipal problems and city condi-*  
*tions. 2d ed.—rev. and enl. Com-*  
*plete to January 1st, 1901. 1901.*  
*Z7164 L8 B9. 1188*

**Fock, Gustav.** Catalogs. Z7165 F65. 1189

**Geibel, Ernst.** Catalogs. Z7166 G31. 1190

**Geuthner, Paul.** Catalogs. Z7166 G39. 1191

**Gross, Charles.** *A bibliography of*  
*British municipal history, includ-*  
*ing guilds and parliamentary rep-*  
*resentation. 1897. Z7164 L8 G8.*  
*1192*

**Harvard university.** *A guide to read-*  
*ing in social ethics and allied sub-*  
*jects; lists of books and articles*  
*selected and described for the use*  
*of general readers, by teachers in*

- Harvard university. 1910. Z7164 S66 H3. 1193
- Heffer, W., & sons. Catalogs. Z7166 H46. 1194
- Hillis, M. S. Concentrated wealth: a bibliography. 1909. Z7164 S66 A5 no. 5. 1195
- Insurance library association of Boston. A catalogue of the library of the Insurance library association of Boston; to which is added a sketch of the history and work of the association, together with other information; comp. and arranged by Henry E. Hess. 1899. Z7164 I7 I6. 1196
- Journal of political economy. Bibliography of economics for 1909; a cumulation of bibliography appearing in the Journal of political economy from February, 1909 to January, 1910, inclusive; ed. by the Faculty of the Department of political economy of the University of Chicago. [c1910] Z7163 J 86. 1197
- Kerr, C. H. Socialist book bulletin; a descriptive catalogue of new and standard works on international socialism. Z7164 S67 K41. 1198
- Laneburg, H. Catalogs. Z7166 L94. 1199
- McCulloch, J. R. The literature of political economy: a classified catalogue of select publications in the different departments of that science, with historical, critical and biographical notices. 1845. Z7161 M13. 1200
- Marot, Helen. A handbook of labor literature; being a classified and annotated list of the more important books and pamphlets in the English language. Comp. by Helen Marot. 1899. Z7164 L1 M35. 1201
- Michigan. State library. References to books and periodicals in the Michigan state library relating to municipal affairs. n. d. Z7164 L8 M61. 1202
- List of books and periodicals in the Michigan State library on municipal art and improvement. n. d. Z7164 L8 M62. 1203
- List of books and periodicals in the Michigan state library relating to primary elections. Z7164 R4 M 62. 1204
- New York. Public library. List of works in the New York public library relating to marriage and divorce. Z7164 M2 N6. 1205
- In its Bulletin, v. 9, no. 11, Nov. 1905, p. 466-513.
- New York (State) Public service commission. 1st district. Library. A list of references relating to the organization and work of the New York public service commissions. 1908. Z7165 U5 N5. 1206
- Nijhoff, Martinus. Catalogs. Z7166 N69. 1207
- Z7164 C8 N69. 1208
- Z7164 F5 N69. 1209
- Z7164 I7 N69. 1210
- Ray, M. K. The immigration problem: a bibliography. 1909. Z 7164 S66 A5 no. 2. 1211
- Rogers, B. H. Business morals: a bibliography. 1910. Z7164 S66 A5 no. 6. 1212
- Schweitzer, J. Catalogs. Z7166 S 41. 1213
- Sieg, Vera. The negro problem: a bibliography. 1908. Z7164 S66 A5. 1214
- Silvin, Edward. Index to periodical literature on socialism, indexed by Edward Silvin. 1909. Z7164 S 67 S5. 1215
- Sotheran, Henry, & co. Catalogs. Z 7166 S71. 1216
- Stechert, G. E., & co. Catalogs. Z 7166 S81. 1217
- Tallett, G. M. Poverty: a bibliography. 1909. Z7164 S66 A5 no. 4. 1218
- True, E. I. The labor problem: a bibliography. 1909. Z7164 S66 A5 no. 3. 1219
- U. S. Bureau of labor. Index of all reports issued by bureaus of labor statistics in the United States, prior to March 1, 1902. Prep. under the direction of C. D. Wright. 1902. Z7164 L1 U6. 1220
- U. S. Library of Congress. Additional references relating to reciprocity with Canada. 1911. Z 7164 T2 U54. 1221
- A list of books (with references to periodicals) on immigra-



- tion. 3d issue, with additions. 1907. Z7164 I6 U5b.  
 —Same. 1904. Z7164 I6 U5. 1222
- A list of books (with references to periodicals) on mercantile marine subsidies. 3d ed., with additions. 1906. Z7164 S55 U61. 1223
- Additional references relating to mercantile marine subsidies; 1911. Z7164 S55 U62. 1223
- A list of books (with references to periodicals) on mercantile marine subsidies. 2d ed., with additions. 1903. Z7164 S55 U6. 1224
- A list of books (with references to periodicals) on mercantile marine subsidies. 1900. Z7164 S 55 U5. 1225
- List of books (with references to periodicals) relating to child labor. 1906. Z7164 L1 U57. 1226
- List of books, with references to periodicals, relating to the eight-hour working day and to limitation of working hours in general. 1908. Z7164 L1 U53. 1227
- List of books, with references to periodicals, relating to postal savings banks. 1908. Z7164 P 85 U5. 1228
- A list of books (with references to periodicals) relating to proportional representation. 1904. Z7164 R4 U5. 1229
- List of books (with references to periodicals) relating to the theory of colonization, government of dependencies, protectorates, and related topics. 1900. 1230
- Same. 2d ed. Z7164 C7 U49. 1230
- A list of books (with references to periodicals) relating to trusts. 1900. Z7164 T87 U5a. 1231
- 2d ed. with add. 1902. Z7164 T87 U5b. 1232
- 3d ed., with supplementary select list to 1906. 1907. Z7164 T87 U5c. 1233
- A list of the more important books in the Library of Congress on banks and banking. 1904. Z 7164 F5 U53. 1234
- List of references on the popular election of senators; with appendix: Debates on the election of senators in the Federal convention of 1787. 1904. Z7164. S4 U5. 1235
- List of references on primary elections, particularly direct primaries. 1905. Z7164 E3 U51. 1236
- List of references on reciprocity: books, articles in periodicals, congressional documents. 1902. Z7164 T2 U5. 1237
- List of references on reciprocity. 1910. Z7164 T2 U5a. 1238
- A list of works relating to the first and second banks of the United States, with chronological list of reports, etc., contained in the American state papers and in the Congressional documents. 1908. Z7164 F5 U5. 1239
- A list of works relating to the first and second banks of the United States with chronological list of reports, etc., contained in the American state papers and in the Congressional documents. 1908. Z7164 F5 U5. 1239
- List of works relating to government regulation of insurance, United States and foreign countries. 2d ed. 1908. Z7164 I7 U5a. 1240
- Same. 1906. Z7164 I7 U5. 1240
- List of works relating to political parties in the United States. 1907. Z7164 P76 U5. 1241
- Select list of books on the cabinets of England and America. 1903. Z7164 C11 U5. 1242
- Select list of books on municipal affairs, with special reference to municipal ownership. With appendix: Select list of state documents. 1906. Z7164 L8 U53. 1243
- Select list of books (with references to periodicals) on labor, particularly relating to strikes. 1903. Z7164 L1 U72. 1244
- Select list of books, with references to periodicals, relating to currency and banking, with special regard to recent conditions. 1908. Z7164 F5 U6. 1245
- Select list of references on employers' liability and workmen's

- compensation. 1911. Z7164 E5U5  
1911. 1246
- Select list of references on the  
British tariff movement (Cham-  
berlain's plan). 1904. Z7164 T1  
U53.
- Same. 2nd issue. 1906. Z7164  
T1U53a. 1247
- Select list of references on the  
budget of foreign countries. 1904.  
Z7164 F5 U55. 1248
- Select list of references on cor-  
rupt practices in elections. 1908.  
Z7164 E3 U5. 1249
- Select list of references on the  
cost of living and prices. 1910.  
Z7164 C8 U5. 1250
- Select list of references on old  
age and civil service pensions.  
1903. Z7164 P4 U6. 1251
- Select list of references on in-  
dustrial arbitration. 1903. Z7164  
L1 U7. 1252
- Select list of references on par-  
cels post. 1911. Z7164 P85 U6.  
1253
- Select list of references on  
workingmen's insurance. General:  
United States: Great Britain:  
Germany: France: Belgium. 1908.  
Z7164 I7 U5. 1254
- Select list of works relating to  
employers' liability. 1906. Z7164  
E5 U5. 1255
- Select list of works relating to  
taxation of inheritances and of in-  
comes. United States and some  
foreign countries. 1907 wanting.
- Additional references relating  
to taxation of incomes. 1911. Z  
7164 T23 U58. 1257
- Virginia. State library. List of re-  
ferences on the Torrens system of  
land registration. Comp. by John  
P. Kennedy. 1906. Z7164 T69 V  
8. 1259
- Whitten R. H. Bibliography of pub-  
lic utility valuations. [1910] Z  
7164 P97 W6. 1260
- Wisconsin. University. University  
extension division. Dept. of de-  
bating and public discussion. Com-  
mission plan of city government  
(2d revision). 1910. Z7161 W54.  
1261

## POTTERY.

- Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z  
7179 H63. 1262

## RAILROADS.

- Nijhoff, Martinus. Catalogs. Z7236  
N69. 1263
- U. S. Library of Congress. A list of  
books, with references to periodi-  
cals, relating to railroads in their  
relation to the government and  
the public. 2d issue, with select  
list of recent works relating to  
government regulation and gov-  
ernment ownership of railroads.  
1907. Z7239 S71 U5a.
- Same. 1st issue. 1904. Z7239  
S71U5. 1264
- Select list of books on railroads  
in foreign countries. Govern-  
ment regulation. General; Con-  
tinental Europe; International  
freight agreement; Great Britain;  
France; Germany; Belgium;  
Switzerland; Italy; Austria-Hun-  
gary; Russia. 1905. Z7239 F7  
U5. 1265
- Select list of references on gov-  
ernment ownership of railroads.  
1903. Z7239 S7 U6. 1266
- Select list of references on the  
valuation and capitalization of  
railroads. 1909. Z7239 V2 U5.  
1267

## SCIENCE.

- American federation of teachers of  
the mathematical and the natural  
sciences. Bibliography of science  
teaching, comp. by a committee  
of the American federation of  
teachers of the mathematical and  
the natural sciences. 1911. Z  
7401 A52. 1268
- Edwards, Francis. Catalogs. Z7409  
E92. 1269
- Nijhoff, Martinus. Catalogs. Z7409  
N69. 1270
- Quaritch, Bernard. Catalogs. Z7409  
Q1. 1271
- Sotheran, Henry, & co. Catalogs. Z  
7409 S71. 1272
- Scientific American supplement. New

catalogue of valuable papers contained in the Scientific American supplement. [188 ]

—Same. 1910. Z7401 S57 1910. 1273

## SPORTS.

Baer, Joseph, & co. Catalogs. Z 7516 B14. 1274

Edwards, Francis. Catalogs. Z7516 E26. 1275

Quaritch, Bernard. Catalogs. Z7516 Q1. 1276

Walford brothers. Catalogs. Z7516 W17. 1277

## STATISTICS.

U. S. Bureau of the census. Publications, tenth, eleventh, and twelfth censuses and permanent Bureau. [Ed.] III. [1906] Z7554 U5 U5. 1278

## SUGAR.

U. S. Library of Congress. Division of bibliography. Select list of references on sugar, chiefly in its economic aspects. 1910. Z7609 U5. 1279

## TEMPERANCE.

Michigan. State library. List of books and periodicals in the Michigan state library relating to the liquor problem. Z7721 M62. 1280

United States brewers' association. Five feet of information for impartial students of the liquor problem. [1910?] Z7721 U58. 1281  
Bibl. of books, etc., pub. by the Committee of fifty for the investigation of the liquor problem.

## THEOLOGY AND RELIGION.

American Bible society. Illustrated price-list of Bibles, Testaments, and portions published and for sale by the American Bible society. February, 1909. Z7770 A51. 1282

Barnard, P. M. Catalogs. Z7813 B 25. 1283

The Franklin bookshop. Catalogs. Z 7845 F8 F83. 1284

Hiersemann, Karl W. Catalogs. Z 7830 H63. 1285

Hurst, J. F. Bibliotheca theologica; a select and classified bibliography of theology and general religious literature. 1883. Z7751 H96. 1286

Liebisich, Bernh. Catalogs. Z7755 L 71. 1287

—Z7777 L71. 1288

Lowndes, W. T. The British librarian, or Handbook for students in divinity, a guide to the knowledge of theological works, in English, and in the learned and other foreign languages, classified under heads; to these are added critical notices with indications as to the best editions, their peculiarities and their usual prices. Imperfect copy. [1848?] Z7751 L91. 1289

Nardecchia, Attilio. Catalogs. Z7777 N2. 1290

Schaper, M. & H. Catalogs. Z7777 S29. 1291

Shepard book company. Catalogs. Z 7845 M8 S54. 1292

Sotheran, Henry, & co. Catalogs. Z 7755 S71. 1293

—Z7755 Z9 S71. 1294

Straker, William. A catalogue of a very extensive collection of books in British and foreign theology, ecclesiastical history, etc., etc., with an appendix of oriental and miscellaneous literature, and oriental manuscripts. 1834-5. Z 7755 Z9 S89. 1295

Tregaskis, James. Catalogs. Z7770 T78. 1296

Wright, John. Historic Bibles in America. [c1905] Z7770 W95. 1297

## USEFUL ARTS AND APPLIED SCIENCES.

Haferkorn, H. E. Handy lists of technical literature. Reference catalogue of books printed in English from 1880 to 1888 inclusive; to which is added a select list of books printed before 1880 and still kept on publishers' and jobbers' lists. Comp. by H. E. Haferkorn and Paul Heise. Part

I-[VI] 1889-93. 6 v. pt. 3 wanting.  
Z7911 H13. 1298

**WOOL.**

U. S. Library of Congress. Select  
list of references on wool, with  
special reference to the tariff.  
1911. Z7971 U5. 1299

**ZOOLOGY.**

Crosse, J. C. Hippolyte. Catalogue  
de la bibliothèque et des collec-

tions de feu Crosse, directeur du  
Journal de conchyliologie. [1899]  
Z7996 M7 C95. 1300

Contents.—Fischer, H. Oeuvre  
scientifique de J. C. H. Crosse.—  
Liste chronologique des ouvrages de  
M. Crosse, 1851-1898.—Catalogue  
des livres de la bibliothèque.—Cata-  
logue de la collection de coquilles.

Lüneburg, H. Catalogs. Z7999 L94.  
1301

**PERSONAL BIBLIOGRAPHY****DANIEL BOONE.**

Miner, W. H. Daniel Boone; contri-  
bution toward a bibliography of  
writings concerning Daniel Boone.  
1901. Z8109 M6. 1302

**CHARLES DICKENS.**

Cook, James, of Paisley? Bibliogra-  
phy of the writings of Charles  
Dickens, with many curious and  
interesting particulars relating to  
his works. 1879. Z8230 C77.  
1303

**RALPH WALDO EMERSON.**

Cooke, G. W. A bibliography of R.  
W. Emerson, comp. 1908. Z8265  
C65. 1304

**BENJAMIN FRANKLIN.**

Ford, P. L. Franklin bibliography.  
A list of books written by, or re-  
lating to Benjamin Franklin.  
1889. Z8313 F69. 1305  
An annotated list of 1002 titles,  
classified (1) Franklin's own writ-  
ings; I. Books and pamphlets; II.  
Periodicals and serials; III. State  
papers and treatises; IV. Pseudon-  
yms; V. Erroneous or doubtful. (2)  
Frankliniana. Followed by Subject  
index and reference list to Franklin  
literature, Check list and chron-  
ological index, and General index.

**JOHANN WOLFGANG VON  
GOETHE.**

Meyer, Friedrich. Antiquariats-kat-  
alog nr. 100. [Wertherliteratur].

1911. Z8350 M61. 1306  
—Catalogs. Z8350 M61. 1307

**NATHANIEL HAWTHORNE.**

Browne, N. E. A bibliography of  
Nathaniel Hawthorne. 1905. Z  
8393 B85. 1308

**HEINRICH HEINE.**

Meyer, Friedrich. Catalogs. Z8395 M  
61. 1309

**JOEL CHANDLER HARRIS.**

Wooten, K. H. Bibliography of the  
works of J. C. Harris. [1907] Z  
8387 7 W91. 1310  
(Carnegie Library of Atlanta.  
Monthly bulletin, vol. 4, nos. 9, 10.)

**OLIVER WENDELL HOLMES.**

Ives, G. B. A bibliography of O. W.  
Holmes, comp. by G. B. Ives. 1907.  
Z8414 3 I8. 1311

**ALEXANDER VON HUMBOLDT.**

Baer, Joseph, & co. Alexander von  
Humboldt. Katalog einer Samm-  
lung seiner Werke, Porträts,  
Schriften über ihn enthaltend un-  
ter anderem ein voll ständiges,  
koloriertes Exemplar des grossen  
Reisewerkes Voyage aux régions  
équinoxiales du Nouveau Conti-  
nent. [c1910] Z8428 B14. 1312

**JOHN KELLS INGRAM.**

**Bibliography of the writings of J. K. Ingram, 1823-1907, with a brief chronology.** Z8439 I43. 1318

**ABRAHAM LINCOLN.**

**Newhall, Daniel H. Catalogs.** Z8505 N54. 1314

**Ritchie, G. T. A list of Lincolniana in the Library of Congress.** 1. Writings of Abraham Lincoln. 2. Writings relating to Abraham Lincoln. 1903. Z8505 R5.

—Same. Rev. ed., 1906. Z8505 R 5a. 1315

**HENRY WADSWORTH LONGFELLOW.**

**Benjamin, W. E. The Longfellow collectors' hand-book. A bibliography of first editions.** 1885. Z 8515 B46. 1316  
44 titles, transcribed line for line.

**JAMES RUSSELL LOWELL.**

**Cooke, G. W. A bibliography of J. R. Lowell.** 1906. Z8521 C75. 1317

**GEORGE PERKINS MARSH.**

**Vermont. University. Library. Bibliography of G. P. Marsh; comp. by H. L. Koopman.** 1892. Z8551 V52. 1318

**JOHN MILTON.**

**Lenox Library, New York. Collation of the different editions of the works of Milton, etc.** 1881. Z 8576 5 L57. 1319  
(Contributions to a catalog of the Lenox Library, no. 6.)

**NAPOLEON I, EMP. OF THE FRENCH.**

**Hillis, W. J. The collection of books, prints and autographs of W. J. Hillis, esq., of Albany, N. Y., relating to the history of the French revolution and Napoleon I. To which has been added a small but important collection, the nucleus of which was formed by D. O'Connell.** [1908] Z8612 H 65. 1320

**SIR WALTER RALEIGH.**

**Brushfield, T. N. A bibliography of Sir Walter Raleigh. Second edition with notes revised and enlarged.** 1908. Z8731 B85. 1321

**WILLIAM GILMORE SIMMS.**

**Wegelin, Oscar. A list of the separate writings of W. G. Simms of South Carolina, 1806-1870.** 1906. Z8819 2 W4. 1322

**BENEDIOTUS (OR BARUCH DE) SPINOZA.**

**Baer, Joseph, & co. Spinoza. Katalog einer Sammlung seiner Werke, der Schriften seiner Anhänger und Schüler und der Literatur über ihn.** Z8831 B14. 1323

**HENRY DAVID THOREAU.**

**Allen, F. H. A bibliography of H. D. Thoreau.** 1908. Z8873 A44. 1324

**JOOST VAN DEN VONDEL.**

**Unger, J. H. W. Catalogue of writings by J. van den Vondel, collected by the late Mr. J. H. W. Unger.** [1907?] Z8946 U57. 1325

# INDEX

Authors and subjects. The references are not to pages, but to the figures printed in black at the right of each title.

- |                                    |          |                                     |                         |
|------------------------------------|----------|-------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| A. L. A. catalogue .....           | 539      | American history. Bibliography.     | 769, 770                |
| A. L. A. handbook .....            | 70       | American Indians. Bibliography      | 648                     |
| A. L. A. rules .....               | 69       | American liby. asso. . . . .        | 73, 74, 423, 540        |
| Abbott, E. ....                    | 423      | American magazines. Bibliogra-      |                         |
| Abbott memorial library ....       | 213      | phy .....                           | 1145                    |
| Abbreviations .....                | 51       | American newspapers. Bibl. . .      | 1156                    |
| Abyssinia. Bibliography .....      | 950      | American periodicals. Bibl. . .     | 1141                    |
| Academies. Bibliography of 953-959 |          | American phil. soc. ....            | 344                     |
| Accession department .....         | 104      | American poetry. Bibliography. .    | 740                     |
| Adam, Paul .....                   | 29       | American revolution. Bibliogra-     |                         |
| Adams, C. K. ....                  | 1070     | phy .....                           | 729, 742                |
| Adams, F. G. ....                  | 1148     | Americana, 58, 508, 513, 514,       |                         |
| Adams, O. F. ....                  | 602      | 528, 534, 602-867                   |                         |
| Adams, R. R. Bookbindings of. .    | 49       | Americus book co. ....              | 606                     |
| Aedes Althorplanae .....           | 524      | Ames, A. S. ....                    | 423                     |
| Africa. Bibliography .....         | 491      | Ames, J. G. . . . .                 | 745, 780, 783, 795, 814 |
| Agriculture. Bibliography, 767,    |          | Anagnos Michael .....               | 989                     |
| 768, 815, 960-971                  |          | Anderson, J. ....                   | 3                       |
| Agriculture dept. Bibliog. ....    | 815      | Anderson, T. ....                   | 5                       |
| Alabama Dept. of archives and      |          | Anderson auction co. . . . .        | 1005, 1136              |
| history .....                      | 1140     | Andrade, J. M. ....                 | 491                     |
| Dept. of education .....           | 1000     | Andrews, C. McL. ....               | 1071                    |
| Newspapers .....                   | 1140     | Andrews, E. P. ....                 | 423                     |
| Alaska. Bibliography .....         | 1045a    | Anglim, J., & co. ....              | 607                     |
| Aldine press .....                 | 43       | Angling. Bibliography .....         | 537, 1027-1029          |
| Aldine typograph. productions..    | 561      | Anglo Saxon race. Bibliography. .   | 599                     |
| Aldus Manutius .....               | 43       | Angus & Robertson .....             | 951                     |
| Allan, John .....                  | 489      | Animal industry. Bibliography..     | 771, 772, 773           |
| Allen, C. D. ....                  | 490      | Annals of Congress .....            | 829                     |
| Allen, F. H. ....                  | 1324     | Anniversaries .....                 | 994, 995                |
| America. Bibliography, 491,        |          | Annual Amer. cat. ....              | 604, 608-613            |
| 564, 602-867, 1049                 |          | Anonyms .....                       | 599-601                 |
| Bibliog. of printing in. ....      | 67       | Anthony, H. B. ....                 | 628                     |
| Hist. of print. in. ....           | 60       | Anthropology. Bibliography .....    | 972                     |
| American antiq. soc. ....          | 342      | Classification .....                | 148                     |
| American bar association. Pub. .   | 1096     | Antiquities. Bibliography .....     | 816                     |
| American authors .....             | 602, 652 | Appleton, A. I. ....                | 604                     |
| American Bible society .....       | 1282     | Applied sciences. Bibliography..    | 1298                    |
| American biblioplist .....         | 603      | Arber, Edward .....                 | 898                     |
| American catalogue .....           | 604      | Arbitration, international. Bibl. . | 1102, 1252              |
| American drama. Bibliography. .    | 739      | Archaeology, bibliography ..        | 534, 973                |
| American enc. of printing. ....    | 55       | Arizona. Territorial liby. ....     | 345                     |
| American federation of teachers    |          | Army. Bibliography .....            | 775, 853                |
| of math. and natural science, 1268 |          | Art. Bibliography .....             | 534                     |
| American fiction. Bibliography, .  | 738      | Art metal const. co. ....           | 75                      |
| American geog. & stat. soc. ....   | 343      |                                     |                         |
| Amer. hist. asso. Publications..   | 831      |                                     |                         |

|                                   |                |                                   |               |
|-----------------------------------|----------------|-----------------------------------|---------------|
| Ashburnham, 4th earl of.....      | 1110           | Bibliographical dictionary .....  | 553           |
| Asia. Bibliography .....          |                | Bibliographical soc. of Amer....  |               |
| 491, 501, 931-942                 |                | 546, 547                          |               |
| Astor Library .....               | 346, 347       | Bibliographie de la France.....   | 900           |
| Atlanta Carnegie liby. ....       |                | Bibliography .....                | 557           |
| 76, 180, 181, 348                 |                | Bibliography of .....             |               |
| Atlanta university .....          | 646            | 81, 566, 574, 579, 583            |               |
| Atlases. Bibliography of.....     | 92, 1048       | Classification .....              | 159           |
| August, T. P. ....                | 1076           | General .....                     | 539-585       |
| Australia. Bibliography ....      | 951, 952       | Manual of .....                   | 550           |
| Austria. Bibliography .....       | 925            | Miscellaneous .....               | 539-585       |
| Austria-Hungary. Railroads ...    | 1265           | Bibliophile's manual .....        | 37            |
| Author headings .....             | 168            | Bibliotheca Grenvilliana .....    | 505           |
| Authors. American .....           | 602, 652       | Bibliotheca Spenceriana .....     | 524           |
| Autographs .....                  | 5-13, 508, 522 | Bibliotheca varia .....           | 493           |
| Baer, J., & co. ....              |                | Bigmore, E. C. ....               | 1             |
| 6, 30, 528, 538, 541, 905, 906-   |                | Bill drafting .....               | 322           |
| 908, 1006, 1127, 1161, 1173,      |                | Binding .....                     | 3, 29-68, 74  |
| 1184, 1274, 1312, 1323            |                | Bindings .....                    | 1, 325        |
| Bailey, A. L. ....                | 31, 423        | Historical .....                  | 508           |
| Baker and Taylor co. ....         | 543            | Ornamented .....                  | 52            |
| Baldwin, C. F. ....               | 110            | Rare .....                        | 516           |
| Baldwin, James .....              | 543            | Special .....                     | 3             |
| Baldwin, S. E. ....               | 207            | Biography. Bibliography ...       | 974-981       |
| Baltimore. Enoch Pratt free liby. |                | For young people .....            | 423           |
|                                   | 217            | Biological survey, bibliography.. |               |
| Ballads .....                     | 897            | 776, 777                          |               |
| Bancker, Gerard .....             | 614            | Birds, bibliography ....          | 824, 982, 983 |
| Bancker, J. A. ....               | 614            | Birthdays. Bibliography ....      | 993-995       |
| Bancroft library .....            | 314            | Bishop, W. W. ....                | 183           |
| Bank of the U. S. Bibliography..  | 1239           | Black, Adam .....                 | 39            |
| Banking. Bibliography .....       |                | Blackwell, B. H. ....             | 944           |
| 793, 1234, 1245                   |                | Blackwell, H. ....                | 3, 494        |
| Banks & bros. ....                | 1077           | Blackwood, William .....          | 39            |
| Bar associations .....            | 1096           | Blades, William. ....             | 32            |
| Barlow, S. L. M. ....             | 615, 616       | Blair, E. H. ....                 | 1160          |
| Barnard, P. M. ....               | 917, 1283      | Blind. Books for, bibl....        | 126, 986-989  |
| Barney, C. G. ....                | 617            | Library for .....                 | 294           |
| Barrois, J. B. J. ....            | 1110           | Block books .....                 | 524           |
| Bartlett, E. C. ....              | 3              | Engraved .....                    | 32            |
| Bartlett, J. R. ....              | 618, 627       | Of 15th century .....             | 41            |
| Bassette, F. A. company.....      | 1069           | Bodleian library .....            | 1111          |
| Baur, F. A. G. von. ....          | 966            | Bohn, H. G. ....                  | 529, 888      |
| Beauclerk, Topham .....           | 492            | Bohn, John .....                  | 530           |
| Becker, G. ....                   | 3              | Bohn's libraries. Catalog of...   | 572           |
| Belgium. Corps législatif. Cham-  |                | Bolton, C. K. ....                | 184           |
| bre des représentants .....       | 1185           | Book buyer & seller .....         | 33            |
| Railroads .....                   | 1265           | Book collecting .....             | 489-527       |
| Benedict, G. G. ....              | 654            | Book cloths .....                 | 3             |
| Benjamin, W. E. ....              | 1316           | Book collectors .....             | 37            |
| Benton, J. H. ....                | 182            | Book illustrations .....          | 1             |
| Benton, L. B. ....                | 3              | Book industries .....             | 29-68         |
| Bermuda Islands. Bibliography..   | 640            | Book leathers .....               | 3             |
| Berne copyright convention ...    | 23             | Book making .....                 | 1             |
| Berryman, J. R. ....              | 1108           | Book mending .....                | 34            |
| Berwick, W. J. ....               | 3              | Book plates .....                 |               |
| Besant, Walter .....              | 23             | 37, 490, 494, 497, 638            |               |
| Best books .....                  | 423            | Book prices .....                 | 528-538       |
| Best reading .....                | 544, 545       | Book review digest .....          | 620           |
| Bible. Bibliography .....         |                | Book stacks .....                 | 75, 142       |
| 524, 1163, 1282, 1297             |                | Book trade .....                  | 29-68         |
| Greek .....                       | 1163           | Bookbinding .....                 | 29-68         |
| Hebrew .....                      | 1163           | Bookmart .....                    | 621           |
| Polyglot .....                    | 1163           | Books. Care of .....              | 38, 200       |
| Bibliographia manuscripta .....   | 1109           | Condemned to be burnt ....        | 563           |

- Early ..... 513  
 For young ..... 586-598  
 History of ..... 1, 2  
 Illustrated ..... 506, 508, 513  
 Makers of, middle ages ..... 4  
 Printed in 15th & 16th cent. .... 54  
 Printing ..... 29-68  
 Publishing ..... 29-68  
 Rare ..... 3, 516, 517, 523  
 Second-hand ..... 3  
 Books of hours ..... 513  
 Booksellers' Catalogues ..... 528-538  
   Directory of ..... 37  
   History of ..... 39  
 Bookselling ..... 29-68  
 Booktrade. Bibliography ..... 880  
 Boone, Daniel. Bibliography ..... 1302  
 Borchard, E. M. .... 167  
 Borden, F. .... 423  
 Bossange, Gustave ..... 901  
 Bossange, Hector ..... 531, 532, 548, 909, 910  
 Boston. Public library ..... 182, 185, 350-353, 622, 1030, 1142  
   Libraries ..... 1142  
 Boston athenaeum ..... 349  
 Boston book co. .... 1078, 1141  
 Bostwick, A. E. .... 3  
 Botany. Bibliography ..... 961, 984, 985  
 Bouchot, H. F. X. M. .... 1  
 Bowdoin, W. G. .... 494  
 Bowers, G. M. .... 1029  
 Bowes and Bowes ..... 1074  
   14, 23, 604, 746, 953, 1186  
 Bowker, R. R. ....  
 Boyle, C. B. .... 1052  
 Braddock, E. .... 7  
 Braddock, Pa. Carnegie free liby. .... 186, 187  
 Bradford, T. L. .... 623  
 Bradley, I. S. .... 624, 743, 1160  
 Branch libraries ..... 98  
 Branner, J. C. .... 1053  
 Brasseur de Bourbourg, C. E. .... 528  
 Braumüller, Wilhelm ..... 1117  
 Bray, J. E. .... 3  
 Brewer, E. C. .... 868  
 Briggs, M. J. .... 72  
 Brigham, C. S. .... 625  
 Brinley, George ..... 626  
 British cat. of books ..... 869, 883  
 British municipal history. Bibl. .... 1192  
 British museum 188, 306, 505, 549, 619  
   Dept. of oriental printed  
   books & mss. .... 1162  
 Broad-sides ..... 7  
   Rev. & pre-rev. .... 614  
 Brooklyn. Public library ..... 189, 354, 586, 986, 1187  
 Brooks, R. C. .... 1188  
 Brown, G. L. .... 996  
 Brown, J. C. .... 627  
 Brown, J. D. .... 550  
 Brown, J. R. .... 490  
 Brown, M. W. .... 34  
 Brown, Z. M. .... 78  
 Brown university ..... 628  
   Library ..... 190, 191, 192  
 Browne, A. .... 561  
 Browne, N. E. .... 1308  
 Brunet, J. C. .... 551  
 Bruns, H. .... 1116  
 Brushfield, T. N. .... 1321  
 Bryan, W. B. .... 629  
 Brydges, Sir S. E. .... 870  
 Buckingham, J. T. .... 1143  
 Budlong, M. C. .... 80, 280  
 Buffalo, N. Y. Bibliog. .... 661  
 Bulkeley, M. G. .... 207  
 Bulletin of bibliography ..... 552  
 Bunnell, A. .... 422, 423  
 Burchard, E. L. .... 1044, 1045  
 Bureau of education ..... 1003  
 Bureau of entomology ..... 788  
 Bureau of ethnology ..... 789, 831  
 Bureau of fisheries ..... 1029  
 Bureau of labor ..... 1220  
 Bureau of plant industry ..... 820  
 Bureau of soils ..... 845  
 Bureau of standards ..... 1179  
 Bureau of statistics ..... 847  
 Burgersdijh & Niermans ..... 639  
 Burgoyne, John ..... 7  
 Burlingham, A. S. .... 3  
 Burnett, V. .... 3  
 Burnham, T. O. H. P. .... 7  
 Burton, J. H. .... 495, 496  
 Business morals. Bibliography ..... 1212  
 Butterworth, Henry ..... 39  
 Cabinets. America, bibliography. .... 1242  
   England, bibliography ..... 1242  
 Cable, G. W. .... 3  
 Cadell, Robert ..... 39  
 Calcutta. Imperial liby. .... 355  
 California. Bibliography ..... 356  
   Libraries ..... 194, 195  
   Liby. asso. .... 193  
   State library ..... 194, 195, 196, 356-358  
   State pub. .... 747  
 Campbell, Duncan ..... 423  
 Canada. Copyright in ..... 23  
   Law books ..... 1080  
   Leg. council liby. .... 359  
   Parliament library ..... 360  
 Canals. Bibliography ..... 990, 991  
 Cannon, H. L. .... 872  
 Cannons, H. G. T. .... 81  
 Carboniferous invertebrates. Bibl. .... 1068  
 Cardiff, Wales. Free libraries ..... 197, 873, 1034  
 Cardiff lib. rev. .... 361  
 Carnegie institution of Wash. .... 954  
 Carswell co. .... 631, 1079, 1080  
 Cartography. Bibliography. .... 1049, 1050  
 Cartularies. Bibliog. .... 904  
 Carver, C. N. .... 497  
 Caspar, C. N. J. M. .... 35



|                                             |                  |                                                    |                   |
|---------------------------------------------|------------------|----------------------------------------------------|-------------------|
| Caspar's directory .....                    | 35               | Polygraphy .....                                   | 145               |
| Cassell, John .....                         | 39               | Science .....                                      | 154               |
| Cast types .....                            | 32               | Social sciences .....                              | 149               |
| Catalog of parliamentary papers .....       | 874              | Sports .....                                       | 148               |
| Catalog of pub. docs. ....                  | 778, 779         | Technology .....                                   | 156               |
| Catalog rules .....                         | 69, 82, 316, 425 | Clay, Henry .....                                  | 23, 498           |
| Cataloging .....                            | 103, 163         | Clay, Bibliography .....                           | 1053              |
| Catalogs, Bookseller's .....                | 528-538          | Clegg, James .....                                 | 37                |
| Cantons .....                               | 524              | Clemens, S. L. ....                                | 519               |
| Century club of Amer. newspa-<br>pers ..... | 1144             | Cleveland, Public library .....                    | 201               |
| Ceramic arts. Bibliography .....            | 1053             | Clinton, Sir Henry .....                           | 7                 |
| Cerebro-spinal meningitis .....             | 422              | Coast & geod. survey .....                         | 1043, 1044        |
| Chadenat, Ch. ....                          | 632              | Coast pilots. Bibliography .....                   | 1043              |
| Chambers, Robert .....                      | 39               | Cobbett, W. ....                                   | 15                |
| Channing, Edward .....                      | 685              | Coburn, E. N. ....                                 | 638, 639          |
| Charleston. Capitulation .....              | 7                | Cockerell, Douglas .....                           | 38                |
| Charters. Reading of .....                  | 13               | Colburn, Henry .....                               | 39                |
| Charts. Bibliography .....                  | 1043             | Cole, G. W. ....                                   | 623, 640          |
| Checklist of pub. docs. ....                | 780              | College libraries .....                            | 178, 423          |
| Chemistry. Bibliography .....               | 992              | Colleges. List of .....                            | 37                |
| Chemistry bureau. Biblog. ....              | 781, 782         | Collier, J. P. ....                                | 375               |
| Chevalier, M. M. ....                       | 21               | Collier, P. F. & son .....                         | 641               |
| Chicago. Law Institute liby. ....           | 362              | Colombina, Bibliotheca, Seville ...                | 567               |
| Public library .....                        | 198              | Colonial laws. Bibliography .....                  | 722               |
| University. Dept. of pol.<br>economy .....  | 1197             | Colonization. Bibliography .....                   | 1230              |
| Univ. Press .....                           | 36               | Color plates .....                                 | 3                 |
| Child labor. Bibliography .....             | 1226             | Colorado. State bd. of liby. comm. ....            | 202               |
| Children's books .....                      | 586-598          | Trav. lib. comm. ....                              | 83                |
| Children's librarians .....                 | 423              | Colored books, English .....                       | 45                |
| Children's libraries .....                  | 132              | Columbia historical socy. ....                     | 629               |
| China. Bibliography .....                   | 423, 943         | Columbia university .....                          | 955               |
| Chinese immigration. Bibl. ....             | 730              | Liby. ....                                         | 203-205           |
| Christmas. Biblog. ....                     | 993              | Columbus, O. Public liby. ....                     | 206               |
| Christmas gifts. Books for. ....            | 591              | Commission government. Bibl. ....                  | 1261              |
| Church, Ben. ....                           | 7                | Composing machines .....                           | 32                |
| Church, E. D. ....                          | 633              | Composition, hand .....                            | 3                 |
| Churchill, John .....                       | 39               | Composition rollers .....                          | 32                |
| Cincinnati. Public library .....            | 199, 363         | Compositors .....                                  | 32, 63            |
| City conditions. Bibliography .....         | 1188             | Comprehensive index of pub. of<br>U. S. govt. .... | 783               |
| Civil service pensions. Biblog. ....        | 1251             | Confederate text-books .....                       | 736               |
| Civil war. Literature .....                 | 618              | Concentrated wealth. Bibl. ....                    | 1195              |
| Clark, J. A. ....                           | 963              | Congestion of population .....                     | 1187              |
| Clark, J. W. ....                           | 200              | Congress. Journals of .....                        | 756               |
| Clarke, Adam .....                          | 553, 554         | Congressional documents .....                      | 795, 851          |
| Clarke, E. M. ....                          | 238              | Congressional globe .....                          | 829               |
| Clarke, Robert, & co. ....                  | 634, 635-637     | Congressional record .....                         | 829               |
| Classical literature .....                  | 553, 1163        | Connecticut. Bibliography .....                    | 642               |
| Classical manuscripts .....                 | 513              | Local history .....                                | 423               |
| Classification. Anthropology .....          | 148              | State library. ....                                | 84, 207, 208, 642 |
| Bibliography .....                          | 159              | Constable, Archibald .....                         | 39                |
| Decimal .....                               | 79               | Constitution of U. S. Biblog. ....                 | 1082              |
| Education .....                             | 151              | Signers of .....                                   | 10                |
| Fine arts .....                             | 153              | Constitutions. Biblog. ....                        | 1090              |
| Games .....                                 | 148              | Continental congress. Bibl. ....                   | 732               |
| Geography .....                             | 147, 148         | Cook, Capt. ....                                   | 701               |
| History .....                               | 147              | Cook, James .....                                  | 1303              |
| Literature of music .....                   | 152              | Cook, W. B., Jr. ....                              | 423               |
| Medicine .....                              | 155              | Cooke, G. W. ....                                  | 1304, 1317        |
| Military science .....                      | 157              | Coombs, Z. W. ....                                 | 209               |
| Music .....                                 | 153              | Cooper, I. M. ....                                 | 562               |
| Naval science .....                         | 158              | Cooperative cataloging .....                       | 107               |
| Philosophy .....                            | 146              | Copy editors, manual for .....                     | 63                |
| Political science .....                     | 150              | Copyright .....                                    | 3, 14-22          |
|                                             |                  | Bibliography of .....                              | 81                |

- Cornell liby. asso. Ithaca, N. Y. . . . . 210  
 Cornell university. Liby. . . . . 211  
 Corrupt practices. Bibliog. . . . . 1249  
 Cost of living. Bibliography . . . . . 1250  
 Coster, L. J. . . . . 41  
 Costume. Bibliography . . . . . 506, 999  
 Cotton des Houssayes, J. B. . . . . 85  
 Court-hand restored . . . . . 13  
 Cover designing . . . . . 3  
 Cover stamps . . . . . 3  
 Cragin, M. C. . . . . 423  
 Crandall, F. A. . . . . 780  
 Crescent demo. club . . . . . 364  
 Criminal law. Bibliography . . . . . 1107  
 Criminology. Bibliography . . . . . 1107  
 Cross references . . . . . 167  
 Croasse, J. C. Hippolyte . . . . . 1300  
 Cuba. Bibliography of . . . . . 724, 856  
 Cumulative book index . . . . . 643  
 Cumulative review digest . . . . . 644  
 Currency. Bibliography . . . . . 1245  
 Current literature references . . . . . 1024  
 Curwen, Henry . . . . . 39  
 Cushing, J. S. . . . . 3  
 Cushing, William . . . . . 599, 600  
 Cutter, C. A. . . . . 71, 86, 316, 349  
 Cutter author-marks . . . . . 88  
 Dairy industry. Bibliog. . . . . 855  
 Dalrymple, Alexander . . . . . 619  
 Dana, J. C. . . . . 40, 93, 121, 213  
 Danforth, G. F. . . . . 734  
 Darton, N. H. . . . . 1054  
 Davenport, C. J. H. . . . . 2  
 Day, R. E. . . . . 427  
 Dayton, O. Law liby. . . . . 212  
 Deane, Charles . . . . . 645  
 Debrett, J. . . . . 619  
 De Bry, Theodore . . . . . 713  
 Decimal classification . . . . . 79, 539  
 Declaration of ind. Signers . . . . . 10  
 Deeds. Reading of old . . . . . 13  
 Delaware. State liby. . . . . 365  
     State liby, comm. . . . . 214, 215  
 Dellsie, L. V. . . . . 1110  
 Democratic judge . . . . . 15  
 Dept. of agriculture . . . . . 360, 961, 965, 970, 971  
 Dept. of commerce & labor . . . . . 764  
 Dept. of the interior . . . . . 765  
 Dependencies. Government of, . . . . .  
     bibl. . . . . 1230  
 Depository libraries . . . . . 169, 784  
 Designing covers . . . . . 3  
 De Vinne, T. L. . . . . 3, 41  
 Dewey, M. . . . . 73, 94, 119, 539  
 Dibdin, T. F. . . . . 499, 524, 555, 556, 557-560, 1163  
 Dickens, Charles. Bibliography. 1303  
 Dictionary catalogue rules . . . . .  
     89, 90, 91, 92. 316  
 Diet. Bibliography . . . . . 798, 859  
 Dietz, A. P. . . . . 356  
 Dillman, L. M. . . . . 500  
 Dissertations, academic. France. 956  
 District of Columbia. Bibl. . . . . 629  
     Libraries . . . . . 1155  
     Liby. asso. . . . . 95  
     Pub. liby. . . . . 365a, 1035  
 Divorce. Bibliography . . . . . 1205  
 Dodd, Mead & co. . . . . 3  
 Domestic economy . . . . . 423  
 Donaldson, T. . . . . 3  
 Drainage. Bibliography . . . . . 364  
 Drama . . . . . 445, 514, 871, 996-998  
     American . . . . . 729  
     English . . . . . 881  
 Dramatic music . . . . . 1134  
 Draper, L. C. . . . . 10  
 Dreghorn, Lord . . . . . 21  
 Drexel ina. of art, science & ind. . . . . 96  
 Du Bois, W. E. B. . . . . 646  
 Dunlway, C. A. . . . . 16  
 Dupont, P. F. . . . . 42  
 Durrle, D. S. . . . . 485  
 Durrie, Isabel . . . . . 487  
 Dury, John . . . . . 97  
 Dutch East Indies . . . . . 249  
 Dutch records of New Netherlanda 423  
 Eames, Wilberforce . . . . . 501, 880  
 Eastman, L. A. . . . . 93  
 Eastman, W. R. . . . . 99, 425  
 Ebert, F. A. . . . . 561  
 Eccles. history. Bibliography . . . . . 1295  
 Eclipse electrotype & eng. co. . . . . 502  
 Economica. Bibliography. 1186, 1197  
 Education. Bibliography . . . . . 1000-1002  
     Classification . . . . . 151  
 Edwards, Edward . . . . . 216  
 Edwards, Francis . . . . . 876, 945, 952, 1007, 1008, 1135,  
     1252, 1275  
 Egypt. Bibliography . . . . . 501  
 Eight hour working day, Bibl. . . . . 1227  
 Elmsle, A . . . . . 1  
 Elections. Bibliography . . . . . 1249  
     Primary, bibliography. 1204, 1236  
 Electricity. Bibliography . . . . . 787  
 Electrotyping . . . . . 3  
 Elliot, C. W. . . . . 641  
 Ellis, — . . . . . 877, 1129  
 Elmendorf, Mrs. H. L. . . . . 539  
 Elzevirs . . . . . 44, 561  
 Emerson, R. W. Bibliography. 1304  
 Emich, G. R. v. . . . . 1173  
 Employers' liability. Bibliography . . . . .  
     1246, 1255, 1256  
 Engineering. Bibliography . . . . .  
     785, 786, 787, 1023, 1024  
 Engineering index . . . . . 1023  
 England. Cabinets, bibliography. 1242  
     Copyright in . . . . . 23  
     Libraries . . . . . 556  
 English ballads . . . . . 897  
 English cat. of books . . . . . 873, 879  
 English history . . . . . 1070  
     Bibl. . . . . 272  
 English literature . . . . . 508, 514  
     Bibliog. . . . . 868-899  
 English periodicals. Bibl. . . . . 1141

|                                       |                       |                                       |                     |
|---------------------------------------|-----------------------|---------------------------------------|---------------------|
| English poetry .....                  | 896                   | Foss, Henry .....                     | 505                 |
| Bibliography .....                    | 886                   | Foster, W. E. ....                    | 1032                |
| English theatrical literature.....    | 887                   | France. Libraries .....               | 555                 |
| Engraved block-books .....            | 32                    | Railroads .....                       | 1265                |
| Engraved stamps .....                 | 32                    | Frankfurter bücherfreund .....        | 533                 |
| Engraving .....                       | 58                    | Franklin, Benjamin. Bibl.....         | 1305                |
| Bibliography of .....                 | 574                   | Franklin bookshop .....               | 1284                |
| Early .....                           | 557                   | Freemasons. Bibliography.....         | 1032                |
| Engravings .....                      | 523                   | French alliance. Bibliog.....         | 729                 |
| Menzies' coll. ....                   | 683                   | French books .....                    | 513, 530            |
| Enoch Pratt free liby....             | 217, 366, 367         | French govt. serials.....             | 423                 |
| Entomology. Biblog. 788, 962, 1004    |                       | French history .....                  | 1070                |
| Ethics. Reading list on.....          | 423                   | French literature.....                | 545, 900-904        |
| Ethnography .....                     | 534                   | French manuscripts. List of....       | 424                 |
| Ethnology, biblog. of .....           | 789, 972              | Friedenwald, Herbert .....            | 724                 |
| Evans, Charles .....                  | 647                   | Fröbel, F. W. A. ....                 | 423                 |
| Evanston, Ill. Public liby.....       | 996                   | Fuel testing. Bibliography.....       | 787                 |
| Everyman's library .....              | 562                   | Fuller, E. D. ....                    | 71                  |
| Expansive classification... 86, 87,   | 540                   | Fulton, R. B. ....                    | 219                 |
| Experiment stations .....             | 790                   | Galbreath, C. B....                   | 101, 220, 283, 1150 |
| Explorations. Biblog. ....            | 804                   | Gallie, G. ....                       | 1116                |
| Extra-illustrated books.....          | 577                   | Galveston, Tex. Rosenberg liby..      | 368                 |
| Extradition. Bibliography .....       | 1085                  | Gambrell, J. M. ....                  | 1071                |
| Fabricius, J. A. ....                 | 1164                  | Games. Classification .....           | 143                 |
| Fairy tales. Bibliography.....        | 1030                  | Gammel book co.....                   | 653                 |
| For children .....                    | 423                   | Garland, C. H. ....                   | 982                 |
| Far East. Bibliography. 423, 931, 942 |                       | Gassett, Henry .....                  | 1032                |
| Farmers. Books for.....               | 969                   | Gay, H. K. ....                       | 423                 |
| Farmers' bulletin .....               | 836                   | Geibel, Ernst .....                   | 1190                |
| Farrer, J. A. ....                    | 563                   | Gelatine process .....                | 3                   |
| Fassig, O. L. ....                    | 1127                  | Genealogy. Bibliography... 974-981    |                     |
| Faxon, F. W. ....                     | 1141                  | General soc. of mech. & trades-       |                     |
| Federal convention of 1787....        | 1235                  | men of N. Y. ....                     | 221                 |
| Ferguson, John .....                  | 992                   | Geodesy. Bibliography .....           | 1033                |
| Fiction. American .....               | 738                   | Geographical atlases .....            | 1048                |
| Bibliography .....                    | 1025, 1026            | Geography. Bibliography... 534, 804,  |                     |
| Southern .....                        | 679                   | 1034-1051                             |                     |
| Fiction catalog .....                 | 1025                  | Classification .....                  | 147, 148            |
| Field, T. W. ....                     | 648, 649              | Geological survey. Bibl....           | 832, 1062,          |
| Filing devices .....                  | 75                    | 1063                                  |                     |
| Finance. Bibliography .....           | 793                   | Geological surveys. Bibl.....         | 1059                |
| Foreign, bibliography .....           | 1243                  | Geology. Bibliography... 1052-1063    |                     |
| Fincham, H. W. ....                   | 490                   | N. A., bibliography.                  |                     |
| Fine arts. Bibliography... 1005-1022  |                       | 1058, 1064-1067                       |                     |
| Classification .....                  | 153                   | Georgia. Libraries of.....            | 181                 |
| Fischer, H. ....                      | 1300                  | State liby. ....                      | 222, 369            |
| Fisheries. Bibliography... 1027-1029  |                       | German-American researches....        | 670                 |
| Fishes. Bibliography .....            | 796                   | German history .....                  | 1070                |
| Fishing. Bibliography. 536, 1027-1029 |                       | German literature.....                | 545, 905-916        |
| Fitzgerald, P. H. ....                | 503                   | Germans in U. S. ....                 | 723                 |
| Fitzpatrick, T. J. ....               | 650                   | Germany. Libraries .....              | 555                 |
| Flagg, C. A. ....                     | 423, 651              | Railroads .....                       | 1265                |
| Florence. Reading list on.....        | 423                   | Geuthner, Paul .....                  | 931, 950, 1191      |
| Fock, Gustav....                      | 911, 1081, 1165, 1189 | Gibson, C. C. ....                    | 993                 |
| Foley, P. K. ....                     | 652                   | Gilds. Bibliography .....             | 1192                |
| Folk-lore. Bibliography... 1030, 1031 |                       | Gill, E. M. ....                      | 3                   |
| Food. Bibliography .....              | 798, 859              | Gilman, M. D. ....                    | 654                 |
| Forbes library .....                  | 218                   | Ginn & co. ....                       | 655                 |
| Ford, P. L. ....                      | 564, 1145, 1305       | Girls. Books for.....                 | 589                 |
| Ford, W. C. ....                      | 92, 732               | Goethe, J. W. von. Biblog. 1306, 1307 |                     |
| Forestry. Bibliography .....          | 801, 968              | Goldamid, E. M. ....                  | 43                  |
| Forsyth, W. G. ....                   | 423                   | Goodhush, William .....               | 565                 |
|                                       |                       | Goodspeed, C. E. ....                 | 3                   |

- Goodspeed's book shop ..... 822, 1059  
     11, 656-658, 974, 1001  
 Gordon-Duff, E. .... 524  
 Govt. Ownership of railroads... 1266  
 Gray, Henry ..... 659, 975, 1009  
 Great Britain. Bibliography of... 368-399  
     History ..... 890  
     Railroads ..... 1265  
     Tariff, bibliography ..... 1247  
 Greek Bibles ..... 1163  
 Greek classics. Bibliography... 1163  
 Greek fathers ..... 1163  
 Greek literature. Bibliography... 1164  
 Greek Testaments ..... 1163  
 Greely, A. W. .... 1127  
 Green, S. A. .... 223  
 Green, S. S. .... 102, 209  
 Greene, A. G. .... 504, 628  
 Grenville, Thomas ..... 505  
 Griffin, A. P. C. .... 724  
 Griffin, G. G. .... 660  
 Gross, Charles ..... 1192  
 Grosvenor library. Buffalo. 661, 983  
 Growoll, Adolf ..... 880  
 Guam. Bibliography of ..... 931-942  
 Guggenheimer, Aimée ..... 423  
 Guild, C. H. .... 662  
 Guild, R. A. .... 566  
 Gutenberg, John ..... 41  
 Gymnastics. Bibliography ..... 1069  
 Haferkorn, H. E. .... 1298  
 Hakluyt, Richard ..... 718  
 Halkett, Samuel ..... 601  
 Hall, D. B. .... 423  
 Halsey, F. W. .... 3  
 Hamilton, Walter ..... 490  
 Hand-writing ..... 13, 506  
 Hardie, M. .... 45  
 Harper, F. P. .... 663, 664, 665, 666  
 Harrassowitz, Otto ..... 667, 1166  
 Harris, C. F. .... 628  
 Harris, J. C. Bibliography... 1210  
 Harris collection of poetry... 628  
 Harrison, G. L. .... 957  
 Harrison, J. L. .... 423  
 Harrisse, Henry ..... 567, 615, 668, 669  
 Harvard classics ..... 641  
 Harvard university ..... 1193  
 Harvard university bulletin. 370, 371  
 Harvard univ. library ..... 371, 713, 1051, 1083  
 Harwood, Edward ..... 553  
 Hasse, A. R. .... 747-755  
 Hassler, H. E. .... 587  
 Haverhill, Mass. Public liby. .... 224, 872  
 Havre, Gust. von ..... 506  
 Hawaii. Bibliography ..... 931-942  
 Hawley, E. A. .... 743  
 Hawthorne, Nathaniel, bibl. .... 1308  
 Hay, G. .... 17  
 Hay, O. P. .... 1055  
 Hayden geological survey .....  
 Hazeltine, M. E. .... 995  
 Hazlitt, W. C. .... 851  
 Hebrew Bibles ..... 1163  
 Hebrew books. Bibliography... 1162  
 Heckscher, J. G. .... 1027  
 Hedrick, E. A. .... 964  
 Heffer, W., & sons ..... 1194  
 Helne, Heinrich. Bibl. .... 1209  
 Helse, Paul ..... 1298  
 Helts & Mündel ..... 1010  
 Helbig, R. E. .... 670  
 Helbing, Hugo ..... 563  
 Henkels, S. V. .... 614, 628, 671, 1130  
 Henry, W. E. .... 225  
 Hermann, A. .... 1180  
 Hess, H. E. .... 1196  
 Hewins, E. N. .... 490, 638  
 Hieramann, K. W. ....  
     534, 672-674, 912, 923-927, 929,  
     930, 932, 972, 976, 999, 1011-  
     1015, 1036-1038, 1131, 1138,  
     1146, 1167-1170, 1262, 1285  
 High, James L. .... 1028  
 Hildeburn, S. R. .... 722  
 Hill, Samuel ..... 447  
 Hillis, M. S. .... 1195  
 Hillis, W. J. .... 1320  
 Hinckley, J. F. .... 507  
 Historic Bibles in America ..... 1297  
 History. Bibliography... 1070-1072  
     Classification ..... 147  
     English ..... 1070  
     French ..... 1070  
     German ..... 1070  
 Hitchcock, F. H. .... 3  
 Hitchler, Theresa ..... 103  
 Hodges, Figgis & co. .... 882  
 Hoe, Robert ..... 46, 508  
 Hoepf, Ulrico ..... 913  
 Holidays. Bibliography ..... 993-995  
 Holmes, O. W. Bibliography... 1311  
 Homer, Arthur ..... 619  
 Hopper, F. F. .... 104  
 Hortensius, pseud ..... 17  
 Houghton, H. O. .... 47  
 Houghton, Mifflin & co. .... 675  
 House decoration ..... 423  
 House of representatives. Index  
     to docs. .... 759-761  
 Hughon, M. A., & co. .... 902  
 Hulsius, Levinus ..... 718  
 Humboldt, Alexander von. Bibl. 1312  
 Humphrey, H. B. .... 509  
 Humphreys, H. N. .... 48  
 Hungary. Bibliography ..... 924  
 Hunt, C. W. .... 423  
 Hupper, R. H. .... 167  
 Hurst, J. F. .... 510, 1286  
 Huse, H. A. .... 654  
 Huston, A. J. .... 676  
 Hutchins, F. A. .... 105  
 Huth, A. H. .... 511  
 Hyatt, B. E. .... 423

|                                      |                          |                                    |                             |
|--------------------------------------|--------------------------|------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| Hygiene, bibliography .....          | 859, 860, 1117-1124      | Reading list on .....              | 423                         |
| Idaho. State liby. comm.....         | 226                      | Jefferson club, Richmond .....     | 389                         |
| Iles, George .....                   | 589, 1186                | Jeffery, — .....                   | 585                         |
| Illinois. State hist. liby.....      | 227                      | Jenner, W. A. ....                 | 18                          |
| State hist. soc. ....                | 677                      | Jennings, J. T. ....               | 423                         |
| State library .....                  | 373, 374, 375, 376       | Jersey City, N. J. Pub. liby. .... | 234, 390                    |
| State pubs. ....                     | 748                      | Jews. Bibliography .....           | 1074, 1075                  |
| Immigration. Bibliography .....      | 1211, 1222               | Jobard, J. B. A. M. ....           | 20                          |
| Impeachment. Bibliography .....      | 1106                     | John Carter Brown library .....    | 191, 192                    |
| Income tax. Bibliography .....       | 1257, 1258               | John Crerar library .....          | 235                         |
| Incunabula .....                     | 30, 56-58, 506, 508, 524 | John Hay library .....             | 190                         |
| India. Bibliography of .....         | 944-948                  | John Rylands library .....         | 524                         |
| Indiana. Libraries .....             | 225                      | Johnson, J. G. ....                | 679                         |
| Library laws .....                   | 106                      | Johnson, Sir William .....         | 427                         |
| Pub. liby. comm.....                 | 228, 229                 | Johnston, W. D. ....               | 236                         |
| State library .....                  | 378, 379, 380, 381       | Jones, G. M. ....                  | 71                          |
| State liby. Leg. ref. dept.....      | 382                      | Jones, Mrs. K. I. M. ....          | 1147                        |
| Supreme court liby. ....             | 1084                     | Jones, L. E. ....                  | 604                         |
| Indianapolis. Public liby. ....      | 383, 384, 385, 1085      | Journal of political economy.....  | 1197                        |
| Indians of N. A. Bibliography ..     | 648, 806                 | Juntine typograph. Productions ..  | 561                         |
| Industrial arbitration. Biblio. .... | 1252                     | Kaiser, J. B. ....                 | 460                         |
| Ingraham, E. D. ....                 | 512                      | Kane, F. B. ....                   | 215                         |
| Ingram, J. K. Bibliography .....     | 1313                     | Kansas. Newspapers .....           | 1148                        |
| Inheritance tax. Bibliog. ....       | 1257, 1258               | Periodicals .....                  | 1148                        |
| Initials .....                       | 600                      | State hist. soc. ....              | 680, 1148                   |
| Ink .....                            | 32                       | State library .....                | 237                         |
| Ink, printing .....                  | 3                        | State publications .....           | 680                         |
| Inland waterways. Bibliog.....       | 353                      | Trav. lib. com. ....               | 108                         |
| Insects. Bibliog. of .....           | 788                      | University library .....           | 238                         |
| Fossil, bibliography .....           | 1060                     | Keith, A. B. ....                  | 1111                        |
| Insurance. Bibliography .....        | 793, 1196, 1240, 1254    | Kellen, W. V. ....                 | 191                         |
| Insurance library asso. of Boston .. | 1196                     | Kelley, Thomas .....               | 39                          |
| Intaglio plates .....                | 3                        | Kendall, H. P. ....                | 3                           |
| Intellectual property .....          | 14-22                    | Kennedy, H. T. ....                | 598                         |
| International copyright .....        | 22                       | Kennedy, J. P. ....                | 1259                        |
| International exchange service ..    | 141                      | Kermet, White .....                | 890                         |
| Interoceanic canals .....            | 990, 991                 | Kentucky. Libraries .....          | 239                         |
| Invertebrates. Bibliography ..       | 1052, 1068               | Library comm. ....                 | 179, 239                    |
| Iowa. Board of educ. exams.....      | 588                      | Newspapers .....                   | 1151                        |
| Dept. of pub. ins. ....              | 588                      | State hist. soc. ....              | 391                         |
| Library comm. ....                   | 230, 231, 592, 678, 994  | State liby. ....                   | 392-396                     |
| State library .....                  | 232, 386                 | State pubs. ....                   | 749                         |
| State publications .....             | 678                      | Kerr, C. H. ....                   | 1198                        |
| Ireland. Bibliography .....          | 868-899                  | Keyes, C. R. ....                  | 1056                        |
| History .....                        | 888                      | King geological survey .....       | 833, 1069                   |
| Iron. Bibliography .....             | 1078                     | Kirkwood, J. ....                  | 109                         |
| Irrigation. Bibliog. ....            | 808, 964                 | Koehler's, K. F., antiquarium ..   | 984, 1004, 1113, 1118, 1181 |
| Italian books .....                  | 580                      | Kohl collection of maps.....       | 1051                        |
| Italian literature .....             | 545                      | Koopman, H. L. ....                | 1318                        |
| Italy. Bibliography .....            | 917-920                  | Knight, Charles .....              | 39                          |
| Railroads .....                      | 1265                     | Kroeger, A. B. ....                | 569                         |
| Ives, G. B. ....                     | 1311                     | Labor problem, bibliography .....  | 807, 1201, 1219, 1244       |
| Ives, Brayton .....                  | 513                      | Laing, John .....                  | 601                         |
| Jacksonville, Fla. Pub. liby.....    | 233, 388                 | Lands, public. Bibliog. ....       | 808                         |
| Jacobi, E. ....                      | 3                        | Lange, Otto .....                  | 681                         |
| Jacobs, J. ....                      | 1075                     | Larned, J. N. ....                 | 685                         |
| Jahr, T. K. T. ....                  | 107                      | Latin classics. Bibliography.....  | 1163                        |
| Japan. Copyright in .....            | 23                       | Latin fathers .....                | 1163                        |
|                                      |                          | Law. Bibliography .....            | 1076-1108                   |
|                                      |                          | Law library. Shelving .....        | 177                         |
|                                      |                          | Laws. Colonial .....               | 722                         |
|                                      |                          | Laws of U. S. Bibl. ....           | 811                         |

- League of liby. Comm..... 110, 111, 112, 585, 598  
 Learned societies. List of..... 87  
 Lechevalier, Jacques ..... 1057  
 Leclerc, Charles ..... 682  
 Lee, G. W. .... 113, 114  
 Lefferts, M. C. .... 514, 684  
 Legislative ref. bureaus ..... 322  
 Leiter, L. Z. .... 515  
 Lenox library ..... 1319  
 Leonard, G. F. .... 423  
 Lethbridge, A. .... 49  
 Lewis, E. D. .... 686  
 Leyboldt, A. H. .... 589  
 Leyboldt, F. .... 604  
 Liberty of press ..... 14-22  
 Librarian, The (periodical)..... 884  
 Librarian's manual ..... 566  
 Libraries. Children's ..... 122  
     College ..... 178  
     England ..... 556  
     France ..... 555  
     Germany ..... 555  
     Indiana ..... 225  
     Kentucky ..... 239  
     List of ..... 37  
     London ..... 306  
     Michigan ..... 248, 248a  
     New Hampshire ..... 265  
     New York (State) ..... 426  
     Ontario ..... 285  
     Private ..... 489-527  
     Scotland ..... 556  
     U. S. .... 307, 317-320  
     University ..... 178  
 Liby. asso. of United Kingdom.. 115  
 Library building plans ... 99, 100, 425  
 Library buildings ..... 111, 123  
 Library bulletins ..... 342-488  
 Library bureau ..... 117  
 Library catalogs ..... 342-488  
 Library economy. Bibliography.. 81  
 Library furniture ..... 75  
 Library history ..... 179-341  
 Library journal ..... 118  
 Library laws. Indiana ..... 106  
     Maine ..... 122  
     Ohio ..... 101, 442  
     Washington (state) ..... 171  
 Library notes ..... 119  
 Library of Congress ..... 724-732, 766, 899, 904, 937, 1045a-1050, 1073, 1102-1106, 1134, 1150, 1155-1157, 1221-1258, 1264-1267, 1279, 1299  
 Library organization ..... 137  
 Library reports ..... 180-341  
 Library schools ..... 76, 77, 128, 129, 134, 140, 172  
 Library science ..... 69-178  
 Library work ..... 120  
 Libri, Guillaume ..... 1110  
 Liebisch, Bernard ..... 1132, 1176, 1287, 1288  
 Lincoln, Abraham, Bibl.... 1314, 1315  
 Linotype. Composition ..... 3  
 Linguistics. Bibliography. 1161-1175  
 Lipeius, Justus ..... 121  
 Liquor problem. Bibliog. ... 1280, 1281  
 List & Francke ..... 913, 977, 1171  
 Literary adviser ..... 3  
 Literary agents ..... 3  
 Literature of Amer. hist..... 685  
 Lithography ..... 3  
 Littlefield, W. .... 3  
 Liturgy ..... 63  
 London cat. of books..... 885  
 London. Libraries in..... 306  
 Long Island hist. soc. liby..... 397  
 Longfellow, H. W. Bibliog.... 1316  
 Longman family ..... 39  
 Longman, Hurst, Rees, Orme, and Brown ..... 866  
 Longman, Rees, Orme, Brown, Green & Longman..... 536  
 Lord, Halkett ..... 621  
 Lorentz, Alfred ..... 1087  
 Los Angeles. Public library.... 240  
 Louisiana State liby., 240a, 393-400, 1038  
 Louisiana purchase expo..... 325  
 Louisville, Ky. Free pub. liby.. 591  
 Low, L. H. .... 1139  
 Low, S. .... 869, 883  
 Lowe, R. W. .... 837  
 Lowell, J. R. Bibliography.... 1317  
 Lowndes, W. T. .... 838, 1289  
 Lüthenburg, H. .... 1114, 1199, 1301  
 Luzac & co. .... 946  
 Lyman, Alice ..... 423  
 Lynchehaun, James ..... 1085  
 McCulloch, J. R. .... 1200  
 Macfie, R. A. .... 21  
 M'Kean, T. .... 15  
 McKee, T. H. .... 761, 762  
 MacKellar, Smiths & Jordan co. 50  
 McLaughlin, A. C. .... 686  
 McPherson, Edward ..... 760  
 McVety, M. A. .... 562  
 Magazines ..... 1140-1160  
     American, bibl. .... 1145  
 Maggs bros. .... 1016  
 Maine. Bibliography ..... 741  
     Library laws ..... 122  
     Local history ..... 423  
     State library ..... 241, 401  
     State pubs. .... 750  
 Malone, Edmond ..... 445  
 Malone, J. .... 739  
 Malota, Frans ..... 973, 1039  
 Manchester, Eng. Public free li-braries ..... 402-406  
 Mann, C. N. .... 997  
 Manson, John ..... 1017  
 Manual of style ..... 36, 63

|                                        |                                        |
|----------------------------------------|----------------------------------------|
| Manuscripts. .... 57, 58, 92, 325, 525 | Miersch, E. E. .... 423                |
| Menzies' coll. .... 683                | Military literature ..... 479          |
| Classical ..... 513                    | Military science. Bibliography... 1128 |
| Curious ..... 523                      | Classification ..... 157               |
| Illuminated ..... 508, 557             | Miller, G. L. .... 3                   |
| N. Y. State Library..... 424           | Miller, M. C. .... 123                 |
| Oriental ..... 1295                    | Milton, John. Bibliography... 1319     |
| Manuzio, family of printers.... 43     | Miner, W. H. .... 1302                 |
| Maps. Bibliography of.... 92, 1040,    | Mineralogy, N. A. Bibl... 1064-1067    |
| 1046, 1049, 1051                       | Minnesota. Library commission,         |
| For blind ..... 983                    | 124, 251, 253                          |
| Marine hosp. service..... 1121         | Missals ..... 513                      |
| Marot, Helen ..... 1201                | Mississippi. State liby.... 413, 1091  |
| Marriage. Bibliography..... 1205       | Missouri. Liby. comm.... 125, 254      |
| Marriage licenses ..... 424            | State library ..... 1092               |
| Marsh, G. P. Bibliography.... 1318     | University. Liby. .... 255             |
| Marshall, Richard ..... 39             | Moak, N. C. .... 516                   |
| Marvin, Cornelia ..... 111             | Mollusks. Biblog. .... 1300            |
| Maryland. Pub. liby. comm.... 242      | Monkswell bill ..... 23                |
| State library ..... 243, 407           | Monopolies ..... 423                   |
| Mason, H. W. .... 3                    | Monotype. Composition ..... 3          |
| Massachusetts. Bibliography... 651     | Monroe, W. S. .... 1002                |
| Free public liby. comm.... 244         | Montana. Hist. soc. liby.... 256       |
| Hist. soc. liby..... 223, 408          | State law liby. .... 257               |
| State library... 245, 246, 409, 410    | Montevideo. Copyright conv. at. 23     |
| State puba. .... 751                   | Moon, R. C. .... 126                   |
| Mathematics. Bibliography... 1113-1116 | Moore, A. C. .... 592                  |
| Matthews, Brander ..... 23             | Moore, C. W. .... 1085                 |
| Maw, T. E. .... 29                     | Moretus, John ..... 121                |
| Maximilian, emperor of Mexico. 528     | Morice, E. L. .... 943, 947            |
| Mayer, Godefroy ..... 687              | Morison, N. H. .... 258, 446           |
| Mayer & Mülker ..... 1115, 1132        | Morrell, T. H. .... 691                |
| Measures ..... 1033                    | Morrill, J. S. .... 47                 |
| Mechanics. Bibliography... 735-737     | Morris, J. G. .... 498                 |
| Medical jurisprudence ..... 423        | Morrison, H. A. .... 515, 990          |
| Medical periodicals. Bibl.... 1122     | Morse, A. E. .... 706                  |
| Medical serials..... 422, 423          | Morse, A. L. .... 423                  |
| Medicine. Bibliography... 1117-1124    | Morton, Mrs. J. C. .... 391            |
| Classification ..... 155               | Moses, M. J. .... 592                  |
| Medlicott, Mary ..... 51               | Mourier, Athénais ..... 956            |
| Menzies, William..... 683              | Moxom, Edward ..... 39                 |
| Mercantile marine subsidies.           | Mudie, C. E. .... 39                   |
| Bibl. .... 1223-1225                   | Municipal affairs. Bibliography. 1243  |
| Merchant marine. Biblog. .... 853      | Municipal art. Bibliography... 1203    |
| Merlino, Libero ..... 919              | Municipal government. Bibl.            |
| Merwin-Clayton sales co..... 689       | 1188, 1202, 1261                       |
| Meserve, F. H. .... 690                | Municipal history, British. Bibl. 1192 |
| Mesozoic invertebrata. Bibl.... 1052   | Municipal improvement. Bibl... 1203    |
| Metallic book stacks ..... 75          | Municipal ownership. Bibl.... 1243     |
| Metallic filing devices ..... 75       | Munsell's, Joel, sons..... 978         |
| Metallic furniture ..... 75            | Murray, John ..... 39                  |
| Meteorology. Biblog.... 1124a-1127     | Museum book store.... 693, 693, 694    |
| Mexico. Bibliography ..... 491         | Museums. Bibliography of... 953-959    |
| Meyer, Friedrich ..... 1172, 1306,     | Mushrooms. Bibliography..... 963       |
| 1307, 1309                             | Music. Bibliography. 53, 92, 1129-1134 |
| Michigan Board of library comm.,       | Classification ..... 152               |
| 247-248a, 573                          | For blind ..... 988                    |
| Constitution ..... 1090                | Musical instruments. Classif.... 152   |
| Libraries ..... 248, 248a              | Musicians. Biography of..... 423       |
| State library... 249, 250, 411-412a,   | Mussafia, Adolf ..... 1173             |
| 1089, 1090, 1203-1204, 1280            | Myers, M. L. .... 389                  |
| State liby. asso..... 252, 253         | Nachtmann, A. N. .... 423              |

- Napoleon I. Bibliography.....1320  
 Nardecchia, Attilio .....1290  
 Nashville, Tenn. Carnegie liby.,  
     259, 414  
 Nathan, P. .... 3  
 National asso. of state libns.... 127  
 National museum ..... 334  
 Natural wonders. Biblog..... 316  
 Nature study ..... 423  
 Naval science. Bibliography....1185  
     Classification ..... 158  
 Navy. Bibliography ..... 853  
 Nebraska. Library bulletin..... 260  
     Pub. liby. comm..... 261  
 Negroes. Bibliography.....646, 727,  
     731, 1214  
 Nelson, Thomas ..... 39  
 Netherlands. Bibli. ....423, 921, 923  
 New Bedford, Mass. Free pub.  
     liby. .... 262, 416  
 New England, colonial..... 423  
 New Hampshire. Libraries..... 265  
     State liby. .... 265, 267, 417  
     State puba. .... 752  
 New Jersey. Pub. liby. comm.... 263  
     State liby. .... 269, 418  
 New Netherlands. Dutch records. 423  
 New Orleans. Pub. liby.,  
     270, 417a, 440, 441  
 New world book list..... 695  
 New York City. Bibliography... 639  
     Broad-sides ..... 614  
     Libraries of ..... 526  
     Mercantile liby. asso....419, 420  
     Public liby. .... 272, 421, 1205  
 New York (state.) Colonial his-  
     tory ..... 423  
     Colonial records ..... 424  
     Libraries ..... 426  
     Library... 422, 423-436, 574, 1093  
     Library school ..... 129, 425  
     Public service comm....174, 1206  
     Secy. of state.....1040  
     Slavery in ..... 424  
     State puba. .... 753  
 New York libraries (periodical). 271  
 Newark. Free pub. liby.....52, 263  
 Newberry library, Chicago..... 264  
 Newhall, D. H. ....1314  
 Newspapers. Biblog. ....1140-1160  
     Ohio ..... 283  
     U. S. .... 60  
 Niagara Falls. Pub liby. .... 273  
 Nicholson, E. W. B.....1111  
 Nickles, J. M. ....1058, 1067  
 Nicholson, William ..... 890  
 Nijhoff, Martinus...696, 697, 921, 922,  
     927, 928, 933, 949, 963, 985,  
     1041, 1094, 1095, 1119, 1149,  
     1177, 1207-1210, 1263, 1270  
 Nisbet, James ..... 39  
 Norfolk, Va. Pub. liby.,  
     274, 275, 437, 438  
 North America. Biblog.....602-744  
     Carboniferous invertebrates.1063  
     Fauna .....776, 777  
     Geology, bibl.....1054, 1058,  
         1064-1067  
     Paleontology .....1056  
     Travels ..... 423  
     Vertebrates .....1056  
 North Carolina. Biblog..... 737  
     Literature ..... 534  
     Press of, in 18 cent..... 68  
     State liby. ....276, 439  
     Univ. liby. .... 277  
 North Dakota. Liby. assn..... 279  
     Pub. liby. comm..... 280  
 Northrup, A. J. .... 424  
 Numismatics. Biblog....1136-1139  
 Oakland, Cal. Free pub. liby.... 281  
 Oberlin college. Library..... 282  
 O'Connell, Daniel .....1320  
 Office of exper. stations.....790, 792  
 Ohio. Bibliography of..... 721  
     Liby. comm. .... 283  
     Library laws .....101, 130, 442  
     Library movement ..... 230  
     Newspapers .....283, 1150  
     State liby.. 284, 443, 444, 969, 1150  
 Olcott, C. S. .... 3  
 Olcott, F. J. ....132, 423  
 Old age pensions. Biblog.....1251  
 Ontario. Ins. of pub. liba..... 285  
 Order department ..... 104  
 Ordway, Albert ..... 756  
 Oregon. Liby. comm.....286, 594  
     State liby. .... 287  
 Orient ..... 534  
 Oriental literature. Biblog....1295  
 Oriental manuscripts. Biblog...1295  
 Osaka, Japan. Liby..... 288  
 Ottawa, Canada. Carnegie liby.. 289  
 Out-of-door books ..... 423  
 Oxford Univ. Bodleian liby..445, 1111  
 Paleography. Bibliography....5-13  
 Paleontology, N. A. Biblog.,  
     1056, 1064-1067  
 Paper .....3, 32, 68  
 Parcels post. Bibliography....1253  
 Parchment ..... 32  
 Pardo de Tavera, T. H.....934, 937  
 Park, O. A. ....1096  
 Parker, G. P. .... 517  
 Parker, John .....446, 447  
 Parkers (publishers) ..... 39  
 Parliamentary papers ..... 874  
 Parliamentary representation...1192  
 Parochial libraries. Scotland... 109  
 Passaic, N. J. Public liby..... 290  
 Patents ..... 21  
 Payne, J. T..... 505  
 Peabody, George ..... 291



|                                                                        |                                                                                               |
|------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Peabody inst., Baltimore,<br>258, 291, 446, 447                        | Pottery. Bibliography .....1262                                                               |
| Pearsall-Smith scheme..... 23                                          | Poultry. Bibliography ..... 824                                                               |
| Peñafiel, Antonio ..... 698                                            | Poverty. Bibliography.....1218                                                                |
| Pennsylvania. Free liby. comm.,<br>292, 293                            | Powell geological survey...833, 1059                                                          |
| Home teach. soc. .... 294                                              | Powers, J. .... 579                                                                           |
| State liby.....295, 453, 454, 455                                      | Powers, L. M. .... 513                                                                        |
| University ..... 957                                                   | Pratt ins. schl. liby. science.... 134                                                        |
| Penobscot Bay bk. & ant. shop. 699                                     | Press, liberty of .....14-22                                                                  |
| Pensions. Bibliography .....1251                                       | Press of N. C. in 18 cent..... 68                                                             |
| Pentateuch of printing..... 32                                         | Pressman ..... 32                                                                             |
| Periodicals. Bibliography,<br>818, 960, 965, 1140-1160                 | Presswork ..... 3                                                                             |
| Medical, bibl.....1122                                                 | Prices. Bibliography.....1259                                                                 |
| Perkins, F. B. .... 545, 700                                           | Prices of books..... 528                                                                      |
| Perkins inst. & Mass. schl. for<br>blind ..... 987                     | Prideaux, S. T. .... 53                                                                       |
| Perl, Max ..... 914                                                    | Primary elections. Bibliog. ....<br>1204, 1236                                                |
| Perrin, W. H. ....1151                                                 | Prince, Thomas ..... 622                                                                      |
| Perry, E. R. .... 423                                                  | Prince library ..... 622                                                                      |
| Personal bibliography.....1302-1325                                    | Printers' marks ..... 1                                                                       |
| Petersburg, Va. Liby. asso..... 456                                    | Printer's roller ..... 3                                                                      |
| Petrology, N. A. Biblog...1064-1067                                    | Printers, U. S. Biography of .... 60                                                          |
| Philadelphia. Free library....1026                                     | Printing. Bibliography ....29-68, 81                                                          |
| Library company...448, 449-452                                         | Early, in America ..... 47                                                                    |
| Liby. co. Loganian liby.... 451                                        | Invention of ..... 41                                                                         |
| Philippine Islands. Biblog...931-942                                   | Laws of U. S. .... 62                                                                         |
| Phillips, A. F. ....1088                                               | Machinery .....32, 46                                                                         |
| Phillips, P. L....92, 724, 937, 1045a,<br>1046, 1048, 1049, 1050, 1051 | Printing ink ..... 3                                                                          |
| Philobiblion ..... 575                                                 | Printing press .....3, 46                                                                     |
| Philology. Bibliography...1161-1175                                    | Private libraries .....489-527                                                                |
| Philosophy. Bibliography..1176-1178                                    | Probsthain & co. .... 948                                                                     |
| Classification ..... 144                                               | Proof readers ..... 68                                                                        |
| Physics. Bibliography..1179-1182                                       | Proofreading ..... 2                                                                          |
| Pittsburg. Carnegie liby..296, 457, 595                                | Proportional representation.Bibl.1229                                                         |
| Playing cards .....32, 41                                              | Protectorates. Bibliography ....1230                                                          |
| Pleasanton, A. J. .... 518                                             | Providence. Public liby. ....298, 576                                                         |
| Plummer, M. W. .... 133                                                | Provincial booksellers ..... 39                                                               |
| Plympton, C. W. .... 423                                               | Psalters, Polyplot .....1163                                                                  |
| Poetry .....445, 1183                                                  | Pseudonyms .....599-601                                                                       |
| American .....625, 740                                                 | Public health (U. S.) service....1121                                                         |
| English .....881, 886, 896                                             | Public lands. Bibl. .... 808                                                                  |
| Political economy. Bibl...823, 1200                                    | Public libraries. See Libraries.                                                              |
| Political parties. Bibliography..1241                                  | Public libraries (periodical).... 135                                                         |
| Political science. Biblog...1184-1261                                  | Public roads office .....838, 839                                                             |
| Classification ..... 150                                               | Public service commissions.....1206                                                           |
| Polyglot Bibles .....1163                                              | Public utilities. Bibliography...1260                                                         |
| Polyglot psalters .....1162                                            | Publicity in bookselling ..... 3                                                              |
| Polygraphy. Classification.... 145                                     | Publishers. List of ..... 37                                                                  |
| Pomfret library ..... 218                                              | Publishers' trade list annual.... 702                                                         |
| Poole, H. W. .... 701                                                  | Publishing .....29-63                                                                         |
| Poore, B. P. .... 757                                                  | Purchase, Samuel ..... 718                                                                    |
| Population, congestion of.....1187                                     | Putnam, G. H. ....4, 22                                                                       |
| Porcupine, Peter (pseud.)..... 15                                      | Pycroft, Rev. J. .... 581                                                                     |
| Portland, Me. Public liby..... 297                                     | Quaritch, Bernard .....<br>54, 587, 708, 891, 935, 979,<br>1018, 1042, 1133, 1152, 1271, 1276 |
| Porto Rico. Bibliography..... 726                                      | Queens Borough liby. N. Y. .... 299                                                           |
| Portugal. Bibliography..... 923                                        | Raabe, O. L. .... 3                                                                           |
| Portuguese books ..... 530                                             | Railroads. Bibliography .....<br>853, 1263-1267                                               |
| Postal savings banks. Bibl..793, 1228                                  | Capitalization, bibl. ....1267                                                                |
| Potter, M. E. ....734, 735                                             | Ownership of .....1266                                                                        |
|                                                                        | Valuation, biblog. ....1267                                                                   |
|                                                                        | Raleigh, Sir Walter .....1821                                                                 |
|                                                                        | Rathbone, J. A. .... 136                                                                      |

|                                                |                          |                                                |               |
|------------------------------------------------|--------------------------|------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| Ray, M. K. ....                                | 1211                     | Sanitary affairs. Biblog. ....                 | 859           |
| Reciprocity. Bibliography ....                 | 1221, 1237, 1238         | Sanskrit manuscripts ....                      | 1111          |
| Recitations. Bibliography ....                 | 1183                     | Sargent, A. L. ....                            | 596           |
| Recognition (int. law). Bibl. ....             | 1103                     | Sargent, J. F. ....                            | 596           |
| Records, reading of ....                       | 13                       | Sargent, M. E. ....                            | 596           |
| Reed, T. R. ....                               | 32                       | Savage, James ....                             | 884           |
| Reference books ....                           | 423, 425, 549, 509, 573  | Sawyer, W. L. ....                             | 652           |
| Reference books for catalogers ..              | 423                      | Schaper, M., & H. ....                         | 1291          |
| Reference cat. cur. lit. ....                  | 892                      | Schmeckebler, L. F. ....                       | 1059          |
| Reference department ....                      | 139                      | Schools. Books for ....                        | 588, 594      |
| Reference lists in library bulle-<br>tins .... | 576                      | Schweitzer, J. ....                            | 1213          |
| Register of debates in Cong. ....              | 829                      | Science. Bibliography ....                     | 1268-1273     |
| Reid, — — — — —                                | 619                      | Classification ....                            | 154           |
| Religion. Bibliography ....                    | 1282-1297                | Science teaching. Bibliography ..              | 1268          |
| Renaissance art ....                           | 423                      | Scientific Amer., supplement. ....             | 1273          |
| Renninger, E. D. ....                          | 137                      | Scotland. History ....                         | 890           |
| Renouard, A. A. ....                           | 43                       | Libraries ....                                 | 656           |
| Representation, proportional.<br>Bibl. ....    | 1229                     | Parochial libraries ....                       | 109           |
| Restituta ....                                 | 870                      | Reading list on ....                           | 423           |
| Reviewing of books ....                        | 3                        | Scribner's, Charles, sons. ....                | 1021          |
| Revolution, American ....                      | 7                        | Scudder, S. H. ....                            | 1060          |
| Reynolds, P. R. ....                           | 3                        | Senate. Index to reports. ....                 | 763           |
| Rhode Island. Bibliography ....                | 625                      | Senators. Election of ....                     | 1235          |
| Dept. of educ. ....                            | 138, 457a                | Serra, Duke di Casano ....                     | 524           |
| State liby. ....                               | 300                      | Servoss, R. D. ....                            | 3             |
| State pubs. ....                               | 754                      | Seymour, May ....                              | 529           |
| Rice, J. A. ....                               | 520                      | Shaw, B. M. B. ....                            | 423           |
| Rice, J. M. ....                               | 895                      | Shaw, R. K. ....                               | 423           |
| Rich, Obadiah ....                             | 704, 705                 | Shelf department ....                          | 136           |
| Richards, A. ....                              | 3                        | Shelving for libraries ....                    | 142           |
| Richardson, E. C. ....                         | 139, 301, 706            | Shelving for law libraries ....                | 177           |
| Richmond, Va. Bibliography ....                | 527                      | Shepard book company ....                      | 1292          |
| Richter, Franz ....                            | 1144                     | Shorthand ....                                 | 5-13          |
| Rico, E. G. ....                               | 707                      | Sieg, Vera ....                                | 1214          |
| Ringwalt, J. L. ....                           | 55                       | Signers of the Constitution. ....              | 10            |
| Ritchie, G. T. ....                            | 1315                     | Signers of Dec. of Ind. ....                   | 10            |
| Ritchie, G. W. H. ....                         | 3                        | Signal office. Biblog. ....                    | 835           |
| River and harbor improv. ....                  | 787                      | Silvin, Edward ....                            | 1215          |
| Rivingtons (publishers) ....                   | 39                       | Simonds, W. E. ....                            | 23            |
| Rocky Mt. region. Biblog. ....                 | 1059                     | Simmons col. Sum. liby. class. ..              | 149           |
| Röder & Schunke ....                           | 1178                     | Simms, W. G. Bibliography ....                 | 1322          |
| Roden, R. F. ....                              | 739                      | Simpkin (publisher) ....                       | 39            |
| Rogers, B. H. ....                             | 1212                     | Sims, Richard ....                             | 308           |
| Rogers, C. H. ....                             | 577                      | Skegg, Edward ....                             | 396           |
| Rogers, Samuel ....                            | 1019                     | Slade, W. A. ....                              | 686           |
| Romance languages ....                         | 1173                     | Slavery. America. ....                         | 613           |
| Rooke, Noel ....                               | 38                       | N. Y. ....                                     | 424           |
| Roorbach, O. A. ....                           | 708                      | Smets, A. A. ....                              | 521, 522, 523 |
| Rosenthal, L. ....                             | 56, 578, 709, 1020, 1120 | Smith, A. R. ....                              | 711, 1022     |
| Russia. Bibliography ....                      | 423, 923                 | Smith, G. D. ....                              | 12            |
| Railroads ....                                 | 1265                     | Smith, J. R. ....                              | 712, 897      |
| Rylands library ....                           | 524                      | Smith, W. H. ....                              | 39            |
| Sabin, Joseph ....                             | 439, 579, 688, 710       | Smithsonian institution,<br>141, 307, 831, 953 |               |
| St. Joseph, Mo. Free pub. liby. ..             | 302                      | Snead & co. iron works. ....                   | 142           |
| St. Louis. Mercantile liby. asso. ..           | 304                      | Snyder, W. ....                                | 3             |
| Pub. liby. ....                                | 305                      | Social ethics. Bibliography. ....              | 1193          |
| Salomon, E. ....                               | 528                      | Social sciences. Classification. ....          | 149           |
| Samoa. Bibliography of. ....                   | 931-942                  | Bibliography ....                              | 1184-1261     |
| San Antonio, Tex. Carnegie liby. ..            | 453                      | Socialism. Bibliography. ....                  | 1198, 1215    |
|                                                |                          | Societies. Bibliography of. ....               | 953-959       |
|                                                |                          | Sociology. Bibliography. ....                  | 847           |
|                                                |                          | Solla. Bibliography ....                       | 845           |

|                                          |                                                            |                                       |                           |
|------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|---------------------------|
| Solberg, T. ....                         | 14                                                         | Tapley, J. F. ....                    | 3                         |
| Sonneck, O. G. ....                      | 92, 1134                                                   | Tariff. Bibliography ....             | 852                       |
| Sonnenschein, W. S. ....                 | 580                                                        | Great Britain, bibliography..         | 1247                      |
| Sotheran, Henry, & co. ....              | 998, 1061,<br>1124a, 1153, 1175, 1216,<br>1272, 1293, 1294 | Technical literature. Bibliog. ....   | 1298                      |
| South America. Copyright conv. ....      | 23                                                         | Technology. Classification ....       | 156                       |
| South Australia. Pub. liby. ....         | 308                                                        | Tegg, Thomas ....                     | 39                        |
| Southern fiction. Bibliog. ....          | 679                                                        | Temperance. Bibliog. ....             | 1000, 1280, 1281          |
| Southern library school. ....            | 76                                                         | Tennessee. State liby. ....           | 459                       |
| Spain. Bibliography ....                 | 926, 927                                                   | Term catalogues. ....                 | 898                       |
| Spanish literature. ....                 | 530, 545                                                   | Testament, Greek. ....                | 1163                      |
| Sparks, Jared ....                       | 701, 713                                                   | Teubner, B. G. ....                   | 1116                      |
| Spencer, Geo. John, earl. ....           | 524                                                        | Texas library assn. ....              | 312                       |
| Spencer, J. A. ....                      | 581                                                        | State liby. ....                      | 313, 460                  |
| Sperry, Helen ....                       | 423                                                        | Texas libraries (periodical) ....     | 311                       |
| Spinosa, Benedictus. Bibliog. ....       | 1323                                                       | Theatrical literature ....            | 887                       |
| Snoofford, A. R. ....                    | 143                                                        | Theology. Bibliography ....           | 1282-1297                 |
| Sports. ....                             | 506, 1274-1277                                             | Thevenot, N. M. ....                  | 718                       |
| Classification ....                      | 148                                                        | Thieme, H. P. ....                    | 903                       |
| Springfield, Mass. City liby. asso. .... | 309                                                        | Thomas, F. H., & co. ....             | 1098                      |
| Stanley, H. H. ....                      | 423, 597                                                   | Thomas, Isaiah ....                   | 59, 342                   |
| Stargardt, J. A. ....                    | 698, 714                                                   | Thompson, H. A. ....                  | 3                         |
| State constitution. Bibliog. ....        | 1089                                                       | Thomson, O. R. H. ....                | 1026                      |
| State publications. Bibl. of. ....       | 745-867                                                    | Thomson, P. G. ....                   | 721                       |
| States in Civil war. ....                | 478-481                                                    | Thoreau, H. D. Bibliography. ....     | 1324                      |
| Statistics, U. S. Bibliog. ....          | 1278                                                       | Thorne, E. G. ....                    | 423                       |
| Stearns, L. E. ....                      | 144                                                        | Thorpe, Thomas ....                   | 588                       |
| Stechert, G. E., & co. ....              | 936, 1217                                                  | Thwaites, R. G. ....                  | 314, 327, 743, 1112, 1160 |
| Steel. Bibliography ....                 | 1073                                                       | Tide tables. Bibliography ....        | 1043                      |
| Steele, Lavinia ....                     | 678                                                        | Tocci, Francesco ....                 | 920                       |
| Stephen, Sir James. ....                 | 23                                                         | Toledo. Public liby. ....             | 315                       |
| Stereotype ....                          | 32                                                         | Torrens system of land regis. ....    |                           |
| Stevens, Henry. ....                     | 715, 716, 717, 718                                         | Bibl. ....                            | 1259                      |
| Stevens, Henry, son & Stiles. ....       | 719                                                        | Tower, Charlemagne ....               | 722                       |
| Stockbridge, J. C. ....                  | 628                                                        | Trade bibliographies ....             | 35                        |
| Stone & Webster. ....                    | 1024                                                       | Trade journals ....                   | 35                        |
| Stories for reading aloud. ....          | 587                                                        | Transportation. Bibliography ....     | 853                       |
| Straker, William ....                    | 1295                                                       | Traveling libraries ....              | 105, 125                  |
| Stratton, S. W. ....                     | 1179                                                       | Traveling salesman ....               | 3                         |
| Straznicky, E. R. ....                   | 343                                                        | Travels. Bibliography ....            | 1034-1051                 |
| Stralsand, Hugo. ....                    | 720                                                        | Tregaskia, James ....                 | 1296                      |
| Strikes. Bibliography ....               | 1244                                                       | Troeger, Andrew ....                  | 446                       |
| Strohm, A. J. ....                       | 107                                                        | True, E. I. ....                      | 1219                      |
| Structural materials ....                | 787                                                        | Trumbull, J. H. ....                  | 626                       |
| Subheads. Schemes for. ....              | 71, 72                                                     | Trusts. Bibliography ....             | 423, 1231-1233            |
| Subject bibliographies ....              | 423                                                        | Turkey. Bibliography ....             | 980                       |
| Subject headings. ....                   | 71, 72                                                     | Turnbull, Edward ....                 | 501                       |
| Subject subdivisions. ....               | 162                                                        | Turner, F. J. ....                    | 191                       |
| Subscription books ....                  | 3                                                          | Tuttle, C. E. ....                    | 723                       |
| Süddeutsches antiquariat ....            | 915                                                        | Type ....                             | 3                         |
| Sugar. Bibliography ....                 | 1279                                                       | Early ....                            | 41                        |
| Summer travel ....                       | 1035                                                       | Machine-made ....                     | 32                        |
| Supt. of documents. ....                 | 767-865                                                    | Specimens of ....                     | 66                        |
| Supreme Court. Bibliog. ....             | 1105                                                       | Typefounder ....                      | 32                        |
| Sutton, Albert. ....                     | 1154                                                       | Typographical rules ....              | 36                        |
| Sweet & Maxwell. ....                    | 1097                                                       | Typography ....                       | 54, 557                   |
| Switzerland. Bibliography. ....          | 929                                                        | Bibliography of ....                  | 574                       |
| Railroads ....                           | 1265                                                       | Early ....                            | 1                         |
| Syracuse, N. Y. Public liby. ....        | 310                                                        | Uhler, P. R. ....                     | 446                       |
| Tall, L. L. ....                         | 1071                                                       | Ullman, J. A. ....                    | 3                         |
| Tallett, G. M. ....                      | 1218                                                       | Unger, J. H. W. ....                  | 1325                      |
| Talman, C. F. ....                       | 1125                                                       | U. S. Army war college. Library. .... | 1128                      |
|                                          |                                                            | Bank of, bibliography ....            | 1239                      |

- Bibliography of ..... 602-744, 745-867  
 Books pub. in, prior to 1775-6 ..... 59  
 Bureau of Amer. ethnol., bibl. .... 789  
 Bureau of census .... 758, 1273  
 Bureau of chemistry, bibl. .... 781, 782  
 Bureau of educ. .... 316-321, 1003  
 Bureau of eng. & print. .... 61  
 Bureau of entomology, bibl. .... 788  
 Bureau of ethnology, puba. .... 831  
 Bureau of fisheries ..... 1029  
 Bureau of labor ..... 1220  
 Bureau of plant ind., bibl. .... 820  
 Bureau of soils, bibl. .... 845  
 Bureau of standards ..... 1179  
 Bureau of stat., bibl. .... 847  
 Coast & geodetic survey .... 1033, 1043, 1044  
 Congress, bibliography .... 759-761, 829, 851  
 Congress. House. Indexes to docs. .... 759-761  
 Congress. Journals ..... 756  
 Congress. Senate. Index to reports ..... 762  
 Cong. Senate. Liby. .... 461  
 Constitution, bibl. .... 1082, 1089, 1105  
 Copyright office ..... 763  
 Dept. of agri. .... 960, 961, 965, 970, 971  
 Dept. of agric., publications. .... 967  
 Dept. of comm. & labor .... 764  
 Dept. of interior ..... 462, 765  
 Dept. of justice. Liby. .... 1099-1101  
 Forest service, bibl. .... 801  
 Geological survey, bibliog. .... 832, 833, 1062, 1063  
 Germans in ..... 728  
 Govt. docs. .... 425, 745, 867  
 Govt. print. off. .... 63  
 History, bibliog. .... 769  
 Laws, bibl. .... 811  
 Libraries ..... 307, 316  
 Library of Congress ..... 145-167, 183, 301, 323, 323-326, 463-476, 724-732, 766, 899, 904, 937-942, 990, 991, 1045a-1050, 1073, 1102-1106, 1134, 1150, 1155-1157, 1221-1258, 1264-1267, 1279, 1299  
 Liby. of Cong., history ..... 236  
 National museum, puba. .... 834  
 Office of exp. stations, bibl. .... 790, 793  
 Printing inves. comm. .... 64, 65  
 Printing laws ..... 62  
 Public health & marine hosp. service ..... 1121  
 Public liba. in ..... 317-320  
 Public roads office, bibl. 838, 839  
 Signal office ..... 835, 1127  
 Supt. of doc. .... 163, 169, 767-865  
 Supreme court, bibliog-raphy ..... 1104  
 Surgeon general's office. Liby. .... 1122-1124  
 War dept. .... 733  
 War dept. Liby. .... 477, 478-481, 582, 1153, 1159  
 Weather bureau 835, 1125, 1126  
 United State brewer's associa-tion ..... 1281  
 United States catalog ..... 734, 735  
 Universities. Bibliography ..... 37, 953-959  
 University libraries ..... 178  
 Upcott, William ..... 522  
 Useful arts. Bibliography ..... 1293  
 Vallée, Léon ..... 583  
 Van Laer, A. J. F. .... 423  
 Venice. Reading list on ..... 423  
 Vermont. Bibliography ..... 654  
 Bd. of liby. comma. .... 327  
 Historical society ..... 47  
 Liby. comm. .... 328  
 State liby. .... 482  
 State puba. .... 755  
 University. Library ..... 1318  
 Vertebrates, fossil. Bibliography. 1055  
 Virginia. State liby. .... 329, 330, 483, 484, 1259  
 Virginiana ..... 527  
 Virtue, George ..... 39  
 Volckmar, F. .... 916  
 Vondel, Joost von den. bibl. .... 1325  
 Voyages, early ..... 645  
 Waddey, Everett, co. .... 66  
 Wales. Bibliography ..... 873  
 Walford brothers ..... 930, 1277  
 Walton, L. L. .... 8  
 Warburton, F. J. .... 8  
 Warman, P. C. .... 1063  
 Washington, D. C. Pub. liby. .... 323  
 Views ..... 1047  
 Washington (State). Liby. assn. 170  
 Library laws ..... 171  
 State liby. .... 323, 485  
 Washington county free liby. .... 321  
 Water pollution. Bibliog. .... 859, 861  
 Water purification ..... 859, 861  
 Watkins, G. T. .... 67  
 Watson, C. M. .... 238  
 Wax process ..... 8  
 Wealth. Bibliography ..... 1195  
 Weather bureau ..... 835, 864, 1125  
 Weber, Mrs. J. P. .... 677  
 Weeks, F. B. .... 1064-1067  
 Weeks, S. B. .... 68, 584, 736, 737  
 Wegelin, Oscar ..... 738-740, 1322  
 Weigel, Adolf ..... 1031  
 Weights & measures ..... 1033  
 Weller, Stuart ..... 1068  
 Wells, P. P. .... 685  
 Werner, E. S. & co. .... 1183  
 Wertherliteratur ..... 1306  
 West India. Bibliography of... 711

|                                       |                                      |                                       |                    |
|---------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|---------------------------------------|--------------------|
| West Indies, Danish. Bibliog. ....    | 725                                  | Women. Books for .....                | 589                |
| Western reserve univ. ....            | 172                                  | Wood, T. L. ....                      | 654                |
| Wheatley, H. B. ....                  | 173                                  | Wood, T. W. ....                      | 47                 |
| Wheeler geological survey 833, 1059   |                                      | Wood engravings .....                 | 57, 506            |
| Whistler, J. A. M. ....               | 423                                  | Wood-cuts .....                       | 41                 |
| Whitmore, F. H. ....                  | 423                                  | Woodward, W. E. ....                  | 744                |
| Whitten, R. H. ....                   | 174, 1260                            | Wool. Bibliography .....              | 1299               |
| Wigmore, J. H. ....                   | 1107                                 | Wooten, K. H. ....                    | 1310               |
| Wilder, F. J. ....                    | 981                                  | Worcester. Free public liby. ....     | 209, 339, 340      |
| Wilhelms, C. ....                     | 3                                    | Worcester county law library 176, 338 |                    |
| Williams, C. D. ....                  | 3                                    | Workingman's insurance .....          | 1254               |
| Williams, H. ....                     | 423                                  | Workmen's compensation. Bibliog. .... | 1246               |
| Williams, M. F. ....                  | 423                                  | World's Columbian expo. ....          | 540                |
| Williamson, Joseph ....               | 741                                  | World's library cong. ....            | 73                 |
| Wilmington, Del. Inst. free liby. 486 |                                      | Wright, A. ....                       | 13                 |
| Windeyer, Margaret ....               | 423                                  | Wright, C. D. ....                    | 1220               |
| Winsor, Justin ....                   | 370, 742, 1051                       | Wright, J. O. ....                    | 615, 616           |
| Winternitz, M. ....                   | 1111                                 | Wright, John ....                     | 1297               |
| Wisconsin. Bibliography .....         | 743                                  | Wünsche, A. ....                      | 1031               |
| Bib. of Civil war .....               | 624                                  | Wyer, J. I. ....                      | 178, 425, 866, 867 |
| Free liby. comm. ....                 | 334, 335, 585, 598, 865, 995         | Wynkyn de Worde ....                  | 524                |
| Historical library .....              | 624                                  | Wynne, James ....                     | 526                |
| Liby. bulletin ....                   | 836                                  | Wynne, T. H. ....                     | 527                |
| Library laws .....                    | 175                                  | Xylography .....                      | 54                 |
| State hist. soc. ....                 | 337, 487, 743, 959, 1112, 1150, 1160 | Yale univ. Library .....              | 341                |
| State liby. ....                      | 488, 1108                            | Young, James ....                     | 992                |
| State pub. ....                       | 866                                  | Yust, W. F. ....                      | 179                |
| University .....                      | 1261                                 | Zoology. Bibliography. ....           | 1300, 1301         |



## PUBLICATIONS OF THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY.

(Continued)

- Bulletin. v. 1, no. 4. Oct. 1908. List of Shakespeariana. p. 292-308.
- Bulletin. v. 2, nos. 1, 2. Jan.-Apr. 1909. Finding list of history. 190 p.
- Bulletin. v. 2, no. 3. July 1909. Finding list of geography. p. 191-228.
- \*Bulletin. v. 2, no. 4. Oct. 1909. Finding list of fiction. p. 229-275.
- Bulletin. v. 3, nos. 1-3. Jan., Apr., July, 1910. Finding list of social sciences. 352 p.
- Bulletin. v. 3, no. 4. Oct. 1910. Bibliography of constitutions and conventions of Virginia, compiled by E. G. Swem. 353-441 p.
- Bulletin. v. 4, no. 1. Jan. 1911. List of publications of the Confederate States government in Virginia State Library and library of Confederate Museum. 72 p.
- Bulletin. v. 4, nos. 2-4. Apr.-Oct. 1911. Finding list of Science, Agriculture, Technology, Military and Naval Science. Compiled by E. G. Swem. p. 73-501.
- Bulletin. v. 5, no. 1. Jan. 1912. A complete index to Stith's History of Virginia. By Morgan P. Robinson. 152 p.
- Bulletin. v. 5, no. 2. April 1912. Finding list of books relating to printing, book industries, libraries, and bibliography. Compiled by E. G. Swem.

### In Preparation.

- Finding list of music and art.
- Check list of Virginia newspapers in the Virginia State Library.
- A bibliography of the official published documents of Virginia, 1776-1912.
- A bibliography of Virginia maps in the Virginia State Library and other state departments.
- A list by authors and subjects of articles in the papers of the Southern Historical Society.

---

Legislative reference lists for 1908, published separately in leaflet form. Comp. by E. G. Swem. State aid for highway construction; child labor; traveling libraries; state boards of control; compulsory education, game commissioners and wardens; pure food; railroad rate legislation; immigration; boards of equalization of taxation; traveling auditors.

Legislative reference lists for 1910, published in one pamphlet. Comp. by E. G. Swem. Bank examiners; juvenile courts; municipal home rule; primary elections; taxation; fee system; liquor question; oyster industry; protection of birds; tuberculosis. 46 p.

Legislative reference lists for 1912, compiled by E. G. Swem, asst. librarian, published in one pamphlet: Automobiles; boiler inspection; cold storage; convict labor; electric headlights; fire prevention and regulation of fire insurance companies; free text books; juvenile courts; lobbying and legislative procedure; mines, motion pictures, registrations of births and deaths; semi-monthly payment of wages; sufficient crew for trains; workmen's compensation and employers' liability.

---

List of references on the Torrens system of land registration. Compiled by John P. Kennedy. 1906. 31 p.

Leaflets: The state. 1 p.; Jefferson's bill for establishing religious freedom. 3 p.; Patrick Henry's resolutions against the stamp act, 1765. 3 p.; Virginia resolves of May 15, 1776. 3 p.; Henrico county. Opposition to taxation measures adopted by Great Britain. 3 p.; Committee of safety. 4 p.; Declaration in opposition to Dunmore's act declaring martial law throughout the colony. 3 p.; Committee of correspondence. 2 p.; Association of May 27, 1774. 3 p.

---

Calendar of transcripts in the Virginia State Library. J. P. Kennedy, Librarian. 1905. 658 p. \$3.00.

## PUBLICATIONS OF THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY.

The titles marked with an asterisk can no longer be supplied.

- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1702-1712. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. \$10. In press.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1712-1726. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1912. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1727-1740. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1910. 467 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1742-1749. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1909. 427 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1752-1758. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1909. 551 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1758-1761. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1908. 313 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1761-1765. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1907. 383 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1766-1769. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1906. 372 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1770-1772. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1906. 333 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1773-1776. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1905. 201 p. \$10.

- First annual report of the Library Board for year ending June 30, 1904. 1904. 106 p.
- Second annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1905. 1905. 134 p.
- Third annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1906. 1906. 152 p.
- \*Fourth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1907. 1907. 134 p. Appendix C. List of manuscripts exhibited by the Library at the Jamestown Exposition. Appendix D. Provisional list of works on genealogy in the State Library.
- Fifth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1908. 1908. 132, 302, 154 p. Special report: A calendar of legislative petitions, Accomac to Bedford, by H. J. Eckenrode. 302 p. \$1.00. Special report: A trial bibliography of colonial Virginia, 1608-1754, by W. C. Torrence. 154 p. \$.50.
- Sixth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1909. 1909. 96, 164, 94 p. Special report: Separation of church and state in Virginia, by H. J. Eckenrode. 164 p. \$1.00. Special report: A trial bibliography of colonial Virginia, 1754-1776, by W. C. Torrence. 94 p. \$.50.
- Seventh annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1910. 1911. 142, 52, 47 p. A record of Virginia copyright entries, 1790-1844. Introduction by J. H. Whitty. 52 p. The seal of Virginia, by E. S. Evans. 47 p.
- Eighth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1911, containing a list of Revolutionary soldiers of Virginia, compiled by H. J. Eckenrode. 1912. Price, \$2.50.

- \*Bulletin. v. 1, no. 1. Jan. 1908. Provisional list of works on genealogy. 33 p.
- \*Bulletin. v. 1, no. 2. Apr. 1908. Finding list of biography. p. 34-131.
- \*Bulletin. v. 1, no. 3. July, 1908. Finding list of American history. p. 132-291.

(Continued)



# VIRGINIA-STATE LIBRARY

---

BULLETIN (Issued Quarterly)

JULY, 1912

Vol. 5, No. 3

---

A

## FINDING LIST

OF

Books relating to Music, Fine Arts and Photography  
in the Virginia State Library



COMPILED UNDER DIRECTION

OF

EARL G. SWEM, Assistant Librarian

RICHMOND, VA.

1912

APR 4 1911  
The Library

## State Library Board of Virginia

---

|                                    |                      |
|------------------------------------|----------------------|
| Armistead C. Gordon, Chairman..... | Staunton, Va.        |
| John W. Fishburne.....             | Charlottesville, Va. |
| Theodore S. Garnett.....           | Norfolk, Va.         |
| Egbert G. Leigh, Jr.....           | Richmond, Va.        |
| Edmund Pendleton.....              | Richmond, Va.        |

---

H. R. McILWAINE, Librarian  
*Ex-officio* Secretary of the Board

---

## State Library Staff

---

|                          |                                  |
|--------------------------|----------------------------------|
| H. R. McIlwaine.....     | Librarian                        |
| Earl G. Swem.....        | Asst. Librarian                  |
| Mrs. K. P. Minor.....    | Reference Librarian              |
| H. J. Eckenrode.....     | Archivist                        |
| G. C. Moseley.....       | In charge of Traveling Libraries |
| Miss E. B. Martin.....   | In charge of Periodicals         |
| Henry G. Ellis.....      | Cataloguer                       |
| Miss Ethel I. Nolin..... | Asst. Cataloguer                 |
| Miss Rose Goode.....     | Stenographer                     |
| Miss Virginia Jones..... | Stenographer                     |
| John D. Snyder.....      | Janitor                          |
| D. M. Petticrew.....     | Asst. Janitor                    |

## CONTENTS.

|                                                                                             | Page |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------|
| Literature of Music .....                                                                   | 239  |
| Musical Instruction .....                                                                   | 243  |
| Music. Collections .....                                                                    | 245  |
| Fine Arts. Theory, Study and Teaching, Museums, Exhibitions, History, General Works .....   | 246  |
| Architecture .....                                                                          | 251  |
| Sculpture .....                                                                             | 256  |
| Graphic Arts. Drawing, Design, Caricature and Cartoons .....                                | 257  |
| Painting .....                                                                              | 258  |
| Engraving, Etching, Lithography .....                                                       | 263  |
| Art applied to Industry. Decoration and Ornament, Furniture, Ceremonies, Costume, etc. .... | 264  |
| Photography .....                                                                           | 268  |
| Index .....                                                                                 | 269  |



# BULLETIN

## OF THE

# VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY

(*Issued Quarterly*)

Vol. 5.

July, 1912

No. 3.

## A FINDING LIST OF BOOKS RELATING TO MUSIC, FINE ARTS AND PHOTOGRAPHY.

BY EARL G. SWEM

This finding list includes titles of the books in the classes of Music, Fine Arts and Photography in the Virginia State Library. The titles are arranged alphabetically under a few leading subject headings. In the index at the end the names of authors, editors, translators, and subject words of titles are arranged in one alphabet.

### LITERATURE OF MUSIC.

- |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                  |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p>[Allen, W. F.] Slave songs of the United States. 1871. ML3556 A42. 1<br/>Preface signed: W. F. Allen, C. P. Ware, L. M. Garrison.</p> <p>Apthorp, W. F. The opera, past and present; an historical sketch. 1901. ML1700 A65. 2<br/>Contents.—Beginnings.—The European conquest.—Gluck.—Mozart.—The Italians.—The French school. The Germans.—Wagner.—The development of the art of the opera-singer.—The present.—Appendix: Peri's preface to Euridice. Gluck's preface to Alceste.</p> <p>Baker, Theodore. A biographical dictionary of musicians, comp. and ed. by Theodore Baker; with portraits from drawings in pen and ink by Alex Gribayédoff. 1900. ML105 B16. 3</p> <p>Beethoven, Ludwig van. Beethoven's letters (1790-1826) from the collection of Dr. Ludwig Nohl. Also his letters to the Archduke Ru-</p> | <p>dolph, cardinal-archbishop of Olmutz, K. W., from the collection of Dr. Ludwig ritter von Köchel. Tr. by Lady Wallace. 1868. ML 410 B4 A372. 4</p> <p>Blaserna, Pietro. The theory of sound in its relation to music. 1876. ML 3805 B64. 5</p> <p>Breakspeare, E. J. Mozart. 1902. ML410 M9 B8. 6<br/>"Classified list of Mozart's compositions": p. 257-262.<br/>Bibliography: p. 263-268.</p> <p>Brooks, H. M. Olden-time music; a compilation from newspapers and books, by H. M. Brooks. With an introduction by E. S. Morse. 1888. M200 2 B8. 7<br/>"The design of this work is to give some account of music in 'ye olden time' in New England."—Pref.</p> <p>Bull, Mrs. S. C. (Thorpe) Ole Bull, a memoir; with Ole Bull's "Violin notes," and Dr. A. B. Crosby's Anatomy of the violinist." 1883. ML 418 B9 B9. 8</p> |
|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

- Burney, Charles.** A general history of music, from the earliest ages to the present period. 1776-89. ML 159 B96. 9  
The illustrations include specimens of music.  
"Chronological list of the principal books published on the subject of music in England during the present century": v. 4, p. [687]-688.
- Chalkovskii, M. I.** The life & letters of Peter Il'ich Tchaikovsky, by Modeste Tchaikovsky; ed. from the Russian with an introduction by Rosa Newmarch. 1906 [1905] ML410 C4 C3. 10  
An abridged translation. of. Pref. "Chronological list of Tchaikovsky's compositions from 1866-1893": p. 726-749.  
"The plots of Tchaikovsky's chief operas": p. 750-761.
- Champlin, J. D.** Cyclopaedia of music and musicians. Ed. by J. D. Champlin, jr. Critical editor, W. F. Athorp. 1880-90. ML100 C45 Ref. 11  
Bibliography: v. 1, p. xv-xxiv; v. 3, p. xv-xix.  
"Supplement": v. 3, p. 619-624.
- Chickering & sons,** Boston. The commemoration of the founding of the house of Chickering & sons upon the eightieth anniversary of the event, 1823-1903. [1904] ML424 C53. 12
- Chorley, H. F.** The national music of the world, by H. F. Chorley, ed. by H. G. Hewlett. 2d ed. 1882. ML 3545 C47. 13
- Clayton, E. C.** Queens of song: being memoirs of some of the most celebrated female vocalists who have appeared on the lyric stage, from the earliest days of opera to the present time. To which is added a chronological list of all the operas that have been performed in Europe. With portraits. 1865. ML400 C51. 14
- Crowest, F. J.** The story of the art of music. 1906. ML160 C95. 15
- Elson, Arthur.** Music club programs from all nations, giving an historic outline of each national school of music, with questions for study, and a series of programs for the use of clubs and other organizations. [c1907] ML161 E47. 16
- Elson, L. C.** Elson's music dictionary; containing the definition and pronunciation of such terms and signs as are used in modern music; together with a list of foreign composers and artists, and a short English-Italian vocabulary of musical words and expressions. [c1905] ML108 E49. 17
- Engel, Carl.** The literature of national music. 1879. ML128 N3 E5. 18  
Contents.—National music.—National songs.—Poetry.—Dances.—Sacred music.—Musical instruments.—Treatises.—Various sources.
- Erb, J. L.** Brahms. With illustrations and portraits. 1905. ML 410 B8 E6. 19  
Appendix A: List of compositions, p. 149-172.  
Appendix B: Bibliography, p. 173-179.
- Estienne, C.** Lettres sur La Musique. 1854. ML60 E81. 20
- Ferris, G. T.** The great Italian and French composers. 1882. ML390 F394. 21  
Contents.—Palestrina.—Piccini, Paisiello, and Cimarosa.—Rossini.—Donizetti and Bellini.—Verdi.—Cherubini and his predecessors.—Méhul, Spontini, and Halévy.—Boïeldieu and Auber.—Meyerbeer.—Gounod, and Thomas.—Berlioz.  
—Great singers. 1881-82. ML400 F39. 22  
Contents.—[1st ser.] Faustina Bordoni. Catarina Gabrielli. Sophie Arnould. Elizabeth Billington and her contemporaries. Angelica Catalani. Giuditta Pasta. Henrietta Sonntag.—2d ser. Maria Felicia Malibran. Wilhelmina Schröder-Devrient. Giulia Grisi. Pauline Viardot. Fanny Persiani. Marietta Alboni. Jenny Lind. Sophie Cruvelli. Theresa Titiens.  
—The great violinists and pianists. 1881. ML395 F39. 23  
Contents.—The violinists and pianists.—Viotti.—Spohr.—Paganini.—De Bériot.—Ole Bull.—Clementi.—Moscheles.—The Schumanns and Chopin.—Thalberg and Gottschalk.—Liszt.
- Fillmore, J. C.** Pianoforte music: its history, with biographical sketches

- and critical estimates of its greatest masters. 1884. ML700 F48. 24
- Finck, H. T.** Chopin and other musical essays. 1889. ML60 F49. 25
- Contents.—Chopin, the greatest genius of the pianoforte.—How composers work.—Schumann, as mirrored in his letters.—Music and morals.—Italian and German vocal styles.—German opera in New York.—Edvard Grieg. 1906. ML410 G9 F4. 26
- Bibliography: p. [127]-128.  
 "Edvard Grieg's works": p. [129]-130.
- Forkel, J. N.** Life of John Sebastian Bach; with a critical view of his compositions. Tr. from the German. 1820. ML410 B1 F8. 27
- Gilman, Lawrence.** Edward MacDowell. 1906. ML410 M12 G5. 28
- "Edward MacDowell's works": p. [79]-80.
- Grau, Robert.** Forty years observation of music and the drama; profusely illustrated from photographs and prints. 1909. ML429 G82. 29
- The great German composers.** 1882. ML390 G78. 30
- Grove, Sir George.** A dictionary of music and musicians (A. D. 1450-1889) by eminent writers, English and foreign. With illustrations and woodcuts. Ed. by Sir George Grove. With appendix, ed. by J. A. F. Maitland, and index by Mrs. Edmund Wodehouse. 1900. 4 v. and index. ML100 G881 Ref. 31
- The illustrations include specimens of music.
- Hadden, J. C.** Chopin. 1903. ML410 C54 H2. 32
- "List of Chopin's published works": p. 235-243.  
 Bibliography: p. 244-246.
- Haydn. With illustrations and portraits. 1902. ML410 H416. 33
- "Largely based upon Pohl."—Pref.
- "Appendix B: Catalogue of works. Appendix C: Bibliography": p. 191-200. Appendix E: A selection of Haydn letters": p. 203-229.
- Hamilton, C. G.** Outlines of music history. [c1908] ML161 H21. 34
- "Reading list" at end of chapters.
- Hart, George.** The violin: its famous makers and their imitators, with numerous wood engravings from photographs of the works of Stradivari, Guarneri, Amati, and others. 1835. ML802 H322. 35
- Haweis, H. R.** Music and morals. 15th ed. 1888. ML60 H395. 36
- Contents.—1st book. Philosophical: Music, emotion, and morals.—2d book. Biographical.—3d book. Instrumental.—4th book. Critical: Music in England.
- Hensel, Sebastian.** The Mendelssohn family (1729-1847) from letters and journals, by Sebastian Hensel. With eight portraits from drawings by Wilhelm Hensel. 2d rev. ed. Tr. by Carl Klingemann and an American collaborator, with a notice by George Grove. 1882. 2 v. ML385 H52. 37
- The letters are for the most part by Felix Mendelssohn and his sister, frau Fanny Hensel.
- Hogarth, George.** Memoirs of the musical drama. 1838. 2 v. ML1700 H71. 38
- Holland, H. S.** Memoir of Madame Jenny Lind-Goldschmidt, her early art-life and dramatic career. 1820-1851. From original documents, letters, MS. diaries, &c., collected by Mr. Otto Goldschmidt. [By] H. S. Holland and W. S. Rockstro. 1891. 2 v. ML420 L7 H7. 39
- Holmes, Edward.** The life of Mozart, including his correspondence. 1845. ML410 M9 H8. 40
- "The works of Mozart": p. [355]-364.
- Hood, George.** A history of music in New England: with biographical sketches of reformers and psalmists. 1846. ML200 H77. 41
- "List of works published before 1800": p. 170-178.
- Hooper, L. M.** Selected list of music and books about music for public libraries. 1909. ML111 H77. 42
- Hullah, Annette.** Theodor Leschetizky. 1906. ML417 L62 H8. 43
- Hullah, J. P.** The history of modern music. A course of lectures delivered at the Royal Institution of Great Britain. 3d ed. 1881. ML196 H92. 44

**Huneker, J. G.** Chopin; the man and his music. 1900. ML410 C54 H9. 45

Bibliography: p. 391-396.  
—Mezzotints in modern music; Brahms, Tchaikowsky, Chopin, Richard Strauss, Liszt and Wagner. 1905. ML390 H93. 46

**Karasowski, Maurycy.** Frederic Chopin; his life, letters, and works. With portrait. Tr. from the German by Emily Hill. 1879. 2 v. ML410 C54 K3. 47

List of Chopin's works, following p. 378.  
**Krebbiel, H. E.** Studies in the Wagnerian drama. 1891. ML410 W13 K8. 48

**Kreissle von Hellborn, [Heinrich]** The life of Franz Schubert. Tr. from the German of Kreissle von Hellborn by Arthur Duke Coleridge. With an appendix by George Grove. 1869. 2 v. ML410 S3 K83. 49

A list of Schubert's compositions: vol. II. p. 266-295.  
**Lahee, H. C.** Grand opera in America. 1902. ML1711 L18. 50

**Lenz, Wilhelm von.** The great piano virtuosos of our time, from personal acquaintance: Liszt, Chopin, Tausig, Henselt; by W. von Lenz. Tr. from the German by M. R. Baker. 1899. ML397 L57. 51

**Lutkin, P. C.** Music in the church. 1910. ML3001 L8. 52

Bibliography: p. 257-263.  
[Macchetta], Mrs. B. R. [(Tucker)] Verdi: Milan and "Othello." Being a short life of Verdi, with letters written about Milan and the new opera of Othello; represented for the first time on the stage of La Scala theatre, Feb. 5, 1887. By Blanche Roosevelt [pseud.] 1887. ML410 V4 M2. 53

**Mapleson, J. H.** The Mapleson memoirs 1848-1888. 2d ed. 1888. 2 v. ML429 M29. 54

**Mees, Arthur.** Choirs and choral music. 1901. ML1500 M49. 55

Contents.—Among the Hebrews and Greeks.—In the early Christian church.—In the mediæval church.—After the reformation.—The mystery. Bach.—The oratorio. Handel.—Other choral forms.—Amateur choral culture in Germany and England.—Amateur cho-

ral culture in America.—The chorus and the chorus conductor.

**Moscheles, Charlotte (Emblem).** Recent music and musicians as described in the diaries and correspondence of Ignatz Moscheles... and adapted from the original German by A. D. Coleridge. 1873. ML410 M84 M8. 56

**Nohl, Ludwig.** Beethoven depicted by his contemporaries. By Ludwig Nohl. Tr. from the German by Emily Hill. 1880. ML410 B4 N833. 57

—Life of Haydn, by Louis Nohl. Tr. from the German by G. P. Upton. 1883. ML410 H4 N8. 58

—Life of Mozart; by Louis Nohl, tr. from the German by J. L. Lalor. 1888. ML410 M9 N82. 59

**Parsons, A. R.** Parsifal: The finding of Christ through art or Richard Wagner as theologian. 1890. ML410 W19 P26. 60

**Patterson, A. W.** Schumann. 1903. ML410 S4 P3. 61

"Catalogue of Schumann's published compositions": p. 217-221. Bibliography: p. 222-223.

**Porter, W. S.** The musical cyclopædia: or, The principles of music considered as a science and an art; embracing a complete musical dictionary, and the outlines of a musical grammar, and of the theory of sounds and laws of harmony; with directions for the practice of vocal and instrumental music, and a description of musical instruments. 1834. ML108 P84. 62

Written under the supervision of Lowell Mason. Cf. Pref.

**Praeger, F. C. W.** Wagner as I knew him. 1892. ML410 W1 P9. 63

**Rimbault, E. F.** Bibliotheca madrigaliana. A bibliographical account of the musical and poetical works published in England during the sixteenth and seventeenth centuries, under the titles of madrigals, ballets, ayres, canzonets, etc., etc. 1847. ML120 G7 R5. 64

**Ritter, F. L.** Music in America. New ed. with additions. 1890. ML200 R62. 65

"Musical examples": p. 508-513.  
—Music in England. 1883. ML285 R61. 66

"Musical examples": p. [213]-228.



- Rockstro, W. S.** The life of George Frederick Handel, by W. S. Rockstro. With an introductory notice by George Grove. 1883. ML410 H13 R6. 67  
 "Catalogue of Handel's works": p. 432-439.
- Rowbotham, J. F.** The private life of the great composers. 1892. ML390 R87. 68  
 "Synopsis of life, and works," by J. D. Brown, following each article.
- Schumann, R. A.** The life of Robert Schumann told in his letters; tr. from the German by May Herbert. 1890. 2 v. ML410 S4 A35. 69  
 A translation of "Robert Schumann's briefe. Neue folge. Hrsg. von F. Gustav Jansen."  
 Forms a sequel to "Schumann's early letters." 1888.
- Sonneck, O. G. T.** Bibliography of early secular American music. 1905. ML120 U5 S6. 70  
 —Report on "The star-spangled banner," "Hail Columbia," "America," "Yankee Doodle." 1909. ML3561 S69. 71  
 "Literature used in this report": p. 157-164.
- Stratton, S. S.** Mendelssohn. 1901. ML410 M5 S9. 72  
 Appendices: A. Bibliography.—B. List of compositions.—C. Principal incidents and events in the life of Mendelssohn.—D. Mendelssohn personalia and memoranda [biographical notes on Mendelssohn's friends and contemporaries]—E. Elijah, a sacred oratorio.
- Streetfield, R. A.** Masters of Italian music. 1895. ML390 S91. 73
- Towers, John.** Dictionary-catalogue of operas and operettas which have been performed on the public stage. [c1910] ML102 O6 T8. 74  
 Contents.—pt. 1. Dictionary of operas and operettas.—pt. 2. Composers and their operas in alphabetical order.—pt. 3. Libretti, with the number of times they have been set to music for the public lyric stage.
- Wagner, Richard.** Beethoven; with a supplement from the philosophical works of Arthur Schopenhauer. Tr. by Edward Dannreuther. 1880. ML410 B4 W13. 75  
 —Correspondence of Wagner and Liszt. Tr. into English with a preface by Francis Hueffer. 1889. 2 v. ML410 W1 A362. 76
- Weber, M. M., freiherr von.** Carl Maria von Weber. The life of an artist. From the German of his son, Baron M. M. von Weber. By J. P. Simpson. 2 v. ML410 W3 W31. 77  
 An abridged translation. cf. Pref. Preface dated 1865.
- Whittingham, Alfred.** The life and works of Handel. 1882. ML410 H13 W5. 78
- Williams, C. F. A.** Bach. 1900. ML410 B1 W7. 79  
 "Catalogue of Bach's vocal works": p. 177-190.  
 "Catalogue of instrumental works": p. 191-201.  
 Bibliography: p. 202-204.  
 —Handel. 1901. ML410 H13 W7. 80  
 "Catalogue of works": p. 239-246.  
 Bibliography: p. 247-252.

## MUSICAL INSTRUCTION.

- Alchin, C. A.** Ear training for teacher and pupil. 1904. MT35 A35. 81
- Annesley, Charles, pseud. of Charles and Anna Tittmann.** The standard operaglass; detailed plots of one hundred and fifty-five celebrated operas, with critical and biographical remarks, dates, etc., by Charles Annesley; with a prelude by James Huneker. New ed., rev., with additions and portraits. 1910. MT95 A613. 82
- Banister, H. C.** Lectures on musical analysis, delivered before the Royal normal college and Academy of music for the blind. London. 1901. MT75 B21. 83
- Bridge, Sir J. F.** Counterpoint, n. d. MT55 B85. 84
- Brown, J. P.** Intervals, chords and ear training for young pianoforte students. c1897. MT35 B87. 85
- Burrowes, J. F.** Burrowes' piano primer, containing the rudiments of music adapted for either private tuition or teaching in classes, together with a guide to practice. Rev. and cor. ed., with important additions and a pronouncing dic-

- tionary, by F. F. Bullard. 1905. MT224 B98. 86
- Chapin, A. A. Wotan, Siegfried, and Brünnhilde. 1899. MT100 W25 C3. 87
- Cutter, Benjamin. Harmonic analysis; a course in the analysis of the chords and of the non-harmonic tones to be found in music, classic and modern. [1902] MT50 C99. 88
- How to study Kreutzer; a handbook for the daily use of violin teachers and violin students, containing explanations of the left hand difficulties and of their solution, and directions as to the systematic acquirement of the various bowings, both firm and bounding. [1903] MT260 C99. 89
- Dickinson, Edward. The study of the history of music, with an annotated guide to music literature. 1905. MT2 D54. 90
- Gilman, Lawrence. Phases of modern music. 1904. ML60 G48. 91
- Contents.—The achievement of Richard Strauss.—An American tone-poet [Edward MacDowell].—Concerning Edward Elgar.—Charles Martin Loeffler.—Pietro Mascagni.—A note on Grieg.—Women and modern music.—A rejected music-drama [Isidore de Lara's "Messaline"].—The question of realism.—A neglected song writer [Peter Cornelius].—Verdi and Wagner: an inquiry.—"Parsifal" and its significance.
- Goetschius, Percy. Lessons in music form; a manual of analysis of all the structural factors and designs employed in musical composition. 1904. MT58 G599. 92
- Guerber, H. A. Stories of the Wagner operas. 1900. MT100 W13. 93
- Henderson, W. J. The art of the singer; practical hints about vocal technics and style. 1906. MT820 H496. 94
- Johnson, C. E. The training of boys' voices. c1906. MT915 J66. 95
- "List of choir music for boys' and men's voices published in octavo form": p. 42-60.
- Kotzschmar, M. A. (Torrey) Half-hour lessons in music; class work for beginners at the piano. [c1907] MT745 K87. 96
- Krehbiel, H. E. How to listen to music; hints and suggestions to un-
- taught lovers of the art. 1905. MT 6 K92. 97
- Lee, E. M. Tchaikovski [1904] MT 92 C5 L3. 98
- "A complete list of the works of Tchaikovski": p. 153-162.
- Manchester, A. L. Music education in the United States; schools and departments of music. 1908. MT4 M31. 99
- "Works on the history of music in America": p. 16-17.
- "Works on music education by American authors": p. 83-84.
- Twelve lessons in the fundamentals of voice production. [c1908] MT882 M26. 100
- Panzeron, A. M. Panzeron's a b c of music; a primer of vocalization containing the elements of music and solfeggi. Revised and extended by N. C. Page. [c1908] MT870 P194. 101
- Pauer, Ernst. Musical forms. [1903?] MT58 P32. 102
- Peabody Institute, Baltimore, Md. Academy of music. [1868] MT3 B2 P33. 103
- Conservatory of music. Annual membership and Peabody concerts. [1878] MT3 B2 P39. 104
- Conservatory of music. Courses and terms of instruction, 1874-5. MT3 B2 P35. 105
- Prout, Ebenezer. Instrumentation. 1908. MT70 P96. 106
- Russell, L. A. The commonplaces of vocal art; a plain statement of the philosophy of singing, in a series of informal chats with vocalists, teachers, students, platform-speakers, and all who wish to use their voices correctly. c1907. MT 820 R95. 107
- Stainer, John. Harmony, with an appendix containing one hundred graduated exercises. MT50 S78. 108
- Upton, G. P. The standard symphonies, their history, their music, and their composers; a handbook. 1889. MT125 U71. 109
- York, F. L. Counterpoint simplified [a text-book in simple strict counterpoint] [c1907] MT55 Y6. 110
- A practical introduction to composition; harmony simplified. [c1901] MT50 Y611. 111

## MUSIC.

## Collections.

- Darley, W. H. W.** Music of Christ Church and St. Stephen's... a collection of psalm and hymn tunes... harmonized for four voices... with an organ... accompaniment. c1839. M2125 D122. 112
- Fenner, T. P.** Cabin and plantation songs, as sung by the Hampton students. 1880. M1670 F33. 113  
—Same; arranged by Thomas P. Fenner and Frederick G. Rathbun. enl. ed. 1891. M1670 F36. 114
- The gentleman's amusement**, containing a select collection of songs, marches, etc., for the flute, fife or violin. Book 1. Norfolk, Thos. Balls. M60 G33. 113
- Jones, Abner.** Melodies of the church; a collection of psalms and hymns... selected from Watts and other authors... accompanied by appropriate musick. 1832. M2130 J77. 116
- Key, F. S.** The star spangled banner. Illus. from drawings by F. O. C. Darley. Music adapted from A. W. Berg's arrangement, by F. H. Brown. 1861. M1630 S79. 117
- M'Creery, John.** A selection, from the ancient music of Ireland, arranged for the flute or violin, some of the most admired melodies, adapted to American poetry chiefly composed by John M'Creery. To which is prefixed, historical and critical observations on ancient Irish music. Petersburg, Printed by Yancey & Burton, 1824. M1744 M132. 118  
Running title: Irish melodies.  
The work was begun in collaboration with John Daly Burk. cf. Pref.
- Magill, R. E.** Standard songs. Special ed. for use in churches, prayer meetings, Sabbath schools, evangelistic services, young people's meetings and in the home. Comp. by R. E. Magill, A. O. Browne, Wm. Meggison, and Mrs. W. C. Edmondson, assisted by R. W. Miller and E. L. Coblenz. Pub. by Presbyterian committee of publication, Richmond (?), [1907] M2193 M19. 119
- The musical library.** The musical library supplement. Monthly. nos. 1-28, April, 1834 to July, 1836. M1 M98. 120

## FINE ARTS.

Theory, Study and Teaching. Museums. Exhibitions. History.

## General Works.

- Allen, J. R. Celtic art in pagan and Christian times. With numerous illustrations. n. d. N6240 A42. 121
- American art annual. v. [1]- 1898- Library has v. 6, 8, 9. N9 A3 Ref. 122
- No issues for 1901-02 and 1902-03; biennial from 1908-10. Editor: 1899- Florence N. Levy.
- Contains reports of the art interests of the United States and Canada, directories of artists, and other matters of interest on current art.
- The American art review. A journal devoted to the practice, theory, history, and archaeology of art. v. 1-2; Nov. 1879-Oct. 1881. 1880-81. 2 v. N1 A4. 123
- S. R. Koehler and others, editors.
- No more published.
- Annmary Brown memorial. Providence, R. I. Paintings by the early masters [in the collection of the Annmary Brown memorial]. [c1910]. N714 A61. 124
- Art and letters; an illustrated review. Library has v. 1-4. N2 A78. 125
- The Art Journal. Monthly. Library has 1849-1891, 1904-date. N1 A5. 126
- Benjamin, S. G. W. Art in America; a critical and historical sketch. 1880. N6505 B5. 127
- Contemporary art in Europe. 1877. N6757 B46. 128
- Contents.—Contemporary art in England.—Contemporary art in France.—Contemporary art in Germany.
- Berlin photographic company, New York. Catalogue. [c1905] N4035 B51. 129
- Blanc, Charles. The grammar of painting and engraving; tr. from the French of Blanc's Grammaire des arts du dessin by K. N. Doggett; with the original illustrations. 1874. N7425 B7. 130
- Boston. Museum of fine arts. Annual report. Library has 1905-date. N 520 A3. 131
- Boutard, M. Dictionnaire des arts du dessin, la peinture, la sculpture, la gravure et l'architecture. 1826. N33 B77. 132
- British museum. [A collection of 133 plates, reproductions of works of art (chiefly sculpture, with some drawings) in the British museum.] n. d. N1040. 133
- Brown, G. B. The fine arts. 1891. N 7425 B82. 134
- Contents.—pt. 1. Art as the expression of popular feelings and ideals.—pt. II. The formal conditions of artistic expression.—pt. III. The arts of form.
- Brownell, W. C. French art, classic and contemporary, painting and sculpture. New and enl. ed., with forty-eight illustrations. 1901. N 6841 B88. 135
- The Buffalo fine arts academy. Catalogue of the permanent collection of sculpture and paintings, with some additions. 1907. N525 A5. 136
- Illustrated catalogue, collections of prints, introduction and notes by W. O. Chapin. 1905. N525 A7. 137
- Carter, C. F. The wedding day in literature and art; a collection of the best descriptions of weddings, illustrated by reproductions of famous paintings. 1900. N72 C32. 138
- Chicago. Art institute. Annual report. Library has 1911. N530 A3. 139
- Conway, M. D. Travels in South Kensington; with notes on Decorative art and architecture in England. 1882. N1150 C7. 140
- Contents.—The South Kensington museum.—Decorative art and architecture in England.—Bedford park.
- Crouch, Joseph. Puritanism and art; an inquiry into a popular fallacy, by Joseph Crouch, with an introduction by C. S. Horne. 1910. N72 C8. 141
- Doré, Gustave. The legend of the wandering Jew. A series of twelve designs (reproduced by photographic printing), with explanatory introduction. 1873. N7760 D 69. 142

- Doremus, S. D.** Great lights in sculpture and painting; a manual for young students. 1880. N40 D69. 143
- Dresden, K. Gemälde-galerie.** Dresdener gallerie. A collection of reproductions of 49 famous paintings in the Königlischen gemälde-galerie of Dresden. N2270 D77. 144
- Dunlap, William.** History of the rise and progress of the arts of design in the United States. 1834. 2 v. N6505 D9. 145
- Eastlake, O. L.** Notes on the principal pictures in the Louvre gallery at Paris, and in the Brera gallery at Milan. 1883. N1010 E2. 146
- Elmes, James.** A general and bibliographical dictionary of the fine arts. Containing explanations of the principal terms used in the arts of painting, sculpture, architecture, and engraving, in all their various branches. 1826. N33 E48. 147
- Fairholt, F. W.** Rambles of an archaeologist among old books and in old places: being papers on art, in relation to archaeology, painting, art-decoration, and art-manufacture. 1871. N7438 F17. 148
- Galimard, Auguste.** Examen du salon de 1849. n. d. N5068 '49 G1. 150
- Goodyear, W. H.** Roman and medieval art. [1906]. N5315 G69. 151
- Graves, Algernon.** The Royal academy of arts; a complete dictionary of contributors and their work from its foundation in 1769 to 1904. 1905-06. 8 v. N5054. 152
- Graves, J. L.** Collection of J. L. Graves, of Boston, Mass. Pt. 1. Comprising remarkable East Indian jewelry, European and American paintings. To be sold April 8, 1912 [by the Anderson auction co.] [New York, 1912?] N5220 G77. 153
- Grigsby, Emille.** Illustrated catalogue of the art and literary collections of Miss Emille Grigsby, of New York city. To be sold Jan. 22, 1912, by the Anderson auction co. [New York, 1911?] 2 v. N5220 G84. 154
- Grimm, H. F.** Life of Michael Angelo, by Herman Grimm; tr. with the author's sanction by F. E. Bunnëtt. 11th ed. 1880. 2 v. N 6923 B9 G7. 155
- Hamilton, G.** The English school; a series of the most approved productions in painting and sculpture, executed by British artists from the days of Hogarth to the present time. 1831. 2 v. N6764 H 22. 156
- Title page and text in both English and French.
- Heath, Dudley.** Miniatures, by Dudley Heath. 1908. N7616 H4. 157
- Bibliography: p. xxxv-xl.
- Hurl, E. M.** Michelangelo; a collection of fifteen pictures and a portrait of the master, with introduction and interpretation. 1900. N 6923 B9 H9. 159
- Iconographie des contemporains depuis 1789 jusqu'à 1829.** 1832. 2 v. N7604 I15. 160
- Consists entirely of portraits of distinguished men and women of France with fac-similes of their signatures.
- The International studio; an illustrated magazine of fine and applied art.** Library has v. 21-45. N1 I6. 162
- Jameson, Mrs. A. B. (Murphy).** Legends of the Madonna as represented in the fine arts. 2d cor. and enl. ed. 1857. N8070 J29. 163
- Legends of the Madonna, by Anna Jameson, ed., with additional notes by E. M. Hurl and abundantly illustrated with designs from ancient and modern art. 1896. N8070 J31. 164
- "Authorities referred to by the author": p. [xix]-xx.
- "Authorities consulted by the editor": p. xx-xxiii.
- Legends of the monastic orders, as represented in the fine arts. Forming the second series of Sacred and legendary art. 1852. N 8080 J3. 165
- Legends of the monastic orders [abundantly illustrated with designs from ancient and modern art]... 5th ed. 1872. N8080 J35. 166
- Sacred and legendary art. 1874. 2 v. N7830 J2. 167
- Sketches of art, literature, and character. 1883. N8375 J31. 168
- Jarves, J. J.** The art-idea: sculpture, painting, and architecture in

- America. 2d ed. 1865. N7425 J4. 169
- A glimpse at the art of Japan. 1876. N7350 J38. 170
- Junius, Franciscus.** Francisci Junii F. f. De pictura veterum libri tres, tot in locis emendati, & tam multis accessionibus aucti, ut plane novi possint videri: accedit, Catalogus, adhuc ineditus, architectorum, mechanicorum, sed præcipue pictorum, statuariorum, cælatorum, tornatorum, aliorumque artificum, & operum quæ fecerunt, secundum seriem litterarum digestus, 1694. 2 v. in 1. N5613 J85. 171
- Edited by J. G. Graevius.
- "Vita Francisci F. f. Junii, auctore Joanne Georgio Graevio"; v. 1, 4th-6th prelim. leaves.
- Lafencstre, Georges.** The salon of 1889. One hundred plates in photogravure by Goupil & co., with text in English, translated by Henry Bacon. [1889] N5066 '89 L16. 173
- Landseer, John.** A descriptive, explanatory, and critical, catalogue of fifty of the earliest pictures contained in the National gallery of Great Britain. 1834. N1070 L2. 174
- Louisville.** Free public library. Catalog of the paintings and statuary in the Louisville free public library. 1909. N580 C3. 175
- Lübke, Wilhelm.** Ecclesiastical art in Germany during the middle ages. Trans. from the fifth German ed., with appendix by L. A. Wheatley. Illustrated with 184 engravings. 2d ed. 1873. N7950 L92. 176
- History of art, by Wilhelm Lübke. Tr. by F. E. Bunnëtt. 1868. 2 v. N5300 L9. 177
- The masterpieces of the centennial international exhibition. Illustrated. [1877]. 3 v. N4825 S66. 178
- V. 1, Fine art, by Edward Strahan; V. 2, Industrial art, by Walter Smith; v. 3, History, mechanics, and science, by J. M. Wilson.
- Masters in art;** a series of illustrated monographs, issued monthly. v. 1-2. Jan. 1900-1901. 1900-1901. 2 v. N1 M5. 179
- Mercey, F. B. de.** Etudes sur les beaux-arts depuis leur origine jusqu'à nos jours. 1855. 2 v. N5300 M55. 180
- Michigan. State library,** Lansing. Biographical sketches of American artists. 1912. N6536 M6. 181
- Comp. by Helen Y. Earle, Michigan state library.
- Murphy, J. C.** The Arabian antiquities of Spain. 1813. N6271 M9. 182
- Work edited and descriptions written by T. H. Horne.
- Murray, A. S.** Handbook of Greek archaeology. Vases, bronzes, gems, sculpture, terra-cottas, mural paintings, architecture, etc. 1892. N5630 M98. 183
- Bibliography: p. 473.
- National academy of design,** New York city. Illustrated catalogue. Winter exhibition, 1911. [1911]. N5015 N27 A5 1911. 184
- New York. Art students' league.** [Catalogue.] Library has 1911. N330 N7. 185
- New York. Metropolitan museum of art.** Catalogue of the paintings in the Metropolitan museum of art. 1905. N610 A5 1905. 186
- Nordau, M. S.** On art and artists, by Max Nordau. Tr. by W. F. Harvey. N7445 N82. 187
- Contents.—The social mission of art.—Socialistic art—Constantin Meunier.—The question of style.—The old French masters.—A century of French art.—The school of 1830.—The triumph of a revolution.—The realists; Alfred Sisley; Camille Pissarro; Whistler's psychology.—Gustave Moreau.—Eugène Carrière.—Puvis de Chavannes.—Bright and dark painting.—Charles Cottet.—Physiognomies in painting.—Auguste Rodin.—Resurrection.—Bartholomé.—Jean Carrière.—Works of art and art criticisms.—My own opinion.
- Oehme, Julius.** Modern paintings and water colors. The property of Julius Oehme. To be sold Feb. 29 [etc.], 1912, [by] the Anderson auction co., New York. N5220 O28. 188
- Ottley, Henry.** A biographical and critical dictionary of recent and living painters and engravers, forming a supplement to Bryan's dictionary of painters and engravers, as edited by Stanley. 1877. N40 O8. 189

- Paris, Salon** (Société nationale des beaux arts). Catalogue illustré des ouvrages de peinture, sculpture, dessins, gravure, objets d'art et d'architecture exposés au Champ-de-Mars le 25 avril, 1894. 1894. N 5067 1894. 190
- Catalogue illustré des ouvrages de peinture, sculpture et gravures exposés au Champ-de-Mars, le 15 Mai, 1891. N5067 1891. 191
- Quatremère de Quincy, A. C.** Considérations morales sur la destination des ouvrages de l'art, ou, De l'influence de leur emploi sur le génie et le goût de ceux qui les produisent ou qui les jugent, et sur le sentiment de ceux qui en jouissent et en reçoivent les impressions. 1815. N70 Q2. 192
- An essay on the nature, the end, and the means of imitation in the fine arts. Tr. from the French of M. Quatremère de Quincy. By J. C. Kent. 1837. N70 Q26. 193
- Lettres sur l'enlèvement des ouvrages de l'art antique à Athènes et à Rome. Nouv. éd. 1836. N 5613 Q2. 194
- Contents.—Lettres écrites de Londres à Rome, et adressées à M. Canova sur les marbres d'Elgin ou les sculptures du temple de Minerve à Athènes.—Lettres au général Miranda sur le préjudice qu'occasionneraient aux arts et à la science le déplacement des monuments de l'art de l'Italie, le démembrement de ses écoles, et la spoliation de ses collections, galeries, musées, etc.
- Rathbun, Richard.** The national gallery of art, Department of fine arts of the National museum. 1909. N 857 R3. 195
- (Smithsonian Institution. United States national museum. Bulletin 70)
- Reber, Franz von.** History of ancient art. Rev. by the author; tr. and augm. by J. T. Clarke. With 310 illustrations and a glossary of technical terms. 1887. N5330 R29. 196
- History of mediæval art, by Franz von Reber. Tr. by J. T. Clarke. With 422 illustrations and a glossary of technical terms. 1887. N5970 R29 C5. 197
- Roscoe, William.** Catalogue of the collection of drawings and pictures, the property of William Roscoe, which will be sold at auction, by Mr. Winstanley, Liverpool, 23d Sept. Priced. 1816. N5245 R79. 198
- Ruskin, John.** Art culture: a Handbook of technicalities and criticisms, selected from the works of John Ruskin, and arranged by W. H. Platt, for the use of schools and colleges; together with a new glossary of art terms, and an alphabetical and chronological list of artists. 1877. N7430 R94 P7. 199
- The eagle's nest; ten lectures on the relation of natural science to art, given before the University of Oxford, in Lent term, 1872. 1883. N7445 R718. 200
- Frondes agrestes. Readings in 'Modern painters,' chosen at her pleasure, by the author's friend, the younger lady of the Thwaite, Conington. 1881. N7445 R718. 201
- (Bound with His "The eagle's nest.")
- Lectures on art delivered before the University of Oxford in Hilary term, 1870. 1884. N7445 R73. 202
- Contents.—I. Inaugural.—II. The relation of art to religion.—III. The relation of art to morals.—IV. The relation of art to use.—V. Line.—VI. Light.—VII. Colour.
- (Bound with His "The two paths.")
- The two paths: being lectures on art, and its application to decoration and manufacture, delivered in 1858-9. 1883. N7445 R73. 203
- Contents.—I. The deteriorative power of conventional art over nations.—II. The unity of art.—III. Modern manufacture and design.—IV. Influence of imagination in architecture.—V. The work of iron in nature, art and policy.
- Samson, G. W.** Elements of art criticism; comprising a treatise on the principles of man's nature as addressed by art, together with a historic survey of the methods of art execution in the departments of drawing, sculpture, architecture, painting, landscape gardening, and the decorative arts. Designed as a text book for schools and colleges, and as a hand-book for amateurs

- and artists. Abridged ed. 1868. N7425 S22. 204
- Seroux d'Agincourt, J. B. L. G. History of art by its monuments, from its decline in the fourth century to its restoration in the sixteenth; tr. from the French of Seroux d'Agincourt. 1847. 3 v. in 1. N5303 S45. 205
- Sheldon, G. W. Ideals of life in France; or, How the great painters portray woman in French art. [1890-91]. 2 v. N7631 F8 S5. 206
- [Shinn, Earl] The chefs-d'œuvre d'art of the International exhibition, 1878; ed. by Edward Strahan [pseud.] [c1878-80] N4802 S5. 207
- Singleton, Esther. Love in literature and art, with illustrations by famous painters. 1901. N72 S61. 208
- Soule art company, Boston. Catalogue of photographic reproductions of works of art. V. 1. In three parts. [1887]. N4035 S72. 209
- Part 1: Reproductions of original paintings, frescoes, and designs, by the old masters. Part 2: Sculpture, architectural subjects, and miscellaneous views. Part 3: Reproductions of engravings, drawings, etchings, and modern paintings.
- Complete art reference catalogue. 1902. N4035 S8. 210
- Spooner, Shearjashub. A biographical history of the fine arts; or, Memoirs of the lives and works of eminent painters, engravers, sculptors, and architects. From the earliest ages to the present time. Alphabetically arranged, and condensed from the best authorities. 1865. 2 v. N40 S76. 211
- Stokes, M. M. Early Christian art in Ireland. With one hundred and six woodcuts. [1887] N7946 S8. 212
- Street, I. M. Ruskin's principles of art criticism. 1901. N7428 R95 S9. 213
- Contents. — Introductory. — Selections. — The philosophical point of view. — Selections. — The individualistic point of view. — Selections. — The social value of art. — Selections.
- Sturgis, Russell. The interdependence of the arts of design; a series of six lectures delivered at the Art Institute of Chicago, being the Scammon lectures for 1904, with one hundred illustrations from photographs. 1905. N7425 S9. 214
- Contents. — I. Modern judged by ancient art: Representation and sentiment. — II. Modern judged by ancient art: Decorative effects. — III. The industrial arts in which form predominates. — IV. The industrial arts in which color predominates. — V. Sculpture as used in architecture. — VI. Painting as used in architecture.
- Symonds, J. A. The life of Michelangelo Buonarroti, based on studies in the archives of the Buonarroti family at Florence, with portrait and fifty reproductions of the works of the master. 1893. 2 v. N6923 B9 S9. 215
- Taine, H. A. Art in Greece. Tr. by John Durand. 1871. N5633 T13. 216
- Art in the Netherlands, by H. Taine; tr. by J. Durand. 1872. N6931 T2. 217
- Tarbell, F. B. A history of Greek art, with an introductory chapter on art in Egypt and Mesopotamia. 1896. N5630 T17. 218
- Tile club, New York. A book of the Tile club. 1886. N6510 T5. 219
- Contents. — Their habitat. One of their meetings, by E. Strahan [pseud.] — Shop talk, Around their wood fire, Club chestnuts warmed over, by F. H. Smith.
- Tissot, J. J. J. The life of our Saviour Jesus Christ; three hundred and sixty-five compositions from the four gospels, with notes and explanatory drawings by J. J. Tissot; notes tr. by Mrs. Arthur Bell (N. d'Anvers). 1899. 4 v. N8050 T61. 220
- Contents. — v. 1-2. The holy childhood. The ministry. — v. 3-4. Holy week. The passion. The resurrection.
- Tuckerman, H. T. Book of the artists. American artist life, comprising biographical and critical sketches of American artists: preceded by an historical account of the rise and progress of art in America. With an appendix containing an account of notable pictures and private collections. 1867. N6536 T85. 221
- U. S. Commission of fine arts. Report. 1911. Library has 1911. N6530 D6 A3. 222



- Vasari, Giorgio.** Lives of seventy of the most eminent painters, sculptors and architects, by Giorgio Vasari; ed. and annotated in the light of recent discoveries by E. H. and E. W. Blashfield and A. A. Hopkins. 1902. 4 v. v. 1 wanting. N6922 V33. 223
- Tr. by Mrs. Jonathan Foster.  
Bibliography: v. 4, p. [333]-337.
- The lives of the painters, sculptors & architects. 1900. 8 v. N6922 V34. 224
- Tr. by A. B. Hinds.
- Viardot, Louis.** The masterpieces of French art. Illustrated. Being a biographical history of art in France, from the earliest period to and including the salon of 1882. By Louis Viardot and other writers. Ed. by Wm. A. Armstrong. 1883. 2 v. N6841 V59. 225
- The V. G. Fischer art company, inc.,** Washington, D. C. Collection of the V. G. Fischer art company of Washington, D. C. To be sold February 19th, 1912... [by the Anderson auction co.] [New York, 1912?] N8650 F5 A5. 226
- Vignon, Claude.** Exposition universelle de 1855. Beaux-arts. 1855. N4800 V67. 227
- Salon de 1850-51. 1851. N5068 '49 G1. 228
- (With Gallmard, Auguste. Examen du salon de 1849)
- Same. 1852. N5068 '52 V68. 229
- Wallace, H. B.** Art and scenery in Europe, with other papers; being chiefly fragments from the portfolio of H. B. Wallace. 2d ed. 1868. N79 W18. 230
- Waters, Mrs. C. (Erskine) Clement.** Artists of the nineteenth century and their works. A handbook containing two thousand and fifty biographical sketches. By C. E. Clement and Laurence Hutton. 5th ed. rev. [1885] 2 v. in 1. N40 C62. 231
- A handbook of legendary and mythological art. 19th ed. N7760 W32. 232
- Catalogue of pictures": p. [529]-562.
- Painters, sculptors, architects, engravers, and their works. A handbook. With monograms. 9th ed. [1881] N40 W35. 233
- Whitaker, J. V.** The art treasures of England. The masterpieces of the best English, Irish and Scottish painters and sculptors. Represented by over 100 fine steel engravings. With biographical text. Ed. by J. V. Whitaker. 1876. N 6761 W57. 234
- White, G. G.** Manual for fifth year grade, including an outline of the year's work, with suggestions for teaching. N357 W562. 235
- Winckelmann, J. J.** The history of ancient art, tr. from the German of John Winckelmann, by G. H. Lodge. 1872-73. 4 v. N5330 W 75. 236
- "The life of Winckelmann, by the editor": v. 1, p. 1-146.
- Yale university.** A catalogue, with descriptive notices, of the portraits, busts, etc., belonging to Yale university. 1892. Printed by order of the corporation. 1892. N590 A6 1892. 237
- Prefatory note signed: F. B. D. [i. e., F. B. Dexter]
- The appendix contains lists of the authentic portraits in the series of Revolutionary paintings by Col. Trumbull, deposited in the Yale art school.

## ARCHITECTURE.

- Adams, M. B.** Modern cottage architecture, illus. from works of well-known architects; ed., with an introductory essay on cottage building and notes on the subjects, by Maurice B. Adams... fifty examples reproduced from drawings, with the plan of each. 1904. NA 7562 A21. 238
- Alberti, L. B.** The architecture of Leon Battista Alberti, in ten books. Of painting in three books and of statuary in one book. Tr. into Italian by Cosimo Bartoli. The 2d ed. and divided into two volumes by James Leoni. 1739. NA2517 A334 L58. 239

- Allen, F. H.** The great cathedrals of the world. One hundred and thirty full-page plates, executed in photogravure; with explanatory and descriptive text, by F. H. Allen. [c1887-88] 2 v. NA4830 A42. 240
- American institute of architects.** Annuary of the American institute of architects. Library has 1909-1912. NA11 A42. 241
- Matters relating to competitions; extracts from the reports of 1905-6-7 and 8. 1908. NA2650 A6. 242
- Proceedings of the...annual convention of the American institute of architects. Library has 1908-1911. NA11 A4. 243
- Anderson, W. J.** The architecture of the renaissance in Italy; a general view for the use of students and others. 2d ed. With sixty-four collotype and other plates, and ninety-eight smaller illustrations in the text. 1898. NA520 A55. 244
- "A list of selected books relating to the Italian renaissance": p. [178]-180.
- Atkinson, William.** Views of picturesque cottages, with plans. Selected from a collection of drawings taken in different parts of England, and intended as hints for the improvement of village scenery. 1805. NA7552 A87. 245
- Blomfield, Reginald.** Studies in architecture. With illustrations. 1905. NA2560 B65. 246
- Bond, Francis.** Gothic architecture in England; an analysis of the origin & development of English church architecture from the Norman conquest to the dissolution of the monasteries; by Francis Bond, with 1,254 illustrations, comprising 785 photographs, sketches and measured drawings, and 469 plans, sections, diagrams, and moldings. 1905. NA445 B7. 247
- "Titles of authorities quoted": p. viii-xii.
- "Chronology of English churches": p. [638]-657.
- "Index to illustrations": p. [709]-738.
- "Index of places": p. [739]-772.
- "Index of subject matter & glossary": p. [773]-782.
- Bonney, T. G.** Abbeys and churches of England and Wales. Descriptive, historical, pictorial. [1887] NA5461 B71. 248
- Boston. Architectural club.** Catalogue of exhibition of school and church architecture held in the club building, 16 Somerset street, Boston, Dec., 1910. NA11 B74. 249
- Yearbook. Library has 1910. NA9 B7. 250
- Building trades employers' association.** New York (City). Prize plans of low cost detached dwellings. Issued by the exhibition department. [1911]. NA7561 B93. 251
- Chandler, J. E.** The colonial architecture of Maryland, Pennsylvania and Virginia. 1892. NA707 C4. 252
- Cleaveland, H. W.** The requirements of American village homes considered and suggested; with designs for such houses of moderate cost. By H. W. Cleaveland, William Backus, and S. D. Backus. 1869. NA7551 C62. 253
- Co-operative building plan association.** New York. How to build, furnish and decorate. Consisting of elevations and plans for houses, barns, and every description of outbuilding, accompanied with clear and concise instructions; also, a complete treatise on house furnishing and decoration. Six hundred and fifty illustrations. [1883] NA7130 C8. 254
- Downing, A. J.** Cottage residences; or, A series of designs for rural cottages and cottage villas, and their gardens and grounds, adapted to North America. 2d ed. 1844. Library has pt. 1. NA7561 D8. 255
- Eassie, William.** Healthy houses. A handbook to the history, defects, and remedies of drainage, ventilation, warming, and kindred subjects. With estimates for the best systems in use, and upward of 300 illustrations. 1872. NA7125 E11. 256
- Examples of the architecture of the Victorian age, and monthly review**

- of the world's architectural progress. 1862. NA967 E9. 257
- Farrar, F. W. Cathedrals of England. Profusely illustrated. n. d. NA5461 F24. 258
- Fergusson, James. A history of architecture in all countries, from the earliest times to the present day. 1883. 2 v. NA200 F34. 259
- History of the modern styles of architecture. 2d ed. 1873. NA 200 F3. 260
- Ferrario, Giulio. Monumenti sacri e profani dell' imperiale e reale basilica di Sant' Ambrogio in Milano, rappresentati e descritti dal dottore Giulio Ferrario. 1824. NA5621 M7 F38. 261
- Fletcher, Banister. A history of architecture on the comparative method, for the student, craftsman, and amateur; by Banister Fletcher and B. F. Fletcher. 5th ed., rev. and enl., comprising 2,000 illustrations. 1905. NA200 F63. 262
- With short bibliographies.
- Ford, F. L. The grouping of public buildings. Connecticut's opportunity. The State capitol at Hartford to be the center of a conspicuous group of public buildings. [1904] NA9127 H2 F7. 263
- Fuller, A. W. Artistic homes in city and in country, with other examples of domestic architecture, by A. W. Fuller and W. A. Wheeler, architects. 5th and rev. ed., with seventy full-page illustrations from original drawings and photographs. 1891. NA7127 F92. 264
- Gandy, Joseph. Designs for cottages, cottage farms, and other rural buildings; including entrance gates and lodges. 1805. NA7552 G19. 265
- Hawes, M. E. (Joy). Beautiful houses; being a description of certain well-known artistic houses. 2d ed. 1882. NA7125 H4. 266
- Historic churches of America; their romance and their history... illustrated by etchings, photogravures and other reproductions... With full letter text by sixteen competent authorities, compiled from the chronicles, legends and traditions of the most famous churches, meeting houses, missions and cathedrals in the United States and adjoining countries. [c1890] NA 5201 H5. 267
- Issued in 20 parts, 1891? to 1894? pts. 11, 12, wanting.
- Hope, Thomas. An historical essay on architecture. Illustrated from drawings made by him in Italy and Germany. 3d ed. 1840. 2 v. NA 200 H7. 268
- Contents.—v. 1. [Text]—v. 2. Illustrations.
- Illinois. State board of examiners of architects. Biennial report. Library has 1900 (?). NA124 13. 269
- Jackson, T. G. Reason in architecture; lectures delivered at the Royal academy of arts in the year 1906. 1906. NA2540 J2. 270
- Contents.—Introduction. — Construction and style.—Subordination of orders.—Construction the basis of architecture.—Development of vaulting and its effects.—Vaulting (continued)—Art and construction.—Ancient example and modern practice.
- Lamb, M. J. R. (Nash). The homes of America. With 103 illustrations. [1879] 2 copies. NA705 L21. 271
- Lefèvre, André. Wonders of architecture. Tr. from the French of M. Lefèvre; to which is added a chapter on English architecture by R. Donald. n. d. NA2550 L49. 272
- Longfellow, W. P. P. A cyclopædia of works of architecture in Italy, Greece, and the Levant. 1895. NA31 L65 Ref. 273
- Bibliography: p. xv-xxii.
- Loudon, J. C. An encyclopædia of cottage, farm, and villa architecture and furniture; containing numerous designs for dwellings, each design accompanied by analytical and critical remarks. Illustrated by more than two thousand engravings. 1833. NA7110 L7. 274
- Lugar, Robert. Architectural sketches for cottages, rural dwellings, and villas, in the Grecian, Gothic, and fancy styles, with plans; suitable to persons of genteel life and moderate fortune. Preceded by some observations on scenery and charac-

- ter proper for picturesque buildings. 1823. NA7132 L9. 275
- Malton, James.** An essay on British cottage architecture: being an attempt to perpetuate on principle, that peculiar mode of building, which was originally the effect of chance. Supported by fourteen designs, the whole extending to twenty-three plates in aqua-tinta. 2d ed. 1804. NA7562 M3. 276
- Moore, O. H.** Character of renaissance architecture, with twelve plates in photogravure and one hundred and thirty-nine illustrations in the text. 1905. NA510 M82. 277
- Contents. — Introduction. — The dome of Florence.—Church architecture of the Florentine renaissance.—The dome of St. Peter's.—Church architecture of the Roman renaissance.—Palace architecture of the Florentine renaissance.—Palace architecture of the Roman renaissance.—Church architecture of the renaissance in north Italy.—Palace architecture of the renaissance in north Italy.—Architectural carving of the renaissance.—Architecture of the early renaissance in France.—Lescot and de l'Orme.—Architecture of the renaissance in England. I. Elizabethan art.—Architecture of the renaissance in England. II. Jones and Wren.—Conclusion.
- Development & character of Gothic architecture. 2d ed., rewritten and enl. With ten plates in photogravure and 242 illustrations in the text. 1906. NA440 M82. 278
- Morris, G. L.** The country cottage; by G. L. Morris and Esther Wood. 1906. NA7562 M87. 279
- Municipal art commission of Los Angeles, Cal.** Report of the Municipal art commission for the city of Los Angeles, California. 1909. NA 9127 L7 M6. 280
- Contents.—The city beautiful; suggestions by Charles Mulford Robinson.—Beauty and utility of permanent highways, by F. W. Blanchard.—Bridge construction in the city of Los Angeles, by Homer Hamlin.—The Owens River aqueduct, by Harry J. Lelande.
- Municipal art society of New York.** Year book. Library has 1910. NA 9000 N5. 281
- Mylne, R. S.** The master masons to the crown of Scotland and their works. 1893. NA975 M9. 282
- Contents.—book I. Royal architecture prior to the reformation.—book II. Result of the union of Great Britain under one crown.—book III. The restoration of the house of Stuart.—book IV. The descendants of the master mason to Queen Anne.—Pedigrees.
- National conference on city planning.** 2d, Rochester, N. Y., 1910. Proceedings of the second National conference on city planning and the problems of congestion, Rochester, New York, May 2-4, 1910. 1910. NA9000 N27. 283
- Nicholson, Peter.** The principles of architecture, containing the fundamental rules of the art, in geometry, arithmetic, & mensuration; with the application of those rules to practice. The true method of drawing the ichnography and orthography of objects; geometrical rules for shadows; also the five orders of architecture. By Peter Nicholson. Illus. with two hundred and eighteen copper-plates, engraved, by W. Lowry, from original drawings by the author. The 2d ed., with additions, rev. and cor. by the author. 1829. 3 v. NA2520 N58. 284
- Oakey, A. F.** Building a home. 1882. NA7120 O11. 285
- Paley, F. A.** A manual of Gothic architecture. With nearly seventy illustrations. 1846. NA445 P2. 286
- Papworth, J. B.** Hints on ornamental gardening: consisting of a series of designs for garden buildings, useful and decorative gates, fences, railings, &c. Accompanied by observations on the principles and theory of rural improvement, interspersed with occasional remarks on rural architecture. 1823. NA 8450 P21. 287
- Parker, J. H.** A concise glossary of terms used in Grecian, Roman, Italian, and Gothic architecture. 10th ed., rev. 1900. NA31 P3. 288
- An introduction to the study of Gothic architecture. 1849. NA440 P3. 289
- Same. 14th ed. 1902. NA440 P33 289

- Prior, E. S.** The cathedral builders in England. 1905. NA5461 P95. 290
- [Richardson, C. J.]** Studies from old English mansions, their furniture, gold & silver plate, &c., by an architect. 1841-48. 4 v. NA7630 R5. 291
- Ripley, M. M.** The world's worship in stone: Temple, cathedral, and mosque. One hundred and fifty engravings from the best artists. With descriptive text. 1883. NA 4600 R59. 292
- Rosengarten, Albert.** A handbook of architectural styles, tr. from the German of A. Rosengarten, by W. Collett-Sandars. With six hundred and thirty-nine illustrations. [1878] NA200 R7. 293
- Ruskin, John.** The poetry of architecture. With illustrations. 1883. NA2550 R7. 294
- The stones of Venice. 1884. 3 v. NA1121 V4 R8. 295
- Schuyler, Montgomery.** American architecture. 1892. NA710 S4. 296
- Contents.—The point of view.—Concerning Queen Anne.—The Vanderbilt houses.—The Brooklyn bridge as a monument.—An American cathedral.—Glimpses of western architecture: I. Chicago. II. St. Paul and Minneapolis.
- Seattle.** Municipal plans commission. Plan of Seattle. Report of the Municipal plans commission, submitting report of Virgil G. Bogue, engineer, 1911. [1911] NA9127 S6 A3. 297
- Singleton, Esther.** How to visit the English cathedrals. 1912. NA 5461 S61. 298
- Statham, H. H.** Architecture for general readers; a short treatise on the principles and motives of architectural design. With a historical sketch. With illustrations drawn by the author. 2d ed., rev. 1896. NA2550 S79. 299
- Sturgis, Russell.** European architecture: a historical study. 1896. NA950 S93. 300
- How to judge architecture; a popular guide to the appreciation of buildings. [1903] NA2550 S8. 301
- Thomson, J.** Retreats: a series of designs consisting of plans and elevations for cottages, villas, and ornamental buildings. 1827. NA 7620 T473. 302
- U. S. Architect's office, U. S. Capitol.** Annual report. Library has 1897. NA4411 A25. 303
- U. S. Supervising architect of the Treasury dept.** Annual report. Library has 1901, 1908-1911. NA 4205 1 U5. 304
- Van Deman, E. B.** The Atrium Vestæ, 1909. NA323 V3. 305
- [Carnegie Institution of Washington. Publication no. 108.]  
Introduction signed: Ch. Hulsen.  
Bibliographical foot-notes.
- Venables, Edmund.** Episcopal palaces of England. Illustrated by A. Ansted. 1896. NA4842 E5 V44. 306
- Wightwick, George.** Hints to young architects, calculated to facilitate their practical operations. With additional notes, and hints to persons about building in the country. By A. J. Downing. 1st American ed. 1847. NA2540 W65. 307
- The palace of architecture: a romance of art and history. 1840. NA2521 W65. 308
- Willard, Solomon.** Plans and sections, of the obelisk on Bunker's Hill. With details of experiments made in quarrying the granite. By S. Willard. 1843. NA9350 B94 W6. 309
- Williamson, T. H.** An elementary course of architecture and civil engineering, compiled from the most approved authors for the use of the cadets of the Virginia Military Institute, by T. H. Williamson. 1850. NA2530 W73 V. 310
- Wotton, Sir Henry.** The elements of architecture, collected by Henry Wotton, kt, from the best authors and examples. [1897?] NA2515 W85. 311
- "This book is reproduced from the 1651 edition of Reliquiae Wottonianae."
- Young, John.** A series of designs for shop fronts, porticoes, and entrances to buildings, public and private. 1828. NA2840 Y97. 312

## SCULPTURE.

- Bartholdi, F. A.** The statue of Liberty enlightening the world described by the sculptor. [c1885] NB553 B2. **318**
- Boston. Museum of fine arts.** Descriptive catalogue of the casts from Greek and Roman sculpture. By Edward Robinson. 1887. NB 87 B6 1887. **314**
- Brigham, W. T.** Cast catalogue of antique sculpture. With an introduction to the study of ornament. 1874. NB70 B8. **315**
- "Illustrated literature to which reference is made in this catalogue": p. [195]-200.
- Canova, Antonio.** The works of Antonio Canova in sculpture and modelling, engraved in outline by Henry Moses. With a biographical memoir by Count Cicognara, and descriptive notes. 1876. NB623 C2. **316**
- Eaton, D. C.** Handbook of Greek and Roman sculpture. Principally from the "Bausteine" of Dr. Carl Friederichs. 2d ed., enl. and rev. 1884. NB70 E11. **317**
- Flaxman, John.** Lectures on sculpture, as delivered before the president and members of the Royal academy. 1884. NB1145 F59. **318**
- Contents.—Memoir of the author. Address.—Introduction.—I. English sculpture.—II. Egyptian sculpture.—III. Grecian sculpture.—IV. Science.—V. Beauty.—VI. Composition.—VII. Style.—VIII. Drapery.—IX. Ancient art.—X. Modern sculpture.—Address on the death of Thomas Banks.—Address on the death of Canova.
- Greenough, Horatio.** Letters of Horatio Greenough to his brother, Henry Greenough. With biographical sketches and some contemporary correspondence. Ed. by F. B. Greenough. 1887. NB237 G8 G8. **319**
- Hart, C. H.** Memoirs of the life and works of J. A. Houdon, the sculptor of Voltaire and of Washington, by C. H. Hart and Edward Biddle; with thirty-three illustrations. 1911. NB553 H8 H2. **320**
- Hurl, E. M.** Greek sculpture; a collection of sixteen pictures of Greek marbles, with introduction and interpretation. 1901. NB90 H9. **321**
- Tuscan sculpture of the fifteenth century; a collection of sixteen pictures reproducing works by Donatello, the Della Robbia, Mino da Fiesole, and others, with introduction and interpretation. 1902. NB615 H9. **322**
- Lübke, Wilhelm.** History of sculpture, from the earliest ages to the present time. Tr. by F. E. Bennett. 1872. 2 v. NB60 L8. **323**
- Maryland. Historical society.** Descriptive catalogue of statuary, on exhibition at the gallery of the Maryland historical society rooms. 1875. NB17 B19. **324**
- Memes, J. S.** Memoirs of Antonio Canova, with a critical analysis of his works, and an historical view of modern sculpture. 1825. NB623 C2 M4. **325**
- "Chronological catalogue, with the present localities or possessors of all the works executed by Canova . . . from 1780 to 1822": p. [571]-578.
- Mitchell, Mrs. L. M. (Wright).** A history of ancient sculpture. With numerous illustrations. 1905. NB 70 M68. **326**
- Perkins, O. C.** Historical handbook of Italian sculpture. 1883. NB 611 P4. **327**
- Perry, W. C.** Greek and Roman sculpture; a popular introduction to the history of Greek and Roman sculpture. 1882. NB85 P4. **328**
- Pittsburg. Carnegie institute.** Catalogue of a memorial exhibition of the works of Augustus Saint-Gaudens, Carnegie institute, April twenty-ninth through June thirtieth, nineteen hundred and nine. [c1909] NB237 S2 P6. **329**
- Bibliography: p. 95-96.
- Plon, Eugène.** Thorvaldsen: his life and works. By Eugene Plon. Tr. from the French by I. M. Luyster. Illustrated by [thirty-five woodcuts from the master's compositions, engraved by Carboneau from drawings by F. Gaillard]. 1874. NB723 T5 P7. **330**
- "Catalogue of Thorvaldsen's

- works": p. [239]-320.
- Redford, George.** Manual of ancient sculpture. Egyptian - Assyrian-Greek-Roman. With numerous illustrations, a map of ancient Greece and a chronological list of ancient sculptors and their works. 2d ed., enl., with additional illustrations and examples described. 1886. NB70 R31. 331
- Ruskin, John.** Aratra Pentelici. Six lectures on the elements of sculpture, given before the University of Oxford in Michaelmas term, 1870. 1882. ND467 R95. 332
- Contents.—On the division of arts. — Idolatry. — Imagination. — Likeness. — Structure. — The school of Athens.
- Routh Kensington Museum, London.** Italian sculpture of the middle ages and period of the revival of art. A descriptive catalogue of the works forming the above section of the museum, with additional illustrative notices. By J. C. Robinson. 1862. NB611 R6. 333
- Spielmann, M. H.** British sculpture and sculptors of today. 1901. NB 467 S75. 334
- Sturgis, Russell.** The appreciation of sculpture; a handbook. [1904] NB 1140 S9. 335
- Taft, Lorado.** The history of American sculpture, with twelve full-page photogravures and one hundred and four illustrations in the text. 1903. NB205 T12. 336
- "General bibliography": p. 539-542.
- Viardot, Louis.** Wonders of sculpture. Illustrated with sixty-two engravings. 1873. NB60 V6. 337

## GRAPHIC ARTS. DRAWING. DESIGN, CARICATURE AND CARTOONS.

- Barritt, Leon.** How to draw; a practical book of instruction in the art of illustration, with numerous reproductions of original drawings by America's famous illustrators, cartoonists and comic artists. 1904. NC650 B27. 338
- Bell, Sir Charles.** The anatomy and philosophy of expression as connected with the fine arts. 7th ed. 1883. NC760 B5. 339
- "On the nervous system. By Alexander Shaw": p. 209-244.
- Buonarroti, Michel Angelo.** Drawings and studies by Michelangelo in the university galleries, Oxford. Etched and engraved by Joseph Fisher. New ed., rev. and enl. 1879. NC 1155 B9 F5. 340
- Dalziel, George.** Dalziel's Bible gallery. Illustrations from the old testament. From original drawings engraved by the brothers Dalziel. 1881. NC1110 D15 B. 341
- Doyle, Richard.** Foreign tour of Messrs. Brown, Jones, and Robinson; being the history of what they saw and did in Belgium, Germany, Switzerland, & Italy. 1877. NC 1479 D72. 342
- Gillray, James.** The works of James Gillray, from the original plates, with the addition of many subjects not before collected. n. d. NC1479 G48. 343
- Green, N. E.** Hints on sketching from nature. NC795 G79. 344
- pt. 2. Light and shade. 11th ed. 1890. pt. 3. Colour. 15th ed. n. d.
- Jerrold, Blanchard.** The life of George Cruikshank, in two epochs. 1882. 2 v. NC1479 C9 J5. 345
- Keene, C. S.** Our people, sketched by Charles Keene. From the collection of "Mr. Punch." 1881. NC 1479 K4. 346
- Keppler, Joseph.** A selection of cartoons from Puck by Joseph Keppler. With text and introduction by H. C. Bunner. 1893. NC1429 K38 B9. 347
- Knauff, Ernest.** Drawing for printers. A practical treatise on the art of designing and illustrating in connection with typography. Containing complete instruction, fully illustrated, concerning the art of drawing, for the beginner as well as the more advanced student. 1899. NC960 K67. 348

- Krüsi, Hermann.** Manual of perspective drawing. Krüsi's graded drawing course. Rev. series. 1885. NC750 K8. 349
- Maginnis, C. D.** Pen drawing; an illustrated treatise. 1903. NC905 M19. 350
- Martineau, Gertrude.** A village class for drawing and wood carving. Hints to teachers. 1891. NC621 M38. 351
- Moscheles, Felix.** In Bohemia with Du Maurier; the first of a series of reminiscences, by Felix Moscheles; with 63 original drawings by G. Du Maurier illustrating the artist's life in the fifties. 1897. NC1749 D9 M7. 352
- New York (State).** Education dept. Design and representation. [A handbook for teachers] 1910. NC 635 N48. 353
- Parton, James.** Caricature and other comic art in all times and many lands, with 203 illustrations. 1877. NC1325 P3 1877. 35
- Peale, Rembrandt.** Graphics; a manual of drawing and writing, for the use of schools and families. 1835. NC620 P42. 355
- Poore, H. R.** Pictorial composition and the critical judgment of pictures; a handbook for students and lovers of art. [1903] NC740 P8. 356
- Punch, London.** Mr. Punch's Victorian era. An illustrated chronicle of fifty years of the reign of her majesty the queen. From the contemporary pages of "Punch" with a prologue (1837-41). 1887-88. 3 v. NC1478 P98. 357
- Raffaele Sanzio.** Drawings and studies by Raffaele Sanzio in the university galleries. Oxford. Etched and engraved by Joseph Fisher. New ed., rev. and enl. 1879. NC1155 R13 F5. 358
- Rowbotham, T. L.** The art of sketching from nature, by Thomas Rowbotham, with twenty-seven illustrations by T. L. Rowbotham. Rev. by S. N. Carter. 1878. NC 795 R765. 359
- Ruskin, John.** The elements of drawing in three letters to beginners, by John Ruskin... with illustrations drawn by the author; with an introduction by C. E. Norton. Brantwood ed. 1904. NC 710 R8 1904. 360
- Same, New York, Wiley & sons, 1884. NC710 R8 1884. 360
- The elements of perspective. Arranged for the use of schools, and intended to be read in connexion with the first three books of Euclid. 1884. NC710 R8 1884. 361
- Bound with his Elements of drawing.
- Toby, pseud.** The American tour of Messrs. Brown, Jones and Robinson; being the history of what they saw & did in the United States, Canada and Cuba. 1872. NC1479 T62. 362
- Walker, William.** Handbook of drawing. 1905. NC650 W18. 363
- Warren, Henry.** Half-hour lectures on drawing and painting: chiefly practical. 4th ed. 1880. NC720 W23. 364
- Wright, Thomas.** Historical and descriptive account of the caricatures of James Gillray. Comprising a political and humorous history of the latter part of the reign of George the third. By Thomas Wright and R. H. Evans. 1851. NC1479 G48 W9. 365
- A history of caricature & grotesque in literature and art. With illustrations from various sources, drawn and engraved by F. W. Fairholt. 1865. NC1325 W8. 366

### PAINTING.

- Allen, F. H.** Grand modern paintings. A collection of one hundred photogravures, fac-similes of the most famous paintings of Europe. Biographical and descriptive text. [c1889-90] 2 v. ND1230 A4. 367
- Art treasures of Germany.** A collection of the most important pictures, beautifully engraved on steel by leading artists, of the galleries of Dresden, Cassel, Brunswick, Berlin, Munich and Vienna. 1880. ND1249 A78. 368



- Amjamin, S. G. W.** Our American artists. With portraits, studios and engravings of paintings. [1886] ND236 B5. **369**  
 Contents.—W. H. Beard.—A. F. Bellows.—R. S. Gifford.—W. M. Chase.—S. R. Gifford.—W. Shirlaw.—J. J. Enneking.—T. W. Wood.—S. Colman.—W. Thompson.—G. L. Brown.—D. Neal.
- Boulton, W. B.** Sir Joshua Reynolds, with forty-nine illustrations. 1905. ND497 R4 B7. **370**
- Breton, J. A. A. L.** The life of an artist, an autobiography, by Jules Breton; tr. by M. J. Serrano. 1890. ND553 B94 A4. **371**
- British painters.** With eighty examples of their work engraved on wood. 1881. ND467 B86. **372**
- Bryan, Michael.** A biographical and critical dictionary of painters and engravers, to which is prefixed an introduction containing a brief account of the painters of antiquity. 1816. 2 v. ND30 B91. **373**
- Burckhardt, J. C.** The cicerone; or, Art guide to painting in Italy. For the use of travelers. By Jacob Burckhardt. Ed. by A. von Zahn. Tr. from the German by Mrs. A. H. Clough. 1873. ND611 B8. **374**
- [Burne-Jones, Georgiana (Macdonald) lady]** Memorials of Edward Burne-Jones. 1904. 2 v. ND497 B8 B85. **375**
- Carmichael, J. W.** The art of marine painting in oil-colours. 1873. ND1370 C28. **376**
- Cellini, Benvenuto.** The life of Benvenuto Cellini, newly translated into English by J. A. Symonds. 5th ed. 1903. ND623 C39 S8. **377**
- Memoirs of Benvenuto Cellini, a Florentine artist; written by himself. Containing a variety of information respecting the arts, and the history of the sixteenth century. A new ed. Corrected and enlarged from the last Milan edition. With the notes and observations of G. P. Carpani, now first tr. by Thomas Roscoe. 1823. 2 v. ND623 C39 C3. **378**
- Champlin, J. D.** Cyclopedia of painters and paintings, ed. by J. D. Champlin, jr. Critical editor, C. C. Perkins. With more than two thousand illustrations. 1887. 4 v. ND30 C45 Ref. **379**
- Bibliography: v. 1, p. xix-xxvii.
- Chiantelli, Charles.** How to keep paintings in good condition. ND 1650 C53. **380**
- [Coxe, William]** Sketches of the lives of Correggio, and Parmegiano. 1823. ND622 C5. **381**
- Dobson, Austin.** Hogarth. 1894. ND 497 H71 D6. **382**
- Bibliography: p. [xi].  
 "A list of engravings by and after Hogarth": p. [113]-120.  
 "A list of the principal paintings by Hogarth, arranged chronologically": p. [121]-123.
- Galt, John.** The life and studies of Benjamin West prior to his arrival in England; comp. from materials furnished by himself. 1816. ND237 W45 G3. **383**
- The Great modern painters, English, French, German, etc., medallists of successive universal exhibitions.** Steel-plates in colors. Text by the principal art-critics. 1884-86. 2 v. ND35 G7. **384**
- Greenshields, E. B.** Landscape painting and modern Dutch artists. [1906] ND1340 G8. **385**
- Contents.—A brief history.—Revival of Dutch art.—Various opinions about art.—Nature and the poets.—Modern Dutch art.—Johannes Bosboom.—Josef Israels.—James Maris.—Anton Mauve.—Matthew Maris.—William Maris.—J. H. Weissenbruch.—Appendix: The opinions of John Ruskin on various artists. The decay of art, by W. J. Stillman. Landscape, by J. A. Symonds. Realism and idealism, by J. A. Symonds.
- Harding, Chester.** A sketch of Chester Harding, artist, drawn by his own hand, ed. by his daughter, M. E. White. 1890. ND237 H263 W5. **386**
- Haydon, B. R.** Benjamin Robert Haydon: correspondence and table-talk. With a memoir by his son, F. W. Haydon. With facsimile illustrations from his journals. 1877. 2 v. ND497 H4 A3. **387**
- Life of Benjamin Robert Haydon, historical painter, from his autobiography and journals. Ed. and comp. by Tom Taylor. 1853. 2 v. ND497 H4 A35. **388**

**Heath, R. F.** Albrecht Dürer. 1894. ND588 D9 H2. **389**

"Catalogue of works arranged according to the galleries in which they are contained": p. 102-110. Bibliography: p. 111.

**Heaton, M. M. (Keymer)** The life of Albrecht Dürer of Nürnberg; with a translation of his letters and journal and an account of his works. 1870. ND588 D9 H4. **390**

**Herbert, J. A.** Illuminated manuscripts. 1911. ND3310 H4. **391**  
"Select bibliography": p. 331-340.

**Hobbes, J. R.** The picture collector's manual, being a dictionary of painters, containing fifteen hundred more names than in any other work. 1849. 2 v. ND30 H7. **392**

Contents.—v. 1. Dictionary of names.—v. 2. Alphabetical arrangement of scholars and masters, and classification of subjects.

**Hodges, W. R.** Carl Wimar, a biography, by W. R. Hodges; catalogue of pictures and illustrations furnished by Charles Reymershoffer. 1908. ND237 W7 H7. **393**

"List of Wimar's works and their owners, comp. by Charles Reymershoffer": p. 31-37.

**Hurl, E. M.** Correggio; a collection of fifteen pictures and a supposed portrait of the painter, with introduction and interpretation. 1901. ND623 C7 H85. **394**

—**Jean Francois Millet**; a collection of fifteen pictures and a portrait of the painter, with introduction and interpretation. [1900] ND553 M6 H9. **395**

—**Landseer**; a collection of fifteen pictures and a portrait of the painter, with introduction and interpretation. 1901. ND297 L2 H8. **396**

—**Murillo**; a collection of fifteen pictures and a portrait of the painter, with introduction and interpretation. 1901. ND813 M9 H9. **397**

—**Raphael**; a collection of fifteen pictures and a portrait of the painter, with introduction and interpretation. 1899. ND623 R2 H9. **398**

—**Rembrandt**; a collection of fifteen pictures and a portrait of the painter, with introduction and interpretation. 1901. ND653 R4 H8. **399**

—**Sir Joshua Reynolds**; a collection of fifteen pictures and a portrait of the painter, with introduction and interpretation. 1900. ND497 R4 H9. **400**

—**Titian**; a collection of fifteen pictures and a portrait of the painter, with introduction and interpretation. 1901. ND623 T7 H9. **401**

—**Van Dyck**; a collection of fifteen pictures, and a portrait of the painter, with introduction and interpretation. 1902. ND673 D9 H8. **402**

**Isham, Samuel.** The history of American painting, with twelve full-page photogravures and one hundred and twenty-one illustrations in the text. 1905. ND205 I79. **403**

"General bibliography": p. 565-568.

**Jameson, Mrs. A. B. (Murphy)** Memoirs of the early Italian painters. ND622 J28. **404**

**King, Pauline.** American mural painting; a study of the important decorations by distinguished artists in the United States, by Pauline King. 1902. ND2605 K54. **405**

**Kolstot, C. S.** The international gallery; a collection of one hundred select works by ancient and modern masters. [c1886] 2 v. and suppl. ND1170 K81. **406**

**Kugler, F. T.** Handbook of painting. The Italian schools. Based on the handbook of Kugler. Originally ed. by Sir C. L. Eastlake. 4th ed., rev. and remodelled from the latest researches by Lady Eastlake. With illustrations. 1884. 2 v. ND1142 K95 C91. **407**

**Lanzi, L. A.** The history of painting in Italy, from the period of the revival of the fine arts to the end of the eighteenth century; tr. from the original Italian of the Abate Luigi Lanzi. By Thomas Roscoe. 1828. 6 v. ND611 L35. **408**

"Historical and critical publications cited": v. 6, p. [1671-196.

Contents.—v. 1. The schools of Florence and Siena.—v. 2. The schools of Rome and Naples.—v. 3. The school of Venice.—v. 4. The schools of Lombardy, Mantua, Modena, Parma, Cremona, and Milan.—v. 5. The schools of Bologna, Ferrara, Genoa, and Piedmont.—v. 6. The indexes.

**Leonardo da Vinci.** A treatise on painting, by Leonardo da Vinci. Tr. from the original Italian by J. F. Rigaud. To which is prefixed a life of the author, with a critical account of his works, by J. W. Brown. 1877. ND1130 L6. 409

"Memoir of John Francis Rigaud": p. xi-lxvii.

**Macchetta, Mrs. B. R. (Tucker).** Life and reminiscences of Gustave Doré; comp. from material supplied by Doré's relations and friends, and from personal recollection. With many original unpublished sketches, and selections from Doré's best published illustrations. 1885. ND553 D7 M3. 410

**Mach, E. R. O. von.** Outlines of the history of painting from 1200-1900 A. D. [c1906] ND50 M14. 411

**Michel, F. E. Rembrandt,** his life, his work, and his time. From the French by Florence Simmonds. Ed. by Frederick Wedmore. With sixty-seven full-page plates and two hundred and fifty text illustrations. 1894. 2 v. ND653 R3 M6. 412

**Minor, E. E. Murillo.** 1882. ND813 M9 M6. 413

"The principal works of Murillo": p. [65]-86.

**Mollett, J. W. Meissonier.** 1882. ND553 M51 M7. 414

Books containing illustrations by Meissonier: p. 74-75.

—Watteau, by John W. Mollett. 1883. ND553 W3 M7. 415

**Morgan, S. (Owenson) lady.** The life and times of Salvator Rosa. 1824. 2 v. ND623 R7 M8. 416

"Pictures by Salvator Rosa": v. 2, p. [365]-376.

"Etchings by Salvator Rosa": v. 2, p. 377.

"Engravings...from his pictures": v. 2, p. 378-379.

**Moscheles, Felix.** Fragments of an autobiography. 1899. ND497 M89. 417

Contents.—Early impressions.—Will you sit for me, Frida?—Leipzig in 1847 and 1848.—Mendelssohn's death.—My first commission.—Claude Raoul Dupont.—A trip to America in 1883.—Grover Cleveland "viewed."—Giuseppe Mazzini.—Rossini.—Paris after the commune.—Some incidents of Robert Browning's visits to the studio.

**Müntz, Eugène.** Leonardo da Vinci, artist, thinker, and man of science; from the French. 1898. 2 v. ND623 L5 M8. 418

"Catalogue of the works of Leonardo da Vinci": v. 2, p. [241]-278.

—Raphael; his life, works, and times. From the French of Eugène Müntz. Ed. by Walter Armstrong. 1888. ND623 R2 M9. 419

"Catalogue of the principal works of Raphael": p. [xvii]-xxiv.

The new gallery of British art, containing one hundred and twenty-one engravings on steel, from the works of distinguished British painters. n. d. 2 v. ND1246 N53. 420

**New York water color club.** Catalogue...annual exhibition of the New York water color club. Library has 1911. ND1731 N55. 421

**Northcote, James.** The life of Titian: with anecdotes of the distinguished persons of his time. 1830. 2 v. ND623 T7 N8. 422

"Genealogy of the eight Vecelli painters": fold. tab. at end of v. 2.

—Memoirs of Sir Joshua Reynolds...Comprising original anecdotes, of many distinguished persons, his contemporaries; and a brief analysis of his discourses. To which are added, Varieties on art. 1813. ND497 R4 N79. 423

"List of the historical and fancy subjects, together with some of the most illustrious and eminent portraits, executed by Sir Joshua Reynolds": suppl. no. 2.

—Same. 1817. ND497 R4 N8. 424

**Pennell, Mrs. Elizabeth (Robins).** The life of James McNeill Whist-

- ler, by E. R. and J. Pennell. 1909. 2 v. ND237 W6 P4. 425
- Perkins, A. T. A sketch of the life and a list of some of the works of John Singleton Copley. 1873. ND237 C7 P4. 426
- "Supplementary list of paintings by John Singleton Copley": 1 l. 29 p. at end.
- Phillimore, C. M. *Fra Angelico*. 1892. ND623 F46 P2. 427
- Bibliographies interspersed.
- Pietsch, Ludwig. Contemporary German art at the centenary festival of the royal academy of arts, Berlin. Text by Ludwig Pietsch. Tr. by N. D'Anvers. 1888. 2 v. ND567 P62. 428
- Pilkington, Matthew. A general dictionary of painters; containing memoirs of the lives and works of the most eminent professors of the art of painting from its revival by Cimabue, in the year 1250, to the present time. A new ed., cor. and rev. London. 1829. 2 v. ND35 P6. 429
- Pulling, F. S. *Sir Joshua Reynolds*. 1892. ND497 R4 P9. 430
- Bibliography: p. [xi]
- Ruskin, John. *Modern painters by a graduate of Oxford*. First American from the third London ed. Rev. by the author. 1853. 5 v. Library has vols. 142. ND1135 R84. 431
- *Modern painters*. 1884. 5 v. ND1185 R86. 432
- Contents.—v. 1. pt. 1-2. Of general principles, and Of truth. v. 2, pt. 3. Of the imaginative and theoretic faculties. 4th. ed.—v. 3, pt. 4. Of many things.—v. 4, pt. 5. Of mountain beauty.—v. 5, pt. 6. Of leaf beauty. pt. 7. Of cloud beauty. pt. 8-9. Of ideas of relation.
- *Pre-Raphaelitism*. 1884. ND467 R95. 433
- Sainsbury, W. N. Original unpublished papers illustrative of the life of Sir Peter Paul Rubens, as an artist and a diplomatist. Preserved in H. M. State paper office. With an appendix of documents respecting the Arundelian collection; the Earl of Somerset's collection; the great Mantuan collection; the Duke of Buckingham. Collected and ed. by W. N. Sainsbury. 1859. ND673 R9 S3. 434
- Shedd, Mrs. J. A. (Clark). *Famous painters and paintings*. 1876. ND36 S54. 435
- Sheldon, G. W. *American painters: with one hundred and four examples of their work engraved on wood*. Enl. ed. 1881. ND236 S5 436
- *Recent ideals of American art*. One hundred and seventy-five oil paintings and water colors in the galleries of private collectors, reproduced in Paris on copper plates by the Goupil photogravure and typogravure processes. Text by G. W. Sheldon. [1890] Bound in 2 v. ND210 S54. 437
- Stowe, Edwin. *Velazquez*. 1894. ND813 V4 S7. 438
- "Catalogue of works": p. 97-114.
- Strahan, Edward, & Walton, William. *Selected pictures from the art treasures of America*. One hundred photogravures and numerous textual fac-similes. [1888] 2 v. ND1242 S89. 439
- Stranahan, Mrs. C. C. (Harrison). *A history of French painting from its earliest to its latest practice; including an account of the French academy of painting, its salons, schools of instruction and regulations*. 1888. ND544 S8. 440
- "List of authorities": p. [xi]-xvi.
- Sturgis, Russell. *The appreciation of pictures; a handbook*. [1905] ND1143 S9. 441
- Thornbury, G. W. *The life of J. M. W. Turner, R. A.; founded on letters and papers furnished by his friends and fellow academicians*. New ed., rev., 1877. ND497 T4. 442
- Appendix: A complete catalogue of all Turner's engraved works.—Catalogue of all the pictures exhibited by Turner in the Royal Academy and British Institution. Between the years 1787 and 1850.—Catalogue of pictures given by Turner to the nation.—Miscellaneous collections.—Authentic copy of Turner's will.
- Trumbull, John. *Autobiography, reminiscences and letters from*

- 1756 to 1841. 1841. ND237 T 86. 443  
 Catalogue of his paintings, p. 405-439.
- Van Dyke, J. C.** How to judge of a picture; familiar talks in the gallery with uncritical lovers of art. 1889. ND1143 V24. 444
- Viardot, Louis.** An illustrated history of painters of all schools. 1877. ND35 V61. 445  
 —Wonders of European art. Illus. with eleven wood engravings. n. d. ND1145 V61. 446  
 —Wonders of Italian art. 1881. ND611 V6. 447
- Walpole, Horace,** 4th earl of Orford. Anecdotes of painting in England; with some account of the principal artists; and incidental notes on other arts; collected by George Vertue; and now digested and published from his original mss. by Horace Walpole. A new ed., rev., with additional notes. 1876. 3 v. ND461 W2. 448
- Weir, J. F.** John Trumbull; a brief sketch of his life, to which is added a catalogue of his works, prepared for the Committee on the bi-centennial celebration of the founding of Yale college. 1901. ND237 T86 W4. 449
- Woltmann, A. F. G. A.** History of ancient, early Christian, and medieval painting. From the German of Alfred Woltmann and Karl Woermann. Ed. by Sidney Colvin. With illustrations. 1880. 2 v. ND50 W86. 450  
 —Holbein and his times. Tr. by F. E. Bunnëtt. With sixty illustrations. 1872. ND588 H7 W8. 451
- Wood, Esther.** Dante Rossetti and the pre-Raphaelite movement, by Esther Wood. 1894. ND497 R8 W8. 452

### ENGRAVING, ETCHING, LITHOGRAPHY.

- Baker, W. H.** A dictionary of engraving (particularly of the modern commercial processes), together with terms used in related branches, as electrotyping, lithography, advertising, printing, art, photography, etc., idiomatic and technical. 1908. NE25 B16. 453
- Century company.** Selected proofs from the first and second portfolios of illustrations from Scribner's monthly and St. Nicholas. [c1881]. NE1280 C39. 454
- [Chapman, J. G.]** [Scrapbook of designs on wood]. n. d. NE1215 C46. 455
- Chatto, W. A.** A treatise on wood engraving, historical and practical. With upwards of three hundred illustrations, engraved on wood, by John Jackson. 1839. NE1030 C49. 456
- Davenport, C. J. H.** Mezzotints. 1903. NE1815 D24. 457  
 "List of the more important works on mezzotints, as well as of books containing valuable references to them": p. xv-xviii.
- Koehler, S. R.** Twenty American etchings, original and reproductive. By Henry Farrer, Wm. E. Marshall [and 12 others]. After paintings by Gilbert Stuart, Washington Allston, George Inness, etc. With descriptive biographical text by S. R. Koehler, . . . and others. 1887. NE2003 K77. 458
- Maberly, J[oseph]** The print collector; an introduction to the knowledge necessary for forming a collection of ancient prints, by J. Maberly. With an appendix, containing Fielding's treatise on the practice of engraving. Ed. with notes, an account of contemporary etching and etchers, and a bibliography of engraving, by Robert Hoe, jr. 1880. NE385 M11. 459
- Manson, A. S.** Catalogue pt. 4 of the American historical collections of the late A. S. Manson. An extensive collection of portraits for extra illustrating...autograph letters, etc. To be sold by auction Nov. 7, 1905. C. F. Libbie & co., auctioneers. Boston [1905]. NE 240 M28. 460
- Pennell, Joseph.** Lithography & lithographers; some chapters in the

- history of the art, with technical remarks and suggestions by Joseph & E. R. Pennell, together with many illustrations. 1898. NE2430 P4. 461
- Ruskin, John.** *Ariadne florentina.* Six lectures on wood and metal engraving. With appendix. Given before the University of Oxford, in Michaelmas term, 1872. 1884. NE395 R95. 462
- Contents.—Definition of the art of engraving.—The relation of engraving to other arts in Florence.—The technics of wood engraving.—The technics of metal engraving.—Design in the German schools of engraving (Holbein and Durer)—Design in the Florentine schools of engraving (Sandro Botticelli)—Appendix: Notes on the present state of engraving in England. Detached notes.
- Sartain, John.** A brief sketch of the history and practice of engraving. A paper prepared at the request of the Franklin Institute of Pennsylvania, and read before the institute March 8, 1880. Repeated by request, at the Penna. academy of fine arts, March 30, 1880. 1880. NE400 S24. 463
- The reminiscences of a very old man, 1808-1897. 1899. NE815 S24. 464
- Strange, E. F.** Japanese illustration; a history of the arts of wood-cutting and colour printing in Japan. 1908. NE1310 S89. 465
- U. S. Library of Congress.** Division of prints. Catalog of the Gardiner Greene Hubbard collection of engravings, presented to the Library of Congress by Mrs. Gardiner Greene Hubbard. Comp. by A. J. Parsons. 1905. NE53 H87. 466
- Contents.—Prefatory note.—The gift.—Sketch of Gardiner Greene Hubbard.—Abbreviations and authorities.—Catalog of engravers (alphabetically arranged)—Original drawings.—Index of engravers (chronologically arranged by schools)—Index of artists.—Portrait index.—List of authorities.—Additions and corrections.
- Wedmore, Frederick.** Etchings. [1911] NE2135 W4. 467

## ART APPLIED TO INDUSTRY. DECORATION AND ORNAMENT. FURNITURE, CERAMICS, COSTUME, ETC.

- Barber, E. A.** The pottery and porcelain of the United States; an historical review of American ceramic art from the earliest times to the present day, to which is appended a chapter on The pottery of Mexico. 1893. NK4003 B23. 468
- Bell, Malcolm.** Old pewter. [1905] NK8406 B43. 469
- Bemrose, William.** Manual of wood carving with practical instructions for learners of the art, and original and selected designs. By William Bemrose, with an introduction by Llewellyn Jewitt. 21st ed. NK4704 B45. 470
- Bernal, Ralph.** A guide to the knowledge of pottery, porcelain, and other objects of vertu. Comprising an illustrated catalogue of the Bernal collection of works of art, with the prices at which they sold by auction. To which are added an essay on pottery and porcelain, and engraved list of marks and monograms. By Henry G. Bohn. 1857. NK3740 B51. 471
- Birch, Samuel.** History of ancient pottery, Egyptian, Assyrian, Greek, Etruscan, and Roman. New and revised edition. With coloured plates and woodcuts. 1873. N1 3800 B61. 472
- Bowes, J. L.** A vindication of the decorated pottery of Japan, by J. L. Bowes. 1891. NK4167 B78. 473
- Bruce, J. C.** The Bayeux tapestry elucidated. 1856. NK3049 B3 B8. 474
- Cunynghame, H. H. S.** European enamels. [1906] NK5000 C8. 475
- Dawson, Nelson.** Goldsmiths' and silversmiths' work. 1907. NK 7104 D3. 476

- Denning, David.** Wood-carving for amateurs: containing descriptions of all the requisite tools, and full instructions for their use in producing different varieties of carvings. Illustrated. 2d ed. Rev. and enl. 1905. NK9704 D39. 477
- Dillon, Edward.** Glass. 1907. NK 5104 D57. 478
- “Selected bibliography of works on glass”: p. xxii-xxviii.
- **Porcelain**, by Edward Dillon. [1904] NK4370 D57. 479
- “Selected list of works on porcelain”: p. xxvi-xxxii.
- “Key to the bibliographical list”: p. xxxiii-xxxiv.
- “List of works on other subjects referred to in the text”: p. xxxv.
- Eastlake, O. L.** Hints on household taste in furniture, upholstery, and other details. Ed. with notes by C. C. Perkins. 1st American from the latest English ed. 1881. NK 2115 E13. 480
- Elliott, C. W.** The book of American interiors. Prepared from existing houses with preliminary essays and letterpress descriptions. Illustrated in heliotype. 1876. NK2002 E46. 481
- **Pottery and porcelain**, from early times down to the Philadelphia exhibition of 1876. With one hundred and sixty-five illustrations, and the more important marks and monograms. 1878. NK 3780 E46. 482
- Fairbanks, Arthur.** Athenian lekythoi, with outline drawing in glaze varnish on a white ground. 1907. NK4649 L5 F16. 483
- (University of Michigan studies. Humanistic series. vol. VI.)
- Forrest, R. L.** Colonial furniture and old English silver; the collection of Robert L. Forrest, esq., Philadelphia. To be sold February 5th, 1912, [by] the Anderson auction co., New York. NK 2220 F72. 484
- Gummere, A. M.** The Quaker; a study in costume. 1901. NK 4709 G97. 485
- Hamilton, Sir William, 1730-1803.** Collection of engravings from ancient vases, mostly of pure Greek workmanship, discovered in sepulchres in the kingdom of the Two Sicilies, but chiefly in the neighbourhood of Naples, during the course of the years 1789 and 1790, now in the possession of Sir William Hamilton. With remarks on each vase by the collector. 1791. 4 v. NK4645 H22. 486
- Hobson, R. L.** Porcelain, oriental, continental and British; a book of handy reference for collectors. 1906. NK4230 H68. 487
- Holt, R. B.** Rugs, oriental and occidental, antique & modern; a handbook for ready reference. New and enl. ed., entirely reset, with 33 full-page illustrations, 12 in full color, and other drawings in the text, and a map of the Orient. 1908. NK2795 H75. 488
- “List of authorities”: p. 175-178.
- Hope, Thomas.** Costume of the ancients. A new ed., much enl. 321 plates. 1841. 2 v. Library has v. 1. NK4707 H79. 489
- Hunt, Mrs. A. W.** Our grandmothers' gowns, by Mrs. A. W. Hunt. With twenty-four hand-coloured illustrations drawn by G. R. Halkett. n. d. NK4743 H93. 490
- The illustrated book of costume**, ancient and modern. n. d. NK4706 I29. 491
- Jervis, W. P.** The encyclopedia of ceramics, with much original matter now first published. [1902] NK3770 J57. 492
- Bibliography: p. 48-51.
- The Journal of design and manufactures.** v. 1-6, Mar. 1849-Feb. 1852. 6 v. NK1 J8. 493
- No more published.
- Koch, Marie.** Hardanger & Gittertyl art embroidery. Pub. by Miller & Rhoads, Richmond [1904] NK 9260 K76. 494
- Kretschmer, Albert.** The costumes of all nations from the earliest times to the nineteenth century: exhibiting the dresses and habits of all classes, regal, ecclesiastical, noble, military, judicial, and civil. By Albert Kretschmer and Carl Rohrbach. 1882. NK4704 K92. 495
- Larsson, Gustaf.** Handbook of geometrical wood carving. With illustrations. [1895]. NK9704 L 33. 496

- Lilley, A. E. V.** A book of studies in plant form, with some suggestions for their application to design, by A. E. V. Lilley and W. Midgley. Enl. ed. 1905. NK1560 L72. 497
- Litchfield, Frederick.** Illustrated history of furniture, from the earliest to the present time. 1893. NK2270 L7. 496
- McClellan, Elisabeth.** Historic dress in America, 1607-1800, with an introductory chapter on dress in the Spanish and French settlements in Florida and Louisiana, by Elisabeth McClellan. Illustrations in color, pen and ink, and half-tone by S. B. Steel, together with reproductions from photographs of rare portraits, original garments, etc. [1904] NK4712 M 12. 499
- "Authorities consulted": p. [403]-407.
- Maskell, Alfred.** Ivories. 1905. NK 5850 M39. 500
- Bibliography: p. 431-437.
- Meteyard, Eliza.** Wedgwood and his works. A selection of his plaques, cameos, medallions, vases, etc., from the designs of Flaxman and others. 1873. NK4335 M58. 501
- Moore, Mrs. N. H. (Woodbridge)** The old china book, including Staffordshire, Wedgwood, lustre, and other English pottery and porcelain. [1903] NK4006 M82. 502
- Moreland, F. A.** Practical decorative upholstery. Containing full instructions for cutting, making and hanging all kinds of interior upholstery decorations. Illustrated with numerous working diagrams and designs, alike valuable to the upholsterer and housekeeper. 3d ed. [1899] NK3195 M86. 503
- Morse, F. C.** Furniture of the olden time. 1902. NK2240 M9. 504
- Müntz, Eugène.** A short history of tapestry. From the earliest times to the end of the 18th century. Translated by Miss L. J. Davis. 1885. NK3000 M97. 505
- Nichols, G. W.** Art education applied to industry, by G. W. Nichols, with illustrations. 1877. NK 60 N6. 506
- Pottery. How it is made, its shape and decoration. Practical instructions for painting on porcelain and all kinds of pottery with vitrifiable and common oil colors. With a full bibliography of standard works upon the ceramic art and 42 illustrations. 1878. NK4225 N59. 507
- Orleans, Louise Philippe, duc d'.** Description des principales pierres gravées du cabinet de S. A. S. Monseigneur le duc d'Orleans, premier prince du sang. 1780-84. 2 v. NK5515 O71 C5. 508
- Pellatt, Apsley.** Curiosities of glass making: with details of the processes and productions of ancient and modern ornamental glass manufacture. 1849. NK5104 P 38. 509
- Piton, Camille.** A practical treatise on china painting in America, with suggestions as to decorative art. With folio album of plates. 1878-79. NK4605 P7. 510
- Translated from the French manuscript by Miss C. A. Drinker.—Pref.
- A practical treatise on china painting in America. Part II. Practice, grounding, flowers, landscape, figure. 1880. NK4605 P71. 511
- Planché, J. R.** A cyclopedia of costume, or dictionary of dress, including notices of contemporary fashions on the continent; and a general chronological history of the costumes of the principal countries of Europe, from the commencement of the Christian era to the accession of George the third. 1876. 2 v. NK4704 P7. 512
- History of British costume. 1834. NK4743 P71. 513
- Prendeville, James.** Photographic facsimiles of the antique gems formerly possessed by the late Prince Poniatowski, together with an essay on ancient gems and gem-engraving. By James Prendeville, assisted by Dr. Maginn. 1857-59. 2 v. NK5515 P79 P9. 514
- Ed. by John Tyrrell.
- Prime, W. C.** Pottery of all times and nations. With tables of factory and artists' marks for the use of collectors. 1878. NK3780 P95. 515



- Pugin, A.** Gothic furniture; consisting of twenty-seven coloured engravings, from designs by A. Pugin. With descriptive letter-press. n. d. NK2345 P97. 516
- Racinet, A. C. A.** Le costume historique. Cinq cents planches, trois cents en couleurs, or et argent, deux cents en camaieu. Types principaux du vêtement et de la parure, rapprochés de ceux de l'intérieur de l'habitation dans tous les temps et chez tous les peuples, avec de nombreux détails sur le mobilier, les armes, les objets usuels, les moyens de transport, etc. Recueil publié sous la direction de M. A. Racinet... avec des notices explicatives, une introduction générale, des tables et un glossaire. 1888. 6 v. NK4704 R12. 517
- Robinson, F. S.** English furniture. [1905] NK2528 R66. 518  
 "A short list of books useful for the study of English furniture": p. xxxv-xl.
- Ruutz-Rees, J. E.** Home decoration: art needle-work and embroidery; painting on silk, satin, and velvet; panel-painting; and woodcarving. 1882. NK1520 R98. 519
- Schneider, E.** A guide to pyrography or woodburning for the use of students and amateurs. With illustrations by F. C. F. Second ed. with an appendix treating on the novel departure in pyrography: the pyrography in relief. NK 8605 F1. 520
- Smith, H. O.** Jewellery. 1908. NK 7106 S64. 521  
 Bibliography: p. 371-379.
- Smith, J. M.** Ancient Greek female costume. Illustrated by one hundred and twelve plates. 1882. NK 4751 S65. 522
- Solon, L. M.** The art of the old English potter. Illustrated by the author. 1886. NK4085 S68. 523
- Spilsbury, John.** A collection of fifty prints from antique gems, in the collections of the right honourable earl Percy, the honourable C. F. Greville, and T. M. Slade, esq. Engraved by John Spilsbury. NK5545 S75. 524
- [Stone, Mrs. Elizabeth] The book of costume: or, Annals of fashion from the earliest period to the present time. By a lady of rank. New ed. 1847. NK4706 S87. 525
- Stosch, Philipp, freiherr von.** Pierres antiques gravées, sur lesquelles les graveurs ont mis leurs noms. Designées & gravées par Bernard Picart. Tirées des principaux cabinets de l'Europe, expliquées par Philippe de Stosch. 1724. NK 5523 S88. 526
- Strutt, Joseph.** A complete view of the dress and habits of the people of England, from the establishment of the Saxons in Britain to the present time. To which is prefixed an introduction, containing a general description of the ancient habits in use among mankind, from the earliest period of time to the conclusion of the seventh century. By Joseph Strutt. A new and improved ed., with critical and explanatory notes, by J. R. Planché. 1842. 2 v. NK4753 S92. 527
- Tutthill, W. B.** Interiors and interior details. Fifty-two large quarto plates, comprising a large number of original designs of Halls, staircases, parlors, libraries, dining rooms, bank, office and store fittings, &c. With an introduction, description of plates, and notes on wood finish. 1882. NK 2130 T96. 528
- Woodsend, C. J.** Practical wood carving. A simple treatise on the rudiments of wood carving, embracing the proper methods of handling tools, as well as the correct shapes for grinding them in order to produce different kinds of work. Illustrated by numerous engravings of original drawings. 1897. NK9704 W89. 529

## PHOTOGRAPHY.

- Adams, W. I. L.** Amateur photography, a practical guide for the beginner. 2d ed. [c1893] TR146 A22. 580
- Baker, W. H.** Better than half-tones: how do you know? [1907] TR976 B2. 581
- Advertising the Eclipse electro-type & engraving co.'s metzograph.
- Black, Alexander.** Photography indoors and out; a book for amateurs. [6th ed.] 1898. TR146 B63. 582
- Burgess, N. G.** The ambrotype manual: a practical treatise on the art of taking positive photographs on glass. New York. 1856. TR145 B95. 583
- Caffin, C. H.** Photography as a fine art; the achievements and possibilities of photographic art in America. 1901. TR650 C13. 584
- Camera work; a photographic quarterly.** 1903-1910. 8 v. Library has nos. 1-32 (1903-1910). TR1 C5. 585
- Cooper, F. W.** Photographic apparatus, making and adapting; reprinted, with numerous additions, from articles in "The Photogram," by F. W. Cooper, D. W. Gawn and others, ed. by G. E. Brown. 180 diagrams and working sketches. [1902] TR570 C77. 586
- Fearn, J. E.** Modern photography for amateurs. n. d. TR146 F28. 587
- A handbook of photography in colors.** 1900. TR510 H23. 588
- Contents.—Section I. By Thomas Bolas. Historical development of heliochromy. General survey of processes. Direct heliochromes on silver chloride.—Section II. By A. A. K. Tallent. Tri-color photography.—Section III. By Edgar Senior. Lippmann's process of interference heliochromy.
- Hasluck, P. N.** Photography. 1903. TR146 H35. 589
- Hinton, A. H.** Practical pictorial photography. 1902. TR650 H66. 540
- Hodges, J. A.** Pictorial landscape photography. 1901. TR660 H68. 541
- Monckhoven, Désiré van.** Photographic optics; including the description of lenses and enlarging apparatus. Tr. from the French. 1867. TR220 M73. 542
- Raymer, Felix.** Photo lighting. A treatise on light and its effect under the skylight, including chapters on skylight and skylight construction, window lighting and dark room work. 1902. TR573 R26. 543
- Robinson, H. P.** Letters on landscape photography. Rev. by the author. 1888. TR660 R66. 544
- Picture-making by photography. 5th ed. 1897. TR650 R71. 545
- Snelling, H. H.** The history and practice of the art of photography. Containing all the instructions necessary for the complete practice of the Daguerrean and photogenic art. 1853. TR144 S67. 546
- In 2 parts. Part I: The daguerreotype, calotype, chrysotype, cyanotype, chromatype, energiatype, anthotype, etc. Part II: The collodion process in photography.
- Story, A. T.** The story of photography, with thirty-eight illustrations. 1903. TR15 S89. 547
- Vogel, Ernst.** Practical pocket-book of photography; a short guide to the practice of all the usual photographic processes for professionals and amateurs, by E. Vogel; tr. and ed. by E. C. Conrad and E. M. Cobham from the 9th German ed. 1903. TR146 V87. 548
- Vogel, H. W.** The chemistry of light and photography in their application to art, science, and industry. With 100 illustrations. New and thoroughly rev. ed. 1901. TR145 V88. 549
- Translation of the author's Die chemischen wirkungen des lichts und die photographie... Leipzig. 1874.
- Wall, E. J.** The A B C of photography, containing instructions for making your own appliances and directions for every branch of photographic work. n. d. TR146 W18. 550
- Wallace, Ellerslie.** The amateur photographer; a manual of photographic manipulation intended especially for beginners and amateurs by Ellerslie Wallace. 5th ed., rev. and rewritten. 1897. TR146 W23. 551
- Ward, H. S.** The figures, facts and formulæ of photography and guide to their practical use. 3d ed. [1903] TR151 W25. 552

# INDEX

## Authors and Subjects.

The references are not to pages, but to the heavy-faced figures printed at the right of each title.

- |                                     |                                  |                                   |                               |
|-------------------------------------|----------------------------------|-----------------------------------|-------------------------------|
| Abbeys, England .....               | 248                              | Domestic .....                    | 254, 255, 264, 265, 274, 275, |
| Wales .....                         | 248                              |                                   | 276, 279, 285, 302            |
| Académie des beaux-arts, Paris...   | 440                              | England .....                     | 140, 247, 272, 291, 306       |
| Adams, M. B. ....                   | 238                              | European .....                    | 300                           |
| Adams, W. I. L. ....                | 530                              | Gothic .....                      | 247, 278, 286, 289            |
| Alberti, L. B. ....                 | 239                              | Greece .....                      | 273                           |
| Alboni, Marietta .....              | 22                               | Hist. ....                        | 259, 262, 268, 293, 300, 308  |
| Alceste .....                       | 2                                | Italian .....                     | 244, 273                      |
| Alchin, C. A. ....                  | 81                               | Levant .....                      | 273                           |
| Allen, F. H. ....                   | 240, 367                         | Minneapolis .....                 | 296                           |
| Allen, J. R. ....                   | 121                              | Modern .....                      | 260                           |
| Allen, W. F. ....                   | 1                                | Renaissance .....                 | 244, 277                      |
| Allston, Washington .....           | 458                              | St. Paul, Minn. ....              | 296                           |
| Amati, Andrea .....                 | 35                               | Scotland .....                    | 282                           |
| Amati, Antonio .....                | 35                               | Study of .....                    | 301, 307, 310                 |
| Amati, Girolamo .....               | 35                               | U. S. ....                        | 169, 296                      |
| Amati, Niccoli .....                | 35                               | Victorian .....                   | 257                           |
| Ambrotype .....                     | 538                              | Armstrong, W. A. ....             | 225                           |
| "America" .....                     | 71                               | Armstrong, Sir Walter .....       | 419                           |
| American art .....                  | 128                              | Arnould, Sophie .....             | 22                            |
| Amer. art annual .....              | 122                              | Art, American .....               | 127                           |
| Amer. art review .....              | 123                              | Ancient .....                     | 172, 196, 214, 236, 318       |
| American artists .....              | 181, 221                         | British .....                     | 156                           |
| American institute of architects... | 241, 242, 243                    | Celtic .....                      | 121                           |
| American painters .....             | 436                              | Christian 163, 164, 165, 166, 167 |                               |
| American painting .....             | 403, 405                         | Conventional .....                | 203                           |
| American sculpture .....            | 336                              | Criticism .....                   | 204, 356                      |
| Anatomy, artistic .....             | 339                              | Dutch .....                       | 385                           |
| Ancient art .....                   | 172, 196, 214, 236               | Ecclesiastical .....              | 176                           |
| Ancient painting .....              | 450                              | Egypt .....                       | 218                           |
| Ancient pottery .....               | 472                              | England .....                     | 128, 234                      |
| Ancient sculpture .....             | 315, 326, 331                    | Europe .....                      | 230, 446                      |
| Anderson, W. J. ....                | 244                              | France .....                      | 128, 135, 187, 225            |
| Anderson Auction Co. ....           | 153, 154, 188, 226, 484          | German .....                      | 128, 176, 428                 |
| Angelico, Fra .....                 | 322, 427                         | Greece .....                      | 194, 216, 218                 |
| Annesley, Chas. ....                | 82                               | History .....                     | 177, 205, 236                 |
| Annmary Brown memorial .....        | 124                              | Industrial .....                  | 178, 214                      |
| Anvers, N. d' .....                 | 220                              | Ireland .....                     | 212, 234                      |
| Apthorp, W. F. ....                 | 2, 11                            | Italy .....                       | 194, 447                      |
| Arabian antiquities .....           | 182                              | Japan .....                       | 170                           |
| Aratra Pentelici .....              | 332                              | Legendary .....                   | 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 232  |
| Archaeology, Greek .....            | 183                              | Medieval .....                    | 151, 176, 197, 205            |
| Architects .....                    | 211                              | Mesopotamia .....                 | 218                           |
| Architectural terms .....           | 283                              | Netherlands .....                 | 217                           |
| Architecture .....                  | 132, 147, 203, 204, 214, 238-312 | Roman .....                       | 151                           |
| Chicago .....                       | 296                              | Scotland .....                    | 234                           |
| Colonial .....                      | 252                              | Spain .....                       | 182                           |
|                                     |                                  | Study of .....                    | 235                           |
|                                     |                                  | U. S. ....                        | 169, 221                      |

- Art and letters (periodical).....128  
 Art and morals .....192, 202  
 Art and religion .....202  
 Art and science .....200  
 Art applied to industry.....468-529  
 Art culture .....199  
 Art education .....506  
 Art journal .....126  
 Art students' league, New York.....185  
 Artists .....172, 211, 233  
   Amer. ....181, 221, 369  
   Dutch .....385  
   French .....187  
   Italian .....223, 224  
   19th cent. ....231  
 Arts of design .....214  
   U. S. ....145  
 Assyrian pottery .....472  
 Athenian lekythoi .....483  
 Atkinson, Wm. ....245  
 Atrium Vestae .....305  
 Auber, D. F. E. ....21  
 Bach, J. S. ....27, 55, 79  
 Backus, S. D. ....253  
 Backus, Wm. ....253  
 Bacon, Henry .....173  
 Baker, M. R. ....51  
 Baker, Theodore .....3  
 Baker, W. H. ....453, 531  
 Ballads .....64  
 Balls, Thos. ....115  
 Banister, H. C. ....83  
 Banks, Thos. ....318  
 Barber, E. A. ....468  
 Barns, plans for .....254  
 Barrett, Leon .....338  
 Bartholdi, F. A. ....313  
 Bartholomé, P. A. ....187  
 Bartoli, Cosimo .....239  
 Bartolozzi, Francis .....158  
 "Bausteine" .....317  
 Bayeux tapestry .....474  
 Beard, W. H. ....369  
 Beethoven, Ludwig von.....4, 57, 75  
 Bell, Mrs. A. ....220  
 Bell, Sir Charles .....329  
 Bell, Malcolm .....469  
 Bell, N. R. E. Meuguens .....428  
 Bellini, V. ....21  
 Bellows, A. F. ....369  
 Bemrose, Wm. ....470  
 Benjamin, S. G. W. ....127, 128, 369  
 Berg, A. W. ....117  
 Bériot, C. A. de .....23  
 Berlin, art gallery .....368  
 Berlin photographic co.....129  
 Berlioz, H. L. ....21  
 Bernal, Ralph .....471  
 Bernal collection .....471  
 Bible gallery .....341  
 Riddle, Edward .....320  
 Billington, Elizabeth .....22  
 Birch, Samuel .....472  
 Black, Alexander .....532  
 Blanc, Chas. ....130  
 Blanchard, F. W. ....280  
 Blaserna, Pietro .....5  
 Blashfield, E. H. ....223  
 Blashfield, Mrs. E. W. ....223  
 Blomfield, Reginald .....246  
 Bogue, V. G. ....297  
 Bohn, H. G. ....471  
 Boleldieu, F. A. ....21  
 Bolas, Thos. ....532  
 Bond, Francis .....247  
 Bonney, T. G. ....248  
 Bordon, Faustina .....22  
 Bosboom, Johannes .....385  
 Boston, Architectural club...249, 250  
 Boston Museum of fine arts...131, 314  
 Botticelli, Sandro .....462  
 Boulton, W. B. ....370  
 Boutard, M. ....132  
 Bowes, J. L. ....473  
 Boy's voices, training .....95  
 Brahms, Johannes .....19, 46  
 Breakspeare, E. J. ....6  
 Brera gallery, Milan .....146  
 Breton, J. A. A. L. ....371  
 Bridge, Sir J. F. ....84  
 Bridge construction, Los Angeles,  
   Cal .....280  
 Brigham, W. T. ....315  
 British art .....156  
 British costume .....513  
 British museum .....133  
 British painters .....372, 443  
 British porcelain .....487  
 British paintings .....420  
 Brooklyn bridge .....296  
 Brooks, H. M. ....7  
 Brown, G. B. ....134  
 Brown, G. E. ....536  
 Brown, G. L. ....369  
 Brown, J. D. ....63  
 Brown, J. P. ....85  
 Brown, J. W. ....409  
 Browne, A. O. ....119  
 Brownell, W. C. ....135  
 Browning, Robt .....417  
 Bruce, J. C. ....474  
 Brunnhilde .....87  
 Brunswick, art gallery .....368  
 Bryan, Michael .....139, 373  
 Buffalo fine arts academy...136, 137  
 Building trades employers' associa-  
   tion, New York (City).....251  
 Bull, Ole .....8, 23  
 Bull, Mrs. S. C. (Thorpe).....8  
 Bunker's Hill Monument.....309  
 Bunner, H. C. ....347  
 Bunnëtt, F. E. ....155, 323, 451  
 Buonarroti, Michel Angelo.....  
   155, 159, 215, 340  
 Buonarroti family .....215  
 Burckhardt J. C. ....374  
 Burgess, Nathan G. ....533  
 Burk, J. D. ....118  
 Burne-Jones, Sir E. C. ....375

|                                   |                            |                                     |                         |
|-----------------------------------|----------------------------|-------------------------------------|-------------------------|
| Burne-Jones, G. (Macdonald), lady | 375                        | Clementi, Muzio                     | 23                      |
| Burney, Chas                      | 9                          | Cleveland, Grover                   | 417                     |
| Burrowes, J. F.                   | 86                         | Cloud, beauty of                    | 433                     |
| Caffin, C. H.                     | 534                        | Clough, Mrs. A. H.                  | 374                     |
| Camera work (periodical)          | 535                        | Club programs                       | 16                      |
| Canova, Antonio                   | 194, 316, 318, 325         | Cobham, E. M.                       | 548                     |
| Canzonets                         | 64                         | Coblentz, E. L.                     | 119                     |
| Caricature, hist.                 | 354, 365                   | Coleridge, A. D.                    | 49, 56                  |
| Caricatures                       | 365                        | Colman, S.                          | 369                     |
| Carmichael, J. W.                 | 376                        | Colonial architecture, Md.          | 252                     |
| Carpani, G. P.                    | 378                        | Penn.                               | 252                     |
| Carrière Eugène                   | 187                        | Va.                                 | 252                     |
| Carriès, Jean                     | 187                        | Colonial furniture                  | 484                     |
| Carter, C. F.                     | 138                        | Color                               | 202, 344                |
| Carter, S. N.                     | 359                        | Color photography                   | 538                     |
| Cartoons                          |                            | Color printing, Japan               | 465                     |
| 338, 342, 347, 354, 362, 365      |                            | Colvin, Sidney                      | 450                     |
| Carving, wood                     | 277, 470                   | Competitions. Architectural         | 242                     |
| Cassel, art gallery               | 368                        | Composers                           | 25, 68, 74              |
| Catalani, Angelica                | 22                         | French                              | 21                      |
| Cathedral builders, England       | 290                        | German                              | 30                      |
| Cathedrals                        | 240, 292                   | Italian                             | 21                      |
| English                           | 258, 298                   | List of                             | 17                      |
| U. S.                             | 296                        | Composition (art)                   | 356                     |
| Cellini, Benvenuto                | 377, 378                   | Conn. State capitol                 | 263                     |
| Celtic art                        | 121                        | Conrad, E. C.                       | 548                     |
| Ceramics                          | 492                        | Conway, M. D.                       | 140                     |
| American                          | 468                        | Cooper, F. W.                       | 536                     |
| Chalkovskii, M. I.                | 10, 46, 98                 | Co-operative building plan associa- |                         |
| Champlin, J. D.                   | 11, 379                    | tion, New York                      | 254                     |
| Chandler, J. E.                   | 252                        | Copley, J. S.                       | 426                     |
| Chapin, A. A.                     | 87                         | Cornellus, Peter                    | 91                      |
| Chapin, W. O.                     | 137                        | Correggio                           | 381, 394                |
| Chapman, J. G.                    | 455                        | Costume                             | 490, 491, 495, 512, 525 |
| Chase, W. M.                      | 369                        | American                            | 499                     |
| Chatto, W. A.                     | 456                        | Ancient                             | 489                     |
| Cherubini, M. L. C. Z. S.         | 21                         | British                             | 513, 527                |
| Chiantelli, Chas.                 | 380                        | Female                              | 522                     |
| Chicago. Architecture             | 296                        | Greek                               | 522                     |
| Art institute                     | 139                        | Historic                            | 517                     |
| Chickering & sons                 | 12                         | Quaker                              | 485                     |
| ina, old                          | 502                        | Cottage architecture                | 238, 302                |
| China painting, America           | 510, 511                   | Eng.                                | 245                     |
| Chopin, F. F.                     | 23, 25, 32, 45, 46, 47, 51 | Cottage plans                       | 245                     |
| Choral music                      | 55                         | Cottages                            | 255, 265, 275, 279      |
| Chorley, H. F.                    | 13                         | England                             | 276                     |
| Christ Church, Phila.             | 112                        | Cottet, Chas.                       | 187                     |
| Christian art                     | 163-167, 176, 212, 232     | Counterpoint                        | 84, 110                 |
| Christian painting                | 450                        | Coxe, William                       | 381                     |
| Church architecture               | 247, 249                   | Crosby, A. B.                       | 8                       |
| Italy                             | 277                        | Crouch, Joseph                      | 141                     |
| Church history, U. S.             | 267                        | Crowest, F. J.                      | 15                      |
| Church music                      | 52, 119                    | Cruikshank, Geo.                    | 345                     |
| Churches                          | 248                        | Cruvelli, Sophie                    | 22                      |
| American                          | 267                        | Cunynghame, H. H. S.                | 475                     |
| England                           | 248                        | Cutter, Benj.                       | 88, 89                  |
| Cicognara, Count                  | 316                        | Daguerreotype                       | 546                     |
| Cimarosa, D.                      | 21                         | Dalziel, Geo.                       | 341                     |
| City planning                     | 283, 297                   | Dance music                         | 18                      |
| Civil engineering                 | 310                        | Dannreuther, Edward                 | 75                      |
| Clarke, J. T.                     | 196                        | D'Anvers, N.                        | 428                     |
| Clayton, E. C.                    | 14                         | Darley, W. H. W.                    | 112, 117                |
| Cleaveland, H. W.                 | 253                        | Davenport, C. J. H.                 | 457                     |
| Clement, C. E.                    | 231, 232, 233              | Davis, L. J.                        | 508                     |
|                                   |                            | Dawson, Nelson                      | 476                     |

- Decorative art ..... 203, 204, 214  
 Eng. .... 140  
 De l'Orme, — ..... 277  
 Denning, David ..... 477  
 Design ..... 353  
   Decorative ..... 493  
 Dexter, F. B. D. .... 237  
 Dickinson, Edward ..... 90  
 Dillon, Edward ..... 478, 479  
 Dobson, Austin ..... 382  
 Doggett, K. N. .... 130  
 Domestic architecture .....  
   254, 255, 264, 265, 266, 271, 274,  
     275, 276, 279, 285, 302  
 Donald, R. .... 272  
 Donatello ..... 322  
 Donizetti, G. .... 21  
 Doré, Gustave ..... 142, 410  
 Doremus, S. D. .... 143  
 Doyle, Richard ..... 342  
 Downing, A. J. .... 255, 307  
 Drainage ..... 256  
 Drama. Musical ..... 38  
   Wagnerian ..... 48  
 Drawing .....  
   204, 338, 348, 350, 351, 353,  
     355, 359, 360, 363, 364  
 Dresden, art gallery ..... 144, 368  
 Dress, Early American ..... 499  
 Drinker, C. A. .... 510  
 Dürrer, Albrecht ..... 389, 390, 462  
 Du Maurier, G. L. P. R. .... 352  
 Dunlap, Wm. .... 145  
 Dupont, C. R. .... 417  
 Durand, John ..... 217  
 Dutch art ..... 217  
 Dutch artists ..... 385  
 Dyck, Sir Anthonie van ..... 402  
 Eagle's nest ..... 200  
 Ear training ..... 81, 85  
 Earle, H. L. .... 181  
 Eassie, Wm. .... 256  
 Eastlake, Sir C. L. .... 146, 407, 430  
 Eastlake, lady ..... 407  
 Eaton, D. Cady ..... 317  
 Eclipse electrotype & engraving  
   co. .... 531  
 Edmonson, Mrs. W. C. .... 119  
 Egyptian art ..... 218  
 Egyptian pottery ..... 472  
 Egyptian sculpture ..... 318, 331  
 Electrotyping, terms in ..... 453  
 Elgar, Edward ..... 91  
 Elgin marbles ..... 194  
 Elizabethan art ..... 277  
 Elliott, C. W. .... 481, 482  
 Elmes, Jas. .... 147  
 Elson, Arthur ..... 16  
 Elson, L. C. .... 17  
 Embroidery ..... 494, 519  
 Enamels, European ..... 475  
 Engel, Carl ..... 18  
 English architecture ..... 140, 272  
 English art ..... 128, 234  
 English furniture ..... 518  
 English painters ..... 384  
 English pottery ..... 502, 523  
 English sculpture ..... 318, 334  
 Engravers ..... 189, 211, 373, 466  
 Engraving ..... 130, 132, 147, 453-467  
   England ..... 462  
   Florence ..... 462  
   Germany ..... 462  
   History ..... 463  
   Metal ..... 463  
   Wood ..... 462  
 Engravings, Hubbard collection of ..... 466  
   Wood ..... 456  
 England, abbeys & churches ..... 246  
   Architecture ..... 247, 291  
   Cathedrals ..... 258, 299  
 Enneking, J. J. .... 369  
 Episcopal palaces, Eng. .... 306  
 Erb, J. L. .... 19  
 Estienne, C. .... 20  
 Etchers ..... 459  
 Etching ..... 453-467  
 Etruscan pottery ..... 472  
 Euclid ..... 361  
 Euridice ..... 2  
 Expression ..... 339  
 Fairbanks, Arthur ..... 433  
 Fairholt, F. W. .... 148, 366  
 Farrar, F. W. .... 258  
 Farrer, Henry ..... 453  
 Fearn, J. E. .... 537  
 Fences ..... 287  
 Fenner, T. P. .... 113  
 Ferguson, Jas. .... 259, 260  
 Ferrario, Giulio ..... 261  
 Ferris, G. T. .... 21, 22, 23  
 Fielding, — ..... 459  
 Fiesole, Giovanni da ..... 322, 427  
 Fillmore, J. C. .... 24  
 Finck, H. T. .... 25, 26  
 Fine Arts ..... 121-237  
 Fischer, V. G., Art co. .... 226  
 Fisher, Joseph. .... 340, 358  
 Flaxman, John ..... 318, 501  
 Fletcher, B. F. .... 262  
 Fletcher, Banister ..... 263  
 Florence. Engraving ..... 462  
 Ford, F. L. .... 263  
 Forkel, J. N. .... 27  
 Forrest, R. L. .... 484  
 Foster, Mrs. Jonathan ..... 223  
 Fra Angelico ..... 427  
 Franklin Institute, Pa. .... 463  
 French art ..... 128, 135, 187, 225  
 French painters ..... 384, 440  
 French painting ..... 440  
 Friederichs, Carl ..... 317  
 Frondes agrestes ..... 201  
 Fuller, A. W. .... 264  
 Furniture ..... 274, 480  
   Colonial ..... 484  
   English ..... 291, 518  
   Gothic ..... 516  
   History ..... 498  
   Olden time ..... 504

|                                         |                    |                                  |                |
|-----------------------------------------|--------------------|----------------------------------|----------------|
| Gabrielli, Catarina .....               | 22                 | Gummere, A. M. ....              | 485            |
| Gallard, F. ....                        | 330                | Hadden, J. C. ....               | 32, 33         |
| Gallmard, Auguste .....                 | 150                | "Hall Columbia" .....            | 71             |
| Galt, John .....                        | 383                | Halévy, J. F. F. E. ....         | 21             |
| Gandy, Joseph .....                     | 265                | Halkett, G. R. ....              | 490            |
| Gardens .....                           | 287                | Hamilton, C. G. ....             | 34, 156        |
| Garrison, L. M. ....                    | 1                  | Hamilton, Sir Wm. ....           | 486            |
| Gates .....                             | 287                | Hamlin, Homer .....              | 280            |
| Gawn, D. W. ....                        | 536                | Handel, G. F. ....               | 55, 67, 78, 80 |
| Gems .....                              | 508, 514, 524, 526 | Hardanger & Gittertyl embroidery | 494            |
| Gentleman's amusement .....             | 115                | Harding, Chester .....           | 386            |
| German art .....                        | 128, 176, 428      | Harmonic analysis .....          | 88             |
| German painters .....                   | 384                | Harmony .....                    | 108, 111       |
| German vocal style .....                | 25                 | Hart, C. H. ....                 | 320            |
| Germany. Art .....                      | 368                | Hart, Geo. ....                  | 35             |
| Engraving .....                         | 462                | Hartford, Conn. Public buildings | 263            |
| Gifford, R. S. ....                     | 369                | Harvey, W. F. ....               | 187            |
| Gifford, S. R. ....                     | 369                | Hasluck, P. N. ....              | 539            |
| Gillray, James .....                    | 343, 365           | Hawels, H. R. ....               | 36             |
| Gilman, Lawrence .....                  | 23, 91             | Hawels, M. E. (Joy) .....        | 266            |
| Glass .....                             | 476                | Haydn, F. J. ....                | 33, 58         |
| Glass making .....                      | 509                | Haydon, B. R. ....               | 387, 388       |
| Goetschius, Percy .....                 | 92                 | Haydon, F. W. ....               | 387            |
| Goldschmidt, Jenny Lind .....           | 39                 | Heath, Dudley .....              | 157            |
| Goldschmidt, Otto .....                 | 39                 | Heath, R. F. ....                | 339            |
| Goldsmithing .....                      | 476                | Heating .....                    | 256            |
| Goodyear, W. H. ....                    | 151                | Heaton, M. M. (Keymer) .....     | 390            |
| Gluck, C. W. ....                       | 3                  | Heliography .....                | 538            |
| Gothic architecture. 247, 278, 286, 289 |                    | Henderson, W. J. ....            | 94             |
| Gothic furniture .....                  | 516                | Henry VIII, Court of .....       | 158            |
| Gottschalk, L. M. ....                  | 23                 | Hensel, Fanny .....              | 37             |
| Gounod, C. F. ....                      | 21                 | Hensel, Sebastian .....          | 37             |
| Goupil & Co. ....                       | 173                | Hensel, Wilhelm .....            | 37             |
| Graevius, J. G. ....                    | 172                | Henselt, Adolf von .....         | 51             |
| Grand opera, America .....              | 50                 | Herbert, J. A. ....              | 391            |
| Graphic arts .....                      | 338-366            | Herbert, May .....               | 69             |
| Grau, Robt. ....                        | 29                 | Hewlett, H. G. ....              | 13             |
| Graves, Algernon .....                  | 152                | Highways .....                   | 280            |
| Graves, J. L. ....                      | 153                | Hill, Emily .....                | 47, 57         |
| Great Britain. History .....            | 365                | Hinton, A. H. ....               | 540            |
| Greece. Architecture .....              | 273                | Hobbes, J. R. ....               | 392            |
| Greek archaeology .....                 | 183                | Hodges, J. A. ....               | 541            |
| Greek art .....                         | 194, 216, 218      | Hodges, W. R. ....               | 393            |
| Greek costume .....                     | 522                | Hoe, Robert, jr. ....            | 459            |
| Greek pottery .....                     | 472                | Hogarth, Geo. ....               | 39             |
| Greek sculpture .....                   |                    | Hogarth, Wm. ....                | 382            |
| 314, 317, 318, 321, 328, 331            |                    | Holbein, Hans, the younger ..... |                |
| Greek vases .....                       | 486                | 158, 451, 462                    |                |
| Green, N. E. ....                       | 344                | Holland, H. S. ....              | 39             |
| Greenough, F. B. ....                   | 319                | Holmes, Edward .....             | 40             |
| Greenough, Henry .....                  | 319                | Holt, R. B. ....                 | 488            |
| Greenough, Horatio .....                | 319                | Home decoration .....            | 519            |
| Greenshields, E. B. ....                | 385                | Hood, Geo. ....                  | 41             |
| Greville, C. F. ....                    | 524                | Hooper, Louise M. ....           | 42             |
| Gribayédoff, Alex. ....                 | 3                  | Hope, Thomas .....               | 268, 489       |
| Grieg, E. H. ....                       | 26, 91             | Hopkins, A. A. ....              | 223            |
| Grigshy, Emilie .....                   | 154                | Horne, C. S. ....                | 141            |
| Grimm, H. F. ....                       | 155                | Horne, T. H. ....                | 182            |
| Grisi, Giulia .....                     | 22                 | Houdon, J. A. ....               | 320            |
| Grove, Sir Geo. ....                    | 31, 37, 49, 67     | House decoration .....           | 254, 291       |
| Guarneri, Andrea .....                  | 35                 | House furnishing .....           | 254, 481       |
| Guarneri, G. A. ....                    | 35                 | Hubbard, G. G. ....              | 466            |
| Guarneri, Giuseppe .....                | 35                 | Hülsem, Ch. ....                 | 305            |
| Guarneri, Pietro .....                  | 35                 | Hueffer, Francis .....           | 76             |
| Guerber, H. A. ....                     | 93                 | Hullah, Annette .....            | 48             |

- Mullah, J. P. .... 44  
 Hunecker, J. G. .... 45, 46  
 Hunecker, Jas. .... 82  
 Hunt, Mrs. A. W. .... 490  
 Hurl, E. M. .... 159, 164, 321, 322, 394, 395, 396, 397, 398, 399, 400, 401, 402  
 Hutton, Lawrence .... 231  
 Hymn tunes .... 112  
 Hymns .... 116  
 Idealism .... 385  
 Illinois. State board of examiners of architects .... 269  
 Illuminated manuscripts .... 391  
 Illustration. Art of .... 333  
     Japanese .... 465  
 Imitation .... 193  
 Industrial arts .... 178, 493, 506  
 Inness, Geo. .... 458  
 Instrumentation .... 106  
 Interiors .... 528  
 International studio .... 162  
 Irish art .... 212, 234  
 Iron .... 208  
 Isham, Samuel .... 408  
 Israel, Joseph .... 385  
 Italian art .... 447  
 Italian artists .... 223, 224  
 Italian musical words .... 17  
 Italian musicians .... 73  
 Italian painters .... 404  
 Italian painting .... 374, 407, 408  
 Italian sculpture .... 322, 327, 333  
 Italian vocal style .... 25  
 Italy. Architecture .... 273  
 Ivories .... 500  
 Jackson, T. G. .... 270  
 Jameson, Mrs. A. B. (Murphy) .... 163, 164, 165, 166, 167, 168, 404  
 Jansen, F. G. .... 69  
 Japanese art .... 170, 465  
 Japanese illustration .... 465  
 Japanese pottery .... 472  
 Jarves, J. J. .... 169, 170  
 Jerrold, Blanchard .... 345  
 Jervis, W. P. .... 492  
 Jesus Christ .... 220  
 Jewelry .... 153, 521  
 Jewitt, Llewellynn .... 470  
 Johnson, C. E. .... 95  
 Jones, Abner .... 116  
 Jones, Inigo .... 277  
 Journal of design and manufactures .... 493  
 Junius, Franciscus .... 171  
 Karasowski Maurycy .... 47  
 Keene, C. S. .... 346  
 Kent, J. C. .... 193  
 Keppler, Joseph .... 347  
 Key, F. S. .... 117  
 King, Pauline .... 405  
 Klingemann, Carl .... 37  
 Knauff, Ernest .... 348  
 Koch, Marie .... 494  
 Köchel, Ludwig, ritter von .... 4  
 Koehler, S. R. .... 122, 458  
 Kolstet, C. S. .... 406  
 Kotschmar, M. A. (Torrey) .... 96  
 Krehbiel, H. E. .... 48, 97  
 Kreiswieg von Heilborn, Heinrich .... 49  
 Kretschmer, Albert .... 495  
 Kreutzer, Rodolphe .... 89  
 Krüsi, Hermann .... 349  
 Kugler, F. T. .... 407  
 Lafenestre, Georges .... 173  
 Lahee, H. C. .... 50  
 Lamb, M. J. R. (Nash) .... 271  
 Landscape .... 385  
 Landscape gardening .... 304  
 Landscape painting .... 385  
 Landseer, Sir E. H. .... 396  
 Landseer, John .... 174  
 Lansl, L. A. .... 406  
 Lara, Isidore de .... 91  
 Larsson, Gustaf .... 496  
 Leaf beauty .... 432  
 Lee, E. M. .... 98  
 Lefèvre, André .... 272  
 Legendary art .... 163-167, 232  
 Lekythoi, Athenian .... 483  
 Leipsic .... 417  
 Lenz, Wilhelm von .... 51  
 Leonardo da Vinci .... 409, 418  
 Leoni, Jas. .... 239  
 Leschetszke, Theodor .... 43  
 Lescot, Pierre .... 277  
 Levant, architecture .... 273  
 Levy, F. N. .... 122  
 Libbie, C. F., & co. .... 460  
 Light .... 202  
 Light and shade .... 344  
 Lilley, A. E. V. .... 497  
 Lind, Jenny .... 22, 39  
 Line .... 202  
 Liszt, Franz .... 23, 46, 51, 76  
 Litchfield, Frederick .... 498  
 Lithographers .... 461  
 Lithography .... 461  
     Terms in .... 453  
 Lodge, Edmund .... 158  
 Lodge, G. H. .... 236  
 Loeffler, C. M. .... 91  
 London. Nat'l gallery .... 174  
 Longfellow, W. P. P. .... 273  
 Los Angeles. Mun. art com. .... 280  
 Loudon, J. C. .... 274  
 Louisville. Free public library .... 175  
 Louvre gallery, Paris .... 146  
 Love in art & literature .... 208  
 Lowry, W. .... 284  
 Lübke, Wilhelm .... 176, 177, 323  
 Lugar, Robt. .... 275  
 Lustre ware .... 502  
 Lutkin, P. C. .... 52  
 Luyster, I. M. .... 330  
 Maberly, Joseph .... 459  
 Macchetta, Mrs. B. R. (Tucker) .... 53, 410  
 McClellan, Elisabeth .... 499  
 MacDowell, E. A. .... 28, 91



|                                            |                    |                                                  |               |
|--------------------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| McCreery, John .....                       | 118                | Mollett, J. W. ....                              | 414, 415      |
| Mach, E. R. O. von .....                   | 411                | Monastic orders .....                            | 165, 166      |
| Madonna .....                              | 163, 164           | Monckhoven, Désiré van .....                     | 542           |
| Madrigals, Bibl. of .....                  | 64                 | Moore, C. H. ....                                | 277, 278      |
| Magill, R. E. ....                         | 119                | Moore, Mrs. N. H. (Woodbridge) .....             | 502           |
| Maginn, Dr. ....                           | 514                | Moreau, Gustave .....                            | 187           |
| Maginnis, C. D. ....                       | 350                | Moreland, F. A. ....                             | 503           |
| Maitland, J. A. F. ....                    | 31                 | Morgan, S. (Owenson) lady .....                  | 416           |
| Malibran, M. F. ....                       | 22                 | Morris, G. L. ....                               | 279           |
| Malton, Jas. ....                          | 276                | Morse, E. S. ....                                | 7             |
| Manchester, A. L. ....                     | 99, 100            | Morse, F. C. ....                                | 504           |
| Manson, A. S. ....                         | 460                | Moscheles, C. (Embsen) .....                     | 56            |
| Manuscripts, "Illuminated" .....           | 391                | Moscheles, Felix .....                           | 352, 417      |
| Mapleson, J. H. ....                       | 54                 | Moscheles, Ignaz .....                           | 23, 56        |
| Marine painting .....                      | 276                | Moses, Henry .....                               | 316           |
| Maris, Jas. ....                           | 345                | Mosques .....                                    | 292           |
| Maris, Matthew .....                       | 385                | Mountain, beauty of .....                        | 432           |
| Maris, Wm. ....                            | 385                | Mozart, J. C. W. A. ....                         | 59            |
| Marshall, W. E. ....                       | 458                | Mozart, W. A. ....                               | 2, 6, 40      |
| Martineau, Gertrude .....                  | 351                | Müntz, Eugène .....                              | 418, 419, 505 |
| Mary, Virgin .....                         | 163, 164           | Municipal art .....                              | 280           |
| Maryland. Colonial arch. ....              | 252                | Municipal art commission, Los Angeles, Cal. .... | 280           |
| Historical society .....                   | 324                | Municipal art society, New York .....            | 281           |
| Mascagni, Pietro .....                     | 91                 | Mural painting .....                             | 405           |
| Maskell, Alfred .....                      | 500                | Murillo, B. E. ....                              | 397, 413      |
| Mason, Lowell .....                        | 62                 | Murphy, J. C. ....                               | 182           |
| Master masons to crown of Scotland .....   | 282                | Murray, A. S. ....                               | 183           |
| Masters in art (periodical) .....          | 179                | Music, America .....                             | 65, 70        |
| Mauve, Anton .....                         | 385                | Bibl. of .....                                   | 9, 11, 42     |
| Mazzini, Giuseppe .....                    | 417                | Collections .....                                | 112-120       |
| Mazzuoli, Francesco .....                  | 381                | Dance .....                                      | 18            |
| Medieval art. ....                         | 151, 176, 197, 205 | England .....                                    | 36, 66        |
| Medieval painting .....                    | 450                | Hist. of .....                                   | 9, 34, 44, 90 |
| Mees, Arthur .....                         | 55                 | Irish .....                                      | 118           |
| Meggison, Wm. ....                         | 119                | Literature of .....                              | 1-80          |
| Méhul, E. H. ....                          | 21                 | Modern .....                                     | 91            |
| Melissonier, J. L. E. ....                 | 414                | National .....                                   | 13, 18        |
| Memes, J. S. ....                          | 325                | New England .....                                | 7, 41         |
| Mendelssohn-Bartholdy, Felix .....         | 37, 72, 417        | Pianoforte .....                                 | 24            |
| Mendelssohn family .....                   | 37                 | Sacred .....                                     | 18            |
| Mercey, F. B. de .....                     | 180                | Music and morals .....                           | 25, 36        |
| "Messaline" .....                          | 91                 | Musical analysis .....                           | 83            |
| Metal engraving .....                      | 462                | Musical education .....                          | 99            |
| Meteyard, Eliza .....                      | 501                | Musical form .....                               | 92, 102       |
| Metropolitan museum of art, New York ..... | 186                | Musical instruction .....                        | 81-111        |
| Metzograph .....                           | 531                | Musical instruments .....                        | 18            |
| Meunier, Constantin .....                  | 187                | Musical library .....                            | 120           |
| Mexico. Pottery .....                      | 468                | Musicians, Italian .....                         | 73            |
| Meyerbeer, G. ....                         | 21                 | List of .....                                    | 17            |
| Mezzotints .....                           | 457                | Myline, R. S. ....                               | 282           |
| Michel, F. E. ....                         | 412                | Mythological art .....                           | 232           |
| Michelangelo ...                           | 155, 159, 215, 340 | Naples. Vases in .....                           | 486           |
| Mich. State library .....                  | 181                | Nation. academy of design, New York .....        | 184           |
| Midgley, W. ....                           | 497                | Na't conference on city planning, 1910 .....     | 283           |
| Milan .....                                | 53                 | National gallery of art, Washington, D. C. ....  | 195           |
| Miller, R. W. ....                         | 119                | National music .....                             | 18            |
| Millet, J. F. ....                         | 395                | Neal, D. ....                                    | 369           |
| Miniatures .....                           | 157                | Needlework .....                                 | 519           |
| Minneapolis. Architecture .....            | 296                | Negro songs .....                                | 113, 114      |
| Minor, E. E. ....                          | 413                | New England. Music .....                         | 7, 41         |
| Miranda, General .....                     | 194                |                                                  |               |
| Mitchell, Mrs. L. M. (Wright) .....        | 326                |                                                  |               |

- New York (state). Education dept. .... 353
- New York water color club. .... 421
- Newmarch, Rosa ..... 10
- Nichols, G. W. .... 506, 507
- Nicholson, Peter ..... 284
- Nohl, Ludwig ..... 4, 57, 58, 59
- Nordau, M. S. .... 187
- Northcote, Jas. .... 422, 423, 424
- Norton, C. E. .... 360
- Oakey, A. F. .... 285
- Oehme, Julius ..... 188
- Office fittings ..... 528
- Olden-time music ..... 7
- Opera ..... 2
- America ..... 50
- French ..... 2
- German ..... 2
- German in New York ..... 25
- Italian ..... 2
- Operas ..... 74, 82
- List of ..... 14
- Operettas ..... 74
- Optics. Photographic ..... 542
- Oratorio ..... 55
- Oriental rugs ..... 488
- Oriental porcelain ..... 487
- Orleans, Louis Philippe, duc d' ..... 508
- Ornament ..... 315
- Othello ..... 53
- Ottley, Henry ..... 189
- Oxford university ..... 340, 358
- Owens River aqueduct ..... 280
- Paganini, Niccolò ..... 23
- Page, N. C. .... 101
- Painters
- 143, 189, 211, 367, 373, 379, 392, 429, 435, 445
- American ..... 436
- British ..... 372, 384, 448
- French ..... 384, 440
- German ..... 384
- Italian ..... 404
- Modern ..... 384, 431, 423
- Painting
- 130, 132, 147, 204, 214, 364, 367-452
- American ..... 403
- Ancient ..... 450
- Early Christian ..... 450
- England ..... 448
- French ..... 440
- History ..... 408, 411
- Italian ..... 374, 407, 408
- Medieval ..... 450
- Study of ..... 441
- U. S. .... 169
- Painting on porcelain ..... 507
- Paintings ..... 153, 379, 406, 435
- American ..... 437
- British reproductions ..... 420
- Care of ..... 380
- London ..... 174
- Modern ..... 367
- Reproductions of ..... 209, 267, 368, 369, 372, 426, 437, 439
- Paistello, G. .... 21
- Palaces. Italy ..... 277
- Palestrina, G. P. da ..... 21
- Paneron, A. M. .... 101
- Papworth, J. B. .... 287
- Paris ..... 417
- Exposition universelle, 1855 ..... 227
- Exposition universelle, 1878 ..... 207
- Salon, 1849 ..... 150
- Salon, 1850-51 ..... 228
- Salon, 1852 ..... 229
- Salon, 1889 ..... 173
- Salon, 1891 ..... 191
- Salon, 1894 ..... 190
- Parker, J. H. .... 288, 289
- Parmegiano ..... 331
- Parsifal ..... 60, 91
- Parsons, A. J. .... 466
- Parsons, A. R. .... 60
- Parton, Jas. .... 354
- Pasta, Giuditte ..... 22
- Patterson, A. W. .... 61
- Pauer, Ernst ..... 102
- Peabody institute ..... 103
- Conservatory of music ..... 104, 105
- Peale, Rembrandt ..... 355
- Pellatt, Apsley ..... 509
- Pen drawing ..... 350
- Pennell, Mrs. E. (Robins) ..... 425, 461
- Pennell, Joseph ..... 425, 461
- Pennsylvania. Colonial architecture ..... 252
- Percy, earl ..... 524
- Peri, Jacopo ..... 2
- Perkins, A. T. .... 426
- Perkins, C. C. .... 327, 379, 480
- Perry, W. C. .... 328
- Persiani, Fanny ..... 22
- Perspective ..... 349, 361
- Pewter ..... 469
- Phila. Centennial exhibition ..... 178
- Phillimore, C. M. .... 427
- Photochemistry ..... 549
- Photographic chemistry ..... 549
- Photographic reproductions of works of art ..... 209
- Photo lighting ..... 543
- Photography ..... 530-552
- In colors ..... 538
- Landscape ..... 541, 544
- Pictorial ..... 541, 542
- Terms in ..... 453
- Pianists ..... 23, 24, 51
- Pianoforte instruction ..... 86, 96
- Pianoforte music ..... 24
- Picart, Bernard ..... 526
- Piccini, N. .... 21
- Pictorial composition ..... 356
- Pietsch, Ludwig ..... 428
- Pilkington, Matthew ..... 429
- Pissarro, Camille ..... 187
- Piton, Camille ..... 510, 511

|                               |                    |                                            |                                                                                |
|-------------------------------|--------------------|--------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| Pittsburg, Carnegie Institute | 329                | Ritter, F. L.                              | 65, 66                                                                         |
| Planché, J. R.                | 512, 513, 527      | Robbia, Luca della                         | 322                                                                            |
| Plant form                    | 497                | Robinson, C. M.                            | 280                                                                            |
| Plate                         | 291                | Robinson, Edward                           | 314                                                                            |
| Platt, W. H.                  | 199                | Robinson, F. S.                            | 518                                                                            |
| Plon, Eugène                  | 330                | Robinson, J. C.                            | 333                                                                            |
| Poniatowski, Prince           | 514                | Robinson, H. P.                            | 544, 545                                                                       |
| Poore, H. R.                  | 356                | Rockstro, W. S.                            | 39, 67                                                                         |
| Porcelain                     | 471, 479, 482, 487 | Rodin, Auguste                             | 187                                                                            |
| English                       | 502                | Roman art                                  | 151, 194                                                                       |
| U. S.                         | 468                | Roman pottery                              | 472                                                                            |
| Porter, W. S.                 | 62                 | Roman sculpture                            | 314, 317, 331                                                                  |
| Porticoes                     | 312                | Roma, Salvatore                            | 416                                                                            |
| Portraits                     | 460                | Roscoe, Thos.                              | 408                                                                            |
| Yale university               | 237                | Roscoe, Wm.                                | 193                                                                            |
| Pottery                       | 471, 482, 507, 515 | Rosengarten, Albert                        | 293                                                                            |
| Ancient                       | 472                | Rossati, D. G.                             | 452                                                                            |
| Assyrian                      | 472                | Rossini, G. A.                             | 21, 417                                                                        |
| Egyptian                      | 472                | Rowbotham, J. F.                           | 68                                                                             |
| English                       | 502                | Rowbotham, T. L.                           | 389                                                                            |
| Etruscan                      | 472                | Royal academy of arts                      | 152                                                                            |
| Greek                         | 472                | Rubens, Sir P. P.                          | 434                                                                            |
| Japan                         | 473                | Rudolph, Archduke                          | 4                                                                              |
| Mexico                        | 468                | Rugs                                       | 488                                                                            |
| Old English                   | 528                | Rural architecture                         | 279, 287, 307                                                                  |
| Roman                         | 472                | Ruskin, John                               | 199, 200, 201, 202, 203, 213, 294, 295, 332, 360, 361, 385, 431, 432, 433, 462 |
| U. S.                         | 468                | Russell, L. A.                             | 107                                                                            |
| Praeger, F. C. W.             | 63                 | Ruutz-Rees, J. E.                          | 519                                                                            |
| Predeville, Jas.              | 514                | Sacred music                               | 18, 112, 116                                                                   |
| Pre-Raphaelitism              | 433, 452           | Sainsbury, W. N.                           | 434                                                                            |
| Prime, W. C.                  | 515                | Saint-Gaudens, Augustus                    | 329                                                                            |
| Printers, Drawing for         | 348                | St. Nicholas (periodical). Proofs of illus | 454                                                                            |
| Terms in                      | 453                | St. Paul. Architecture                     | 296                                                                            |
| Prints, Collecting of         | 459                | St. Peter's. Dome                          | 277                                                                            |
| Prior, E. S.                  | 290                | St. Stephen's church. Phila.               | 112                                                                            |
| Prout, Ebenezer               | 106                | Samson, G. W.                              | 204                                                                            |
| Psalm tunes                   | 112                | Sanders, W. Collett                        | 293                                                                            |
| Psalms                        | 116                | Sant' Ambrozio (Church), Milan             | 261                                                                            |
| Puck (periodical)             | 347                | Sartain, John                              | 463, 464                                                                       |
| Pugin, A.                     | 516                | Scenery in Europe                          | 230                                                                            |
| Pulling, F. S.                | 430                | Schneider, E.                              | 520                                                                            |
| Punch (periodical)            | 346, 357           | School architecture                        | 249                                                                            |
| Puritanism and art            | 141                | Schopenhauer, Arthur                       | 75                                                                             |
| Puvis de Chavannes, Pierre    | 187                | Schröder-Devrient, Wilhelmina              | 22                                                                             |
| Pyrography                    | 520                | Schubert, F. P.                            | 49                                                                             |
| Quakers, Costume of           | 485                | Schumann, C. J. (Wielck)                   | 23                                                                             |
| Quatremère de Quincy, A. C.   | 192, 193, 194      | Schumann, R. A.                            | 23, 25, 61, 69                                                                 |
| Racinet, A. C. A.             | 517                | Schuyler, Montgomery                       | 296                                                                            |
| Raffaello Sanzio              | 353, 398, 419      | Scottish architecture                      | 282                                                                            |
| Rathbun, Richard              | 195                | Scottish art                               | 234                                                                            |
| Raymer, Felix                 | 543                | Scribner's monthly. Proofs of illus        | 454                                                                            |
| Realism                       | 31, 385            | Sculptors                                  | 143, 211, 334                                                                  |
| Realists                      | 187                | Italian                                    | 327                                                                            |
| Reber, Franz von              | 196, 197           | Sculpture                                  | 132, 133, 147, 204, 214, 313-337                                               |
| Redford, Geo.                 | 331                | American                                   | 336                                                                            |
| Rembrandt                     | 399, 412           | Ancient                                    | 315, 326, 331                                                                  |
| Renaissance                   | 244                | Assyrian                                   | 331                                                                            |
| Architecture                  | 244, 277           | British                                    | 334                                                                            |
| Reymershoffer, Chas.          | 393                | Egyptian                                   | 318, 331                                                                       |
| Reynolds, Sir Joshua          | 370, 400, 423, 430 | Grecian                                    | 318                                                                            |
| Richardson, C. J.             | 291                |                                            |                                                                                |
| Rigaud, J. F.                 | 409                |                                            |                                                                                |
| Rimbault, E. F.               | 64                 |                                            |                                                                                |
| Ripley, M. M.                 | 292                |                                            |                                                                                |

- Greco-Roman ..... 328  
 Greek .... 314, 318, 321, 328, 331  
 History ..... 328  
 Italian ..... 322, 327, 333  
 Modern ..... 318, 325  
 Roman ..... 314, 317, 331  
 Tuscan ..... 322  
 U. S. .... 169  
 Seattle. Municipal plans commis-  
 sion ..... 297  
 Senior, Edgar ..... 538  
 Seroux d'Agincourt, J. B. L. G. .... 205  
 Serrano, Mary J. .... 371  
 Shedd, Mrs. J. A. (Clark) ..... 435  
 Sheldon, G. W. .... 206, 436, 437  
 Shinn, Earl ..... 207, 219  
 Shirlaw, W. .... 369  
 Shop fronts ..... 312  
 Sicilies, vases in ..... 486  
 Siegfried ..... 87  
 Silver, Old English ..... 484  
 Silversmithing ..... 476  
 Simmonds, Florence ..... 412  
 Simpson, J. P. .... 77  
 Singers ..... 22  
 Singing ..... 94  
 Singleton, Esther ..... 208, 298  
 Sisley, Alfred ..... 187  
 Sketching from nature ..... 344, 359  
 Skylight ..... 543  
 Slade, T. M. .... 524  
 Slave songs ..... 1  
 Smith, F. H. .... 219  
 Smith, H. C. .... 521  
 Smith, J. M. .... 522  
 Smith, Walter ..... 178  
 Snelling, H. H. .... 546  
 Socialistic art ..... 187  
 Solon, L. M. .... 523  
 Songs, English ..... 64  
 Sonneck, O. G. T. .... 70, 71  
 Sontag, Henrietta ..... 22  
 Soule art co. .... 209, 210  
 Sound ..... 5  
 So. Kensington mus. .... 140  
 Spielmann, M. H. .... 334  
 Spillsbury, John ..... 524  
 Spohr, Louis ..... 23  
 Spontini, G. L. P. .... 21  
 Spooner, Shearjashub ..... 211  
 Staffordshire pottery ..... 502  
 Stainer, John ..... 108  
 Star-spangled banner, The .... 71, 117  
 Statham, H. H. .... 299  
 Statue of Liberty ..... 313  
 Steel, S. B. .... 499  
 Stillman, W. J. .... 385  
 Stokes, M. M. .... 212  
 Stone, Elizabeth ..... 525  
 Store fittings ..... 528  
 Story, A. T. .... 547  
 Stosch, Philipp, freiherr von ..... 528  
 Stowe, Edwin ..... 439  
 Stradivari, Antonio ..... 35  
 Strahan, Edward ..... 178, 207, 219, 439  
 Stranahan, Mrs. C. C. (Harrison) ..... 440  
 Strange, F. E. .... 465  
 Stratton, S. S. .... 72  
 Strauss, Richard ..... 46, 91  
 Streatfeld, R. A. .... 73  
 Street, I. M. .... 213  
 Stuart, Gilbert ..... 458  
 Sturgis, Russell ..... 214, 300, 301, 335, 441  
 Strutt, Joseph ..... 527  
 Symonds, J. A. .... 215, 377, 385  
 Symphonies ..... 109  
 Taft, Lorado ..... 336  
 Taine, H. A. .... 216, 217  
 Tallent, A. A. K. .... 538  
 Tapestry. History ..... 505  
 Tarbell, F. B. .... 218  
 Tausig, Karl ..... 51  
 Taylor, Tom ..... 388  
 Tchaikovsky, P. I. .... 10  
 Temples ..... 292  
 Textile design ..... 493  
 Thalberg, Sigismund ..... 23  
 Thomas, C. Ambrose ..... 21  
 Thompson, W. .... 369  
 Thomson, J. .... 302  
 Thornbury, G. W. .... 442  
 Thorvaldsen, Bertel ..... 330  
 Tile Club. New York ..... 219  
 Tissot, J. J. J. .... 220  
 Titian ..... 401, 422  
 Titiens, Theresa ..... 22  
 Tittmann, Anna ..... 82  
 Tittmann, Chas. .... 82  
 Toby, pseud. .... 362  
 Towers, John ..... 74  
 Tri-color photography ..... 538  
 Trumbull, John ..... 237, 443, 449  
 Tuckerman, H. T. .... 221  
 Turner, J. M. W. .... 442  
 Tuscan sculpture ..... 322  
 Tuthill, W. B. .... 528  
 U. S. Architect's office, capitol. .... 303  
     Commission of fine arts. .... 222  
     Library of Congress. Division  
         of prints ..... 466  
         Hist. of art ..... 145  
         Superv. arch. of Treas. dept. .... 304  
 Upholstery ..... 480, 503  
 Upton, G. P. .... 53, 109  
 Van Deman, E. B. .... 305  
 Van Dyck, Sir Anthonie van. .... 402  
 Van Dyke, J. C. .... 444  
 Vanderbilt houses ..... 296  
 Vasari, Giorgio ..... 223, 224  
 Vases, Greek ..... 485  
 Vaulting ..... 270  
 Velazquez, D. R. de S. Y. .... 438  
 Venables, Edmund ..... 306  
 Venice ..... 295  
 Ventilation ..... 256  
 Verdi, Giuseppe ..... 21, 53, 91  
 Vertue, Geo. .... 448  
 Viardot, Louis. .... 225, 337, 445, 446, 447  
 Viardot, Pauline ..... 22

|                                         |                   |                               |               |
|-----------------------------------------|-------------------|-------------------------------|---------------|
| Victorian architecture .....            | 257               | Weir, J. F. ....              | 449           |
| Vignon, Claude .....                    | 227, 228, 229     | Weissenbruch, J. H. ....      | 385           |
| Village homes in America.....           | 253               | West, Benj. ....              | 383           |
| Villas .....                            | 275, 302          | Wheeler, W. A. ....           | 264           |
| Violin .....                            | 8, 89             | Whistler, J. M. ....          | 187, 425      |
| Makers of .....                         | 35                | Whitaker, J. V. ....          | 234           |
| Violinists .....                        | 23                | White, G. C. ....             | 235           |
| Viotti, G. B. ....                      | 23                | White, M. E. ....             | 386           |
| Virginia. Colonial architecture.....    | 252               | Whittingham, Alfred .....     | 78            |
| Virginia Mil. Inst. Arch. at.....       | 310               | Wightwick, Geo. ....          | 307, 308      |
| Vocalists, Female .....                 | 14                | Willard, Solomon .....        | 309           |
| Vogel, Ernst .....                      | 548               | Williams, C. F. A. ....       | 79, 80        |
| Vogel, H. W. ....                       | 549               | Williamson, T. H. ....        | 310           |
| Voice culture .....                     | 94, 100, 101, 107 | Wilson, J. M. ....            | 178           |
| Wagner, Richard. 46, 60, 63, 75, 76, 91 |                   | Wimar, C. F. ....             | 393           |
| Wagner, W. R. ....                      | 2                 | Wimar, Carl .....             | 393           |
| Wagner operas .....                     | 93                | Winckelmann, J. J. ....       | 236           |
| Wagnerian drama .....                   | 48                | Winstanley, Mr. ....          | 198           |
| Wales. Abbeys & churches.....           | 248               | Wodehouse, A. H. (Bagot)..... | 31            |
| Walker, Wm. ....                        | 363               | Woermann, Dr. Karl .....      | 450           |
| Wall, E. J. ....                        | 550               | Woltmann, A. F. G. A. ....    | 450, 451      |
| Wallace, Ellerslie .....                | 551               | Woman in French art.....      | 206           |
| Wallace, G. S. D., lady .....           | 4                 | Wood, Esther .....            | 452           |
| Wallace, H. B. ....                     | 230               | Wood, T. W. ....              | 369           |
| Walpole, Horace, 4th earl of Or-        |                   | Wood carving .....            |               |
| ford .....                              | 448               | 351, 470, 477, 496, 519, 529  |               |
| Walton, Wm. ....                        | 439               | Wood cuts .....               | 455           |
| Wandering Jew .....                     | 142               | Wood engraving .....          | 456, 462, 465 |
| Ward, H. S. ....                        | 552               | Woodsend, C. J. ....          | 529           |
| Ware, C. P. ....                        | 1                 | Wotan .....                   | 87            |
| Warren, Henry .....                     | 364               | Wotton, Sir Henry .....       | 311           |
| Water-color paintings .....             | 421               | Wren, Sir Christopher .....   | 277           |
| Waters, Mrs. C. E. C....                | 231, 232, 233     | Wright, Thos. ....            | 365, 366      |
| Watteau, J. A. ....                     | 415               | Writing .....                 | 355           |
| Weber, K. M. von .....                  | 77                | Yale university .....         | 237           |
| Weber, M. M., freiherr von .....        | 77                | Yankee Doodle .....           | 71            |
| Wedding day .....                       | 138               | York, F. L. ....              | 110, 111      |
| Wedgwood, Josiah .....                  | 501               | Young, John .....             | 312           |
| Wedgewood pottery .....                 | 502               | Zahn, Albert von .....        | 374           |
| Wedmore, Frederick .....                | 412, 467          |                               |               |









## PUBLICATIONS OF THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY.

(Continued)

- Bulletin. v. 1, no. 4. Oct. 1908. List of Shakespeariana. p. 292-309.
- Bulletin. v. 2, nos. 1, 2. Jan.-Apr. 1909. Finding list of history. 190 p.
- Bulletin. v. 2, no. 3. July 1909. Finding list of geography. p. 191-228.
- \*Bulletin. v. 2, no. 4. Oct. 1909. Finding list of fiction. p. 229-275.
- Bulletin. v. 3, nos. 1-3. Jan., Apr., July, 1910. Finding list of social sciences. 352 p.
- Bulletin. v. 3, no. 4. Oct. 1910. Bibliography of constitutions and conventions of Virginia, compiled by E. G. Swem. 353-441 p.
- Bulletin. v. 4, no. 1. Jan. 1911. List of publications of the Confederate States government in Virginia State Library and library of Confederate Museum. 72 p.
- Bulletin. v. 4, nos. 2-4. Apr.-Oct. 1911. Finding list of Science, Agriculture, Technology, Military and Naval Science. Compiled by E. G. Swem, p. 73-501.
- Bulletin. v. 5, no. 1. Jan. 1912. A complete index to Smith's History of Virginia. By Morgan P. Robinson. 152 p.
- Bulletin. v. 5, no. 2. April 1912. Finding list of books relating to printing, book industries, libraries, and bibliography. Compiled by E. G. Swem.
- Bulletin. v. 5, no. 3. July, 1912. Finding list of Music, Fine Arts and Photography. Compiled by E. G. Swem.

### In Preparation.

- Check list of Virginia newspapers in the Virginia State Library.
- A bibliography of the official published documents of Virginia, 1776-1912.
- A bibliography of Virginia maps in the Virginia State Library and other state departments.
- A list by authors and subjects of articles in the papers of the Southern Historical Society.

Legislative reference lists for 1908, published separately in leaflet form. Comp. by E. G. Swem. State aid for highway construction; child labor; traveling libraries; state boards of control; compulsory education, game commissioners and wardens; pure food; railroad rate legislation; immigration; boards of equalization of taxation; traveling auditors.

Legislative reference lists for 1910, published in one pamphlet. Comp. by E. G. Swem. Bank examiners; juvenile courts; municipal home rule; primary elections; taxation; fee system; liquor question; oyster industry; protection of birds; tuberculosis. 46 p.

Legislative reference lists for 1912, compiled by E. G. Swem, asst. librarian, published in one pamphlet: Automobiles; boiler inspection; cold storage; convict labor; electric headlights; fire prevention and regulation of fire insurance companies; free text books; juvenile courts; lobbying and legislative procedure; mines, motion pictures, registrations of births and deaths; semi-monthly payment of wages; sufficient crew for trains; workmen's compensation and employers' liability.

List of references on the Torrens system of land registration. Compiled by John P. Kennedy. 1906. 31 p.

Leaflets: The state. 1 p.; Jefferson's bill for establishing religious freedom. 3 p.; Patrick Henry's resolutions against the stamp act, 1765. 3 p.; Virginia resolves of May 15, 1776. 3 p.; Henrico county. Opposition to taxation measures adopted by Great Britain. 3 p.; Committee of safety. 4 p.; Declaration in opposition to Dunmore's act declaring martial law throughout the colony. 3 p.; Committee of correspondence. 2 p.; Association of May 27, 1774. 3 p.

Calendar of transcripts in the Virginia State Library. J. P. Kennedy. Librarian. 1905. 658 p. \$3.00.



3907.1.20  
(Box 100)

# VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY

BULLETIN (Issued Quarterly) OCTOBER, 1912.

VOL. 5, No. 4.

## A List of Newspapers

IN THE  
VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY,  
CONFEDERATE MUSEUM AND VALENTINE  
MUSEUM.



COMPILED BY  
MRS. KATE PLEASANTS MINOR,  
*Reference Librarian, Virginia State Library,*  
AND  
MISS SUSIE B. HARRISON,  
*Vice-Regent, Confederate Museum,*  
UNDER THE DIRECTION OF  
EARL G. SWEM,  
*Assistant Librarian, Virginia State Library.*

RICHMOND, VA.,  
1912.

## PUBLICATIONS OF THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY.

The titles marked with an asterisk can no longer be supplied.

- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1702-1712. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. \$10. In press.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1712-1726. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1912. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1727-1740. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1910. 467 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1742-1749. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1909. 427 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1752-1758. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1909. 551 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1758-1761. Ed. by H. R. McIlwaine. 1908. 313 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1761-1765. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1907. 383 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1766-1769. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1906. 372 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1770-1772. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1906. 333 p. \$10.
- Journals of the House of Burgesses, 1773-1776. Ed. by J. P. Kennedy. 1905. 201 p. \$10.

First annual report of the Library Board for year ending June 30, 1904. 1904. 106 p.

Second annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1905. 1905. 134 p.

Third annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1906. 1906. 152 p.

\*Fourth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1907. 1907. 134 p. Appendix C. List of manuscripts exhibited by the Library at the Jamestown Exposition. Appendix D. Provisional list of works on genealogy in the State Library.

Fifth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1908. 1908. 132, 302, 154 p. Special report: A calendar of legislative petitions, Accomac to Bedford, by H. J. Eckenrode, 302 p. \$1.00. Special report: A trial bibliography of colonial Virginia, 1608-1754, by W. C. Torrence. 154 p. \$ .50.

Sixth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1909. 1909. 96, 164, 94 p. Special report: Separation of church and state in Virginia, by H. J. Eckenrode. 164 p. \$1.00. Special report: A trial bibliography of colonial Virginia, 1754-1776, by W. C. Torrence, 94 p. \$ .50.

Seventh annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1910. 1911. 142, 52, 47 p. A record of Virginia copyright entries, 1760-1844. Introduction by J. H. Whitty, 52 p. The seal of Virginia, by E. S. Evans, 47 p.

Eighth annual report of the Library Board for year ending Oct. 31, 1911, containing a list of Revolutionary soldiers of Virginia, compiled by H. J. Eckenrode. 1912. Price, \$2.50.

\*Bulletin v. 1, no. 1, Jan. 1908. Provisional list of works on genealogy, 33 p.

\*Bulletin v. 1, no. 2, April 1908. Finding list of biography, p. 34-131.

\*Bulletin v. 1, no. 3, July, 1908. Finding list of American history, p. 132-291.

Bulletin, v. 1, no. 4., Oct., 1908. List of Shakespeariana, p. 292-308.

Bulletin, v. 2, nos. 1, 2, Jan.-Apr., 1909. Finding list of history, 190 p.

Bulletin, v. 2, no. 3, July, 1909. Finding list of geography, p. 191-228.

(Continued)

# VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY

---

BULLETIN (Issued Quarterly) OCTOBER, 1912.

---

VOL. 5, No. 4.

---

o

## A List of Newspapers IN THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY, CONFEDERATE MUSEUM AND VALENTINE MUSEUM.



COMPILED BY  
MRS. KATE PLEASANTS MINOR,  
*Reference Librarian, Virginia State Library,*  
AND  
MISS SUSIE B. HARRISON,  
*Vice-Regent, Confederate Museum,*  
UNDER THE DIRECTION OF  
EARL G. SWEM,  
*Assistant Librarian, Virginia State Library.*

---

RICHMOND, VA.  
1912.

JAN 13 1916

The Library.

## State Library Board of Virginia

ARMISTEAD C. GORDON, *Chairman*.....Staunton, Va.  
JOHN W. FISHBURNE.....Charlottesville, Va.  
THEODORE G. GARNETT.....Norfolk, Va.  
EGBERT G. LEIGH, JR.....Richmond, Va.  
EDMUND PENDLETON.....Richmond, Va.

---

H. R. McILWAINE, *Librarian*.  
*Ex-officio* Secretary of the Board.

---

## State Library Staff

H. R. McILWAINE.....*Librarian*  
EARL G. SWEM.....*Asst. Librarian*  
MRS. K. P. MINOR.....*Reference Librarian*  
H. J. ECKENRODE.....*Archivist*  
G. C. MOSELEY.....*Head of the Department of Traveling Libraries*  
MISS E. B. MARTIN.....*In charge of Periodicals*  
W. L. HALL.....*Cataloger*  
MISS ETHEL I. NOLIN.....*Asst. Cataloger*  
MISS ROSE GOODE.....*Stenographer*  
MISS VIRGINIA JONES.....*Stenographer*  
JOHN G. SNYDER.....*Janitor*  
D. M. PETTICREW.....*Asst. Janitor*



## CONTENTS.

|                                                                                                                           |     |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|-----|
| Newspapers in the Virginia State Library.....                                                                             | 285 |
| Newspapers in the Confederate Museum.....                                                                                 | 359 |
| Newspapers in the Valentine Museum.....                                                                                   | 371 |
| Newspapers in the Virginia State Library, Confederate Museum and Valentine Museum arranged alphabetically by States.....  | 380 |
| A chronological arrangement of the newspapers in the Virginia State Library, Confederate Museum and Valentine Museum..... | 388 |
| Index.....                                                                                                                | 418 |





## INTRODUCTORY NOTE.

**M**ANY inquiries have come to this library which we have been able to answer only by reference to our file of newspapers. In some instances much time would have been saved if we had known whether a paper of specified name had been issued on a certain day in a given month; in other cases, whether the paper in question, of the required date, was in the library. This list has been compiled to assist in answering similar questions in the future. Compiled mainly for the use of assistants in the library, and students in Richmond, it will, however, be of much service to investigators at a distance, who may be saved much expense and time by knowing beforehand the exact dates of the newspapers to be found here. The list will serve also as a check list for libraries collecting Virginia and Southern newspapers.

The titles of the newspapers have been arranged, first, according to the library in which the papers are deposited. A second arrangement follows of the same titles, by States, alphabetically. A third arrangement is chronological, giving a list of all the newspapers in the three libraries, published in each year, beginning with 1723. For this year there is in the State Library a copy of a reprint of the New England Courant. The three arrangements are followed by an index of all the titles, and of the cities in which the papers have been published.

Brief historical notes of several prominent Richmond papers have been inserted. But there has been no attempt to prepare for this list extensive notes about the publishers and editors of all the Virginia and Southern newspapers represented. To have done so would have delayed the publication of the list, and would not have added materially to the use of the papers by library assistants and by historical students. To know the history of a newspaper is not of such importance to the historical investigator as to know where he can find a copy of a particular date.

Acknowledgment is hereby made to Miss Isabel Maury, Regent of the Confederate Museum, for her interest and co-operation.



# BULLETIN

## OF THE

# VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY

(Issued Quarterly)

Vol. 5.

OCTOBER, 1912

No. 4

A list of the newspapers in the Virginia State Library, Confederate Museum and Valentine Museum.

Compiled by Mrs. K. P. Minor, reference librarian, Virginia State Library, and Miss Susie B. Harrison, vice-regent, Confederate Museum, under the direction of Earl G. Swern, assistant librarian, Virginia State Library.

## VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY.

### ALEXANDRIA, VA.

#### Alexandria gazette, Alexandria, Va.

Daily.

1905.—Complete.

1906.—Complete.

1907.—Complete.

1908.—Complete.

1909.—Complete.

1910.—Complete.

1911.—Complete.

#### Virginia sentinel, Alexandria, Va.

Tri-weekly.

1853.—Sep. 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29.

Oct. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18,

20, 22, 25, 27, 29.

Nov. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29.

Dec. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 29, 31.

Sep. 17, imperfect.

1854.—Jan. 3, 5, 10, 13, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 26, 28, 31.

Feb. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Mar. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 23, 25, 28, 30.

Apr. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29.

May 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 25, 30.

June 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29.

July 1, 4, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29.

Aug. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29.

Sep. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12.

1855.—Sep. 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29.

Oct. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 20, 23, 25, 27, 30.

Nov. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29.

Dec. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 29.

1856.—Jan. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29, 31.

Feb. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28.

Mar. 1.

Apr. 5, 8.

May 3, 10, 22.

June 3, 14.

July 10, 12, 15, 17, 24, 29, 31.

Aug. 2, 5, 7, 9, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.

Sep. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13.

#### Evening sentinel, Alexandria.

1857.—Mar. 3, 5-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.

Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.

May 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

June 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.

July 1-3, 6-11, 13-13, 20-25,  
27-31.  
Aug. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-  
29, 31.  
Sep. 1-5, 7-9, 11, 12, 14-19,  
21-26, 28-30.  
Oct. 1-3, 5-10, 12-16, 20-24,  
26-31.  
Nov. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-25,  
27, 28, 30.  
Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-24,  
26, 28-31.  
Aug. 11, imperfect.  
1858.—Jan. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23,  
25-30.  
Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27.  
Mar. 1, 2.

#### AMHERST C. H., VA.

**Amherst enterprise**, Amherst C. H.,  
Va. Weekly.

1879.—July 17.  
Aug. 7, 28.  
Sep. 4, 11, 18.

#### ATLANTA, GA.

**Southern Presbyterian**, Atlanta, Ga.  
Weekly.

1906.—Jan. 4-31.  
Feb. 1, 22.  
Mar. 1, 8, 22.  
Apr. 5, 12, 26.  
May 3-June 28.  
July 12-Dec. 27.

#### AUGUSTA, GA.

**Georgia constitutionalist**, Augusta,  
Ga. Twice a week.

1832.—June 19-Dec. 28.  
1833.—Jan. 1-Dec. 31.  
1834.—Jan. 3-June 17.

**Southern field and fireside**, Augusta,  
Ga. Weekly.

1859.—May 28-Dec. 31.  
1860.—Jan. 7-May 19.  
Volume 1 complete.

#### BALTIMORE, MD.

**Baltimore daily exchange**, Baltimore,  
Md.

1861.—Feb. 22-Aug. 21.

**Baltimore day**, Baltimore, Md.

1832.—Apr. 17-Dec. 30.  
1833.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1834.—Jan. 2-June 27.

**Baltimore gazette**, Baltimore, Md.  
Daily.

1859.—Mar. 29-Dec. 31.  
1860.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1861.—Jan. 2-Feb. 21.

1863.—Apr. 7-Dec. 31.  
1864.—Jan. 2-Oct. 30.  
1865.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1866.—Apr. 1-Dec. 31.  
1867.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1868.—Apr. 1-Dec. 31.  
1869.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1870.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1871.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1872.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1873.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1874.—Jan. 2-Aug. 4.  
1875.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1876.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1877.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1878.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1879.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1880.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1881.—Jan. 2-Dec. 31.  
1882.—Jan. 2-Apr. 15.

**Manufacturers' record**, Baltimore,  
Md. Weekly.

1889-1894 (v. 15-27), 1908 to date.

**Maryland news sheet**, Baltimore, Md.  
Daily.

1862.—Mar. 20-Aug. 14.

**Maryland times**, Baltimore, Md.  
Daily.

1861.—Sep. 1-Dec. 31.

1862.—Jan. 1-Mar. 18.

**Niles' national register**, Baltimore,  
Md.

1811-1849 (volumes 1-75)—Com-  
plete set.

#### BEDFORD, VA.

**Bedford sentinel**, Bedford, Va.

1879.—May 2.

#### BLACKSBURG, VA.

**Tech**, Blacksburg, Va. Weekly.

1907.—Complete for the college  
year 1907-1908.

1908.—Sep. 23.

#### BOSTON, MASS.

**Boston daily advertiser**.

1862.—Nov. 1-Dec. 31.

1863.—Jan. 1-Dec. 31.

**Christian science sentinel**, Boston.  
Weekly.

Jan. 1906-1911.

**Columbian sentinel**, Boston, Mass.

Semi-weekly.

1797.—Jan.-Dec.

1798.—Jan.-Dec.

1799.—Jan. 9.

**New England courier**, Boston, Mass.

1723.—Feb. 4 to Feb. 11. No. 80.

Boston, printed and sold by  
Benjamin Franklin. Re-  
print.

**New England galaxy**, Boston, Mass.  
1824.—June 14.

**CHARLESTOWN, WEST VA.**  
**Virginia free press**, Charlestown, W.  
Va.  
1862.—Jan. —  
1866.—July 26.

**CHARLOTTE, N. C.**  
**Presbyterian standard**, Charlotte, N.  
C. Weekly.  
1906.—Jan. 10-June 20.  
July 4-Aug. 1.  
Aug. 15, 22.  
Sep. 5-Oct. 3.  
Oct. 17.  
Nov. 7, 21.  
Nov. 28-Dec. 19.

**CHARLOTTESVILLE, VA.**  
**Charlottesville daily progress**, Char-  
lottesville, Va.  
1905.—Complete.  
1906.—Complete.  
1907.—Complete.  
1908.—Complete.  
1909.—Complete.  
1910.—Complete.  
1911.—Complete.  
**College topics**, Charlottesville, Va.  
Semi-weekly.  
1908.—Jan. 8-May 23, June 6.  
1909.—Jan. 16-June 12.

**Jeffersonian republican**, Charlottes-  
ville, Va.  
1889.—Nov. 27.  
**Madison Hall notes**, Charlottesville,  
Va. Weekly.  
1910.—Sep. 14-Dec.  
1911.—Jan.-May 27.

**The review**, Charlottesville, Va.  
Weekly.  
1860.—Apr. 20, 27.  
May 11, 18.  
June 15, 22, 29.  
July 6, 13, 20, 27.  
Aug. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
Sep. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
Oct. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
Nov. 2, 6, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
Dec. 7, 14, 21, 28.

July 6, 13, 27, Oct. 26, Nov. 23, im-  
perfect; Nov. 6, "extra".

1861.—Jan. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
Feb. 1, 8, 15, 22.  
Mar. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
Apr. 5, 19, 26.  
May 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
June 7, 14, 21, 28.  
July 5, 12.

Apr. 19, imperfect; June 7, 13, July  
12, two copies of first sheet each, sec-  
ond sheet missing.

**The Virginia advocate**, Charlottes-  
ville, Va. Weekly.

1835.—Oct. 9, 16, 23, 30.  
Nov. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
Dec. 2, 5, 9, 11, 16, 19, 23,  
26.

1836.—Jan. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.  
Feb. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.  
Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.  
Apr. 2, 7, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27,  
30.  
May 6, 13, 20, 27.  
June 3, 10, 17, 24.  
July 1, 8, 15, 29.  
Aug. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
Sep. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
Oct. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
Nov. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
Dec. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Feb. 10, June 3, 10, 17, 24, Sep. 9,  
Oct. 7, Dec. 30 (?), imperfect; July 1  
in mourning for President Madison.

1837.—Jan. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
Feb. 3, 10, 17, 24.  
Mar. 3, 10, 17, 24.  
Apr. 1, 7.

1880.—Oct. 21.

#### CLARKSBURG, WEST VA.

**Harrison republican**, Clarksburg,  
West Va. Weekly.  
1843.—Dec. 29.  
1844.—Complete.  
Nov. 15, imperfect.  
1845.—Complete.  
June 20 in mourning for Gen. Jack-  
son; Dec. 12 with extra sheet.  
1846.—Complete.  
1847.—Complete except Mar. 5,  
Sep. 10, 17, 24.  
1848.—Complete except Dec. 15, 22,  
29.  
Mar. 3 in mourning for J. Q.  
Adams.

#### CLARKSVILLE, VA.

**Clarksville Virginian**, Clarksville, Va.  
1883.—Sep. 20.

#### CULPEPER.

**Culpeper times**, Culpeper, Va.  
1880.—Apr. 23.

## DANVILLE, VA.

Danville register, Danville, Va. Daily.

- 1905.—Complete.
- 1906.—Complete.
- 1907.—Complete.
- 1908.—Complete.
- 1909.—Complete.
- 1910.—Complete.
- 1911.—Complete.

## EASTVILLE, VA.

Eastern shore herald, Eastville, Va. Weekly.

- 1904.—Oct.-Dec.
- 1905.—Complete.
- 1906.—Complete.
- 1907.—Complete.
- 1908.—Complete.
- 1909.—Complete.
- 1910.—Complete.
- 1911.—Complete.

## FINCASTLE, VA.

Fincastle mirror, Fincastle, Va. Weekly.

- 1822.—Sep. 14, 21, 28.
- Oct. 5, 12, 19, 26.
- Nov. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.
- Dec. 7, 14, 21, 28.

October 26, imperfect.

- 1823.—Jan. 4, 11, 18.
- Feb. 1, 8, 15, 22.
- Mar. 1, 8, 15, 22.
- Apr. 5, 12, 19, 26.
- May 3, 10, 17, 30.
- June 6, 13, 20, 27.
- July 4, 18, 25.
- Aug. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.
- Sep. 5, 12, 19, 26.
- Oct. 3, 10, 24, 31.
- Nov. 7, 14, 28.
- Dec. 5, 12, 19, 26.

1824.—Complete except March 19, April 16 and September 17.

Jan. 9, 16; Sep. 24 and Nov. 19 imperfect.

- 1825.—Jan. 7, 14, 21, 28.
- Feb. 4, 11, 18.

Jan. 21 imperfect.

## FRANKFORT, KY.

Kentucky gazette, Frankfort, Ky.

1798.—July 11 (1 sheet, extraordinary.)

1807.—July 25, 28.

Dec. 1.

July 25 extra.

1810.—Apr. 10.

1814.—Apr. 25.

## FREDERICK, MD.

Political examiner & public advertiser, Frederick, Md.

Feb. 4, 1829-Jan. 27, 1830.

## FREDERICKSBURG, VA.

Democratic recorder, Fredericksburg, Va. Semi-weekly.

1861.—Mar. 19.

Fredericksburg daily star, Fredericksburg, Va.

1905.—Complete.

1906.—Complete.

1907.—Complete.

1908.—Complete.

1909.—Complete.

1910.—Complete.

1911.—Complete.

News, Fredericksburg, Va.

1886.—May 20, 24, 27, 31.

June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

July 1, 8.

## HARRISONBURG, VA.

Rockingham register, Harrisonburg, Va.

1866-1906.

This file of the Register is in 42 bound volumes and covers the years 1866 through 1906. This file, which is nearly complete, was received too late to be checked for this list.

## HARTFORD, CONN.

American mercury, Hartford, Conn. Weekly.

Mar. 3, 1788-Sep. 7, 1795.

Connecticut courant, Hartford, Conn. Weekly.

June 3, 1793-Mar. 7, 1796.

## HONG KONG, CHINA.

China mail, Hong Kong, China. Weekly.

1853.—Jan. 6-Dec. 27.

## HUDSON, N. Y.

Balance and Columbian repository, Hudson, N. Y. Weekly.

Library has 1802-1808, volumes 1-7, and new series 1811, volume 1.

## LEXINGTON, VA.

Lexington gazette, Lexington, Va.

1863.—Apr. 29 (extra).

A small sheet containing address to electors from Wm. Frazier, announcing candidacy for the senate.

## LONDON, ENG.

- Bell's life in London**, London, Eng.  
Jan. 18, 1857-Jan. 6, 1861.  
**Morning Post**, London. Daily.  
Complete for 1796, 1798, 1799, 1800-1808.  
**Times**, London, Eng.  
1857.—Jan.-Dec.  
1858.—Jan.-Nov.  
1859.—Mar.-Dec.  
1860.—Jan.-Aug.  
Nov., Dec.

## LYNCHBURG, VA.

- Daily republican**, Lynchburg, Va.  
1862.—Sep. 3.  
Nov. 25.  
**Democratic campaign**, Lynchburg, Va.  
1883.—Nov. 12.  
**Lynchburg news**, Lynchburg, Va.  
Daily.  
1905.—Complete.  
1906.—Complete.  
1907.—Complete.  
1908.—Complete.  
1909.—Complete.  
1910.—Complete.  
1911.—Complete.  
**Lynchburg Virginian**, Lynchburg, Va.  
1863.—May 6.  
1864.—Apr. 22.  
May 2.  
Each 2 pages.  
**Tri-weekly news**, Lynchburg, Va.  
1873.—Feb. 21.

## MANCHESTER, VA.

- Manchester courier**, Manchester, Va.  
1875.—May 29.  
June 5, 12, 29.  
July 3, 17, 24.  
Aug. 14, 28.  
**Virginia courier**, Manchester, Va.  
1879.—July 26 (imperfect).

## MARTINSBURG, W. VA.

- Potomac guardian & Berkeley advertiser**, Martinsburg, Va. (?)  
1792.—Apr. 3.  
 $\frac{1}{2}$  sheet. 2 pages. Place of publication not given. Advertisements dated Shepherdstown & Martinsburg.

## MOBILE, ALA.

- Mobile daily advertiser & register**, Mobile, Ala.  
1867.—Dec. 22.

## NEW ORLEANS, LA.

- Southwestern Presbyterian**, New Orleans, La. Weekly.  
1906.—Jan. 10-June 6.  
June 20-Oct. 24.  
Nov. 7-Dec. 26.

## NEW YORK CITY.

- Army and navy journal**, New York.  
1904.—Vol. 41, nos. 20, 22, 28, 29, 30-35.  
**Bradstreets**, New York, N. Y.  
Complete for 1889 and 1893.  
**Christian intelligencer**, New York. Weekly.  
1906.—Jan. 10-Feb. 14,  
Mar. 7-14.  
Apr. 11-July 11,  
July 25-Aug. 22,  
Sep. 5, 26,  
Nov. 7,  
Dec. 12, 26.  
**Church press**, New York. Weekly.  
1884.—Nov. 15.  
1885.—Jan. 1.  
June 27.  
Oct. 31.  
Nov. 21.  
Dec. 5.  
1886.—Feb. 6.  
Mar. 6.  
Apr. 3.  
May 1, 15-29.  
July 31.  
Aug. 14.  
Sep. 25.  
Oct. 2, 16, 23.  
Nov. 20.  
1887.—Jan. 1.  
**Commercial and financial chronicle**, New York. Weekly.  
1871 (v. 12).  
1873 (v. 16).  
1874-76 (v. 18-22).  
1878 (v. 26).  
1879-1882 (v. 28-34).  
July, 1906, to date.  
**Le courier des Etats-Unis**, New York. Semi-weekly.  
Complete for 1828-1833, volumes 1-6.  
**Daily news**, New York.  
1861.—May 23-Sep. 14.  
1864.—Jan. 1-Apr. 30.  
**Financial age**, New York. Weekly.  
1909 (volume 19). Complete.  
**Gazette of the United States**, New York.  
1790.—Jan. 20.  
Mar. 27.

**Industrial American, New York.**

1868.—Dec. 24.

**New York Caucasian, New York. Weekly.**

1861.—Oct. 5-Dec. 28.

1862.—Jan. 11-Dec. 27.

1863.—Jan. 3-Sep. 26.

**New York day book, New York.**

1863.—Oct. 3-Dec. 26.

The continuation of the N. Y. Caucasian.

**New York evening express, New York.**

1864.—Jan. 2-Feb. 6.

**New York herald, New York.**

Complete for 1843, 1845, 1858-1885.

**New York journal of commerce, New York.**

1845.—Jan. 1-Dec. 30.

**New York observer, New York.**

1851.—Jan. 21-Dec. 18.

1852.—Jan. 8-Dec. 23.

1853.—Feb. 14-Dec. 29.

1854.—Jan. 5-Mar. 25.

**New York Sunday news, New York.**

1870.—Nov. 6-Dec. 27.

1871.—Jan. 1-Apr. 30.

**New York times, New York.**

1861.—Complete.

1862.—Complete.

1863.—Complete.

1864.—Complete.

1865.—Complete.

**New York world, New York.**

1870.—Dec. 7-Dec. 31.

1871.—Jan. 1-Apr. 30.

**Shipping & commercial list & New York price current, New York.**

1830.—June 26 through Dec.

1831.—Jan. 3-Dec. 31.

1832.—Jan. 4-Dec. 24.

1833.—Jan. 2-Dec. 29.

1834.—Jan. 1-Dec. 31.

1835.—Jan. 3-Dec. 30.

1836.—Jan. 6-Dec. 31.

1837.—Jan. 4-Dec. 23.

1839.—Jan. 5-Dec. 28.

1840.—Jan. 1-Dec. 30.

1841.—Jan. 6-Dec. 31.

1842.—Jan. 7-Dec. 31.

1843.—Jan. 4-Dec. 31.

1844.—Jan. 5-Dec. 28.

1876.—Jan-Dec.

**Sun, New York.**

1873.—Dec. 8-31.

1874.—Jan. 1-June 30.

**NORFOLK, VA.****The American beacon & Virginia & North Carolina gazette, Norfolk, Va.**

1833.—July 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 25, 27, 30.

Aug. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15,

17, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29, 31.

Sep. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17,

19, 24, 26, 28.

Oct. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15,

17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29, 31.

Nov. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16,

19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.

Dec. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17,

19, 21, 24, 25, 27, 28, 31.

1834.—Jan. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16,

18, 21, 23, 25, 28, 30.

Feb. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15,

18, 20, 22, 25, 27.

Mar. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13,

15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29.

Apr. 1.

1855.—Mar. 6.

**Daily Southern argus, Norfolk, Va.**

1849.—Apr. 2 (imperfect).

1850.—May 25 (imperfect).

Aug. 1.

Dec. 10.

1854.—July 25.

1856.—July 8.

**Norfolk & Portsmouth herald, Norfolk, Va.**

1807.—Sep. 8.

1838.—May 25 (1 sheet only).

1847.—Jan. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 16, 19,

21, 23, 26, 28, 30.

Feb. 2, 5, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18,

23, 25, 27.

Mar. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16,

18, 20, 23, 25, 27, 30.

Apr. 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 22,

24, 29.

May 4, 6, 13, 18, 20, 25, 27.

June 1, 3, 8, 10, 12, 17, 19,

22, 24, 26.

July 1, 8, 10, 13, 20, 22, 24,

27, 29, 31.

Aug. 3, 5, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19,

24, 26, 31.

Sep. 2, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 21,

23, 25, 28, 30.

Oct. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 13, 16,

21, 23, 26, 28, 30.

Nov. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16,

18, 20, 23, 25, 30.

Dec. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 15,

18, 21, 23, 25.

1854.—July 26.

**Norfolk gazette and public ledger, Norfolk, Va.**

1812.—July 17, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29, 31.



Aug. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14,  
17, 19, 21, 24, 26, 28.  
Sep. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16,  
18, 23, 25, 28, 30.  
Oct. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16,  
19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.  
Nov. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16,  
18, 20, 23, 25, 27, 30.  
Dec. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16,  
18, 21, 23, 28, 30.

2 copies. Nov. 23, 1812, in mourn-  
ing for Theoderick Armistead, navy  
agent of the U. S.

1813.—Jan. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15,  
18, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29.  
Feb. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15,  
17, 22, 24, 26.  
Mar. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 13, 17,  
20, 24, 27, 31.  
Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.  
May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.  
June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.  
July 3, 7, 10, 14.

2 copies.

**Norfolk landmark, Norfolk, Va. Daily.**

1892.—Jan. 20.  
1905.—Complete.  
1906.—Complete.  
1907.—Complete.  
1908.—Complete.  
1909.—Complete.  
1910.—Complete.  
1911.—Complete.

#### PARIS, FRANCE.

**Le charivari, Paris.**

1847.—Complete.  
1848.—Complete.  
1849.—Complete.  
1850.—Complete.  
1851.—Complete.  
1852.—Complete.

**Le corsaire, Paris.**

1849.—Complete.  
1850.—Complete.  
1851.—Complete.  
1852.—Complete.

**Galignani's messenger, Paris.**

1846.—June 25-Dec. 28.  
1847.—Jan. 1-Dec. 27.  
1848.—Feb. 8-Oct. 31.

**La gazette de France, Paris.**

1849.—July 1-Dec. 31.  
1850.—Jan. 1-Dec. 31.  
1851.—Jan. 1-Dec. 31.  
1852.—Jan. 1-Dec. 31.

1853.—Jan. 1-Dec. 27.

1854.—Jan. 4-Dec. 31.

**Le moniteur universel, Paris.**

1789-1864.—Complete.

#### PETERSBURG, VA.

**Aeolian harp, Petersburg, Va.**

1821.—Aug. 4.

**Army and navy messenger, Peters-  
burg, Va.**

1863.—June 15.

1864.—Dec. 16.

1865.—Mar. 3.

**Daily express, Petersburg, Va.**

1858.—Dec. 2.

1860.—Feb. 23.

**Weekly express, Petersburg, Va.**

1862.—July 19.

**Daily news, Petersburg, Va.**

1865.—June 22.

**Daily Index-Appel. Daily except  
Monday.**

1892.—Complete.

Jan. 5 imperfect.

1893.—Complete.

1894.—Complete.

Nov. 25-30 imperfect.

1895.—Complete except June 7.

1896.—Complete except Jan. 25 and  
26 and June 3.

1897.—Complete.

Feb. 12 imperfect.

1898.—Complete.

Apr. 15 imperfect.

1899.—Complete except May 2 and  
June 16.

1900.—Complete except November  
13 and 22.

1901.—Complete except March 27  
and July 16.

March 1 imperfect.

1902.—Complete through July 1.

1905.—Complete.

1906.—Complete.

1907.—Complete.

1908.—Complete.

1909.—Complete.

1910.—Complete.

1911.—Complete.

**Petersburg index, Petersburg, Va.**

1870.—Feb. 8.

Mar. 7.

Apr. 25.

May 23, 28.

July 2.

**Virginia index, Petersburg, Va. Semi-  
weekly.**

1860.—July 3, 31.

Aug. 3.

July 3 imperfect.

## PHILADELPHIA, PA.

**Beche's Phila. aurora**, Philadelphia, Pa.

1799.—May 28.

July 11, 12.

Aug. 7, 12-17, 19-23, 31.

Sep. 2, 3, 7, 9-11, 17-20.

All except May 28, imperfect.

**Church register**, Philadelphia. Weekly.

1826.—Complete.

**Federal gazette and Philadelphia evening post**, Philadelphia, Pa.

1789.—July 11.

**General advertiser**, Philadelphia, Pa.

1799.—Aug. 14, 15, 19, 22, 23.

Sep. 10, 11, 13, 14, 17, 24.

Oct. 23.

1800.—Apr. 26.

**Independent balance**, Philadelphia, Pa.

1822.—Oct. 30.

**National gazette & literary register**, Philadelphia, Pa.

Complete for years 1821-25, 1827-1840.

**Philadelphia gazette**, Philadelphia, Pa.

1795.—Complete.

1796.—Complete.

1797.—Complete.

**Philadelphia inquirer**, Philadelphia, Pa.

1809.—Apr.-Dec. 31.

1861.—Complete.

1862.—Complete.

1863.—Complete.

**Universal gazette**, Philadelphia.

1788.—Jan. 11-Dec. 27.

1799.—Jan. 3-Dec. 26.

1800.—Jan. 2-Dec. 24.

## PORTSMOUTH, VA.

**Daily globe**, Portsmouth, Va.

1854.—June 7.

**New era**, Portsmouth, Va.

1847.—Jan. 9.

**Tidewater times**, Portsmouth, Va.

1880.—Mar. 29.

## RALEIGH, N. C.

**Church intelligencer**, Raleigh, N. C.

1861.—Nov. 29.

1863.—Jan. 30.

Feb. 21, 28.

Mar. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Apr. 3, 10, 17.

May 8.

**Raleigh Christian advocate**, Raleigh, N. C.

1879.—Dec. 10.

## RICHMOND, VA.

**Campaign**, Richmond, Va. Weekly.

1884.—Mar. 8, 22.

May 10.

June 21.

July 5, 12, 19.

1885.—Sep. 5, 26.

Oct. 3, 17.

**Catholic visitor**, Richmond, Va.

1884.—Apr. 5.

**Cavalier**, Richmond, Va. Weekly.

1903-1904.

Library has only volume issued.

**Central presbyterian**, Richmond, Va. Weekly.

1862.—Oct. 16, 23, 30.

Nov. 6, 13, 20.

1865.—Sep. 28.

1879.—Mar. 19, 26.

1880.—Complete.

1881.—Complete.

1882.—Complete.

The title was changed to **Presbyterian of the South** in 1909.

**Presbyterian of the south**, Richmond, Va. Weekly.

1909 to date.

This is a continuation of the **Central Presbyterian**.

**Christian monitor**, Richmond, Va. Weekly.

1815.—July 15, 22, 29.

Aug. 5, 13, 20, 26.

Sep. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Oct. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Nov. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Dec. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Vol. 1, nos. 3-26. July 15 imperfect.

1816.—Jan. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Feb. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Mar. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Apr. 6, 13, 20, 27.

May 4, 11, 18, 25.

June 1, 8, 15, 22.

Vol. 1, nos. 27-51. June 22 imperfect.

**Christian observer**, Richmond, Va. Weekly.

1862.—Oct. 16, 23, 30.

Nov. 6, 13, 20.

1870.—May 11.

Each 2 pages except May 11, 1870. **Christian observer and free Christian commonwealth** is the full title of the

issue of May 11, 1870, and was published in both Richmond and Louisville.

**Commercial, Richmond, Va.**

1869.—Aug. 28.

**Commercial and tobacco leaf, Richmond, Va.**

1885.—May 25.

June 8.

**Commonwealth, Richmond, Va.**

1880.—Jan. 30, 31.

Feb. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28.

Mar. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.

Apr. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.

May 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

June 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.

July 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-28.

Two bound copies. Copy 2 similar to copy 1 except that it lacks Mar. 20, 23, 25-27, 29-31, Apr. 1-3, 5-10, 12, July 28.

A daily Richmond paper. Jan. 30 to July 28, 1880. William L. Royall, editor and proprietor.

**Conservative, Richmond, Va.**

1872.—Nov. 7.

**Crisis, Richmond, Va. Weekly.**

1840.—Complete. Volume 1.

An 8 page paper published in Richmond in support of the Democratic candidate for president, Van Buren. Thomas Ritchie, editor.

**The critic, Richmond, Va.**

1887.—Sep. 12.

Oct. 3, 10.

Nov. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Dec. 19, 26.

1888.—Jan. 9, 16, 23.

Feb. 6, 13, 27.

Apr. 9, 16, 30.

May 14, 21, 28.

June 4, 11, 18, 25.

July 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Aug. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Sep. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Oct. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Nov. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Dec. 3, 9, 16, 23.

1889.—Jan. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Feb. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Mar. 3, 17, 24.

Apr. 7, 14, 21, 28.

May 5, 12, 19, 26.

June 2, 9.

July 7, 14, 28.

Aug. 4, 11, 18.

Sep. 14, 21, 28.

Oct. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Nov. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Dec. 7, 14, 21.

Apr. 7 has supplement, 1 extra sheet, full size.

1890.—Jan. 4.

Mar. 15, 22, 29.

Apr. 5, 12, 19, 26.

May 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

June 7, 14, 21, 28.

July 5, 12, 19, 26.

Aug. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Sep. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Oct. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Nov. 8, 15, 22, 29.

Dec. 6, 13, 20, 27.

The volume for 1890 is printed on a smaller sheet (29 cm.) and contains 18 p.

Established by James Hudson and C. A. Woolfolk as a society paper in 1887, it developed a genealogical column which was ably conducted, and has given a permanent value to the paper. (Weekly.)

**Daily new nation, Richmond, Va.**

1867.—Oct. 23.

1868.—May 1.

**Weekly new nation, Richmond, Va.**

1867.—Oct. 3.

**Daily state journal, Richmond, Va.**

1868.—Dec. 16.

1869.—Feb. 18.

May 10, 31.

June 15.

1870.—Jan. 5.

Feb. 3, 8.

Mar. 17, 18.

Apr. 14, 20, 25, 26.

May 5, 23, 25.

July 9, 22, 25, 27, 28.

Sep. 1, 2.

Oct. 6.

Nov. 4.

1871.—Apr. 6.

May 26.

July 17.

1874.—Jan. 2.

June 15, 1869, Jan. 5, Apr. 25, July 25, 1870, imperfect.

**Daily dispatch, Richmond, Va. Daily except Sunday.**

1852.—July 21.

Aug. 11.

1852.—Complete from Jan. 14 to Dec. 25, except July 29, Sep. 3, 10, and Nov. 5. (Lassiter Collection.)

1853.—Complete except Feb. 8, Mar. 21, June 17, 18, Sep. 5, Dec. 10.

Oct. 19 is incorrectly dated Oct. 12.

1853.—Aug. 9-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.

Sep. 1, 2, 3, 5-10, 12, 14-16, 19-24, 26-30.

Oct. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

Nov. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.

Dec. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26, 28-31.

Copy 2.

1854.—Complete except Jan. 12, Sep. 8, Oct. 8, 26, Dec. 21.

2 copies of Jan. 13, 1 imperfect.

Also copy of Nov. 3 (weekly).

1854.—Complete from July 1 to Dec. 30.

Copy 2.

1855.—Complete except Apr. 25. July 2 imperfect.

1855.—Complete.

Copy 2.

1856.—Complete.

1856.—Complete from Jan. 1 to June 30 except Jan. 10.

Copy 2.

1856.—Jan. 7, 8, 19, 21, 22, 24, 25, 30, 31.

Feb. 5, 8, 18, 20-22, 26.

Mar. 1, 4, 5, 7, 8, 12, 14, 15, 17, 18, 20, 21, 25-29.

Apr. 1, 3, 5, 7-12, 14-16, 18, 19, 21-23.

May 7-9, 12-15, 17, 20-24, 26-31.

June 2-5, 7, 10, 13, 17-19, 21, 23-28, 30.

July 2, 3, 8, 9, 12, 14-19, 21-26, 29-31.

Aug. 1, 2, 4, 6, 7, 8, 11, 12, 14, 16, 20-23, 25, 30.

Sep. 1, 3, 5, 6, 8, 10, 15-20, 22, 23, 25-27.

Oct. 6, 8-10, 13-18, 21, 23, 24, 27.

Nov. 3-6, 8, 10, 11, 14, 15, 18-23, 28, 29.

Dec. 2, 4, 6, 8, 9, 13, 15-19, 24, 25, 27, 29-31.

Copy 3.

1857.—Complete except July 16.

Issue of Apr. 24 written Apr. 29 on 1st page. Beginning July 8 the sheet is enlarged.

1857.—Jan. 2, 3, 5, 6, 8, 10, 12-17, 20, 24, 26, 27, 30, 31.

Feb. 4-6, 9, 12-14, 16, 17, 19-21, 23-26, 28.

Mar. 2-4, 6, 7, 10-14, 16, 18-21, 23-26, 28, 30, 31.

Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 13-15, 17, 18, 21, 22, 24, 25, 27-30.

May 1, 2, 4, 5, 8, 9, 11, 13, 14, 16, 18-23, 25-30.

June 1-3, 5, 6, 8-10, 12, 13, 15, 16, 18-20, 23-27.

July 1-4, 6-10, 12-14, 16, 17, 19-22, 29, 30.

Aug. 1, 3, 4, 7, 8, 10-15, 17-21, 24, 26, 28, 29, 31.

Sep. 1-3, 5, 7, 11, 14, 16-19, 21-23, 25, 26, 28-30.

Oct. 1-3, 5-10, 12-15, 17, 19-24, 26-31.

Nov. 2, 3, 5-7, 9, 10, 13, 14, 16-21, 24, 25, 27, 28.

Dec. 1-3, 7, 10-12, 15.

Copy 2.

1858.—Complete except July 6, Dec. 17, 27.

Jan. 1, July 1 imperfect.

1859.—Complete except Jan. 24, Apr. 11, Nov. 12, Dec. 9.

1860.—Complete except May 28, June 19, 20, July 3, 27, Aug. 8, Dec. 8, 22.

Sep. 6 imperfect. 2 copies Dec. 31.

1860.—Apr. 13, 14, 16-20, 23, 24, 27, 28, 30.

May 1, 4, 5, 7-12, 14-19, 22-26, 29, 30, 31.

June 2, 4-6, 8, 9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

July 2-4, 6, 9-12, 14, 16-21, 23-25, 27, 28, 30, 31.

Aug. 1-4, 6, 7, 9-11, 13-16, 20, 21, 25, 28, 29, 31.

Sep. 4, 5, 7, 8, 10-15, 18, 20-22, 25, 27, 28.

Oct. 1-6, 8-13, 15, 16, 18, 20, 25, 27, 31.

Nov. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.

Dec. 1, 4-8, 11, 12, 14, 18, 20-22, 24, 27-29.

Copy 2.

1861.—Complete except Apr. 16, June 14, Oct. 18, Nov. 16, Dec. 29.

2 copies of Jan. 2-4, 7, 9-12, 15-18, Feb. 4, Nov. 11.

1862.—Jan. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.

Feb. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-28.

Mar. 3-6, 8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

Apr. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.

May 1-3, 5-10, 12-16, 19-24, 26-31.  
 June 2-7, 9, 10, 12-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 July 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-23, 25, 26, 28-30.  
 Aug. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Sep. 1-6, 8-13, 15-18, 20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Oct. 2-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Nov. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.  
 Dec. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-25, 27, 29-31.

June 18, 19, July 8 & 9, 28-30, 1 sheet, 2 pages, June 20, 2 sheets, but printed on 1 side only. Each issue in July is printed on one side only except the Saturday issues, which are 4 pages, and those of 1 sheet as indicated above. Aug. 14, 1 sheet, 2 pages. All other Aug. issues 2 sheets, 2 pages. Sep. issues, 1-15, each of 2 sheets, 2 pages; 16-30, of 2 sheets, 4 pages. Oct. 15, 17, 27, 1 sheet, 2 pages. Oct. 16, 2 sheets, 2 pages. From Oct. 20, the Saturday issues are 4 pages, others 2 sheets of 2 pages, except where indicated. Nov. 15, 22, 29, 2 sheets, 2 pages. 2 copies of July 19.

1863.—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 15-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Feb. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28.  
 Mar. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-27, 30, 31.  
 Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 May 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 June 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 July 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Aug. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-21, 24-29, 31.  
 Sep. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
 Oct. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Nov. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 Dec. 2-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25, 28-31.

Nearly ever issue of 2 sheets, printed on 1 side only. June 9, 19 imperfect.

1863.—Jan. 1.

Aug. 4, 5.

Sep. 3-5, 8, 10, 14, 19, 21, 29, 30.

Oct. 1, 10, 19, 22, 24, 28.  
 Dec. 7, 8, 15-19.

Copy 2.

1861.—Jan. 1, 2, 6-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-28, 30.  
 Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29.  
 Mar. 2, 8-12, 14-16, 19, 21-23, 25, 26, 28-31.  
 Apr. 1, 2, 4-8, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 May 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 June 1-4, 6-9, 11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 July 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Aug. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Sep. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-29.  
 Oct. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 Nov. 8, 14, 19.  
 Dec. 5, 6, 8, 13, 23.

2 copies of Jan. 2, 20, Feb. 6, Mar. 19, 21, July 12, Oct. 12.

Jan. 20, 30, Nov. 8-Dec. 23, 1 sheet, 2 pages. Mar. 9, 10, 11, 19, 21, Sep. 5, 19, 2 sheets, 4 pages. Every other issue on 2 sheets, 2 pages.

1865.—Jan. 3-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Feb. 1-4, 6-8, 10, 11, 13-18, 20-25, 27, 28.  
 Mar. 1-4, 6-10, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Apr. 1.

Issue of Mar. 16, 17, 1 sheet, because the employees of the paper were called by the Governor to perform special service. The issues are on a smaller sheet than in previous years, but each issue, except Mar. 16, 17, has 2 sheets, with 4 pages. 2 copies of Feb. 24.

1866.—Apr. 10, 11.  
 June 2.  
 Dec. 6.

1867.—Complete except Dec. 29.  
 Jan. 2 imperfect.

1868.—Complete except June 30.  
 Oct. 14 imperfect. Apr. 18 and Dec. 10 each has an extra sheet, Supplement.

1869.—Complete except Aug. 13, Nov. 19, Dec. 11, 27.

Nov. 29 imperfect. May 18 has supplement, 1 sheet. May 24 has extra, 1 page.

- 1870.**—Complete except Mar. 21, May 5, July 22, Sep. 9, Dec. 27.  
**July 2, 16** each with supplement, 1 sheet. Oct. 13 in mourning for Gen. Lee. Also weekly for Oct. 21.
- 1871.**—Complete except Dec. 31, Mar. 6 with supplement, 1 sheet.
- 1872.**—Complete except Dec. 5-31. Nov. 11 with supplement, 1 sheet.
- 1873.**—Complete except Apr. 11, Aug. 13, Sep. 22.  
**Oct. 25, 27-29, Dec. 31 imperfect.**
- 1874.**—Complete except Aug. 20, Feb. 3, 4, Oct. 7 imperfect.
- 1875.**—Complete except July 8, Dec. 18, 20, 22, 27.  
 Mar. 13, July 31, Dec. 8 imperfect.
- 1876.**—Complete except Jan. 8, Dec. 1, 2, 31.  
 Jan. 7 imperfect.  
 —Complete.  
 Copy 2.
- 1877.**—Complete except Dec. 29.  
 July 28 imperfect.  
 —Complete.  
 Copy 2.
- 1878.**—Complete except Jan. 1-29, Mar. 16, Oct. 1, Nov. 23, Dec. 16.  
 Feb. 6 imperfect.
- 1879.**—Complete except July 22, Dec. 11.  
 Mar. 10, Aug. 9 imperfect. Also semi-weekly for Feb. 28.
- 1880.**—Jan. 3, 5, 6, 8-10, 12-14, 16, 17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Feb. 2-7, 9-11, 13, 14, 16-20, 24-28.  
 Mar. 2-6, 8-13.  
 Apr. 13-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
 May 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 June 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-27.  
 Nov. 2-4, 6, 7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-27, 30.  
 Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Jan. 19, 20, 28, Feb. 2, 24 imperfect.
- The Dispatch was first issued on Sunday on Nov. 7, 1880. The Monday issue was abandoned.
- 1881.**—Complete except Jan. 2, Feb. 27, Mar. 9, May 1, July 1, Aug. 9, 14, 20, 28, Sep. 11, Nov. 27, Dec. 2, 3, 8-11, 13-16, 22-25, 27.  
 May 4, Dec. 20 imperfect.

- 1882.**—Complete.  
 Nov. 22 in mourning for editor, J. A. Cowardin.
- 1883.**—Complete except Jan. 11, Mar. 13, June 29, Dec. 7.
- 1884.**—Complete except Apr. 30.
- 1885.**—Complete.
- 1886.**—Complete except Dec. 28.
- 1887.**—Complete.  
 July 1, Dec. 31 imperfect.
- 1888.**—Complete except Mar. 28-31, Sep. 10 (Monday), an extra issue.
- 1889.**—Complete except June 26-30.  
 June 3 (Monday), an extra issue.
- 1890.**—Complete.  
 Nov. 28 in mourning for H. K. Ellyson, editor. Also weekly for June 6, 1890.
- 1891.**—Complete.
- 1892.**—Complete.
- 1893.**—Complete.
- 1894.**—Complete.  
 June 16 imperfect.
- 1895.**—Complete.  
 June 30, Nov. 10 imperfect. Oct 28 (Monday) extra issue.
- 1896.**—Complete.
- 1897.**—Complete.
- 1898.**—Complete.
- 1899.**—Complete.
- 1900.**—Complete, except Sep. 26-30.  
 July 16 in mourning for C. O'B. Cowardin, editor. Dec. 25 imperfect.
- 1901.**—Complete.  
 Extra issue, Sep. 9 (Monday).
- 1902.**—Complete.  
 June 14, Oct. 26, Dec. 31 imperfect.
- 1903.**—Jan. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25.
- The Dispatch, under the varying titles of Richmond Dispatch and Daily Dispatch, from the beginning (1850) to Sep. 5, 1853 was owned by James A. Cowardin, and edited by Hugh R. Pleasants. After that date James A. Cowardin, and in 1859 Cowardin and John D. Hammersly appear as publishers with no editor's name given. In May, 1862, the names of the publishers cease to appear. Cowardin's name reappears in 1864, and from Jan. 1, 1867, to Jan. 1, 1880, the Dispatch was published by Cowardin & Ellyson. From 1880 until its suspension, it was published by the Dispatch Co., with Charles O'B. Cowardin, son of the founder, as president. In 1903 the Dispatch and Times, both of which were running evening papers, agreed to reorganize; the Dispatch became incorporated with the Times.

and the new paper, known as the *Times-Dispatch*, is still published, while the *Leader*, the evening issue of the *Times*, was absorbed by the *News*, the evening paper of the *Dispatch*, and the combined papers, known as the *News-Leader*, is still published.

The *Dispatch* was always conservative in its policy, and was recognized as the leading Democratic paper of the State from 1866 to the time of its suspension.

**Democrat, Richmond, Va.**

1890.—Sep. 25-27, 29, 30.

Oct. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.

Nov. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 24-26, 28, 29.

Dec. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-24, 26, 27, 29-31.

1891.—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-23.

**Enquirer, Richmond, Va. Semi-weekly.**

1804.—May 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 29.

June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 29.

July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 30.

Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Dec. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 29. Index.

Sep. 8 imperfect.

1804.—June 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Dec. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 29.

Copy 2. August 25 imperfect.

1804.—May 12, 16, 19.

June 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

July 4, 7, 11, 14, 16, 21, 25, 28.

Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Dec. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 20, 25, 29.

Copy 3. Nov. 28 imperfect.

1805.—Jan. 1, 3, 5, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Feb. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26.

Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.

Apr. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

July 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Dec. 3, 6, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 27, 31.

Mar. 5, 12, June 7, July 16, 30, Nov. 12 imperfect. Aug. 9 incorrectly marked 7 on 1st page.

1805.—Same.

Copy 2. Mar. 12 wanting.

1805.—Same.

Copy 3. Apr. 23, 26, 30; May 3, 7, July 16 wanting. Has also July 15. Apr. 19 imperfect.

1806.—Jan. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 23, 25, 28, 30.

Feb. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Mar. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Apr. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

May 6, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 27, 30.

June 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

July 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Aug. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 25, 29.

Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Nov. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Dec. 2, 5, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 25, 27, 30.

Message of Pres. Jefferson is bound in issue of Dec. 2. 2 copies of May 6. 1 copy imperfect.

1806.—Jan. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 23, 25, 28, 30.  
Feb. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
Mar. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 26, 28.  
Apr. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
May 2, 6.  
Dec. 5, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 25, 27, 30.

Copy 2.

1807.—Jan. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29, 31.  
Feb. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
Mar. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 30.  
June 3, 6, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 23, 27.  
July 1, 3, 7, 11, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
Sep. 1, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 22, 26, 30.  
Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
Dec. 1, 4, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 29, 31.

May 30, Sep. 5, Oct. 30, Nov. 13, 20 each with extra, small sheet. June 15 with extra, large sheet. 2 copies Dec. 12, 15.

1807.—Same.

Copy 2. June 15 & July 28 wanting. Apr. 3 & Dec. 5 imperfect.

1807.—May 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 30.  
June 3, 6, 17, 20, 23.  
July 1, 3, 7, 11, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
Sep. 1, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 22, 26, 30.  
Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
Dec. 1, 4, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 29, 31.

Copy 3. May 12 imperfect. May 30 and Nov. 13 and 20 have 4 extra pages each. Sep. 5 and Oct. 2 have one extra page each.

1807.—June 20, 23, 27.

July 1, 3, 11, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
Aug. 4, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
Sep. 1, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 22, 30.  
Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
Dec. 1, 4.

Copy 4. June issues are imperfect. Sep. 5, Oct. 30, Nov. 13, 20 have an "extraordinary" of 1, 4 and 3 pages respectively.

1808.—Jan. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.  
Feb. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 19, 23, 26.  
Mar. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 24, 29.  
Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
May 3, 6, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 27, 31.  
June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
July 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 22, 26, 29.  
Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
Sep. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
Dec. 2, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29, 31.

2 copies of Dec. 31.

1808.—Same.

Copy 2. Has also July 19, Nov. 15.

1808.—Same.

Copy 3. Mar. 11, Apr. 26, Oct. 14, Nov. 1 wanting. Has also July 19, Nov. 15.

1808.—Same.

Copy 4. All of Jan., Feb., Mar., Apr., May 3, 6 wanting.

1809.—Jan. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 27, 31.  
Feb. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 24, 28, 31.  
Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.



Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Dec. 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.  
 Nov. 29 with extra, small sheet. 2 copies Jan. 10.

1809.—Same.

Copy 2. Oct. 6 wanting. Has also Dec. 1, May 12 and July 14 imperfect.

1809.—Jan. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 27, 31.  
 Feb. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 May 2, 5, 9.

Copy 3

1809.—Jan. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 27, 31.  
 Feb. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Copy 4. Last page of March 14 imperfect. Last sheet of April 28 wanting.

1810.—Jan. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 25, 27, 30.  
 Feb. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.  
 Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Dec. 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29.

2 copies June 15.

1810.—Same.

Copy 2.

1810.—Same.

Copy 3. Jan. 6, Feb. 1, 16, Mar. 23 wanting. May 15, June 5, Sep. 21 imperfect.

1810.—Same.

Copy 4. All of Jan., Feb., Mar., Apr. and May 1, 4, 8 wanting. Oct. 5 has extra, 5 pages, full size, and 1 page, small.

1811.—Jan. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29, 31.  
 Feb. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26.  
 Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 June 4, 7, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 July 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Nov. 1, 5, 12, 15, 22, 26.  
 Dec. 3, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 26, 29, 31.

Oct. 1, 4, imperfect. Dec. 28, 31 in mourning for those who perished in the burning of the Richmond theater.

1811.—Same.

Copy 2.

1811.—Same.

Copy 3. Feb. 15, 19, 22, 26, March & April, May 3, 7, wanting. Has also June 11, Nov. 8, 19, 28, Dec. 5.

1812.—Jan. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 23, 25, 28, 30.  
 Feb. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 21, 25, 27, 29.  
 Mar. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 31.  
 Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Oct. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Nov. 3, 6, 10, 12, 14, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 Dec. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 29, 31.

May 8, Dec. 22 imperfect.

**1812.**—Jan. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 23, 25, 28, 30.  
 Feb. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 27, 29.  
 Mar. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 May 1, 5, 8.

Copy 2.

**1812.**—Same.

Copy 3. Has also Feb. 14, Mar. 27. Only the last sheet of the July 10 issue.

**1813.**—Jan. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.  
 Feb. 2, 4, 6, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.  
 Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 20, 25, 27, 29.  
 June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 July 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 16, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Oct. 1, 5, 8, 12, 22, 26, 29.  
 Nov. 2, 5, 9, 13, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Dec. 3, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 23, 25, 28, 30.

Sep. 24 imperfect. Oct. 13, extra, 1 sheet.

**1813.**—Same.

Copy 2. Oct. 1 wanting. Has also May 22, Oct. 15, 19. June 1 imperfect. Nov. 13 has "extra," small sheet, 2 pages.

**1813.**—Same.

Copy 3. All of Jan., Feb., Mar., Apr. and May 4, 7, wanting.

**1814.**—Jan. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29.  
 Feb. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.  
 Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.  
 Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 29.  
 July 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 23, 27, 30.  
 Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Oct. 1, 5, 8, 11, 13, 18, 20, 22, 25, 28.

Nov. 1, 4, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29.

Dec. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29, 31.

Feb. 26, Apr. 16, 23, each with an extra, small sheet.

**1814.**—Jan. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29.

Feb. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.

Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13.

Copy 2. April 2 has extra, small sheet (2 pages).

**1814.**—Same.

Copy 3. Has also Mar. 30, June 25, July 20, Oct. 15.

**1815.**—Jan. 3, 5, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25.

Mar. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

July 1, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Sep. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Dec. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 27, 30.

**1815.**—Same.

Copy 2. May 4, May 13, wanting. Has also July 5, May 10, 20, and June 17 each with a supplement of 1 small sheet, 2 pages. Aug. 16 imperfect.

**1816.**—Jan. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 25, 27, 30.

Feb. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 28.

Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 30.  
 Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Nov. 2, 6, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.  
 Dec. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 27, 31.

**1816.—Same.**

Copy 2. Mar. 23, Dec. 7 wanting. Has also Sep. 28. Jan. 2, July 3 imperfect.

**1817.—Jan.** 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 23, 25, 28, 30.

**Feb.** 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 28.

**Mar.** 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

**Apr.** 1, 5, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

**May** 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

**June** 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

**July** 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

**Aug.** 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

**Sep.** 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

**Oct.** 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

**Nov.** 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

**Dec.** 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 27, 30.

2 copies June 6.

**1817.—Same.**

Copy 2. Feb. 20, Apr. 22, May 2, Aug. 12, 15, 29, Sep. 9, Oct. 28, 31, Nov. 4, Dec. 2, 20 wanting.

**1817.—Same.**

July 1 wanting (Lassiter collection).

**1817.—Same.**

January, February, March, April May 2, 6, Aug. 12, 15 wanting. Two issues of July 11 & Aug. 22. (Lassiter collection).

**1818.—Jan.** 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29, 31.

**Feb.** 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 26, 28.

**Mar.** 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

**Apr.** 3, 7, 10, 17, 21, 24, 28.

**May** 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 21, 29.

**June** 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 31.

Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Oct. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Dec. 1, 4, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 29, 31.

May 8, Oct. 23 imperfect.

**1818.—Same.**

Copy 2. May 1, 5 wanting. Has also July 28.

**1818.—Same.**

Copy 3. May 5, Dec. 22 wanting. Has also May 26, July 28, July 24, Nov. 27, Dec. 29, 31 imperfect. Dec. 1 has extra sheet.

**1818.—Same.**

Copy 4. June 16, Dec. 24 wanting. Has also May 26, July 28.

**1818.—Same.**

Jan. 3 wanting. Has also May 26 & July 28. March 10 imperfect. (Lassiter collection).

**1819.—Jan.** 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.

**Feb.** 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 25, 27.

**Mar.** 2, 4, 6, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

**Apr.** 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

**May** 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

**June** 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

**July** 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 27, 30.

**Aug.** 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

**Sep.** 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

**Oct.** 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

**Nov.** 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

**Dec.** 3, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 23, 25, 29.

**1819.—Same.**

Copy 2. Has also July 23.

**1819.—Same.**

Copy 3. Has also July 23, Mar. 26, Aug. 17, Oct. 22 imperfect.

**1819.—Jan.** 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.

**Feb.** 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 25, 27.

**Mar.** 2, 4, 6, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

May 4, 7.

Copy 4, Jan. 14 has an extra, 2  
pages. May 4 imperfect.

1819.—Same.

Dec. 29 wanting. Has also July 23  
(Lassiter collection).

1820.—Jan. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15,  
18, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29.

Feb. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15,  
17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29.

Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21,  
24, 28, 31.

Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21,  
25, 28.

May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21,  
24, 28.

Dec. 1, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16,  
19, 21, 23, 28, 30.

Jan. 27 imperfect. 2 copies June  
30, Dec. 30.

1820.—Same.

Copy 2. Dec. 28 imperfect.

1820.—Same.

Copy 3.

1820.—Same.

Jan.-Apr. & May 2, 5 wanting. May  
23 & 26 & July 7 imperfect. Nov.  
17 has an extra sheet. (Lassiter col-  
lection.)

1820.—Same.

Apr. 4 imperfect. (Lassiter col-  
lection.)

1821.—Jan. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16,  
18, 20, 23, 25, 27, 30.

Feb. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15,  
17, 20, 22, 24, 27.

Mar. 1, 3, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20,  
23, 27, 30.

Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.

May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
29.

June 1, 5, 8, 15, 19, 22, 26.

July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Aug. 3, 7, 10, 17, 21, 24, 28,  
31.

Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Dec. 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18,  
20, 22, 25, 28.

2 copies Jan. 2.

1821.—Same.

Copy 2. Has also May 25, June 12,  
29, Aug. 14.

1821.—Same.

Has also May 25, June 12, 29 &  
Aug. 14. Dec. 28 imperfect. (Lassiter  
collection.)

1821.—Same.

Jan. 6, Feb. 15, 24, June 1, Aug.  
20 wanting. Has also May 25, June  
12. Oct. 5 imperfect. (Lassiter col-  
lection.)

1822.—Jan. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15,  
17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29, 31.

Feb. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16,  
19, 21, 23, 26, 28.

Mar. 2, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21,  
25, 28.

July 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20,  
24, 27.

Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Dec. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17,  
19, 21, 24, 27, 31.

2 copies May 31, June 25.

1822.—Same.

Copy 2.

1822.—Same.

Copy 3.

1822.—Same.

Copy 4. Jan. 3 wanting.

1822.—Feb. 5, 19, 21, 23.

Mar. 5.

June 7, 14, 25.

July 5, 9, 12, 16, 23, 30.

Aug. 2, 6, 9, 16, 20, 30.

Sep. 3, 6, 13, 20, 24, 27.

Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 22.

Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 26,  
29.

Dec. 3, 5, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19,  
21, 24, 31.

Copy 5. Feb. 21 and July 12 imperfect.

1822.—Same.

Complete except May 10, Sep. 17, Nov. 1, Dec. 17, 21, 24, 27, 31. July 2 imperfect. (Lassiter collection.)

1823.—Jan. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16,

18, 21, 23, 25, 28, 30.

Feb. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15,

18, 20, 22, 25, 28.

Mar. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,

28.

Apr. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,

25, 29.

May 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,

27, 30.

June 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,

27.

July 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,

25, 29.

Aug. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,

26, 29.

Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,

26, 30.

Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,

28, 31.

Nov. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,

28.

Dec. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16,

18, 20, 23, 27, 30.

2 copies Nov. 1.

1823.—Same.

Copy 2. Aug. 1, Oct. 31, wanting.

Has also Nov. 1. Feb. 15 imperfect.

1823.—Same.

Copy 3.

1823.—Jan. 2, 4, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18,

21, 23, 25, 28.

Feb. 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 22,

25, 28.

Mar. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,

28.

Apr. 1, 15, 18, 22, 25.

May 6, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.

June 3, 13, 17, 20, 27.

July 4, 8, 15, 29.

Aug. 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26.

Sep. 2, 9, 16, 19, 23.

Oct. 3, 10, 14, 21, 24, 31.

Nov. 4, 28.

Dec. 6, 9, 20, 23.

Copy 4.

1823.—Same.

Complete. (Lassiter collection.)

1823.—Same.

Jan. 11, Mar. 7, 14, 28, May 2, 6,

30, June 3, 6, July 29, Aug. 19, 26,

Sep. 9, 30, Oct. 7, 10, Nov. 4, 18, 21,

28, all of Dec. wanting. (Lassiter collection.)

1824.—Jan. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17,

20, 22, 24, 27, 29, 31.

Feb. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17,

19, 21, 24, 26, 28.

Mar. 2, 4, 6, 9, 12, 16, 19,

23, 26, 30.

Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,

27, 30.

May 4, 6, 8, 11, 14, 18, 21,

25.

June 1, 4, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25,

29.

July 2, 6, 9, 15, 17, 20, 23,

27, 30.

Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,

27.

Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 24, 28.

Oct. 1, 5, 8, 14, 16, 19, 22,

26, 29.

Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,

26, 30.

Dec. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16,

18, 21, 23, 25, 29, 31.

Nov. 30 imperfect.

1824.—Same.

Copy 2. Jan. 24, Apr. 30 wanting.

Has also May 28, June 8, July 13,

Aug. 31, Oct. 12.

1824.—Same.

Jan. 20, Apr. 9 wanting. Has also

May 28, June 8, July 13, Aug. 31, Sep.

21, Oct. 12. (Lassiter collection.)

1824.—Same.

Has also May 28, June 8, July 13,

Aug. 31, Oct. 12. (Lassiter collection.)

1825.—Jan. 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18,

20, 22, 27, 29.

Feb. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15,

17, 19, 22, 25.

Mar. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,

25, 29.

Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,

26, 29.

May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,

27, 31.

June 3, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,

28.

July 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,

26, 29.

Aug. 9, 11, 13, 16, 19, 23,

26, 30.

Sep. 2, 6, 16, 20, 27, 30.

Oct. 4, 7, 11, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Nov. 1, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25,

29.

Dec. 2, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17,

20, 22, 24, 28, 30.

Feb. 19, June 24 imperfect. Sep.

30 with an extra, small sheet.

1825.—Same.

Has also Jan. 25, June 7, Aug. 2, 5,

Sep. 9, 13, 23, Oct. 14 & Nov. 4. July

19 and Nov. 15 imperfect. (Lassiter collection.)

1825.—Same.

Has also Jan. 25, June 7, Aug. 2, 5,

Sep. 9, 13, 23, Oct. 14, Nov. 4, Jan. 4 & Aug. 11 imperfect. (Lassiter collection.)

1825.—Same.

Dec. 8 wanting. Has also Jan. 25, June 7, Aug. 2, 5, Sep. 9, 13, 23, Oct. 14, Nov. 4, July 19 & Nov. 15 imperfect. (Lassiter collection.)

1825.—Same.

May 20, 31, July 5, Aug. 50, Sep. 6, 20, 23, Nov. 15 wanting. (Lassiter collection.)

1826.—Jan. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 26, 28, 31.

Feb. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 23, 25, 28.

Mar. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Aug. 1, 4, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Dec. 1, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 27, 29.

Sep. 8, 15, 22, Oct. 6, 10, Nov. 3, 10, Dec. 1 each with an extra, small sheet. July 7, 11 in mourning for Jefferson.

1826.—Same.

Copy 2. July 28, Nov. 3, 7, 17, Dec. 5 wanting. Has also Feb. 21, Mar. 17, Aug. 8. Issues of July 7 and 11 in mourning for Thomas Jefferson.

1826.—Same.

Copy 3. May 12, 19, 23, 30, Oct. 13 wanting. Has also Feb. 21, Aug. 8, 29.

1826.—Same.

Feb. 2 wanting. Has also Feb. 21, Mar. 17. (Lassiter collection.)

1826.—Same.

May 26, July 14, Nov. 28, Dec. 21, 23 wanting. Has also Aug. 8, Apr. 14, 18, 25, 29 imperfect. Sep. 22 has extra sheet. (Lassiter collection.)

1826.—Same.

Mar. 2 and all after Oct. 6 wanting. (Lassiter collection.)

1827.—Jan. 2, 4, 6, 9, 12, 16, 18, 20, 23, 25, 27, 30.

Feb. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 27.

Mar. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Dec. 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 28.

May 18, June 1, 29, Oct. 19, Nov. 2, 16 each with an extra, small sheet.

1827.—Same.

Copy 2. Aug. 14 imperfect.

1827.—Same.

Copy 3.

1827.—Same.

Copy 4.

1827.—Same.

June 26 wanting. (Lassiter collection.)

1828.—Jan. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29, 31.

Feb. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28.

Mar. 1, 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Apr. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

May 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

June 3, 6, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

July 1, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Aug. 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 23, 25, 31.

Nov. 4, 7, 11, 14, 21, 25, 28.

Dec. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 27, 30.

1828.—Same.

Copy 2. Jan. 1 wanting. Has also June 10, July 4, Aug. 1, 5, 9, Oct. 28, Nov. 18. Oct. 2 has "extra," small sheet. Dec. 20 imperfect.

1828.—Same.

Copy 3. Has also June 10, July 4, Aug. 1, 5, 8, Oct. 28, Nov. 18.

1828.—Same.

Copy 4. Has also June 10, July 4, Aug. 1, 5, 8, Oct. 28, Nov. 18, Feb. 9 & Sep. 2 imperfect.

1828.—Same.

Copy 5. Nov. 25 wanting. Has also June 10, July 4, Aug. 1, 5, 8, Oct. 28, Nov. 18, Oct. 17, 22, Nov. 7, 21, 28, each with extra sheet.

1828.—Same.

Copy 6. All of Jan., Feb., Mar., Apr. and May 2 and 6 wanting. Oct. 25 and Nov. 4 imperfect.

1828.—Same.

Has also June 10, July 4, Aug. 1, 5, 8, Oct. 28, Nov. 18. A small sheet containing a communication "to the public," dated January 7, 1828, signed by William Radford, is inserted after January 8. Apr. 29 and Oct. 14 imperfect. Oct. 22 has two extra sheets.

An undated address of the Jackson Central Committee to the people of Virginia (8 pages, small sheets) is inserted after the issue of October 28. (Lassiter collection.)

1828.—Same.

Complete Jan. 1 through May 6. (Lassiter collection.)

1829.—Jan. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29, 31.

Feb. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 26, 28.

Mar. 3, 6, 10, 13, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Oct. 2, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29.

Nov. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 26, 28.

Dec. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 21, 25, 29, 31.

June 30 imperfect. Sep. 25, Oct. 2, each with an extra, small sheet. Nov. 14, Dec. 22, with extra, 2 large sheets.

1829.—Same.

Copy 2. Apr. 21, Sep. 11, Oct. 29, Dec. 21 wanting. Has also Mar. 17, Oct. 31, July 7, Oct. 2, Nov. 12 imperfect. Dec. 22 with extra sheet.

1829.—Same.

Copy 3. Jan. 1, 6, 10, Feb. 19, 21, 26, Apr. 10, May 1, July 14, Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, Sep. 1, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29, Oct. 2, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 27, 29, Nov. 3, 5, Dec. 29 wanting.

1829.—Same.

Copy 4. July, August, Sept., Oct. 2, Dec. 22 wanting. Has also Mar. 17 & Oct. 31. Nov. 14 has two extra sheets.

1829.—Same.

Copy 5. March 6, Apr. 10, 24, Aug. 7, Dec. 22 wanting. Has also Mar. 17 & Oct. 31.

1829.—Same.

Has also Mar. 17 & Oct. 31. Feb. 28, Apr. 28, May 15, June 23, July 17 imperfect. Nov. 14 has two extra sheets. Dec. 22 has one extra sheet. (Lassiter collection.)

1830.—Jan. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.

Feb. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 26.

Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

July 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Oct. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Dec. 3, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 23, 25, 29.

Jan. 2, June 25, 29, Dec. 3 imperfect.

1830.—Same.

Copy 2.

1830.—Same.

Copy 3. Apr. 27, Dec. 23 wanting.

1830.—Same.

Copy 4. Jan. 9 wanting. Dec. 29 imperfect.

1830.—Same.

Copy 5. Aug. 31, Oct. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29 and Nov. 12 have extra sheets.

1831.—Jan. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29.

Feb. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26.

Mar. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29, 31.  
 Apr. 2, 5, 8, 12, 14, 16, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 July 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 27, 29.  
 Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Sep. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Dec. 2, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 28, 30.  
 Jan. 1, with an extra, 1 sheet, July 12 in mourning for James Monroe.

1831.—Same.

Copy 2. July 27 has three extra pages.

1831.—Same.

Copy 3. All after May 10 wanting.

1831.—Same.

Copy 4. Apr. 29 wanting. Jan. 15 imperfect.

1831.—Same.

Nov. 29 & all of December wanting. Jan. 1 & July 27 with extra sheets. Jan. 1, 22, Feb. 10 imperfect. (Lassiter collection.)

1832.—Jan. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 26, 28, 31.  
 Feb. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 24, 28.  
 Mar. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Aug. 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 26, 30.  
 Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Dec. 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 18, 20, 22, 25, 28.  
 Apr. 13, 27, May 4, May 11, Sep. 14, 28, each with an extra, 1 sheet.

1832.—Same.

Copy 2. Jan. 24 & December wanting. Has also Aug. 3, 7, Oct. 23, May 11 imperfect. May 11, 18, 25, Aug.

17, 24, Sep. 7, 14, 21, 28, Oct. 5, 12, 19, 26 have extra sheets. Nov. 20 in mourning for Charles Carroll.

1832.—Same.

Copy 3. Jan. 3, Dec. 18 wanting. Has also Aug. 3, 7, Oct. 23, Dec. 15, July 3 imperfect.

1832.—Same.

Copy 4. Has also Aug. 3, 7, Oct. 23, Dec. 15.

1833.—Jan. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29, 31.

Feb. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28.

Mar. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

July 2, 4, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Dec. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 27, 31.

May 10, Aug. 2 imperfect.

1833.—Same.

Copy 2. Mar. 7 wanting. Has also Dec. 14, 17.

1833.—Same.

Copy 3. Jan., Feb., Mar., Apr., May 3, 7, 24, 31, June 4, wanting.

1833.—Same. Copy 4.

1834.—Jan. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 18, 21, 23, 25, 28, 30.

Feb. 1, 3, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 23, 25, 27.

Mar. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Apr. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

May 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

June 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

July 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Aug. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Nov. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.



Dec. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16,  
18, 20, 23, 25, 30.

Mar. 28 imperfect. June 24 in mourning for Lafayette. Aug. 1, 8, 22, 29, Sep. 12, 26, each with extra, small sheet.

1834.—Same. Copy 2.

Sep. 12 wanting. Has also Jan. 16, Mar. 14, Sep. 28, with extra sheets. Apr. 18, Oct. 28, Dec. 11, imperfect. June 24 in mourning for Lafayette.

1834.—Jan. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16,  
18, 21, 23, 25, 28, 30.

Feb. 1, 3, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15,  
18, 20, 22, 25, 27.

Mar. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 14, 18,  
21, 25, 28.

Apr. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

May 2, 6.

Copy 3. Mar. 14 has two extra sheets.

1834.—Same. Copy 4.

Aug. 8, 12, Sep. 12, 16, Dec. 25, wanting. An address to the people of Fauquier, signed by Thomas Marshall and James French and dated Mar. 14, 1834, is bound with Mar. 11. An extra of two small sheets supplements Mar. 14. An address to the people of Hanover, dated Mar. 30, precedes May 13. June 24 in mourning for Lafayette. Aug. 1 and Sep. 5 have one extra sheet each. Aug. 5 imperfect. (Lassiter collection.)

1835.—Jan. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15,  
17, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29, 31.

Feb. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17,  
19, 21, 24, 26, 28.

Mar. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17,  
20, 24, 27, 31.

Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 16, 21, 24,  
28.

May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21,  
25, 28.

Sep. 1, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25,  
29.

Oct. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.

Dec. 1, 4, 8, 10, 12, 17, 19,  
24, 29, 31.

June 2, 5, 9, imperfect. Sep. 15 with extra, small sheet.

1835.—Same. Copy 2.

Jan. 1, 3, Feb. 14, 24, Mar. 7, want-

ing. Has also Sep. 4, Dec. 15, 22, Jan. 8, 29, Feb. 12, 21, 26, Mar. 14, imperfect. Second issue in Jan. undated.

1836.—Jan. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16,  
19, 21, 23, 26.

Feb. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16,  
18, 20, 23, 27.

Mar. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 15, 17,  
19, 22, 24, 26, 29.

Apr. 1, 5, 8, 19, 22, 26, 29.

May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.

July 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Sep. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Dec. 2, 6, 8, 11, 14, 16, 18,  
21, 23, 25, 29, 31.

1836.—Jan. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16,  
19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.

Feb. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16,  
18, 20, 23, 25, 27.

Mar. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15,  
19, 22, 24, 26, 29.

Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

May 3, 6.

Copy 2.

1837.—Jan. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17,  
19, 21, 24, 26, 28, 31.

Feb. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16,  
18, 21, 23, 25, 28.

Mar. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16,  
18, 21, 23, 25, 28, 31.

Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
30.

June 2, 6, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 28.

Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Oct. 3, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21,  
24, 28.

Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
27, 30.

1837.—May 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 26, 28.  
 Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24.  
 Nov. 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 27, 30.

Copy 2. May 9 and June 9 imperfect.

1838.—Jan. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Feb. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 27.  
 Mar. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29, 31.  
 Apr. 3, 5, 7, 10, 13, 17, 20, 27.  
 May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Dec. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 29.

1838.—Same. Copy 2.

Jan. 4, 9, June 1, 15, 19, 26, 29, July 10, 13, Aug. 3, 7, 14, 17, Sep. 7, Nov. 6, 16, wanting. Has also Apr. 24. May 11, July 17, imperfect.

1839.—Jan. 2, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29, 31.  
 Feb. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28.  
 Mar. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.  
 Apr. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 June 4, 7, 11, 14, 21, 25, 28, 26, 30.  
 Aug. 2, 6, 9, 12, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Sep. 3, 6, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 27.  
 Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Dec. 3, 5, 7, 12, 14, 19, 21, 24, 27, 31.

1839.—Jan. 2, 5, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29, 31.

Feb. 2, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 23.

Mar. 2, 5, 7, 9, 16, 19, 21, 26, 28.

Apr. 4, 6, 9, 11, 16, 19, 23, 26.

May 3.

Copy 2.

1840.—Jan. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 23, 25, 28, 30.

Feb. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29.

Mar. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 27, 31.

Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 27.

May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Oct. 2, 6, 9, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 27, 29, 31.

Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Dec. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29, 31.

1841.—Jan. 2, 5, 7, 9, 13, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.

Feb. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 25, 27.

Mar. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 26, 30.

Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

May 4, 7, 10, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

July 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 30.

Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Oct. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Dec. 3, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 23, 25, 29.

Apr. 6 in mourning for President Harrison.

1842.—Jan. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 25, 27, 29.  
 Feb. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26.  
 Mar. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 28.  
 Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 July 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Sep. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Dec. 2, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 22, 24, 28, 31.

1842.—Same. Copy 2.

June 17, July 8, 29, Oct. 11 and Dec. wanting.

1843.—Jan. 3, 5, 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21, 24, 26, 28, 31.  
 Feb. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 23, 25, 28.  
 Mar. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21, 23, 25, 28, 31.  
 Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Dec. 1, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19, 21, 23, 27, 30.

Mar. 15 has extra containing proceedings of States rights convention of Mar. 2; list of members given.

1844.—Jan. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 25, 27, 30.  
 Feb. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 23, 27.  
 Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 23, 26, 29.  
 Apr. 2, 4, 6, 9, 12, 16, 18, 20, 23, 26, 30.  
 May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 July 2, 4, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 Oct. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29, 31.  
 Nov. 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Dec. 3, 5, 7, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

1844.—Same. Copy 2.

Jan. 18, Feb. 6, 10, May 3, Oct. 15, Nov. 12, 15, 19, wanting. July 2 imperfect.

1845.—Mar. 18-22, 24-29, 31.

Apr. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
 May 1, 3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 June 2-7, 9, 11-14, 16-21, 23-27.  
 July 1-4, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28, 29, 31.  
 Aug. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Sep. 1-5, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Oct. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-23, 25, 28-31.  
 Nov. 1, 3-8, 10, 11, 13-15, 17-22, 24-29.  
 Dec. 1-6, 8-10, 13, 15-20, 22-25, 27, 29-31.

June 26, 27, Nov. 22, Dec. 30, 31, imperfect.

Daily.

1845.—Jan. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 30.  
 Feb. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 26, 28.  
 Mar. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Apr. 1, 4, 8, 10, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 May 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 June 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 July 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Aug. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Sep. 2, 5, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Oct. 3, 6, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Nov. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Dec. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,

25, 30.  
Semi-weekly.

1846.—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
Feb. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23, 25-28.  
Mar. 3-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
May 1, 2, 4-9, 11-13, 15, 16, 18-23, 25-30.  
June 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
July 1-4, 7-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
Aug. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-20, 22, 24-29, 31.  
Sep. 1-3, 5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
Oct. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
Nov. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
Dec. 1-4, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25, 28-31.

Dec. 9 with extra.

Daily

1846.—Jan. 6, 9, 12, 16, 20, 23, 27, 29, 31.  
Feb. 3, 6, 10, 12, 17, 20, 23, 27.  
Mar. 3, 6, 10, 13, 16, 19, 24, 27, 31.  
Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
Oct. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
Dec. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Semi-weekly.

1847.—Jan. 1, 2, 5-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22, 25-27.  
Mar. 1-6, 8, 9, 11-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
Apr. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
May 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

June 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.

July 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.

Aug. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.

Sep. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.

Oct. 1, 2, 4-9, 11, 13-16, 18-23, 25-30.

Nov. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.

Dec. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 28-31.

Apr. 29, May 8, Sep. 7, imperfect.  
Sept. 10 with extra, one sheet. Sep. 15 with extra, twenty sheets.

Daily.

1847.—Jan. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 22, 26.

Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 28.

July 2, 5, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Oct. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.

Dec. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Semi-weekly.

1848.—Mar. 1.

June 2.

Daily.

1848.—Jan. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Feb. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

July 4, 7, 11, 15, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Aug. 1, 5, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.  
Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.  
Nov. 3, 6, 10, 14, 17, 21,  
24, 28.  
Dec. 1, 5, 9, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
25, 29.

Semi-weekly.

1849.—Jan. 2.

Daily.

1849.—Jan. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.  
Feb. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 22,  
27.  
Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.  
Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.  
May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.  
June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.  
July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.  
Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.  
Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.  
Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.  
Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.  
Dec. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Semi-weekly.

1850.—Aug. 2.

Semi-weekly.

1850.—Jan. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.  
Feb. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26.  
Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.  
Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Semi-weekly.

1851.—Feb. 1 (daily).

Aug. 15 (semi-weekly).

1852.—Apr. 27 (semi-weekly).

July 9 (semi-weekly), 21  
(daily).

Sep. 14 (semi-weekly).

Oct. 12 (semi-weekly).

1853.—Apr. 12 (semi-weekly).

1854.—July 20 (semi-weekly).

1855.—Mar. 7 (weekly).

May 29 (semi-weekly).

June 1 (semi-weekly).

1856.—Oct. 15 (weekly).

1858.—Oct. 29.

Nov. 2, 3, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Dec. 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

Oct. 29 imperfect.

Semi-weekly.

1859.—June 1-4, 6, 7, 9-11, 13-18,  
20-25, 27-30.

July 1, 2, 4, 6-9, 11-16, 18-  
23, 26, 27, 30.

Aug. 4-6, 8-13, 15, 17-20, 22-  
27, 29-31.

Sep. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-30.

Daily.

1859.—Jan. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25.

Mar. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Apr. 1, 5, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26,  
29.

May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.

July 1, 4, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Sep. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Dec. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
26, 29.

Semi-weekly.

1860.—Mar. 13.

Apr. 1, 2, 4, 5, 7, 9-11, 14,  
16, 18, 19, 21, 23, 26-28, 30.

May 1-3, 5, 7-9, 12, 14-19,  
21-26, 29-30.

June 5, 8, 11, 13-16, 18-23,  
25-30.

July 2-4, 6, 7, 9-14, 16-18,  
20, 21, 23-28, 30.

Aug. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
27-30.

Sep. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 18-22, 24,  
25-29.

Oct. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27,  
29, 31.

Nov. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-30.

Dec. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24,  
25, 27-29, 31.

Daily.

1860.—Jan. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Feb. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Apr. 3, 6, 10, 12, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 28.  
 June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.  
 Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Dec. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

**Semi-weekly.**

1861.—Jan. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Feb. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-22, 25-28.  
 Mar. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 25.  
 Apr. 8.  
 July 22.

Mar. 4 in mourning, partly for death of Geo. W. Hopkins and partly for inauguration of Lincoln.

**Daily.**

1862.—July 3, 12, 20.  
 Sep. 10, 13, 15, 26, 29, 30.  
 Oct. 1-4, 8, 13-15, 23.  
 Nov. 1, 3-6, 8, 13, 20, 22, 25, 29.  
 Dec. 1, 11, 16, 18, 20, 24, 25, 29.  
 Sep. 26, 29, 30, Oct. 2, 3, 14, Nov. 4, 5, 6, 21, Dec. 11, 16, 18, 20, 24, 25, 29, each two pages.

1862.—Mar. 14, 18, 24.

Apr. 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 May 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 27, 30.  
 June 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 July 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Aug. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 18, 23, 26, 30.  
 Oct. 2, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Nov. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Dec. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 30.

Also issues called "semi-weekly" for Oct. 9, Nov. 26. Two copies of Sep. 9, 16, 23, Oct. 2, 21, 28, 31, Nov. 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 28, Dec. 5, 9, 12, 19, 30.

**Semi-weekly.**

1863.—Jan. 2, 3, 5, 7, 8, 10, 17, 23, 24, 26, 28, 29, 31.  
 Feb. 2, 4, 9, 14, 16, 18, 19, 21, 25.  
 Mar. 5, 6, 7, 9.  
 June 30.  
 July 2, 4, 6, 9, 13, 15, 18, 20, 22, 23, 25, 27, 29, 30.  
 Aug. 1, 3, 5, 10, 12-15, 24, 26, 27, 29, 31.  
 Sep. 2-5, 7, 9, 10, 12, 15-17, 19, 21-26, 28, 30.  
 Oct. 1, 3, 5, 7, 8, 10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
 Nov. 4-6, 12, 14, 16-18, 21, 23-28, 30.  
 Dec. 1-5, 7-19, 21-25, 28-31.

Each issue two pages except Jan. 10, Feb. 21, July 2, 6, 9, 13, 15, 20, 23, 27, 30, Aug. 3, 5, 18, 21, Sep. 4, 25, Dec. 9, 25. Feb. 9, July 6, Dec. 25, 31, imperfect. Each issue in Oct. and Nov. imperfect.

**Daily.**

1863.—Mar. 11, 12, 14, 16, 19-21, 24, 25, 30.  
 Apr. 1, 4, 6, 7, 9-11, 14-16, 18, 20-25, 28, 29.  
 May 2, 4-9, 12, 16, 21, 23, 25-27, 30.  
 June 3, 4, 8, 10-13, 17, 18, 20, 22-25, 27, 29.  
 July 1, 2, 4, 6, 8, 9, 11, 13-16, 20, 22, 23, 25, 27, 29, 30.  
 Aug. 1, 6, 12-19, 23-29, 31.  
 Sep. 1-5, 7-12, 14-17, 19, 21-26, 28, 29.  
 Oct. 2, 6-8, 10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Nov. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23, 25.

Copy 2. Each issue two pages except Mar. 20, Apr. 15, 16, 21, May 3, 4, 7, June 4, 12, 29, July 11, Aug. 16, 19, 23, Oct. 9, 20, 21, Nov. 6.

**Daily.**

1863.—Feb. 24, 27.  
 Mar. 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Apr. 3, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Oct. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.  
Nov. 3, 6, 10, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
Dec. 1, 4, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

## Semi-weekly

1863.—Jan. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.  
Feb. 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
Mar. 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27,  
31.  
Apr. 3, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 22, 26.

Copy 2. Jan. 2, May 22, imperfect.  
Jan. 20, 23, Mar. 24, 27, each two  
pages.

## Semi-weekly.

1864.—Jan. 1-3, 5-9, 11-15, 18-23,  
25, 26, 28-30.  
Feb. 1-6, 8-12, 15-18, 20,  
22-27, 29.  
Mar. 1-3, 5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-  
26, 28-31.  
Apr. 1, 2, 4-8, 11, 12, 14-16,  
18-23, 25-30.  
May 2-7, 9, 10, 12-14, 17-21,  
23-25, 27, 28, 31.  
June 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
27-30.  
July 1, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-  
30.  
Aug. 1-6, 9-11, 13-20, 22-24,  
27, 29-31.  
Sep. 1-3, 5-10, 12-14, 16, 17,  
19-23, 26-29.  
Oct. 3-5, 7, 8, 10-13, 15, 17-  
21, 24-29, 31.  
Nov. 1-5, 7-9, 11, 12, 14-16,  
18, 19, 22-26, 28-30.  
Dec. 1-3, 5, 7-10, 13, 14, 19,  
22, 23, 27, 28, 30.

Each issue two pages except June  
4, 10, 14, Nov. 1.

## Daily.

1864.—Jan. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

## Semi-weekly.

1865.—Jan. 23.  
Feb. 9.  
Oct. 30, 31.  
Nov. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
27-29.  
Dec. 1, 2, 4-7, 9, 11-16, 18-  
23, 25, 27-30.

## Daily.

1866.—Feb. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-28.  
Mar. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-31.  
Apr. 9-14, 25-28, 30.

May 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
28-31.  
June 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18, 20-  
23, 25-30.  
July 2-4, 6, 7, 9-14, 16-21,  
23-28, 30, 31.  
Aug. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
27-31.  
Sep. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22,  
24-29.  
Oct. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27,  
29-31.  
Nov. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-30.  
Dec. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24,  
25, 27-29, 31.

Supplements to June 30, July 7, 12,  
14, Aug. 4, 11, 18, 25, Oct. 3.

## Daily.

## 1867.—Complete.

July 15-Dec. 31, Enquirer and ex-  
aminer.

## Daily.

1867.—July 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
Aug. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-31.  
Sep. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28,  
30.  
Oct. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
28-31.  
Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23,  
25-30.  
Dec. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-25,  
27, 28, 30, 31.

## Copy 2.

1867.—July 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.  
Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.  
Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.  
Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.  
Dec. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

July 16, "Enquirer and examiner,"  
smaller sheet.

## Semi-weekly.

1867.—July 18, 25.  
Aug. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
Sep. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
Oct. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
Nov. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
Dec. 5, 12, 19, 26.

## Weekly.

1868.—Jan. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
Feb. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
Mar. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
Apr. 2, 9, 15, 23, 30.  
May 7, 14, 21, 28.

June 4, 11, 18, 25.  
 July 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
 Aug. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
 Sep. 3, 10, 17, 24.  
 Oct. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
 Nov. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
 Dec. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Weekly.

1868.—Complete.

Daily.

1869.—Complete except Nov. 19.

Daily.

1870.—Complete except May 5.

July 15 incorrectly printed 14; Feb. 14 incorrectly printed 13. Apr. 28 and 29 in mourning for those who perished in Capitol accident.

Daily.

1871.—Complete.

Nov. 28 incorrectly printed 27; Jan. 14 incorrectly printed 13. Mar. 13 with supplement, one sheet.

Daily.

1871.—Same. Copy 2.

July 25, Aug. 9, 11, all of Sep. after Sep. 7, Nov. 1-12, wanting.

Daily.

1871.—Same. Copy 3.

All of Jan., Feb., Mar. 1-9, 28, Sep. 9-30, Oct. 1-31, Nov. 1-12, Dec. 11, wanting.

1871.—Jan. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 31.

Feb. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

June 2, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Aug. 1, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Oct. 3, 10, 20, 27, 31.

Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Nov. 3 and 7 incorrectly marked Oct. 3.

Semi-weekly.

1871.—Jan. 12.

Feb. 2, 9, 16, 23.

Mar. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Apr. 5, 13, 20, 27.

May 4, 11, 18, 25.

June 1, 22, 29.

July 6, 13, 20, 27.

Aug. 3, 10, 24, 31.

Sep. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Oct. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Nov. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Dec. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Oct. 5 incorrectly printed Sep. 23. Oct. 19 imperfect.

Weekly.

1872.—Complete except Aug. 27, 28, 29.

Daily.

1872.—Same Copy 2.

Jan., Feb., Mar. 1-21, Aug. 18, Sep. 21, 23, 27, 28, 30, Oct. 1-3, Nov. 15, 19, Dec. 13, 16, wanting. July 8, Oct. 10, Nov. 6, 7, 11, imperfect.

1872.—Same. Copy 2.

Feb. 7, 27, Mar. 16, 19, June 21, July 1, 2, Aug. 10 wanting.

1872.—Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 30.

May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 23, 30.

June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

July 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 30.

Oct. 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Dec. 3, 6, 10, 13, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Semi-weekly.

1872.—Same. Copy 3.

Mar. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Apr. 4, 11, 18, 25.

May 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

June 6, 13, 20, 27.

July 4, 11, 18, 25.

Aug. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Sep. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Oct. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Nov. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Dec. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Weekly.

Feb. 29 imperfect.

1873.—Complete except Oct. 16, Dec. 27.

Beginning Feb. 23, a Sunday issue is published and the issue of Monday omitted.

Daily.



1874.—Complete.  
Daily.

1874.—Same. Copy 2.  
Daily.

1875.—Complete from Jan. 1-June 30.  
July 1-Dec. 31 wanting, except Sep. 10, 11, 17, Oct. 2, 10, 12, Nov. 4, 30, Dec. 28.  
Daily.

1876.—Complete except Jan. 5, 9, July 21, Sep. 12-30, Oct. 1-31, Nov. 1-30, Dec. 1, 2, 15.  
Apr. 30, supplement, one sheet.  
Daily.

1877.—Complete except Nov. 29, 30, Dec. 1-31.  
May 6, June 28, with supplements.

Established in 1798 as *The Examiner* (q. v.), the name was changed to *Enquirer* under the editorship of Thomas Ritchie; the first issue is dated May 9, 1804. It remained under Ritchie until 1845, when it became a daily and was edited by Thomas Ritchie, Jr., and William F. Ritchie, sons of the first editor. In 1860, W. F. Ritchie, W. W. Dunnavant, O. Jennings Wise and Nathaniel Tyler were publishers. Later, Tyler, Wise and W. B. Allegre. Wise was killed in battle and Tyler and Allegre continued the publication until 1864. Tyler and W. D. Coleman in 1865. In 1866, Coleman, surviving owner, combined with R. M. Smith, owner of the *Sentinel*, and the paper became the *Enquirer and Sentinel*, with R. M. Smith and son, editors, after two months under Smith and Coleman. From 1870 the "Enquirer publishing company" employed many editors, and changed hands as to owners more than once. Among the names connected with this last period of the paper the most important are the following: Lewis E. Harvie, Robert E. Withers, J. C. Southall, W. W. Berry, Jno. H. Bryant, Moses P. Handy, Chas. J. Jones, G. Watson James.

William Wirt, under the pen name of the "old bachelor," contributed 1808-1812. Hezekiah Niles was associate editor in 1819. The list of editors includes many prominent names, and a complete file of this paper is an important source book of history, but none exists so far as is known.

**Evening news, Richmond, Va.**  
1868.—Apr. 28.  
Dec. 9, 10, 29.

1869.—Apr. 20.  
May 3, 7, 10, 12, 13, 14, 15, 17, 18, 25, 27, 28, 29.  
17-19, 21-26, 29.  
July 3, 6, 9, 17, 19, 29.  
Oct. 25, 27.  
Nov. 4.  
Dec. 4, 6.

1870.—Jan. 6, 27.  
Feb. 7, 10.  
Mar. 1, 3, 5, 8, 15, 18, 19.  
Apr. 26.  
July 19, 23.  
Aug. 12, 16, 17, 20, 22, 23, 26, 29.  
Sep. 1, 5, 12, 16, 28, 29.  
Oct. 21, 22, 26.  
Nov. 1.  
Dec. 5.

1871.—July 19.

1873.—July 7.

**Evening leader, Richmond, Va. Daily.**  
1896.—Nov. 30.  
Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-24, 26, 28-31.

1897.—Complete except Dec. 28.  
Issue of Sept. 13 printed "Sep. 12."

1898.—Complete.  
1899.—Complete.  
Sep. 2 imperfect.  
1900.—Complete.  
1901.—Complete.  
1902.—Complete.  
1903.—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 17-17, 19-24.

Established 1896 as an evening edition of the *Richmond Times*, it was discontinued when the *Dispatch* and *Times* united (1903, and an evening paper under the control of the former *Dispatch* Co., known as the *News-Leader*, took the place of the evening editions of both papers.

**Evening telegram, Richmond, Va.**  
1878.—Apr. 11.

**Evening truth.**  
1887.—June.  
July.  
Aug.

**Every Saturday journal, Richmond, Va.**  
1885.—June 6.  
July 4.  
1886.—Oct. 9.  
1888.—Sep. 29.

**Examiner, Richmond, Va.**  
1799.—Oct. 28.  
Nov. 1.  
Dec. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 28.

1800.—Jan. 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Feb. 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 24, 28.  
 Mar. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Apr. 1.  
 Oct. 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Nov. 4, 7, 11, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Dec. 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Dec. 26 imperfect.  
 1801.—Jan. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 27, 30.  
 Feb. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 Mar. 6, 13, 20.  
 Oct. 20.  
 Jan. 16, Feb. 13, 17, 20, Mar. 20, imperfect.  
 1802.—Mar. 23, 30.  
 Apr. 24, 28.  
 May 1, 5, 8, 12, 19, 25, 29.  
 June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 23, 26, 30.  
 July 3, 7, 10, 14, 21, 26, 31.  
 Aug. 4, 7, 14, 21, 25, 28.  
 Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Oct. 6, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.  
 Nov. 3, 6, 7, 13, 20, 24.  
 Dec. 4, 11, 15, 18.  
 June 23, 30, July 3, 7, 14, Sep. 25, 29, Oct. 23, 27, Nov. 3, 6, imperfect.  
 Two issues, duplicates, marked Sat., Nov. 6, and Sat., Nov. 7. Nov. 24 and Dec. 4 on smaller sheets.  
 1803.—Jan. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 26.  
 Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 May 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 July 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17.  
 Oct. 5.  
 Nov. 9, 12.  
 July 27 incorrectly printed 28 on first page.  
 1804.—Jan. 3 (imperfect).  
 The first paper of this name was established Dec., 1793, by Meriwether Jones, and continued until May 9, 1804, when the name was changed to the Richmond Enquirer (q. v.). This

was an anti-Federal paper and did much to promote the election of Thomas Jefferson to the presidency. *Examiner*, Richmond, Va.

1848.—Sep. 22 (weekly).  
 1851.—July 18 (semi-weekly).  
 Sep. 23 (semi-weekly).  
 1852.—May 11 (semi-weekly).  
 1856.—Jan. 4, 11, 15, 18, 25, 29.  
 Feb. 5, 8, 12, 15, 22, 26, 29.  
 Mar. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21.  
 Apr. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 25.  
 May 6, 9, 16, 20, 23, 27.  
 June 5, 17, 20, 24.  
 July 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Aug. 1, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 29.  
 Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.  
 Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Nov. 4, 11, 14, 21, 25, 28.  
 Dec. 5, 9, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Semi-weekly.

1857.—Jan. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 27, 30.  
 Feb. 3, 6, 10, 13, 20, 24, 27.  
 Mar. 3, 6, 10, 13, 20, 24, 31.  
 Apr. 3, 7, 10, 17, 21, 24, 23.  
 May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 June 2, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 23, 31.  
 Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Sep. 1, 4, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Oct. 2, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.  
 Nov. 3, 6, 10, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 Dec. 1, 4, 11.

Semi-weekly.

1860.—Mar. 14.  
 Apr. 13, 16-19, 23-28, 30.  
 May 1-5, 8-12, 14-19, 21-23, 25, 28, 28-31.  
 June 1, 2, 4, 5, 7-9, 11-13, 15, 16, 18-20, 22, 25-30.  
 July 2-4, 6, 7, 9, 11, 14, 17, 19-21, 23, 25, 28.  
 Aug. 1-4, 9, 10, 13-16, 18, 20-23, 25, 27-31.  
 Sep. 3-6, 8, 10, 11, 15, 17, 20, 21, 25.  
 Oct. 1-5, 9-13, 15-20, 22, 24-26, 29-31.  
 Nov. 1-3, 5, 6, 8-10, 13-17, 22-24, 26-28, 30.  
 Dec. 6-8, 10-13, 19, 20, 23, 24, 27, 29.

Daily.

1861.—Apr. 5, 6, 9-13, 15-20, 23-27, 29, 30.  
 May 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.

June 1, 3-8, 10-13, 15, 18-22, 24, 26-29.  
 July 1, 3-6, 11, 12, 15, 16, 18-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Aug. 1-3, 5-10, 12, 14-17, 19-21, 23, 24, 26-31.  
 Sep. 2-6, 9-14, 16-20, 24-26, 28, 30.  
 Oct. 2-5, 7-12, 14, 16-19, 21-23, 25, 26, 28, 29, 31.  
 Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11, 13-15, 18, 20-23, 25-30.  
 Dec. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-25, 27, 28, 30, 31.

May 28, Sep. 28 and 30 imperfect.  
 Dec. 25 incorrectly printed 24th on first page.

Semi-weekly.

1861.—Mar. 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Apr. 2, 3, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 July 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Dec. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Mar. 22 imperfect. Apr. 3 with extra.

Daily.

1862.—Jan. 1-3, 6-11, 14-18, 20-25, 27, 29-31.  
 Feb. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-28.  
 Mar. 3-8, 10-15, 18-22, 25-29, 31.  
 Apr. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
 May 1-3, 5-9, 12-16, 19-22, 24, 26-30.  
 June 2, 4-6, 9-13, 16, 17, 19, 23-26, 28, 30.  
 July 1-3, 5, 7-12, 14, 16-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Aug. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-22, 25, 28-30.  
 Sep. 1, 2, 4-6, 8-13, 15-18, 22-25, 27, 29.  
 Oct. 1-4, 6, 8-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Nov. 1, 3-8, 10, 11, 13-15, 17-22, 24-29.

Dec. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 23-27, 29-31.

Beginning May 7, each issue 2 pages. Two copies of June 11, 20, 21, July 1, Aug. 27, Oct. 1, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 20, 21, 23, 25, 27, 28, 30, 31, Nov. 1, 3, 4, 5, 8, 13, 19, 20, 22, 24-26, 28, 29, Dec. 1, 3-5, 8, 10, 13, 15-18, 26-31. Three copies of Sept. 18, Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 18, 22, Nov. 14, 18, 21, Dec. 2, 9, 12, 19. Four copies of Nov. 7.

Daily.

1863.—Jan. 2-4, 5-10, 12, 13, 15-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Feb. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28.  
 Mar. 1-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-27, 30, 31.  
 Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 May 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 June 1-6, 9-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 July 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 21-25, 28, 31.  
 Aug. 1, 3-8, 10, 12-15, 17-21, 24-29, 31.  
 Sep. 1-5, 7-12, 14-16, 18, 19, 21, 23-26, 28-30.  
 Oct. 1, 2, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Nov. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25, 28, 29, 31.

Each issue 2 pages. Feb. 25 imperfect.

Daily.

1864.—Jan. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22, 23, 25-27, 29.  
 Mar. 1-4, 7-12, 14, 15, 17-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Apr. 1, 2, 4-8, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 May 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 June 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 21-25, 27-30.  
 July 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Aug. 1-6, 8-13, 16-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Sep. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-29.  
 Oct. 1-5, 7, 8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 Nov. 1-5, 7-12, 14-16, 18, 19, 21, 26, 28-30.  
 Dec. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 27-31.

Each issue 2 pages, except July 18, 28, 30. Jan. 30, Feb. 12, Mar. 2, 8, May 6, July 11, Aug. 3, Sep. 13, Oct. 11, imperfect.

Two copies of the following dates:

1864.—Jan. 2, 4, 5, 7, 9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
Feb. 2, 6, 8-13, 15, 17, 19, 20, 23, 24, 26, 27, 29.  
Mar. 1-3, 7-9, 11, 12, 15, 17-19, 21, 22, 25, 28-31.  
Apr. 1, 4, 6-8, 11-13, 15, 16, 18, 20, 21, 23, 25-28, 30.  
May 2, 3, 5-7, 9, 10, 12, 17, 19-21, 23, 24, 27, 28, 30.  
June 3, 9-11, 13-15, 17, 20-23, 25.  
July 1, 2, 5-9, 11-13, 16, 18, 22, 23, 26, 28, 30.  
Aug. 1, 3, 6, 11, 13, 16, 22, 25, 27, 29-31.  
Sep. 1-3, 5, 8, 9, 12-16, 23, 27-29.  
Oct. 2, 3, 5, 8, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 21, 25, 27-29, 31.  
Nov. 3, 12, 14, 15, 21, 29.  
Dec. 5-10, 12-17, 19, 21, 24, 27, 28.

Three copies of the following dates:

1864.—Jan. 6, 8.  
Feb. 5.  
Mar. 14.  
Apr. 2.  
May 13.  
June 7, 8, 16.  
Aug. 4, 23.  
Oct. 1, 4, 7, 12, 14, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26.  
Nov. 4, 5, 7, 9, 10, 11, 16, 18, 19, 22-24, 26, 28, 30.  
Dec. 2, 3, 20, 21, 29-31.

Four copies of the following dates:

1864.—June 4.  
Oct. 10.  
Nov. 1, 8.

Daily.

1865.—Jan. 2-7, 9-14, 17-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
Feb. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27, 28.  
Mar. 1-4, 6-10, 13-15, 18, 20-25, 27-31.

Two copies of Jan. 21, 25, 31, Feb. 6, 13, 14, Mar. 2, 3, 7, 13, 14, 23, 24, 28, 31. Three copies of Jan. 2, 5-7, 9-14, 16-20, 23, 24, 26, 28, 30, Feb. 2-4, 7-11, 15-18, 20-25, 27, 28, Mar. 1, 4, 6, 8-10, 15, 20-22, 27, 30. Four copies of Jan. 3, 4. Each issue of 2 pages. Mar. 31 in mourning for the editor, John M. Daniel.

1866.—Apr. 10, 28.

May 5, May 10.

Oct. 13.

Nov. 5, 6.

1867.—Feb. 8.

Apr. 20 (imperfect).

The second paper of this name published in Richmond appeared as a semi-weekly Nov. 4, 1847, and so continued until April, 1859, when it became a daily. Published 1847 to March 31, 1865, two days before the evacuation of Richmond, it was destroyed in the conflagration of the city. The last issue contains a notice of the funeral of its brilliant editor, John Moncure Daniel. Under his leadership the paper was a powerful anti-administration organ, its editorials being recognized factors in the political history of the time. Hon. R. W. Hughes, John Mitchell, the Irish patriot, and George W. Bagby were among the many gifted men who served on the editorial staff in collaboration with Daniel.

Dec. 5, 1865, the paper was revived by Rives Pollard, and continued under his editorship, and later Thomas H. Wynne until 1867. The last issue in the Library is dated April 20, 1867. It was incorporated with the *Enquirer* July 15, 1867, and styled *Enquirer and Examiner*.

*Exchange reporter*, Richmond, Va.

1891.—Dec. 12.

*Family visitor*, Richmond, Va.

1822.—Apr. 13.

Aug. 10, 17, 24.

Oct. 5.

Dec. 21.

1823.—Jan. 25.

Feb. 1, 8, 15, 22.

Mar. 1, 15.

Oct. 11.

1824.—July 10.

*First families*, Richmond, Va. Weekly.

1901.—Dec. 7 (v. 1, no. 1).

*Guide and news*, Richmond, Va.

1876.—May 22, 23.

June 7.

*The idea*, Richmond, Va. Weekly.

1909.—June 5, 12, 19, 26.

July 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Aug. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Sept. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Oct. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Nov. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Dec. 4, 11, 18, 25.

1910.—Jan. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Feb. 5, 12, 29.

Mar. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Apr. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
 May 7, 14, 21, 28.  
 June 4, 11, 25.  
 July 9, 23, 30.  
 Aug. 6, 13.  
 Sep. 10, 17, 24.  
 Oct. 1, 8.

**Impartial observer, Richmond, Va.**

1806.—May 10, 17, 24, 31.  
 June 7, 14, 21, 28.  
 July 5, 12, 19.  
 Aug. 2, 9, 16, 23.  
 Sep. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
 Oct. 4, 11, 18, 23.  
 Nov. 1, 8, 15.  
 Dec. 1, 8, 25.

June 14 in mourning for George Wythe.

1807.—Jan. 5, 19, 26.  
 Feb. 2.  
 Apr. 18, 25.  
 May 2, 16, 22.  
 June 1, 5, 12, 20.  
 July 2.

**Industrial south, Richmond, Va.**

1881.—July 30.  
 Aug. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
 Sep. 3, 10, 17, 24.  
 Oct. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
 Nov. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
 Dec. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

1882.—Complete.

1883.—Complete.

1884.—Complete except Dec. 27.

1885.—Complete through July 25.

**Jewish record, Richmond, Va. Weekly.**

1909.—Sep. 19-Dec.

1910.—Jan.-Oct. 14.

**Literary pastime, Richmond, Va.**

1868.—Aug. 8.

**Magnolia, Richmond, Va. Weekly.**

1863.—Jan. 24, 31.  
 Feb. 7.  
 Mar. 7, 21, 28.  
 Apr. 4, 18.  
 May 3, 23, 30.  
 June 6, 13, 27.  
 July 4, 18, 25.  
 Aug. 15, 22.  
 Dec. 12.

A paper of 8 pages. Jan. 24, 4 p.; Jan. 31, 6 p.; Feb. 7, 2 p. With the issue of Mar. 21 the name is changed to the Magnolia weekly.

1864.—Jan. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
 Feb. 6, 13.

Mar. 12, 19, 26.

Apr. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

1865.—Jan. 7, 4 p. only.

**Monday commercial, Richmond, Va.**

1883.—July 2.

**News-leader, Richmond, Va. Daily.**

1903.—Complete.

1904.—Complete.

1905.—Complete.

1906.—Complete.

1907.—Complete.

1908.—Complete.

1909.—Complete.

1910.—Complete.

1911.—Complete.

**The penny post, Richmond, Va.**

1855.—Feb. 26-28.

Mar. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
 26-31.

Apr. 2-7, 9-11, 13, 14, 16-20,  
 23-28.

May 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
 28-31.

June 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23,  
 25-30.

**Record, Richmond, Va.**

1863.—June 18, 25.

July 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Aug. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Sep. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Oct. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Nov. 5, 12, 19.

Dec. 10.

This 8-page Richmond paper is rather in the form of a magazine with its continuous pagination than a newspaper. It gives news of the war. First issue is June 18, 1863.

**The recorder, Richmond, Va.**

1802.—Feb. 27.

Mar. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Apr. 3, 10, 17, 23, 24.

May 1, 5, 12, 19, 26.

June 2, 9, 16, 23.

July 5, 14, 21, 28.

Aug. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Sep. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Oct. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Nov. 3, 10, 17.

Dec. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Printed by Henry Pace and James T. Callender. Apr. 23, "extra"—one small sheet printed on one side; June 16, imperfect; Dec. 29 (one sheet), in mourning.

1803.—Jan. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Feb. 2, 9, 16, 23.

Mar. 2, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26,  
 30.

Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
 27, 30.

May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
 28.

June 1, 4, 8, 15.

**Reformer, Richmond, Va.**

1886.—Feb. 13.

**Religious herald, Richmond, Va.**

- 1865.—Oct. 19.  
Nov. 16, 23, 30.  
Dec. 7, 14, 21.
- 1866.—Jan. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
Feb. 1, 8, 15, 22.  
Mar. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
Apr. 5, 12, 26.  
May 3, 10, 17, 24.  
June 21, 28.  
July 5, 12, 19, 26.  
Aug. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
Sep. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
Oct. 4, 11, 25.  
Nov. 8, 15, 22, 29.  
Dec. 6, 13, 20.
- 1867.—Complete except Dec. 26.
- 1868.—Complete except Nov. 12, 19.  
Jan. 2 imperfect.
- 1869.—Complete except Apr. 8, 29,  
Aug. 5.  
Dec. 2 imperfect.
- 1870.—Complete except Feb. 3, 17,  
24, Mar. 3, 10, 31, May 5.
- 1871.—Complete except Jan. 12, 26,  
Mar. 16, Apr. 20, June 8,  
July 20, Dec. 28.  
Apr. 6 imperfect; Apr. 27 and Dec.  
14 each have an extra sheet, a supple-  
ment.
- 1872.—Complete except Dec. 26.  
May 30 imperfect.
- 1873.—Complete except Oct. 2, 9,  
16, 23, Nov. 6, 13.
- 1874.—Complete except Jan. 1, Feb.  
19, 26, Apr. 2, 16, June 11,  
18, July 2, 16, Aug. 27,  
Sep. 17, Oct. 1, 15, Dec. 10,  
31.
- 1875.—Complete except Jan. 7, Feb.  
4, July 8, Sep. 2, 9, Oct. 14,  
21, 28, Nov. 11, 25, Dec. 2,  
9, 30.  
Feb. 25 imperfect.
- 1880.—Complete except Mar. 4.  
Feb. 26 in mourning for Rev. J. B.  
Jeter.
- 1881.—Complete except Apr. 14.
- 1882.—Complete.
- 1884.—Jan. 24.  
Sep. 4.
- 1885.—May 21, 28.  
June 18.
- 1896.—Feb. 13.  
Sep. 17.
- 1911.—Complete.
- The republic, Richmond, Va.**
- 1865.—May 10-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-  
31.

- June 1, 3-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-30.  
July 1, 3, 4, 6-8, 10, 11, 13,  
15, 17, 19, 20, 22, 24-29, 31.  
Aug. 4, 5, 7-12, 14, 16-19,  
21-26, 28-31.  
Sep. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18, 19,  
21-23, 25, 26, 28-30.  
Oct. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28,  
30, 31.  
Nov. 1-4, 6-9.  
Dec. 4.

Two copies of July 15 and of first  
four pages of Oct. 13. Sept. 7 has  
supplement (4 pages, full size) con-  
taining property labelled for confisca-  
tion. This supplement is continued in  
Sep. 8 and 9, six pages to each issue.  
Sep. 22, Oct. 13, 6 pages each.

1866.—Jan. 10.

Mar. 1.

Apr. 10, 11.

Established immediately after the  
fall of the Confederacy (May 10, 1865)  
as the Richmond organ of the Repub-  
lican party. Its editors and publishers  
were Walker & Lewellyn.

**Richmond Christian Advocate, Rich-  
mond, Va. Weekly.**

1860.—Feb. 2.

1861.—Jan. 2, 9.

Oct. 31.

Nov. 7, 14, 28.

Jan. 2 & 9, one sheet only.

1862.—Jan. 23, 30.

Feb. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Mar. 6, 13, 27.

Apr. 3, 10, 17.

May 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

June 5, 12, 19, 26.

July 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Aug. 6, 21, 28.

Sep. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Oct. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Nov. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Dec. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Each issue 1 sheet.

1863.—Jan. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Feb. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Mar. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Apr. 2, 16, 23, 30.

May 7, 14, 21, 28.

June 4, 11, 18.

July 2, 16, 23, 30.

Aug. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Sep. 3, 17, 24.

Oct. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Nov. 5, 12.

Dec. 3, 17, 24, 31.

Each issue 1 sheet.

1864.—Jan. 7, 14.

Feb. 25.

Mar. 3, 10, 17, 24.

- Apr. 21, 28.  
 May 5, 12, 26.  
 June 2.  
 July 7, 21.  
 Aug. 4, 18.  
 Sep. 8, 22.  
 Nov. 10.  
 Dec. 8.  
 Every issue except Dec. 8 is 1 sheet.  
 1865.—Feb. 9, 23.  
 Mar. 2, 9, 23.  
 Sep. 7, 21.  
 Dec. 7.  
 Every issue only one sheet except  
 Sep. 7, 21 & Dec. 7.  
 1880.—Complete except Dec. 30.  
 1861.—Complete.  
 1882.—Complete except Dec. 29.  
**The daily compiler, Richmond, Va.**  
 1814.—Apr. 27.  
 May 24.  
 1816.—May 25, 27-31.  
 June 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.  
 July 1-4, 6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Aug. 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-17, 19-22.  
 Sep. 14, 16-21, 23, 24.  
 Oct. 2-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 12-15, 20-23, 25-30.  
 Dec. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-25, 28, 30, 31.  
 June 6, July 18, Aug. 5 & 10, Sep. 29, Oct. 11, Nov. 13 & 14, 20, 22, imperfect.  
 1817.—Jan. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Feb. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-28.  
 Mar. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 Apr. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
 May 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19, 20.  
 Feb. 5, 19, Mar. 10, 25, Apr. 30, May 13 imperfect.  
 1818.—July 22.  
 Nov. 21, 23-28, 30.  
 Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25, 28-31.  
 1819.—Jan. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27.  
 Mar. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Apr. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
 May 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 June 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
 July 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Aug. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Sep. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 Oct. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Nov. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Dec. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 28-31.  
 Jan. 22, Mar. 18, 30, May 6, 20, 24, 25, June 9, 11, July 5, Aug. 10, Nov. 11, 25 imperfect.  
 1820.—Jan. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 Feb. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-28, 29.  
 Mar. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Apr. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.  
 May 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 June 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
 July 1, 3, 4, 6-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 Aug. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Sep. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Oct. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Nov. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 Dec. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25, 27-30.  
 1821.—Jan. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Feb. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-28.  
 Mar. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Apr. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 May 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 June 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 July 2-4, 6, 7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Aug. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20, 22-25, 27-31.  
 Sep. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.  
 Oct. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.

Nov. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.

Dec. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24, 25, 27-29, 31.

With issue of Feb. 22 the name is changed to **Richmond Commercial Compiler**. Mar. 3, 29, May 19, June 11, July 4, 7, 9, Sep. 8, Oct. 25, Nov. 15, 20, 28, Dec. 8, 22 imperfect.

1822.—Jan. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.

Feb. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-28.

Mar. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

Apr. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.

May 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.

June 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.

July 1-4, 6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.

Aug. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.

Sep. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.

Oct. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.

Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

Dec. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-25, 27, 28, 30, 31.

Jan. 2, Apr. 12, 22, June 14, 28, July 4, Oct. 22, Dec. 2, 6, 7, 10, 16, 23 imperfect.

1822.—Jan. 26.

Mar. 2, 11, 27-29.

Apr. 23.

May 13, 15-18, 20, 22, 28, 31.

June 17, 19, 20, 22, 24, 28.

July 4, 6, 8, 10, 11, 15, 16, 19, 20, 22-24, 26, 30, 31.

Aug. 1, 2, 5-8, 13-17, 19-23, 26-31.

Sep. 2-5, 7, 11-14, 16-21, 23, 25-27, 30.

Oct. 1-5, 7-12, 14, 15, 23, 26, 30, 31.

Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 19-23, 25-29.

Dec. 3, 9-11, 13, 14, 16-21, 23, 25, 27, 30, 31.

Copy 2. Mar. 28, May 28 imperfect.

1823.—Jan. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.

Feb. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-23, 24-28.

Mar. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

Apr. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.

May 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-21, 23, 24, 26-29, 31.

June 3-5, 7, 9, 10, 12, 14, 16-18, 24, 27, 28, 30.

July 3, 7, 10, 15, 16, 22, 23, 26, 30, 31.

Aug. 1, 4, 6, 8, 12-15, 18, 21, 22, 25, 27.

Sep. 1-3, 5, 8-10, 12, 15, 17-19, 23, 30.

Oct. 2, 7-9, 17, 20-25, 27-29, Nov. 4, 5, 14.

Dec. 6, 20.

Apr. 6 and Dec. 6 imperfect. Nov. 16 has an extra sheet. With Aug. 12th the sheet is larger.

1823.—Jan. 2, 8, 11, 13, 15.

Feb. 3-6, 10-15, 17-20, 22, 24, 25, 27.

Mar. 1, 3-5.

Copy 2.

1824.—Jan. 10.

Nov. 6, 20, 22-27, 29, 30.

Dec. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 28-31.

1825.—Jan. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

Feb. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28.

Mar. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.

Apr. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

May 2-7, 9-14, 16-19, 25, 31.

June 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27, 28, 30.

July 1, 2, 4, 6-9, 11, 12, 14-16, 18-23, 25-30.

Aug. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.

Sep. 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.

Oct. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-27, 29.

May 31, June 4, 15, 17, July 6, 29, Aug. 31, Sep. 5, Oct. 6, 8, 17, 22 imperfect.

1826.—May 6, 29.

June 17, 22.

1828.—May 21-24, 26-31.

June 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.

July 1-4, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.

Aug. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 29, 30.

Sep. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.

Oct. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.

Nov. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-20.

May 23, 28, 31, June 18, 25, July 3, 4, Aug. 26, 30, Oct. 28, 29, Nov. 3 imperfect.



1829.—Feb. 3.  
Mar. 31.  
Apr. 10, 16.  
May 4, 5, 11, 14-16, 18-22,  
25-29.  
June 1-4, 6, 8, 10, 11, 13, 15,  
17-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
July 1-4, 7-9, 11, 13-18, 20,  
21, 23-25, 28-31.  
Aug. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-  
29, 31.  
Sep. 1, 2, 4, 5, 7-12, 14-19,  
21-26, 28-30.  
Oct. 1-3, 5-10, 12-14, 16, 17,  
19-24, 27, 29-31.  
Nov. 2-7, 9-11, 13, 14, 16, 17,  
19, 20, 21, 23-28, 30.  
Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25,  
28-31.

2 copies of Nov. 19, 20, 23-28, 30,  
Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25, 28-31.

1830.—Jan. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-28,  
25-30.  
Feb. 1-6, 8-10, 12, 13, 15-20,  
22-27.  
Mar. 1-6, 8-11, 13, 15-20, 22-  
27, 29-31.  
Apr. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-30.  
May 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17, 18, 22,  
24-29, 31.  
June 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
28-30.  
July 1-3, 7-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-31.  
Aug. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28,  
30, 31.  
Sep. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
27-30.  
Oct. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23,  
25-30.  
Nov. 1, 2, 4-6, 8-13, 15-20,  
22-27, 29, 30.  
Dec. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
28-31.

Nov. 2 imperfect.

2 copies of Jan. 1, 2, 4, 6-8, 11-16,  
19-23, 25-30, Feb. 1-6, 8.

1830.—Feb. 9-13, 16-20, 22-27.

Mar. 1, 3, 6, 8-13, 15, 16 18-  
20, 22-24, 26, 27, 29-31.

Apr. 1-3, 5-8, 10, 13-17, 19-  
24, 26-30.

May 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17, 18, 20-  
22, 24-29, 31.

June 1-5, 7-12, 14-18, 21-26,  
28, 29, 30.

July 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-14, 16,  
17, 19-22, 24, 26-31.

Aug. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-27,  
30, 31.

Sep. 1-4, 6, 7, 9-11, 13, 15-  
18, 20-23, 25, 27-29.

Oct. 1, 2, 4, 6, 15, 19, 21, 23.

Nov. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 25, 29,  
30.

Dec. 1-4, 6, 7, 9-11, 13-15,  
18, 20-23, 25, 28-31.

Copy 2.

1831.—Jan. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-  
29, 31.

Feb. 1-5, 7-12, 14-17, 19, 21-  
26, 28.

Mar. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
28-31.

Apr. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23,  
25-30.

May 2-7, 9-14, 16-20.

2 copies of Jan. 1, 3-7, 10-15, 17-22,  
24-29, Feb. 1-5, 7, 8.

1835.—Feb. 9-14, 16-21, 23-27.

Mar. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28,  
30, 31.

Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
27-30.

May 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18, 20-  
23, 25-30.

June 1, 3-6, 8-12, 15-18, 20,  
22-27, 29, 30.

July 1-4, 7-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
27-31.

Aug. 1, 3-7.

With issue of May 5 the title  
changes to *The Richmond courier and*  
daily compiler.

1836.—Aug. 8-13, 15-20, 23-27, 29-  
31.

Sep. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-30.

Oct. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-  
29, 31.

Nov. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
28-30.

Dec. 1-3, 5-7, 9, 10, 12-17,  
19-24, 26, 28-31.

Oct. 29, Nov. 8 imperfect. No issue  
on Dec. 8.

1838.—Jan. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27,  
29-31.

Feb. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-23,  
26-28.

Mar. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-  
24, 26-31.

Apr. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28,  
30.

May 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
28-31.

June 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23,  
25-30.

Jan. 3 imperfect.

1839.—July 1-4, 6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-  
27, 29-31.

Aug. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-31.

Sep. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28,  
30.

- Oct. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Dec. 2-7, 9-13, 16-21, 23-25, 27, 28, 30, 31.  
 Aug. 12 and Nov. 25 imperfect.  
 1840.—July 1-4, 7-10, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Aug. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-28, 31.  
 Sep. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-23, 25, 26, 28-30.  
 Oct. 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-16, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Nov. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21, 22, 24, 25, 28-31.  
 Oct. 10 imperfect.  
 1841.—Jan. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15, 17-20, 22-27.  
 Mar. 1-3, 5, 6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-26, 27, 29-31.  
 Apr. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
 May 1, 3-8, 10-14, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 June 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-23, 25, 26, 28-30.  
 July 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-28, 30, 31.  
 Aug. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Sep. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 28-30.  
 Oct. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Nov. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Dec. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 28-31.  
 May 14 in mourning for Pres. Harrison. June 7, Dec. 15 imperfect.  
 1841.—July 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-14, 16, 17, 21-24, 26-31.  
 Aug. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Sep. 1-4, 6-11, 13, 14, 15, 17, 18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 Oct. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Nov. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Dec. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 28-31.  
 Copy 2. Nov. 26 imperfect.  
 1842.—July 1, 2, 4, 6-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Aug. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Sep. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
 Oct. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 Nov. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21, 22, 24-26, 28-30.  
 1843.—Jan. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Feb. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27, 28.  
 Mar. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Apr. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.  
 May 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 June 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
 July 1, 3, 4, 6-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 Aug. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Sep. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Oct. 2-7, 9-12, 14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Nov. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 Dec. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25, 27-30.  
 Sep. 14 imperfect. Two copies of Dec. 1.  
 1844.—Jan. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Feb. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-29.  
 Mar. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Apr. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 May 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 June 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.  
 July 1-4, 6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Aug. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Sep. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 Oct. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Dec. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-25, 27, 28, 30, 31.  
 Aug. 27 the title becomes Times and compiler. Aug. 29 is marked Aug. 30, and Nov. 26 is marked 29.  
 1845.—Jan. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-29, 31.  
 Feb. 1, 3, 5, 7, 8, 10-13, 15, 17-19, 25, 26, 28.

Mar. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 Apr. 1-5, 7-9, 11, 12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
 May 1-3, 5, 6, 8-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 June 2-7, 9, 11-14, 16-21, 23, 24, 26-28, 30.  
 July 1-4, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Aug. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-21, 23, 26-29.  
 Sep. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Oct. 1, 3, 4, 6, 7, 9-11, 13-18, 20, 21, 23-25, 27-29, 31.  
 Nov. 1, 3, 5-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.  
 Dec. 1-5, 8-10, 12, 13, 15-20, 22-25, 27, 29-31.  
 May 31 imperfect.  
 1846.—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Feb. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23, 25-28.  
 Mar. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 May 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 June 2-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 July 1-4, 7-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Aug. 1, 3-7, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 Sep. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
 Oct. 2, 3, 5-10, 12, 14-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Nov. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 Dec. 1-5, 7, 9-12, 14-19, 21-25, 28, 30, 31.  
 Jan. 19, 31, imperfect.  
 1847.—Jan. 1, 2, 5-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15-17, 19, 20, 22, 24-27.  
 Mar. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Apr. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
 May 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 June 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
 July 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Aug. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Sep. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.

Oct. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Nov. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Dec. 1-4, 6-8, 10, 11, 13-18, 20, 22-25, 28-31.

Established by Leroy Anderson and W. C. Shields. This paper was published under many names: Daily compiler and Richmond commercial register, The Richmond commercial compiler, the Richmond Courier and daily compiler, the Times & compiler. The 15th vol. begins Nov. 20, 1816, and the file closes in 1847. It was published daily and tri-weekly. Owners and publishers were as follows: Phillip DuVal, Daniel Truehart, Samuel Cary, Wm. Pollard, Robert Mosby, John A. Lacy, John S. Gallaher, James C. Walker, William H. Davis, James A. Cowardin and W. C. Carlington.

Richmond daily mercantile advertiser, Richmond, Va.

1822.—Jan. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28, 30, 31.  
 Feb. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-21, 23, 25-28.  
 Mar. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-15, 18-23, 25-29.  
 Apr. 2-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 May 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 June 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-19, 21, 22, 24-29.  
 July 1-4, 6, 9-13, 15-18, 20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Aug. 1-3, 5-10, 12, 14, 16, 17, 19-21, 23, 24, 26-31.  
 Sep. 2, 3, 5-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 Oct. 1-5, 7-10, 12, 14, 16-19, 21-24, 26, 28-31.  
 Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25, 27, 28, 30.  
 Dec. 2-7, 9-14, 16, 17, 19.

Jan. 23, Sep. 5, Oct. 10, 14, 17, Nov. 21, 27, Dec. 11, 12, imperfect.

Richmond evening journal, Richmond, Va. Daily.

1905.—Complete.

1906.—Complete.

1907.—Complete.

1908.—Complete.

1909.—Complete.

1910.—Complete.

1911.—Complete.

Richmond journal, Richmond, Va. 1887.—Oct. 1.

Richmond news, Richmond, Va. Daily.

**1899.**—Complete beginning with Oct. 5.

**1900.**—Complete.

Oct. 1 imperfect. The library has the following issues of the Illustrated Saturday magazine, a supplement to the Richmond news: July 21, 28, Aug. 4, 11, 18, 25, Sep. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29. These numbers contain articles on the historic homes of Richmond.

**1901.**—Complete.

**1902.**—Complete.

Nov. 24 imperfect.

**1903.**—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24.

Consolidated with the Leader Jan. 26, 1903.

An evening edition of the Dispatch, beginning in October, 1899, and consolidated with the Evening Leader (q. v.) in 1903.

**Richmond planet, Richmond, Va.**

**1889.**—June 8.

**1895.**—Complete except Mar. 2.

Sep. 28 and Oct. 5 have supplements, one sheet each, full size; Nov. 16, supplement; Dec. 21, 8 pages; other numbers, 4 pages.

**1896.**—Complete.

Beginning Apr. 18 the sheet is larger; Dec. 26, 8 pages.

**1897.**—Complete.

Dec. 25, 6 pages.

**1898.**—Complete.

Beginning July 2 the sheet becomes smaller, with 8 instead of 4 pages to a paper.

**1899.**—Complete from July 1.

A paper of 8 pages.

**1900.**—Complete.

**1901.**—Complete from Jan. 5 through June 29.

April 6 in mourning for John Jasper.

**Richmond republican and general advertiser, Richmond, Va.**

**1850.**—Dec. 2.

**The Daily republican, Richmond, Va.**

**1852.**—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.

Feb. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23, 25-28.

Mar. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.

April 2, 3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.

May 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

June 1-5, 7-12, 15-19, 21-24, 26, 28-30.

Jan. 12 contains an extra, 1 sheet

smaller than usual issue; Feb. 19 extra, 1 sheet full size; May 1 has supplement; June 30 in mourning for Henry Clay.

**Richmond republican, Richmond, Va.**

**1852.**—July 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12, 13, 15-17, 19-24, 26, 28-31.

Aug. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.

Sep. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.

Oct. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

Nov. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.

Dec. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 28-31.

July 26 in mourning for Henry Clay.

**1853.**—Jan. 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

Feb. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21, 22, 24-26, 28.

Mar. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26.

**Richmond standard, Richmond, Va. Weekly.**

**1878.**—Sep. 7, 14, 21.

Oct. 5, 12, 26.

Nov. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Dec. 7, 14, 21, 28.

**1879.**—Complete except Mar. 15, Dec. 5.

**1890.**—Complete except Jan. 17, Mar. 6, May 15, Aug. 7.

**1891.**—Complete.

**1892.**—Jan. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Feb. 4, 11, 18.

Established by G. Watson James as editor 1878, the paper became the medium for genealogical articles when R. A. Brock became its editor in 1879. This is a recognized authority on genealogical matters. Closed 1882. **The Richmond star, Richmond, Va. Daily.**

**1893.**—Aug. 31.

Sep. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

Oct. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.

Nov. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.

Dec. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 26-30.

**1894.**—Complete.

**1895.**—Complete.

Oct. 1 imperfect.

**1896.**—Complete to Oct. 23.

**Daily Richmond Times, Richmond, Va. Daily except Sunday.**

**1850.**—Complete to and including June, except Feb. 23.

April 2 in mourning for John C. Calhoun.

**1851.**—Complete, except Feb. 24, June 7, July 10.

2 copies of June 6; July 19, 29, Aug. 12 imperfect.

Dec. 31 in mourning for W. C. Carvington, editor.

**1852.**—Complete to and including June, except Jan. 1, 24, Feb. 24. One copy of Feb. 23 and issue of May 29 imperfect; June 30 in mourning for Henry Clay.

**1853.**—Complete to June 20, except Feb. 23. Apr. 19; Jan. 5 imperfect.

**1855.**—May 2-4, 9, 15-20, 22-27 29-31.

June 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.

July 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

Aug. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.

Sep. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

Oct. 2-7, 9-14, 16-18, 20, 21, 23-28, 30, 31.

Nov. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.

Dec. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25, 27-30.

June 2 marked "extra," only 4 pages instead of the usual 8 pages: June 9 & 10 have supplement; 2 copies of July 24 & Aug. 23; Oct. 5, Dec. 30 imperfect.

**1856.**—Jan. 1-6, 8-13, 15, 16 19, 20, 22-27, 29-31.

Feb. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-28.

Mar. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.

Apr. 9-14, 16-21, 26-28, 30.

May 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.

June 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

July 2-4, 6, 7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.

Aug. 1-4, 6-11, 14-18, 20-25, 27-31.

Sep. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.

Oct. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.

Nov. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.

Dec. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24, 25, 27-29, 31.

Apr. 28, 30, May 11, 23, 31, June 1, 2, 5, 7, 8, 14, 16, 27, July 25, Aug. 6, 9, 10, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 27, Sep. 1, 6, 7, 8, 11, 15, 17, 18, 20, 21, 22, 25, 27, 28, Oct. 4, 6, 10, 11, 16, 20, 25, 29, 30, Nov. 1, 5, 7, 8, 10, 12, 13-16, 20, 22, 23, 27 and 29, Dec. 1, 5, 8, 11, 15, 17, 19, imperfect. Dec. 4, one sheet only. 2 copies of Apr. 26-28, 30, May 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, June 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30, July 2-4, 6, 7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-26, Aug. 1-4, 6-11, 14-18, 20-25, 27-30, Sep. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, Oct. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.

**1867.**—Complete from Jan. 1-June 10.

June 10 is the final issue of the paper, which was bought out by the Dispatch.

A daily paper styled the Virginia Times was established in 1823 by Samuel Saunders. In 1846 the Times & Compiler published a semi-weekly edition known as the Richmond Times. The Library files show a gap from 1853 to 1865. In 1867 the Times sold out to Cowardin & Ellyson, editors of the Dispatch. The paper on file from 1888 to 1903 is a different paper, using the same name. In 1903 the Times and Dispatch consolidated and became the Times-Dispatch, with Joseph Bryan editor and proprietor. Daily Times, Richmond, Va.

**1868.**—Daily except Sunday until Jan. 22; daily from Jan. 24. Complete except Oct. 22, Dec. 27.

Dec. 28 imperfect.

**1869.**—Daily to June 24, then daily except Sunday. Complete except Dec. 26, 30.

**1890.**—Complete.

**1891.**—Complete except Jan. 28, Mar. 7.

**1892.**—Complete except Dec. 30, 31.

**1893.**—Complete.

Mar. 18 imperfect.

**1894.**—Complete.

Oct. 6 imperfect. 2 copies Jan. 18.

**1895.**—Complete.

Sep. 6 imperfect.

**1896.**—Complete.

Jan. 7 imperfect.  
 1897.—Complete.  
 1898.—Complete.  
 Two issues of Mar. 16, one marked  
 "extra." May 2 is an extra.

1899.—Complete.  
 Two copies of Jan. 31.  
 1900.—Complete.  
 1901.—Complete.  
 1902.—Complete.  
 1903.—Jan. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25.

**Richmond Virginian**, Richmond, Va.  
 Daily.

1910.—Jan. 28 (v. 1, no. 1)—Dec. 31.  
 1911.—Complete.

**Richmond's young men**, Richmond,  
 Va. Weekly.

Aug. 31, 1905, to Dec., 1908 (incom-  
 plete).

**The sentinel**, Richmond, Va. Daily  
 except Sunday.

1863.—Mar. 11-14, 16-21, 23-27, 30,  
 31.

Apr. 1-4, 6-9, 11, 13-18, 20-  
 25, 27-30.

May 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23,  
 25-27.

June 1-6, 8-13, 15-18, 22-27,  
 29, 30.

July 1-4, 6-11, 13, 15-18, 20-  
 25, 27-31.

Aug. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-21, 24-  
 29, 31.

Sep. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
 28-30.

Oct. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
 26-28, 30, 31.

Nov. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28,  
 30.

Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25,  
 28-30.

June 10, Dec. 25, imperfect. May  
 11 in mourning for Stonewall Jackson.  
 Every issue 2 pages.

1863.—Apr. 23.

May 7, 9, 11-13.

June 27.

July 6, 18, 20, 21, 31.

Aug. 1, 4, 5, 13, 15, 17, 18,  
 20, 21, 24-26.

Sep. 3-5, 9-11, 14-16, 18, 19,  
 21, 29, 30.

Oct. 10, 12, 24, 26, 28, 30.

Nov. 16, 24.

Dec. 9, 10, 12, 16, 17, 30, 31.

Copy 2.

1864.—Jan. 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18, 20-23,  
 25-30.

Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22, 24-  
 27, 29.

Mar. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
 28-31.

Apr. 1, 2, 4-8, 11-16, 18-23,  
 25-30.

May 2, 3, 5-7, 9-14, 16-18, 20,  
 21, 23, 25-28, 30, 31.

June 2-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
 27-30.

July 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18, 19.

Aug. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27,  
 28-31.

Sep. 1-3, 5-10, 12-15, 17, 19-  
 24, 26-29.

Oct. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 25-  
 29, 31.

Nov. 1-5, 7-12, 14-16, 18, 19,  
 22-26, 28-30.

Dec. 1-3, 5-10, 12, 14-17, 19-  
 22, 24, 27-30.

Tuesday, Jan. 10, "1865," followed  
 by Monday, Jan. 11, 1864. Every issue  
 2 pages.

1864.—Jan. 2, 6-9, 11, 16, 20-23, 25.  
 Feb. 1, 5, 6.

Apr. 14.

May 4, 14, 17, 18, 23, 26.

July 20.

Aug. 16.

Sep. 12, 19.

Copy 2. Feb. 1 imperfect. Every  
 issue only half a paper.

1865.—Jan. 2, 4-12, 14, 16-21, 23-  
 28, 30, 31.

Feb. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
 27, 28.

Mar. 1-4, 6-10, 13-16, 18, 20,  
 22, 24, 25, 27-31.

Jan. 7 followed by "Tuesday, Jan.  
 8." Jan. 8 was Sunday. Also there  
 is an issue "Tuesday, Jan. 10." "Tues-  
 day, Jan. 17," is followed by "Friday,  
 Jan. 19," then "Wednesday, Jan. 18,"  
 "Thursday, Jan. 19," "Friday, Jan.  
 20." Tuesday, Mar. 28, followed by  
 Thursday, Mar. 28. Mar. 29 is com-  
 plete paper of 4 pages; every other  
 issue is 2 pages.

**The South**, Richmond, Va. Daily ex-  
 cept Sunday.

1857.—Mar. 28, 30, 31.

Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 14-18, 20-25,  
 28-30.

May 1, 2, 4-9, 11, 12, 14-16,  
 18-23, 25-30.

June 1-6, 8-10, 15, 17, 19-21,  
 23, 25-27, 29, 30.

July 1-4, 7-9, 11, 13, 15, 16,  
 18, 20, 22-25, 27, 28, 31.

Aug. 1, 3, 4, 6, 7, 10-14, 17-  
 22, 24-29, 31.

Sep. 1-4, 18, 19, 21-26, 28-  
 30.

Oct. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-22, 24, 26-28, 30, 31.  
 Nov. 1, 3-6, 9-14, 16, 18-21, 23, 24, 26-28, 30.  
 Dec. 1-6, 7, 8, 10, 11, 14-18, 21-25, 28, 29, 31.  
 1858.—Jan. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Feb. 1, 3-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22, 23, 25-27.  
 Mar. 1, 2, 4-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-26, 29-31.  
 Apr. 1-3, 5-8, 10, 12, 13, 16, 17, 19-24, 26-30.  
 May 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 June 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
 July 1-3, 5, 8-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Aug. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 24, 26-28, 30, 31.  
 Sep. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-22, 24, 25, 27, 28.  
 Oct. 2, 4-9, 12, 14-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Nov. 1-6, 8-13, 15-19.  
 May 4 imperfect.  
*Southern churchman*, Richmond, Va. Weekly.  
 1863.—Jan. 2.  
 1864.—Jan. 15 (one sheet only).  
 1880.—Complete except June 17.  
 1881.—Complete except Mar. 17, May 5, July 21.  
 1882.—Complete except Mar. 9, 16, 23.  
 1883.—Sep. 6, 20.  
 1890.—Dec. 13.  
 1907.—Complete except Jan.  
 1908.—Complete.  
 1909.—Complete.  
 1910.—Complete.  
 1911.—Complete.  
*Southern illustrated news*, Richmond, Va. Weekly.  
 1862.—Sep. 27.  
 Oct. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
 Nov. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
 Dec. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
 Two copies of Oct. 4, 11, 18, 25, Nov. 1, 8, 22. Sep. 27 is no. 3 of vol. 1.  
 1863.—Jan. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
 Feb. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
 Mar. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
 Apr. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
 May 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
 June 7, 13, 20, 27.  
 July 4, 11, 25.  
 Aug. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Sep. 5, 19, 25.  
 Oct. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
 Nov. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
 Dec. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
 Two copies Jan. 24, 31; 3 copies Feb. 14, Oct. 17; 2 copies Mar. 14, 21, 28, Apr. 4, 11, 18, 25, May 2, 16, 30, June 7, 13, 20, 27; July 4, 25, Aug. 1, 8, Oct. 10. No paper published July 18.  
 1864.—Jan. 2, 16, 23, 30.  
 Feb. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
 Mar. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
 Apr. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
 May 7, 14.  
 July 30.  
 Sep. 10, 17, 24.  
 Oct. 1.  
 Nov. 5.  
 No paper published Jan. 9. May 14 is v. 3, no. 19; July 30, no. 24; Sep. 10, no. 27; Oct. 1, no. 30; Nov. 5, no. 32.  
*Southern intelligencer*, Richmond, Va.  
 1880.—Jan. 26.  
 Feb. 2, 9, 16, 23.  
 Mar. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
 Apr. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
 May 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
 June 7, 14, 21, 28.  
 July 5, 12, 19, 26.  
 Aug. 9, 16, 23, 30.  
 Sep. 6, 13, 23.  
 Oct. 4, 11, 18.  
*The southern opinion*, Richmond, Va. Weekly.  
 1867.—June 15, 22, 29.  
 July 6, 13, 20, 27.  
 Aug. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
 Sep. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
 Oct. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
 Nov. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
 Dec. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
 June 29 and July 6 imperfect.  
 1868.—Complete except Nov. 28, Dec. 12, 19, 26.  
 Jan. 18 imperfect. Dec. 5 in mourning for H. R. Pollard.  
 1869.—Jan. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
 Feb. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
 Mar. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
 Apr. 3, 10, 17, 24.  
 May 1.  
*Southern portfolio*, Richmond, Va.  
 1866.—May 12, 19.  
*The State*.  
 Daily except Sunday.  
 1880.—Feb. 16.  
 July 1-3, 6-10, 12-17, 19-21, 24, 26-31.

- Aug 2-4, 6, 7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Sep. 1, 2, 4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 Oct. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Nov. 1, 3-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Dec. 1-4, 6-10, 13-18, 20-22, 24, 27-31.
- 1881.—Complete except June 15, July 16, Nov. 18, 24.  
 Issue of July 4 is an extra, consisting of 1 sheet.
- 1882.—Complete except Apr. 12.  
 Two copies of Oct., Nov., Dec. Feb. 18 and 21 in mourning for the editor, Jno. Hampden Chamberlayne.
- 1883.—Complete.  
 Jan. 16 imperfect. Nov. 24 in mourning for Albert Pitt Bennett.
- 1884.—Complete.  
 Sunday, Mar. 30, extra, one sheet, full size. Two issues Nov. 19, one on purple paper.
- 1885.—Complete except July 3, 8, 31, Sep. 1, 2, 7, 26, Oct. 10, 14-20, Nov. 2, 3, 8-15, 19, Dec. 1, 8.  
 Apr. 18 and May 2 have supplement, 1 sheet, full size. Nov. 22, first Sunday issue. Dec. 30 imperfect.
- 1886.—Complete.  
 Daily until May 9, then daily except Sunday. Aug. 4 in mourning for Samuel J. Tilden.
- 1887.—Complete except Jan. 29, Mar. 22.
- 1888.—Complete.  
 Oct. 9-13 have supplement.
- 1889.—Complete.
- 1890.—Complete.  
 Apr. 19, May 3, have supplements; May 24, 20 pages, Confederate edition.
- 1891.—Complete except July 31.  
 Feb. 10 in mourning for the editor, R. F. Beirne.
- 1892.—Complete.
- 1893.—Complete.
- 1894.—Complete except June 9, 14, Nov. 6, two editions. Mar. 21 imperfect.
- 1895.—Complete except Aug. 30.  
 Mar. 20 begins 20th year. Nov. 2 inserted after Oct. 2 and printed "Saturday, Oct. 2," on first page. Oct. 2 was Wednesday.
- 1896.—Complete.
- 1897.—Complete to Nov. 20, except June 30.  
 Daily except Sunday to July 5; from July 6, daily.  
 July 14 has supplement of 14 pages on larger pages, advertising Philadelphia.
- Established in 1876 by John Hampden Chamberlayne as a daily evening paper. In 1879, Richard F. Beirne became associate editor. In 1882, Chamberlayne died, and Beirne remained sole editor until his death in 1891, after which the State company published it, with Wm. Wharton Archer and Wm. Ryan as editors. Various editors succeeded these during the last few months of the paper's life, and it finally ceased publication in 1897.
- State fair gazette, Richmond, Va.
- 1877.—Oct. 31.  
 Sun, Richmond, Va. Daily.
- 1879.—Jan. 27.  
 Times-dispatch, Richmond, Va. Daily.
- 1903.—Jan. 26-Dec. 31. Also 2d copy of Oct., Nov., Dec.
- 1904.—Complete.
- 1905.—Complete.
- 1906.—Complete.
- 1907.—Complete.
- 1908.—Complete.
- 1909.—Complete.
- 1910.—Complete.
- 1911.—Complete.
- Virginia argus, Richmond, Va.
- 1800.—Aug. 8, 29.  
 Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16.  
 Oct. 3, 7, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Nov. 14, 18, 21.  
 Dec. 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Oct. 28, Nov. 21, Dec. 19, only last sheet. Nov. 21 precedes Nov. 14 and 18. Dec. 26 includes extra—one sheet printed on one side only.
- 1801.—Jan. 27, 30.  
 Feb. 3, 6, 10, 13.  
 Feb. 6, 10, 13, imperfect.
- 1804.—Feb. 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 24, 29.



Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.  
Oct. 1, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.  
Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.  
Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

## (Lassiter collection.)

1805.—Jan. 2, 5, 9, 12, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
Feb. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.  
Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.  
Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.  
May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.  
June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.  
July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.  
Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.  
Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.  
Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.  
Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.  
Dec. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

## July 13, imperfect. (Lassiter collection.)

1807.—Jan. 2, 6, 9, 13, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
Feb. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.  
Mar. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.  
Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.  
May 1, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.  
June 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.  
July 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.  
Aug. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.  
Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26,  
30.  
Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.  
Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.  
Dec. 1, 4, 8, 11, 14, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

## July 4 or 5, imperfect—date destroyed. Two copies of Aug 12, 19, Nov. 20.

1808.—Jan. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.  
Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26.

Mar. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 28.  
Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.  
May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.  
June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.  
July 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.  
Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.  
Sep. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.  
Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.  
Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.  
Dec. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Governor's letter of Dec. 5, 1808, bound as an extra, one small sheet. Two copies of Aug. 5, 9, and Dec. 30.

1809.—Jan. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.  
Feb. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.  
Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24.  
Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.  
May 2, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26,  
30.  
June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.  
July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.  
Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 12, 15, 18,  
22, 25, 29.  
Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.  
Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.  
Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.  
Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 21,  
26, 29.

Two copies of June 30, Oct. 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28; Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 21, 26, 29. May 26, Oct. 13, 14, Nov. 14, 28, imperfect. Aug. 12, Dec. 1, "extra," and Dec. 5 includes extra.

1810.—Jan. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16.  
Feb. 26.  
Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 27, 30.  
Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.  
May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.  
June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.  
July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
27, 31.

Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23.

Nov. 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Dec. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Jan. 12, June 15, Sep. 11, Nov. 13, 20,  
30, Dec. 7, imperfect. Dec. 7 and 18  
have extras. Dec. 4 has on 1st page  
"Nov. 30."

1810.—Jan. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Feb. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27.

Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.

May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

July 3, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Dec. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

#### Copy 2.

1810.—Oct. 19, 23, 26, 30.

Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Dec. 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Copy 3. Dec. 18, extra, one sheet.

Following the Argus is one small sheet  
containing the census of Virginia in  
1800 by counties—free white, slaves,  
and totals; also one large sheet, un-  
dated, containing an address to the  
electors of Franklin county, signed H.  
Marshall.

1810.—Jan. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Feb. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27.

Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.

May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

July 3, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Dec. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Copy 4. Jan. 2, 5, 9, 12, imperfect.

1811.—Jan. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Feb. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26.

Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 14, 18, 21,  
25, 28.

Apr. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

May 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

June 3, 6, 10, 13, 16, 20, 24,  
27.

July 1, 5, 9, 12, 16, 20, 23,  
26, 29.

Aug. 2, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26.

Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
23, 30.

Nov. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Dec. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

1811.—Jan. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Feb. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26.

Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 14, 18, 21,  
25, 28.

Apr. 1, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25,  
29.

May 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

June 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.

July 1, 4, 8, 25, 29.

Aug. 2, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

Nov. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Dec. 2, 5, 9, 12, 15, 19, 23,  
26.

Copy 2. All Sep. issues and Dec. 19  
imperfect. Jan. 8, 15, Nov. 28, Dec. 9,  
extra. Oct. 28 and Dec. 12 incorrectly  
dated.

1811.—Same. Complete.  
Copy 3.

1812.—Jan. 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
Feb. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 30.  
May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
June 1, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
Dec. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Aug. 24 and every issue in Dec. imperfect. Nov. 6, "extra."

1813.—Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 25.  
Mar. 1, 4, 8, 11, 18, 22, 29.  
Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 19, 22, 25, 29.  
May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
June 24, 28.  
July 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 26, 30.  
Sep. 6, 8, 13, 16, 20, 23, 30.  
Oct. 4, 7, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
Nov. 1, 4, 8, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
Dec. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.

Every issue in Nov. imperfect. Apr. 23, Oct. 13, 24, Dec. 13, "extra."

1813.—Jan. 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25.  
Mar. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
July 1, 5, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
Sep. 2, 6, 8, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 23, 25, 29.

Dec. 2, 6, 9, 13, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Copy 2.

1813.—Same. Complete.  
Copy 3.

1814.—Jan. 6, 10, 13, 17, 22, 26, 29.  
Feb. 2, 9, 16.

Mar. 2, 5, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Apr. 2, 9, 16, 19, 23, 27, 30.

May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25.

June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 29.

July 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 27, 31.

Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 25, 28.

Oct. 5, 12, 15, 18, 26, 29.

Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Dec. 3, 7, 10, 14, 24, 28.

June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22 and every issue in July imperfect. Apr. 16, June 11, "extra." Catalogue of books on sale at Samuel Pleasants' book store, Richmond, one full size sheet preceding issue of Dec. 7.

1815.—Feb. 1, 4, 8, 15, 18, 22, 25.

Mar. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Sep. 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 29.

Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 28.

Dec. 20, 23, 27, 30.

June 28, supplement, one full size sheet.

1816.—Jan. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Feb. 3, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 18, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 24, 27.

May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 30.

Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24.  
Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16.

May 1 imperfect. Aug. 10 printed  
"Sat. 14," and following "Wednesday  
the 14th."

The Richmond and Manchester Ad-  
vertiser, established in April, 1793 by  
Samuel Pleasants, was continued after  
1795 as a semi-weekly under the name  
of the Virginia Argus. In 1803. Wil-  
liam Wirt published in its columns  
"The letters of a British spy."

**Virginia gazette and weekly advertiser,**  
Richmond, Va.

1787.—Jan. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Feb. 1, 8, 15, 22.

Mar. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Apr. 5, 12, 19, 26.

May 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

June 7, 14, 21, 28.

July 5, 12, 19, 26.

Aug. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Sep. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Oct. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Nov. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Dec. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Jan. 11 imperfect.

1788.—Jan. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Feb. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Mar. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Apr. 3, 10, 17, 24.

May 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

June 5, 12, 19, 26.

July 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Aug. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Sep. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Oct. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Nov. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Dec. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Oct. 23 imperfect.

1789.—Jan. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Feb. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Mar. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Apr. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

May 7, 14, 21, 28.

June 4, 11, 18, 25.

July 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Aug. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Sep. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Oct. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Nov. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Dec. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Jan. 15 in mourning for General  
Thomas Nelson.

1791.—Mar. 16 (one page only).

1793.—May 6, 20.

Nov. 25.

Dec. 16.

Title for this year, "Virginia gazette  
and Richmond and Manchester ad-  
vertiser."

1795.—July 23.

This no. entitled "Richmond and  
Manchester advertiser."

1798.—Aug. 8.

1800.—Feb. 25.

Apr. 1.

Feb. 25 called *Virginia gazette* and  
*Petersburg intelligencer*.

1802.—Jan. 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 26, 29.

Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,

26.

Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,

26, 30.

Apr. 2, 6, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,

28.

May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,

26, 29.

June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,

26, 30.

July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,

28, 31.

Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,

28.

Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,

25, 29.

Oct. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,

27, 30.

Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,

27.

Dec. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,

25, 29.

Jan. 26, Feb. 19, Dec. 18, imperfect.

1803.—Jan. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,

26, 29.

Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 22,

26.

Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,

26, 30.

Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,

27, 30.

May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,

28.

June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,

26, 29.

July 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,

27, 30.

Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,

27, 31.

Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,

28.

Oct. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,

26, 29.

Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,

26, 30.

Dec. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,

28, 31.

Jan. 12, Apr. 13, Aug. 24, imperfect.  
Mar. 23, "Extraordinary"—one small  
sheet; 2 copies May 25.

1804.—Jan. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,

28.

Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 29.

Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25.  
 May 2, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 June 2, 6, 9, 13, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 July 4, 7, 11, 14, 21, 25.  
 Aug. 1, 4, 11, 18, 25, 29.  
 Sep. 1, 12, 19, 22, 26.  
 Oct. 3, 10, 13, 24, 27, 31.  
 Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Dec. 1, 5, 8, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Jan. 4, 7, 18, Mar. 21, 24, 31, Apr. 7, 11, 18, May 2, 19, June 2, 9, 23, July 7, 14, 21, 25, Aug. 1, 18, 25, 29, Sep. 1, Nov. 7, 10, 17, Dec. 26, 29, imperfect.

## 1804.—Jan. 21.

Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26.

Copy 2. Feb. 25, Apr. 28, Aug. 18, 22, Sep. 19, Oct. 10, 20, Dec. 26, imperfect.

## 1805.—May 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Dec. 4, 7, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

July 6, 20, Oct. 26, imperfect; Dec. 28, only one sheet.

## 1806.—Jan. 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Feb. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26.  
 Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 July 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 14, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Dec. 3, 6, 10, 13, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Two copies except Jan. 11, 15, 22, Mar. 8, 12, Apr. 2, 12, May 3, 17, 24, 28, June 25, July 2, 5, Aug. 6, 30, Oct. 1, 4, 14, 15, Dec. 20, 24, 27, 31. Jan. 11, one page only. Jan. 22, Feb. 8, 22, Aug. 6, 27, Sep. 27 and one copy of Jan. 18, Mar. 19, Apr. 16, 30, May 10, 24, June 14, 21, 28, July 16, 23, Aug. 13, 23, Sep. 10, 24, Oct. 11, 25, 29, Dec. 6, 27, 31, imperfect.

## 1807.—Jan. 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Feb. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Mar. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Apr. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 May 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 June 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 July 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 29.  
 Aug. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 22, 26, 29.  
 Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Nov. 4, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 Dec. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 25, 29.

Two copies of all issues except Mar. 14, Apr. 22, June 17, 20, 24, July 18, Aug. 1, 8, 12, Sep. 2, 19, Nov. 4, Dec. 18.

Apr. 25, 29, May 2, 6, July 18, Sep. 5, 16, 23, 26, and one copy of Jan. 17, 21, 28, 31, Mar. 4, 7, 18, 21, 25, May 6,

9, June 3, 6, 13, July 15, 22, Aug. 5, Sep. 9, 16, Oct. 24, 31, Nov. 6, Dec. 8, 25, imperfect. May 14 only one page.

1808.—Jan. 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29, Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, Mar. 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29, Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29, May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31, June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, July 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29, Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30, Sep. 2, 6, 9, 12, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30, Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28, Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29, Dec. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Two copies of all issues except Apr. 29, May 3, 10, July 12, 15, Aug. 30, Nov. 29. One copy of Jan. 8, Feb. 23, Mar. 8, 15, 22, 29, Apr. 5, 22, May 13, 17, 20, June 7, 14, 21, 28, July 29, Aug. 5, 12, 19, 23, 26, 30, Sep. 16, 23, Nov. 22, 25, imperfect. One copy of Feb. 2, only one sheet.

1809.—Jan. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 27, Feb. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31, Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28, May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30, June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30, July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28, Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29, Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29, Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31, Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19.

Virginia Independent Chronicle.

1786.—July 26.

Aug. 2, 16, 23, 30, Sep. 13, 20, 27, Oct. 3, 11, 18, 25, Nov. 1, 15, 22, 29, Dec. 6, 13, 20, 27.

July 26 and Nov. 29 (?) imperfect. Aug. 2 only one page.

1787.—Jan. 10, 24, 31.

Feb. 7, 14, 21, 28, Mar. 7, 14, 21, 28, Apr. 4, 18, 25, May 2, 15, 23, 30, June 6, 13, 20, 27, July 4, 11, 18, 25, Aug. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29, Sep. 5, 12, 19, 26, Oct. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31, Nov. 7, 14, 21, 28, Dec. 5, 12, 19, 27.

Sep. 12, Oct. 17, May 16, imperfect.

1788.—Jan. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Feb. 6, 13, 20, 27, Mar. 5, 12, 19, 26, Apr. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30, May 7, 14, 21.

Mar. 12, 19, supplement—one small sheet. Apr. 9, 23, May 7, 21, "extraordinary"—one small sheet.

1789.—Jan. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Feb. 4, 11, 18, 25, Mar. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Jan. 28, Feb. 4, Mar. 4, imperfect; Mar. 25, supplement—4 pages. Virginia patriot, Richmond.

1809.—Dec. 26, 28, 30.

Two copies of Dec. 28, 30.

1810.—Jan. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16,

18, 20, 23, 25, 27, 30, Feb. 1, 3, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.

Mar. 2, 6, 8, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Apr. 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 24, 25, 27.

Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Dec. 4, 7, 11, 16, 18, 20, 22, 23, 29.

Two copies except Jan. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, Apr. 3, June 15, 19, 22, Aug. 3, 20, Sep. 24, 25, 27, 28, Nov. 27, 30, Dec. 4, 7, 11, 16, 18, 22, 23, 25, 29. Jan. 11 and one copy of Feb. 9, 13, Mar. 13, May 8, June 26, Oct. 12, May 8, imperfect. Dec. 20, "extra"—one sheet. Dec. 29, only one sheet.

An issue, from which date has been torn, follows June 26 and belongs between June 12 and 26.

1810.—Jan. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 13, 16, 18, 20, 23, 25, 27, 30.

Feb. 1, 3, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.

Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Dec. 4, 7, 11, 13, 15, 18, 20, 25, 27, 29.

Dec. 7 has an extra sheet. Dec. 13, 20, 27, imperfect.

(Lassiter collection.)

1811.—Jan. 1, 3, 5, 9, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29.

Feb. 1, 5, 8, 9, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26.

Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

June 4, 7, 10, 11, 13, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

July 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Dec. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24.

Two copies of all issues except Jan. 3, 24, Feb. 8, 9, Apr. 26, June 10, 11, 13, 14, 17, 18, Sep. 5, Dec. 6, 17, 20, 24, Jan. 3, 10, 17, 24 (extra—one sheet). Jan. 1, 15, Apr. 23, 30, May 14, Oct. 1, Dec. 13, imperfect.

1811.—Jan. 1, 3, 5, 9, 10, 12, 15, 17, 19, 22, 24, 26, 29.

Feb. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26.

Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 23, 26, 29.

Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

July 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Dec. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Jan. 3, 10, 17, 24, have an extra sheet each.

(Lassiter collection.)

1812.—Jan. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Feb. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Mar. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Oct. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Dec. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Two copies of all issues. Mar. 20 imperfect. Nov. 6 has an "extra"—one sheet printed on one side.

1813.—Jan. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 22, 26, 29.

Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.

Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Apr. 2, 9, 13, 16, 23.

May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25.

July 5, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Oct. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Nov. 2, 5, 12, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Dec. 3, 7, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

(Lassiter collection.)

1814.—Jan. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 29.  
 Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.  
 Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 July 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 24, 27, 31.  
 Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Oct. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 23, 26, 29.  
 Dec. 1, 3, 6, 10, 13, 15, 24, 28.

Jan. 4, 11, only last sheet; Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, only first page. July 14, 20, imperfect.

1814.—Jan. 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 29.  
 Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.  
 Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 July 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Sep. 7, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Oct. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 19, 23, 26, 29.  
 Dec. 1, 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Sep. 21 and Dec. 1. have an extra sheet each. With issue of Nov. 23 the size of the sheet is greatly reduced. (Lassiter collection.)

1815.—Jan. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25.  
 Mar. 1, 4, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 July 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Sep. 2, 6, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Dec. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Jan. 4, only last sheet; Dec. 30, only first sheet.

1815.—Jan. 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25.  
 Mar. 1, 4, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 July 1.  
 Aug. 2, 5, 9, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Sep. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Dec. 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

(Lassiter collection.)

1816.—Jan. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Feb. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.



Aug. 2, 7, 10, 14-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Sep. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 Oct. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Dec. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-25, 27, 28, 30, 31.

Two copies except Jan. 10, 20, May 25, 29, Aug. 2, 7, 10, 14, 15, 27, Sep. 9-Dec. 31. One copy Jan. 3-27, Mar. 23, 30, Apr. 3, 13, May 11, June 5, July 24, Aug. 28, imperfect.

1816.—Aug. 14-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Sep. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 Oct. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Dec. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-25, 27-31.

Copy 2. Aug. 20, Nov. 16, Dec. 24-31, imperfect.

1816.—Sep. 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 Oct. 1-5, 7-9, 11, 12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Dec. 2-5.

Copy 3. Sep. 14, Oct. 26 and Nov. 2, 20, 23, 27, semi-weekly. Sep. 11, 14, 17, 18, 21, 25, 30, Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 17, 19, 22, 23, 26, 30, Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30 and Dec. 4, 7, imperfect.

1817.—Complete except Feb. 3, 10, Apr. 23, May 22, Sep. 16, 22.

Jan. 2, 3, 4, 7, 15, 24, 28, Feb. 4, 8, 12, 24, Mar. 13, 17, 19, 21, 28, 31, Apr. 1, 4, 9, 12, 18, 22, May 8, 10, June 10, 18, 19, 21, 26, 30, Aug. 23, 25, Sep. 3, 4, 25, Oct. 1, 23, 31, Nov. 1, 12, 15, 17, Dec. 6, 12, 29, imperfect. Two copies of Oct., Nov. and Dec., except Nov. 29 and Dec. 30.

1817.—July 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Aug. 1, 5, 8, 12, 16, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Nov. 7, 11, 14, 19, 22, 25, 28.  
 Dec. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 30.

Copy 2. Sep. 19 imperfect.

1817.—Jan. 2-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Feb. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-28.  
 Mar. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17, 18, 20-22, 24-29, 31.  
 Apr. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
 May 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 June 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 July 4, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Aug. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Sep. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 23-27, 29, 30.

Copy 3. Aug. 30 imperfect.

1818.—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 20-24, 26-31.  
 Feb. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28.  
 Mar. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 May 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 June 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Oct. 2, 5-10, 12-15, 17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Nov. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25, 28-30.

Jan. 5, 16, 17, 20, 24, 25, Apr. 9, 25, Oct. 2, imperfect.

1818.—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Feb. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28.  
 Mar. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-26, 28.

Copy 2. Jan. 1 and Mar. 28 imperfect.

1818.—Apr. 7-11, 13-15, 17, 18, 20-25, 27, 28, 30.  
 May 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 June 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Oct. 5, 7-10, 13-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Nov. 2-7, 10-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 Dec. 2-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25, 28-31.

Copy 3. May 9, 30, June 4, Oct. 23 and Nov. 7 imperfect.

1819.—Jan. 1, 5, 8, 12, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.

Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Apr. 6, 9, 13, 16, 23, 27.

May 4, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

June 1, 8, 11, 15, 18, 25, 29.

July 9, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24.

Oct. 1, 5, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 23, 26, 30.

Dec. 3, 7, 9, 17, 21, 24, 31.

Jan. 1 imperfect.

1819.—Complete except Feb. 13, May 7, 8, June 1, 21, July 1, 6, Aug. 6, 23, Sep. 16, 21, 26, 30, Oct. 3, 12, Dec. 15.

Copy 2. Apr. 19 printed "18" on first page. May 5, July 5, Aug. 3, Sep. 4, Nov. 12, 30, Dec. 21 and 24, imperfect.

1819.—Jan. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27.

Mar. 1-5, 8-13, 15-19, 22-27, 29-31.

Apr. 2, 3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.

May 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

June 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25, 30.

July 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.

Aug. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.

Sep. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.

Oct. 1, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

Nov. 1-3, 5, 6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.

Dec. 1-4, 6, 7, 8, 10, 11, 13-18, 20-25, 28-31.

Copy 3. Jan. 2, 6, Feb. 4, Apr. 5, May 28, 29, 31, June 10, 14, 30, Oct. 21, 22, Nov. 4, Dec. 13, 17, imperfect. Two copies Sept. 16.

1820.—Complete except Jan. 4, 22, Apr. 8, 19, 25, 27, June 1, 2, 10, 15, Sep. 13, Oct. 9, 14, 31, Nov. 13.

Two copies of July 1, 3, 4, 7, 8, 10-15, 17-22. Apr. 5, 6, 7, May 13, 15, 19, 23, July 1, 8, 10, 12, 25, Aug. 14, Sep. 26, Nov. 29, Dec. 29, imperfect.

1820.—Jan. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

Feb. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25, 28, 29.

Mar. 1-4, 6-11, 13, 14, 16, 17, 21-25, 28-31.

Apr. 7, 8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.

May 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22, 24-27, 29-31.

June 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.

Copy 2. Jan. 4, 5, Feb. 19, April 7, June 5, 9, 19, 29, incomplete. There are several mutilated pages preceding Apr. 7, but they are so torn as to be nearly illegible.

1820.—Jan. 11, 15, 18, 21, 25, 28. Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 21, 25.

May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

June 2, 6, 20, 23, 27.

July 4, 7, 11, 21, 28.

Aug. 4, 29.

Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 26.

Oct. 3, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Dec. 1, 5, 10, 12.

Copy 3. Jan. 11, 15, Feb. 4, Sep. 1, Nov. 3, imperfect.

1821.—Jan. 2, 4-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.

Feb. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26, 27.

Mar. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-21, 23, 24, 26-31.

Apr. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.

May 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25, 28-31.

June 1, 2, 4-6, 9, 11, 12, 14, 18-21, 23, 25-30.

July 2, 4, 6, 7, 9-14, 16, 17, 19-21, 23-25, 27, 28, 30.

Aug. 1-3, 5, 7, 9-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.

Sep. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.

Oct. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-24, 26, 27, 29-31.

Nov. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 20-23, 30.

Dec. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24, 25, 27-29, 31.

Feb. 16, Mar. 2, Apr. 23, May 17, Aug. 23, Sep. 4, 6, 28, 29, Oct. 8, 24, Dec. 18, 20, imperfect. Feb. 23 is the last issue in which the words "Virginia patriot" appear in large type as the title of the paper. Feb. 24 these words are in small type and "Richmond daily mercantile advertiser" in

large type. After Apr. 2 "Virginia patriot" is dropped from the title until Nov. 16, when it reappears in small type.

The Virginia gazette and general advertiser (s-w) had reached its eighth volume in 1794. In 1809 it became the Virginia patriot and continued under this name until April, 1821, when the Richmond mercantile advertiser, which had previously (1816) been consolidated with the patriot, used its own name exclusively and the Patriot ceased to exist.

**Virginia star, Richmond, Va. Weekly.**

1878.—May 11.

Dec. 14.

1880.—Mar. 27.

1881.—Apr. 30, Aug. 27.

1882.—Nov. 11, 18.

Dec. 9, 16, 23.

Publication for negroes.

**The Virginian, Richmond, Va.**

1808.—Jan. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 26.

Mar. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 25, 29.

Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

May 3, 6, 10, 12, 17, 27, 31.

June 3, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24.

July 1, 5, 8, 22.

Aug. 5, 9, 19, 23, 30.

Sep. 2, 9, 12, 16, 20.

June 17, July 22 (?), imperfect.  
Two copies of Sep. 2.

**The visitor, Richmond, Va. Fortnightly.**

1809.—Jan. 13.

Feb. 11, 25.

Mar. 11, 25.

Apr. 8, 22.

May 6, 20.

June 3, 17.

July 1, 15, 29.

Aug. 12, 26.

Sep. 9, 23.

Oct. 7, 21.

Nov. 4, 18.

Dec. 2, 16, 30.

1810.—Jan. 13, 27.

Feb. 10, 17, 24.

Mar. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Apr. 7, 14, 21, 28.

May 5, 12, 19, 26.

June 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

July 7, 14, 21, 28.

Aug. 4.

Weekly beginning Feb. 10.

**Weekly guide, Richmond, Va.**

1871.—Sep. 18.

**Weekly new nation, Richmond, Va.**

1867.—Oct. 3.

**Daily new nation, Richmond, Va.**

1867.—Oct. 23.

1868.—May 1.

**The yeoman, Richmond, Va.**

1840.—Jan. 15.

Feb. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Mar. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Apr. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

May 6, 14, 21, 28.

June 4, 11, 18, 25.

July 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Aug. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Sep. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Oct. 1, 8, 15, 27.

Dec. 25 (?)

**Constitutional whig, Richmond, Va. Semi-weekly.**

1824.—Jan. 27, 30.

Feb. 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

July 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Oct. 5, 8, 12, 19, 29.

Nov. 5, 9, 16, 19, 23, 26.

Dec. 10, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

1825.—Jan. 4, 7, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 18, 22, 25.

Mar. 11, 15, 22, 25, 29.

Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 31.

May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 31.

June 3, 14, 17, 24.

July 1, 4, 8, 15.

Aug. 2, 16, 19, 26, 30.

Sep. 2, 6, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Oct. 7, 14.

Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 22, 25, 29.

Dec. 2, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 30.

Dec. 30 has supplement.

1826.—Jan. 6, 10, 13, 20, 24, 27.

Feb. 7, 14, 24, 28.

Mar. 7, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Apr. 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 28.

May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 30.

June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.

July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 28.

Aug. 4, 8, 15, 18, 23, 25.  
 Sep. 1, 5, 8, 15, 19, 26, 29.  
 Oct. 3, 10, 13, 20, 31.  
 Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24.  
 Dec. 5, 8, 12, 19, 22, 29.

July 7 in mourning for Thos. Jefferson;  
 July 11 in mourning for Jno. Adams.

1827.—Jan. 2, 23, 26, 30.

Feb. 2, 6, 9, 13, 20, 27.

Mar. 2, 6, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.

Apr. 3, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,

25.

June 1, 5, 8, 15, 22, 26.

July 3, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Aug. 1, 8, 11, 15, 18, 25, 29.

Sep. 1, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26.

Oct. 3, 6, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27,

31.

Nov. 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Dec. 1, 5, 8, 15, 22, 26, 29.

2 copies of Dec. 1, 5, 8, 15, 22, 26,

29.

1828.—Feb. 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.

Mar. 5, 8, 15, 19, 29.

Apr. 2, 6, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,

26, 30.

May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,

28, 31.

June 4, 11, 18, 28.

July 9, 12, 19, 26, 30.

Aug. 1, 5, 8, 27, 30.

Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 27.

Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,

25, 29.

Nov. 1, 15, 17-23, 24, 26-28.

Dec. 1-6, 8-13, 15-17, 20, 24,

25, 29, 30.

1828.—Jan. 2, 5, 9, 12, 19, 23, 26,

30.

Feb. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,

27.

Mar. 1, 5, 13, 15, 19, 22, 26,

29.

Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,

26, 30.

May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,

28, 31.

June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,

28.

July 1, 9, 13, 16, 19, 23, 26,

30.

Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 23, 30.

Sep. 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,

25, 29.

Nov. 1, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26.

Copy 2.

1828.—Jan. 5, 9, 12, 16, 23, 26, 30.

Feb. 6, 9, 16, 20, 23.

Mar. 1, 5, 9, 12, 15, 19, 23,

26, 29.

Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 15, 19, 23,

26, 30.

May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,

28, 31.

June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,

28.

July 2, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26,

30.

Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,

27, 30.

Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17.

Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,

25, 28.

Nov. 1, 6, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26.

Dec. 2, 5, 12, 16, 19.

Mar. 22 imperfect. (Lassiter collec-

tion.)

Daily Richmond whig, Richmond, Va.

1829.—Apr. 2-4, 6-10, 13, 16-18, 21-

26, 29, 30.

May 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23,

25-30.

June 1-5, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27,

29, 30.

July 1-4, 7-11, 13-18, 20-25,

27-31.

Aug. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-23,

24-29, 31.

Sep. 1-5, 7-9, 11, 12, 14-19,

21-23, 25, 26, 28-30.

Oct. 2, 3, 5-8, 10, 12, 13, 15-

17, 19, 21-24, 26-30.

Nov. 2-4, 6, 7, 9, 11, 13, 14,

16, 17, 19-21, 23-26, 28,

30.

Dec. 1-5, 7-9, 11, 12, 14-19,

22-25, 28-31.

Aug. 18 erroneously dated 16 on

first page, precedes Aug. 17. Oct. 15

imperfect.

1829.—Jan. 7.

Mar. 3-7, 9, 11-14, 17-21,

23-28, 30, 31.

Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-23,

25, 27-30.

May 1, 2, 4, 5, 7-9, 11-16,

18-23, 25-29.

June 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-

27, 29, 30.

July 1, 2, 4, 6, 7, 9-11, 13-

18, 20-25, 27-30.

Aug. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-23, 24-

29, 31.

Sep. 1-5, 7-12, 15-19, 21-26,

28-30.

Oct. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,

26-31.

Nov. 2-6, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28,

30.

Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25,

28-31.

Copy 2. Nov. 10 and Dec. 28 printed

on only one side of sheet.

1829.—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 12, 14, 16,

17, 19-23, 26-31.

Feb. 2-4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 13, 14,

16-21, 23, 24, 26, 27.

Mar. 2-6, 10, 12, 13, 16, 17,  
19, 21, 23-28, 30.

Apr. 1.

Copy 3. Feb. 4 imperfect; Mar. 2  
printed "Feb. 30" on first page.

1829.—Oct. 3, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17,  
20, 22, 24, 27, 29, 31.

Nov. 7, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19, 21,  
24, 26, 28.

Dec. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15,  
17, 19, 22, 24.

Copy 4. Nov. 7 (printed "Oct. 7"  
on first page) follows Dec. 5.

1829.—Jan. 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Feb. 6, 20, 27.

Mar. 6, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.

May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 24,  
28.

Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
29.

Oct. 2, 6, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17,  
22, 24, 27, 29, 31.

Nov. 3, 10, 12, 14, 17, 19,  
21, 24, 26, 28.

Dec. 3, 5, 8, 10, 12, 15, 17,  
19, 22, 24, 29.

June 7 and 18 and Nov. 22 imper-  
fect. (Lassiter collection.)

1830.—Jan. 1, 2, 4-7, 11-16, 18-23,  
25-30.

Feb. 1-6, 8, 9, 10, 12, 13, 15-  
20, 23-27.

Mar. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27,  
29-31.

Apr. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-28, 30.

May 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-  
29, 31.

June 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-  
26, 28-30.

July 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-17, 19-  
23, 26, 28-31.

Aug. 2-7, 9-14, 16, 18-21, 23-  
28, 30, 31.

Sep. 1-4, 6, 7, 9-12, 14-17,  
21-25, 27-30.

Oct. 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-  
30.

Nov. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27,  
29, 30.

Dec. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
28-31.

Apr. 13, printed "Apr. 18" on first  
page, follows Apr. 17. Aug. 18 im-  
perfect. 2 copies of Feb. 9.

Daily.

1830.—Complete except Jan. 9;  
Mar. 12, 17; Apr. 19; June  
1; July 6; Oct. 12; Nov. 18;  
Dec. 24.

Copy 2. March 11 and 13 imperfect.  
Issue of Sep. 7 has an "extraordi-  
nary" sheet.

Daily.

1830.—Jan. 1, 5, 7, 9, 12, 14, 16, 19,  
22, 26, 29.

Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26.

Mar. 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 21, 23,  
26.

Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

June 1, 3, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

July 2, 7, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Aug. 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.

Oct. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Nov. 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26,  
30.

Dec. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

(Lassiter collection.)

Semi-weekly.

1831.—Jan. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-  
29, 31.

Feb. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
28.

Mar. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
28-31.

Apr. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23,  
25-30.

May 2-7, 10-13, 21.

2 copies Jan. 3-8, 10-15, 17-19, 21,  
22, 24, 25, 27-29, 31, Feb. 1-5, 7-10.

Mar. 5 & May 21 have an "extra."

Daily.

1831.—Jan. 5, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 21,  
23, 25, 28.

Mar. 2, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Apr. 1, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26,  
29.

May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 30.

June 2, 6, 9, 20, 23, 27, 30.

July 7, 21, 25, 28.

Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 18, 22, 25,  
29.

Sep. 1, 8, 12, 15, 22, 29.

Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
29.

Dec. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
26, 30.

2 copies of Mar. 8; Feb. 21, Dec. 13  
imperfect; Nov. 3 in mourning for the  
fall of Warsaw.

Semi-weekly.

1831.—Jan. 1, 3, 5, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21,  
25, 28.

Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 21,  
23, 25, 28.

Mar. 2, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 30.

June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

July 2, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Sep. 1, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26,  
29.

Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
31.

Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
29.

Dec. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
26, 30.

Jan. 1 and 3 and July 2 imperfect.  
(Lassiter collection.)

1832.—Jan. 3, 6, 13, 17, 19, 21, 24,  
26, 28, 31.

Feb. 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 14, 16,  
18, 21, 24, 28.

Mar. 2, 5, 7, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
26, 28, 30.

Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.

May 1, 4, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 23,  
26, 29.

July 3, 6, 9, 17, 20, 24, 27,  
31.

Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

Sep. 4, 7, 11, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Nov. 6, 13, 16, 20, 23, 30.

Dec. 4, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Aug. 21 & Nov. 30 imperfect.

1833.—Jan. 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25,  
31.

Feb. 2, 5, 8, 15, 19, 21, 23,  
28.

Mar. 5, 8, 12, 15.

Apr. 26, 30.

May 3, 7, 14, 17, 21, 24, 31.

June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 22, 28.

July 4, 9, 12, 16, 23, 30.

Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Sep. 2, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.

Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
24, 29.

Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15.

Oct. 24 follows Nov. 15.

1834.—Jan. 4.

Mar. 21, 28.

Apr. 4, 8, 11, 15, 17, 19, 24,  
26.

May 2, 6, 8, 9, 13, 16, 17,  
23, 27, 30.

June 3, 10, 13, 16, 24.

July 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 25, 29.

Aug. 1, 8, 15, 22, 26, 29.

Sep. 2, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26,  
30.

Oct. 3, 7, 10, 17, 24, 28, 31.

Nov. 4, 11, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Dec. 2, 5, 9, 12, 15, 17, 19,  
23, 27.

1835.—Jan. 2, 5, 7, 9, 16, 19, 28.

Feb. 10, 17, 21, 27.

Mar. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 31.

Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 28.

May 1, 5, 12, 15, 19, 22, 29.

June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
30.

July 7, 10, 14, 24, 28.

Oct. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
26, 30.

Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.

Dec. 1, 4, 8, 11, 13, 15, 19,  
22-24, 29.

Dec. 11, 15, 19, 23, 24 imperfect.

1836.—Jan. 1, 5, 9, 12, 15, 23, 26,  
28, 30.

Feb. 2, 4, 6, 9, 11, 16, 20,  
23, 25.

Mar. 4, 8, 10, 12, 18, 24, 26,  
29.

Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.

July 6, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 27,  
29.

Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Sep. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Oct. 4, 11, 14, 21, 25.

Nov. 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25,  
29.

Dec. 2, 6, 9, 16, 20, 27, 30.

July 6 in mourning for Madison.

1837.—Jan. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Feb. 3, 7, 10, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,

- 28, 31.  
 Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.  
 July 4, 7, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 27, 29.
- 1838.**—Jan. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Feb. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.  
 Mar. 6, 8, 10, 13, 16, 20, 24, 27, 30.  
 Apr. 3, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24.  
 May 1, 5, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Sep. 4, 7, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Oct. 5, 11, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Dec. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.
- 1839.**—Jan. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 29.  
 Feb. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 21, 26.  
 Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.  
 May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 July 2, 4, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Aug. 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Nov. 1, 5, 8, 15, 19, 22.
- 1840.**—Mar. 3, 13, 17, 19, 21, 31.  
 Apr. 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 May 1, 5, 8, 13, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.
- July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 21, 23, 25, 29.  
 Oct. 2, 7, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 Dec. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22.
- Mar. 3, 17, May 1, Sep. 11, Dec. 18, 22, imperfect.
- 1841.**—Jan. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 25, 27, 29.  
 Feb. 2, 6, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.  
 Mar. 2, 6, 9, 12, 16, 23, 26, 30.  
 Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 June 1, 4, 8, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 July 2, 5, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Aug. 3, 10, 13, 24, 27, 31.  
 Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Oct. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Dec. 3, 7, 10, 21, 24, 28, 31.
- Apr. 6 in mourning for General Harrison, President.
- 1841.**—Jan. 1, 2, 4-9, 12-16, 18-23, 25-27.  
 Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27.  
 Mar. 1-6, 8-13, 15, 16, 18-20, 22-26, 29-31.  
 Apr. 1-3, 5-9, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
 May 1, 3-8, 10-14, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 June 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21, 23-26, 28-30.  
 July 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Aug. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Sep. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 Oct. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Nov. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Dec. 1-4, 6-11, 14-18, 20-25, 28-31.
- July 29, Aug. 17 imperfect.  
 Daily.
- 1842.**—Jan. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Feb. 1, 4, 8, 12, 15, 18, 22, 25.

Mar. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

May 3, 6, 10, 20, 24, 27, 31.

June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

July 1, 4, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 27, 30.

Sep. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Dec. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Jan. 28, Dec. 30 imperfect.

1842.—Jan. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

Feb. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28.

Mar. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.

Apr. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

May 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.

June 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.

July 1, 2, 4, 6-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

Aug. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 23-27, 29-31.

Sep. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19, 21-24, 26-30.

Oct. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

Nov. 1-4, 7-12, 14-16, 18, 19, 21-26, 28, 30.

Dec. 2, 3, 5-10, 12-15, 17, 19-24, 26-31.

Daily.

1843.—Jan. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Feb. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 22, 24, 28, 31.

Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Aug. 1, 4, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 27, 29.

Daily.

1843.—Jan. 2-7, 9-14, 16-24, 23-25, 27, 28, 30, 31.

Feb. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-22, 24, 25, 27, 28.

Mar. 1-4, 6-9, 11, 13-18, 20, 21, 23-25, 27-31.

Apr. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.

May 1-3, 5, 6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.

June 1-3, 6-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-29.

July 1, 3, 4, 7, 8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

Aug. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21, 23-26, 28-31.

Sep. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

Oct. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.

Nov. 1-4, 6-11, 13, 14, 16, 17, 20-24, 27-30.

Dec. 1, 2, 5-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25, 27-30.

Jan. 31 imperfect.

Daily.

1844.—Feb. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.

Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 19, 23, 26, 30.

May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

June 4, 7, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

July 2, 4, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Aug. 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 26, 28.

Oct. 1, 3, 5, 8, 10, 13, 15, 17, 22.

Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Dec. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Dec. 27 imperfect.

1845.—Jan. 2, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Feb. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Mar. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 23.

Apr. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

May 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.



- June 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 July 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Aug. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Nov. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Dec. 2, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 23, 25, 30.
- 1845.**—Jan. 1-4, 6-10, 14-18, 20-25, 27, 28, 30, 31.  
 Feb. 3, 5-8, 10, 12-15, 17-20, 22, 25-28.  
 Mar. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17, 18, 20, 24-29, 31.  
 Apr. 1-5, 7, 8, 10-12, 14, 15, 17-19, 22-26, 28-30.  
 May 1, 2, 5-10, 12-15, 17, 18, 20-24, 26, 28, 30, 31.  
 June 2, 3, 5-7, 9-13, 16-21, 23, 25-28, 30.  
 July 1-4, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Aug. 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Sep. 1-5, 8-13, 15-20, 22-26, 29, 30.  
 Oct. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20, 21, 23-25, 27-30.  
 Nov. 1, 3-5, 8, 10-12, 14, 17-19, 21, 22, 25-29.  
 Dec. 1-6, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15, 17-19, 22-24, 27, 29-31.
- Feb. 19 & 20 imperfect.**
- 1846.**—Jan. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Feb. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 Mar. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 31.  
 Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 26, 29.  
 Oct. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 Dec. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.
- 1846.**—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19, 20, 22-24, 26-31.
- Feb. 2-3, 5-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23, 25-28.  
 Mar. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Apr. 1-3, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 May 1, 2, 4-9, 11, 13-16, 18-22, 25-27, 29, 30.  
 June 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 July 1-4, 7-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Aug. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17, 18, 20-22, 24-29, 31.  
 Sep. 1-5, 7-12, 14, 16, 18, 19, 21-26, 29, 30.  
 Oct. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Nov. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 Dec. 1-5, 7, 8, 11, 12, 14-19, 21-25, 28-31.
- Feb. 28 & Mar. 3 in mourning for John Hampden Pleasants, killed in a duel.**
- Daily.**
- 1847.**—Jan. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 22, 26.  
 Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 July 2, 6, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Oct. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Dec. 3, 7, 10, 14, 31.
- Dec. 31 imperfect.**
- 1847.**—Jan. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22, 24-27.  
 Mar. 1, 2, 4-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Apr. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
 May 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 June 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.
- May 7 imperfect.**
- Daily.**

1848.—Jan. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 20, 23, 27, 31.  
 Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Dec. 1, 5, 8.

Sep. 22 imperfect.

1849.—Jan. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Feb. 2, 6, 9, 13, 20, 22, 27.  
 Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 23, 26, 29.  
 July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Dec. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Apr. 3 imperfect.

1850.—Jan. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Feb. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 22, 26.  
 Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 18, 19, 21, 22, 26, 29.  
 Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 18, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 July 2, 4, 9, 12, 16, 17, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27.  
 Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Oct. 1, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Dec. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 31.

Mar. 15, 18, 21, July 17, "extra."

1851.—Jan. 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Feb. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 25, 28.  
 Mar. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Apr. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 May 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 June 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
 July 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 23, 25, 29.  
 Aug. 1, 5, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Nov. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25.  
 Dec. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 23.

1852.—Jan. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Feb. 3, 6, 10, 13, 16, 20, 25, 27.  
 Mar. 3, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 June 1, 4, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 July 2, 5, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 26, 30.  
 Aug. 3, 6, 10, 14, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Oct. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 25, 30.  
 Dec. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 23, 28, 31.

Feb. 27, Dec. 31 imperfect; July 2 in mourning for Henry Clay.

1853.—Jan. 4, 7, 11, 14, 21, 25, 28.  
 Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 23, 25.  
 Mar. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

- July 1, 4, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Sep. 2, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Dec. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 26.  
 Dec. 26 imperfect.  
 1854.—Jan. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Feb. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 20, 24, 27.  
 Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 21, 24, 28.  
 Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 25, 29.  
 1855.—Jan. 2, 5, 8, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Feb. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 22, 27.  
 Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16.  
 Apr. 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 23, 27.  
 May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Sep. 1, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Oct. 2, 5, 9, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Dec. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Mar. 17, Sep. 1 imperfect.  
 1856.—Jan. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18.  
 Mar. 4.  
 Apr. 15, 18, 22, 25.  
 May 2, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 June 3, 6, 10, 13, 20, 24, 27.  
 July 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Aug. 1, 5, 8, 12, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
 Nov. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Dec. 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
 1856.—Jan. 7, 8, 11, 15, 16, 19, 22, 24, 25, 29-31.  
 Feb. 1, 2, 7-9, 14, 18, 20-22, 26.  
 Mar. 1, 5, 7, 8, 10-13, 17, 18, 20-22, 25-29.  
 Apr. 1-3, 7-12, 14, 15, 18, 19, 21-23, 25.  
 May 5-10, 12, 14, 15, 17, 19, 21-24, 26-31.  
 June 2-6, 9, 10, 13, 14, 16-18, 20, 21, 23, 24, 26, 28, 30.  
 July 1-4, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Aug. 1, 2, 4, 6, 9, 11-16, 18-20, 22, 23, 25-28, 30.  
 Sep. 1-6, 8-10, 12, 13, 15-17, 20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Oct. 6-10, 13-18, 21-25, 27, 28, 30, 31.  
 Nov. 5, 7, 8, 10, 11, 13, 14, 17, 18, 20-22, 25, 28, 29.  
 Dec. 1, 3-5, 8, 10, 12, 13, 15-18, 22-25, 27, 30.  
 Apr. 23 imperfect.  
 Daily.  
 1856.—Mar. 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Apr. 1, 4, 8, 17, 21.  
 Copy 2.  
 1857.—Jan. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
 Feb. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 23, 27.  
 Mar. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 28.  
 May 1, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19.  
 June 19 imperfect.  
 1859.—Jan. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
 Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 26.  
 Mar. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
 Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
 May 3, 6, 7, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.  
 June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.  
 July 1, 4, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.  
Sep. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.  
Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.  
Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.  
Dec. 2, 6, 7, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
26, 30.

Dec. 7 "extra." May 7, daily.

1859.—Sep. 9, 10, 12-16, 19-24, 26-30.

Oct. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

Nov. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.

Dec. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19, 20, 26.

Daily.

1860.—Jan. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Feb. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Apr. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 15, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Dec. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Sep. 15 "extra."

1860.—Apr. 16-21, 23-28, 30.

May 1-3, 9, 11, 14, 16, 18, 21-26, 28, 30, 31.

June 1, 2, 4-9, 11-13, 16, 18-23, 25-28, 30.

July 2-4, 6, 7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.

Aug. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.

Sep. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.

Oct. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.

Nov. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.

Dec. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24, 25, 27-29, 31.

2 copies of July 2, 4, 7, 9, 11, 12, 14, 16, 17, 19-21, 23-25, 28; Aug. 1, 2, 4, 6, 8-11, 13-16, 18, 20-22, 25, 27-

31; Sep. 4-8, 12-15, 18, 20-22, 24-29; Oct. 1-6, 8, 10-12, 16-20, 22-27, 29-31; Nov. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-22, 26-30; Dec. 1, 4-8, 10, 11, 14, 15, 17-22, 24, 27-29, 31.

1861.—July 18, 19, 22, 23, 25-27, 29, 30.

Aug. 1-3, 5, 8-10, 14, 23.

Sep. 7, 13, 17, 20, 21.

Oct. 5, 21, 23, 24.

Nov. 18, 20, 22, 29, 30.

Dec. 3, 4, 9, 10, 12, 14, 18, 23, 24, 28, 30.

Oct. 21, first sheet only.

1862.—May 15, 28-31.

June 2-7, 9-14, 16, 18-21, 23-28, 30.

July 1-5, 8, 9, 11, 12, 14-19, 21-24, 26, 28-31.

Aug. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-13, 15, 16, 18, 20-23, 25-30.

Sep. 1-5, 8-13, 15-18, 20, 22-27, 29, 30.

Oct. 1, 4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-23, 25, 27-31.

Nov. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.

Dec. 1, 2, 4-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-24, 27, 29-31.

Every issue in this vol. contains only one sheet.

Daily.

1862.—Jan. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Feb. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18.

Mar. 18.

Apr. 1, 4, 8, 15, 22, 25, 29.

May 2, 9, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

June 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 27.

July 1, 4, 8, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Aug. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 23, 26.

Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Nov. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 28.

Dec. 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 25, 30.

Apr. 22, June 3, Aug. 5, Dec. 19 imperfect.

1862.—Jan. 4, 6, 9, 14, 16, 20, 31.

Feb. 1, 15, 24, 26, 27.

Mar. 28.

May 10.

June 5, 6, 13, 27, 30.

July 1, 16.

Aug. 19, 20.

Dec. 17.

Every issue from June 5 to end of this vol. is one sheet only.

Copy 2.

1863.—Jan. 13-17, 19-24, 26-31.

Feb. 2-7, 9, 11, 13, 14, 16,

17, 26, 27.  
**Mar.** 14, 16-21, 26, 27, 30.  
**Apr.** 2, 6, 7, 14-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
**May** 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
**June** 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
**July** 1-4, 6-11, 14-18, 20-22, 24, 25, 27-29, 31.  
**Aug.** 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-21, 24-29, 31.  
**Sep.** 1-5, 7-12, 14, 19, 21-26, 28-30.  
**Oct.** 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
**Nov.** 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
**Dec.** 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25, 28-30.  
 2 copies of **Apr.** 6, 7, 17, 22-24, 27, 28, 30, **May** 1, 2, 4, 8, 9, 13-16, 18, 20, 22, 25-30, **June** 1, 3-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30, **July** 1, 2, 4, 6-9, 11, 14-16, 18, 20-22, 24, 25, 27-29, 31, **Aug.** 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-20, 24-29, 31.  
**Feb.** 27, **Mar.** 16, 19, 20, 30, **Apr.** 6, 7, 20, 21, 23, 24, **May** 1, 2, 4, 11, 12, 16, 21, 23, 27, 29, **Aug.** 11, 13, 15, **Sep.** 17, 26, 29, **Oct.** 27, **Dec.** 7, 22, and one copy of **Apr.** 23, 24, **May** 9, 15, 18, 20, 22, **June** 1, 8, 10, 11, 15, 17, 25, 27, 30, **July** 6-8, 11, 20, 21, **Aug.** 6, 10 imperfect.  
**1863.**—**Sep.** 1-5, 8-11, 15-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
**Oct.** 1-3, 6-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
**Nov.** 2-7, 9-11, 13, 14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
**Dec.** 1-5, 7-10, 12, 14-16, 18, 19, 21-25, 28-31.  
 Copy 2. **Sep.** 1, **Dec.** 1 and 30 imperfect.  
**1863.**—**Jan.** 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
**Feb.** 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
**Mar.** 3, 6, 10, 13, 20, 24, 31.  
**Apr.** 3, 7, 10, 21, 24, 28.  
**May** 1, 5, 8, 22, 29.  
**June** 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.  
**July** 3, 7, 10, 14, 21, 24, 28, 31.  
**Aug.** 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.  
**Sep.** 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
**Oct.** 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
**Nov.** 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.  
**Dec.** 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.  
**1864.**—**Jan.** 1, 5, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

**Feb.** 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 23, 26.  
**Mar.** 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 29.  
**Apr.** 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 22, 26, 29.  
**May** 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 31.  
**June** 7, 10, 14, 17, 24.  
**July** 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
**Aug.** 2, 12, 16, 23, 26, 30.  
**Sep.** 2, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
**Oct.** 4, 11, 21, 25, 28.  
**Nov.** 1, 4, 11, 15, 25.  
**Dec.** 2, 20, 23, 26, 30.  
**1864.**—**Jan.** 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
**Feb.** 1-4, 6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29.  
**Mar.** 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
**Apr.** 1, 2, 4-8, 11-16, 18-23, 25-28, 30.  
**May** 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
**June** 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
**July** 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
**Aug.** 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.  
**Sep.** 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
**Oct.** 1-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
**Nov.** 1-5, 7-12, 14-16, 18, 19, 21-26, 28-30.  
**Dec.** 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26, 28-31.  
 2 copies of **July**; of **Aug.**, except **Aug.** 1, 13; of **Sep.**, except **Sep.** 13, 15, 22; of **Oct.**, except **Oct.** 2, 3, 8; **Nov.** 16; of **Dec.**, except **Dec.** 24, 26.  
**Daily.**  
**1864.**—Complete except **April** 9, **July** 2, and **December** 27.  
 Copy 2. Every issue except **Sep.** 5 imperfect. **Oct.** 8 *The Evening Whig*—small sheet and only the last one.  
**1864.**—**Jan.** 2, 5, 7-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-27, 29, 30.  
**Feb.** 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29.  
**Mar.** 1, 2, 4, 5, 7-12, 14-18, 21-26, 28-31.  
**Apr.** 1, 2, 4-8, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
**May** 2-7, 10-14, 16-21, 23-26, 30, 31.  
**June** 3, 4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
**July** 1, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

Aug. 1 2, 4-6, 8-12, 15-19,  
23-25, 27, 29-31.

Copy 3. Each issue one sheet only.  
Daily.

1864.—Jan. 1, 4-9, 11, 12, 14-16, 18-  
23, 25-30.

Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22, 23,  
25-27, 29.

Mar. 3-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21, 23-  
26, 28-31.

Apr. 1, 2, 4-8, 11-16, 18-23,  
25-30.

May 2-7, 9-12, 16-19, 23-26,  
28, 30, 31.

June 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20, 21,  
23, 27-30.

Copy 4.

1865.—Jan. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28,  
30, 31.

Feb. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
27, 28.

Mar. 1-4, 6-10, 13-15, 17, 18,  
20-25, 27-31.

Every issue has 1 sheet.

Daily.

1865.—Apr. 4, 6-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-  
29.

Apr. 17 in mourning for President  
Lincoln; Apr. 4 has only one sheet,  
Apr. 6, 7, 8 two sheets. Issued under  
title Evening Whig.

1865.—May 1-6, 8-12, 15-20, 22-27,  
29-31.

June 1, 3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-30.

July 1, 3, 4, 6-8, 10, 11, 24-  
29.

May 2 imperfect. The title for these  
months is Daily Richmond whig.

1865.—Jan. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Feb. 7, 10, 14, 17, 21 28.

Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 21, 24, 28,  
31.

Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.

Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Jan. 13 imperfect; 3 copies of Oct.  
24, 27, 31, Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.  
The title is Richmond whig & public  
advertiser.

1866.—Jan. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27,  
29-31.

Feb. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-28.

Mar. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,

26-31.

Apr. 6, 10-14, 16-21, 23-28,  
30.

May 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
28-31.

June 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23,  
25-30.

July 2-4, 6, 7, 9-14, 16-21,  
23-28, 30, 31.

Aug. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
27-31.

Sep. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-  
29.

Oct. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27,  
29-31.

Nov. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-30.

Dec. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24,  
26, 27-29, 31.

July 31 has supplement—one small  
sheet.

Daily.

1866.—Jan. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Feb. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27.

Mar. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Apr. 9, 12, 16, 20, 24, 27.

May 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

June 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

July 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Aug. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

Sep. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Oct. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Nov. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Dec. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Copy 2.

1867.—Complete.

Daily.

1867.—Jan. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Feb. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26.

Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26,  
30.

May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

July 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26,  
30.

Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Dec. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

**Semi-weekly.**

1868.—Complete.

Nov. 10 imperfect.

**Daily.**

1868.—Jan. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Feb. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Mar. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 20, 24, 28.

May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 24, 28.

Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Oct. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27.

Dec. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Sep. 15, 18, 22, 25, 29, Nov. 6 have supplement.

1869.—Complete, except Nov. 19.

Feb. 19, 26, May 11 have supplement.

**Daily.**

1869.—Jan. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Feb. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26.

Mar. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 31.

Apr. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

July 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Oct. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Nov. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Dec. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

May 11 has supplement, and a supplement dated "Sep. 1869"—2 small sheets—follows Sep. 17.

1870.—Complete except May 5 & Dec. 27.

Apr. 28 in mourning for the disaster at the State capitol; Oct. 13 in mourning for General Lee.

**Daily.**

1870.—Jan. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Feb. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 28.

Mar. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Apr. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

May 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

June 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

July 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Aug. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

Sep. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Oct. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Nov. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Dec. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Apr. 29 in mourning for State capitol disaster; Oct. 14 in mourning for General Lee.

1871.—Complete.

**Daily.**

1871.—Complete from January 2 through June 30.

Copy 2. March 20 imperfect.

**Daily.**

1871.—Jan. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, 27, 31.

Feb. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

Mar. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28, 31.

Apr. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

May 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23, 26, 30.

June 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

July 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

Aug. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 25, 29.

Sep. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22, 26, 29.

Oct. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Nov. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.

Dec. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Feb. 7 & Mar. 14 have supplement;  
1872.—Complete.

Daily.

1872.—Jan. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Feb. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27.

Mar. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Apr. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 26,  
30.

May 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

June 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

July 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 22,  
26, 30.

Aug. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Sep. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.

Oct. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Nov. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Dec. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

1873.—Complete.

Monday, June 23, erroneously  
printed "Saturday, June 21."

Daily.

1873.—Jan. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

Feb. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Mar. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Apr. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

May 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

June 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.

July 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Aug. 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

Sep. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Oct. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

Nov. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Dec. 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

Following issue of Feb. 28 is one  
sheet of the daily issue of Feb. 26;  
daily of Feb. 28 (one sheet only) fol-  
lows Mar. 4; Genl. Mahone's speech

before U. S. Senate Com. Feb. 1, 1873,  
is inserted after Mar. 11 as a supple-  
ment. Following Apr. 1 is last sheet  
of daily issue of Mar. 31.

1874.—Complete, except May 27.

Mar. 10 in mourning for Millard  
Fillmore.

Daily.

1874.—Jan. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Feb. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.

Mar. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27, 31.

Apr. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28.

May 1, 5, 8, 12, 15, 19, 22,  
26, 29.

June 2, 5, 9, 12, 16, 19, 23,  
26, 30.

July 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24,  
28, 31.

Aug. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25,  
28.

Sep. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

Oct. 2, 6, 9, 13, 16, 20, 23,  
27, 30.

Nov. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24,  
27.

Dec. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22,  
25, 29.

1875.—Mar. 4.

Sep. 1, 20.

Oct. 4, 5, 12, 14, 18, 19, 21.

Nov. 1.

Dec. 8.

1876.—Complete except Oct. 20,  
Nov. 14, Dec. 1, 2, 7, 12.

May 30, Oct. 18 imperfect; Nov. 1  
contains supplement, 1 sheet, address  
of W. Gordon McCabe on the Defence  
of Petersburg before A. U. V.

Daily.

1877.—Complete except Oct. 3, 29,  
Nov. 30, Dec. 29.

Daily.

1878.—Complete from Jan. 30, ex-  
cept Sep. 17, Oct. 1.

Daily.

1879.—Complete except July 22.  
Mar. 10 imperfect.

Daily.

1880.—Jan. 2, 3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-23,  
26-31.

Feb. 2-7, 9-13.

Mar. 26.

Apr. 13-17, 19-24, 26-30.

May 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-  
29, 31.

June 2-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26.

July 1-3, 6-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-31.



Aug. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Sep. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 Oct. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Nov. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Dec. 2-4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 16-18, 20-25, 28, 29.

Daily.

1881.—Jan. 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
 Feb. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21, 22, 24-26, 28.  
 Mar. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Apr. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 19-23, 25-30.  
 May 2-4, 6, 7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 31.  
 June 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 July 2, 4, 6-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Aug. 1-5, 8, 10-13, 16-19, 23-27, 29-31.  
 Sep. 1-3, 5-8, 10, 12, 14-17, 19, 21-24, 27-30.  
 Oct. 1, 3-8, 10, 12, 13, 15, 17-21, 24-29, 31.  
 Nov. 1-5, 7-10, 12, 14-16, 18, 19, 21-26, 28-30.  
 Dec. 1, 6, 7, 17, 19-21, 28-30.

Daily.

1882.—Complete except Feb. 4, June 24, 29, 30, July 8, 21, Nov. 25.

Oct. 17 erroneously dated Oct. 16.

Daily.

1883.—Complete except Jan. 10, 22, 23, 25, 31, Feb. 16, 27, Mar. 6, 19, Apr. 19, May 5, 31, June 9, 16, 22, July 26, 27, Aug. 4, 22, 25, Oct. 6, 25, Nov. 3, Dec. 1. Jan. 1, 11, Feb. 5, 12, 24, Mar. 17, Sep. 3, 17, Oct. 12 imperfect.

Daily.

1884.—Complete except June 7, Aug. 7, 13, Oct. 9, 28, Nov. 12, Dec. 15, 27, Apr. 26, May 5, Aug. 23, Sep. 16, 20, Oct. 14, 21, Nov. 26, Dec. 30 imperfect.

Daily.

1885.—Complete except Feb. 14, Sep. 26, 29, Oct. 30, Nov. 26, Dec. 23-31. Jan. 8 after Jan. 31; July 24 in mourning for Gen'l Grant.

Daily.

1886.—Complete from Jan. 27, except Apr. 29, May 5, 20, 21, July 23, 28, Aug. 12, 27, Sep. 3, 5, Oct. 2, 30, Mar. 6, May 6, June 30, Oct. 15 imperfect. Nov. 25 has supplement, one sheet.

Daily.

1887.—Complete.

Daily.

1888.—Complete except Nov. 30, Dec. 26, 28-31.

Daily.

The Constitutional Whig was established by John Hampden Pleasants in opposition to the Enquirer. He continued to edit it until killed in a duel by Thomas Ritchie, jr., in 1846. Started as a semi-weekly, it became a daily in 1841, and the name became Richmond daily whig. It had also been styled Richmond whig and public advertiser. Under Pleasants its leadership among the Whigs of the State was acknowledged. In 1831-4, during the contest about the State debt, the Whig was the organ of the "Readjuster" party. Editors succeeding Pleasants were: Heath Elliot & co., Alexander Moseley & J. C. Shields, Shields alone, Wyatt M. Elliott & co., W. C. Elam. A complete file of the paper was purchased, after its suspension, by the New York historical society.

Spirit of seventy-six, Richmond, Va.

1808.—Nov. 17, 21, 24, 28.

Dec. 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.

1809.—Jan. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 20, 24, Sep. 5, 8, 15.

ROANOKE, VA.

Roanoke times, Roanoke, Va. Daily.

1905.—Complete.

1906.—Complete.

1907.—Complete.

1908.—Complete.

1909.—Complete.

1910.—Complete.

1911.—Complete.

RUSSELLVILLE, KY.

The Mirror, Russellville, Ky.

1806.—Nov. 14.

SHEPHERDSTOWN, W. VA.

Shepherdstown register, Shepherdstown, W. Va.

1866.—Mar. 31.

STAUNTON, VA.

Staunton dispatch & news, Staunton, Va. Daily.

1905.—Complete.

1906.—Complete.

1907.—Complete.

1908.—Complete.

1909.—Complete.

1910.—Complete.

1911.—Complete.

Staunton vindicator, Staunton, Va.

1878.—June 14.

Valley Virginian, Staunton, Va.

1878.—June 13.

#### WARRENTON, VA.

Jeffersonian, Warrenton, Va.

1840.—Feb. 15, 22, 29.

Mar. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Apr. 4, 11, 18, 25.

May 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

June 6, 13, 20, 27.

July 4, 11, 18, 25.

Aug. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Sep. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Oct. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Nov. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Dec. 5, 12, 19, 26.

1841.—Jan. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Feb. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Mar. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Apr. 3, 10, 17, 24.

May 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

June 5, 12, 19, 26.

July 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Aug. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Sep. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Oct. 2, 9, 16.

Warrenton true index, Warrenton, Va.

1871.—Feb. 18 (supplement only, 1 page).

#### WASHINGTON, D. C.

Army and navy chronicle, Washington, D. C. Weekly.

1835-1838.—Volumes 1-7.

Dollar globe, Washington, D. C.

Library has the only volume, for 1844.

Extra globe, Washington, D. C.

1840.—June-Oct.

National intelligencer, Washington, D. C.

1800-1859.—Complete from 1800 through 1859.

In the Lassiter collection are also volumes for 1801, 1803, 1804, 1805, 1806, 1811.

National journal, Washington, D. C.

Mar. 2, 1829-Mar. 4, 1830.

The states, Washington, D. C.

1858.—Nov. 22-Dec. 4.

1859.—Jan. 6-Sep. 12.

States and union, Washington, D. C.

1859.—Jan. 6-Sep. 12.

1860.—Jan.-Dec. 13.

Union, Washington, D. C. Semi-weekly.

1845.—May 5-Dec.

1846.—Jan.-June 6.

1847.—May 4-Dec. 3.

1848.—Aug. 22-Dec.

1849.—Jan.-Dec. 4.

Union, Washington, D. C. Tri-weekly.

1846.—Jan. 5-Apr. 28, and all after Dec. 6.

1847.—Jan.-Dec.

1848.—Jan. 1-Aug. 19.

1849.—All after Dec. 6.

1850.—Jan.-Dec.

1851.—Jan.-Apr. 18.

1856.—Jan. 22-Dec. 6.

Daily union, Washington, D. C.

1846.—Jan. 1-Dec. 31.

1847.—Jan. 1-Dec. 31.

1856.—Jan. 3-Dec. 31.

1857.—Jan. 1-Dec. 11.

Union, Washington, D. C. Weekly.

1846.—May 2-Aug. 6.

U. S. gazette, Washington, D. C.

1814.—May 11.

1817.—Jan. 22.

United States telegraph extra, Washington, D. C. Weekly.

1828.—Mar. 1, 1828, to Jan. 24, 1829.

1832.—Sep. 3 to Oct. 23.

Washington chronicle, Washington, D. C.

1861.—May 1-Dec.

1862.—Jan. 1-Dec. 31.

1863.—Jan. 1-Dec. 31.

1864.—Jan. 1-Dec. 31.

1865.—Jan. 1-Nov. 2.

Washington evening index, Washington, D. C.

1842.—June 23.

#### WEST POINT, VA.

West Point star, West Point, Va.

1839.—Jan. 17.

#### WILLIAMSBURG, VA.

Phoenix gazette, Williamsburg, Va.

1825.—April 9, 13, 16, 20, 23, 27, 30.  
May 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25, 28.

June 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 20, 25, 29.

July 2, 6, 14, 16, 20, 27, 30.

Aug. 3, 6, 10, 13, 17, 24, 27, 31.

Sep. 3, 7, 10, 14, 17, 21, 24, 28.

May 18 badly mutilated; June 20 one sheet, only; July 14 one sheet, only, and mutilated.

Virginia gazette, Williamsburg, Va.

1767.—Jan. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Feb. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Mar. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Apr. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

May 7, 14, 21, 28.

June 4, 11, 18, 25.

July 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Aug. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Sep. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Oct. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Nov. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Dec. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Oct. 8 follows Oct. 15; Aug. 13 only one sheet.

1768.—Jan. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Feb. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Mar. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Apr. 7, 14, 21, 28.

May 5, 12, 19, 26.

June 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

July 7, 14, 21, 28.

Aug. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Sep. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Oct. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Nov. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Dec. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Sep. 8 has extra sheet called "Post-scrip to the Va. gazette"; Oct. 27 has extra sheet called "Supplement."

1771.—Jan. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Feb. 7, 14.

Mar. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Apr. 11, 18, 25.

May 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

June 6, 13, 20, 27.

July 4, 11, 18, 25.

Aug. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Sep. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Oct. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Nov. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Dec. 5.

Jan. 3, 17, Oct. 31 imperfect.

1772.—Jan. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Feb. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Mar. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Apr. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

May 7, 14, 21, 28.

June 4, 11, 18, 25.

July 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Aug. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Sep. 3, 17, 24.

Oct. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Nov. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Dec. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Feb. 6, Nov. 19 imperfect; Aug. 27 and Nov. 5 have extra sheet—supplement.

1773.—Jan. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Feb. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Mar. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Apr. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

May 6, 13, 20, 27.

June 3, 10, 17, 24.

July 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Aug. 5, 11, 19, 26.

Sep. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Oct. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Nov. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Dec. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

May 13, 20, Sep. 23, Oct. 14, Nov. 11, Dec. 2 & 23, supplement of one sheet.

1774.—Jan. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Feb. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Mar. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Apr. 7, 14, 21, 28.

May 5, 12, 19, 26.

June 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

July 7, 14, 21, 28.

Aug. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Sep. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Oct. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Nov. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Dec. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

May 12, 19, July 21, Nov. 3, "Post-scrip," one sheet each; June 16, July 28, Sep. 1, Oct. 20, Dec. 8, supplement; Oct. 27, supplement to Oct. 20; Oct. 13; Dec. 22, imperfect.

1775.—Jan. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Feb. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Mar. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Apr. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

May 6, 13, 20, 27.

June 3, 10, 17, 24.

July 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Aug. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Sep. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Oct. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Nov. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Dec. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Feb. 11, Apr. 29, June 17 supplements; Mar. 11 imperfect.

1776.—Jan. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Feb. 2, 9, 16, 23.

Mar. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Apr. 5, 12, 19, 26.

May 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

June 7, 14, 21, 28.

July 5, 12, 19, 26.

Aug. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Sep. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Oct. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Nov. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Dec. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Jan. 5, Feb. 2, Apr. 5, 19, May 10, 24, June 7, 14, July 5, Aug. 16, 23, 30, Sep. 6, 13, 27, Oct. 4, Nov. 8, Dec. 20, supplements; Mar. 15, Apr. 12, June 28, Oct. 4, imperfect.

1777.—Jan. 17, 24, 31.

Feb. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Mar. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Apr. 4, 11, 18.

May 2, 9, 16, 23.  
 June 6, 13, 20, 27.  
 July 4, 11, 18, 25.  
 Aug. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
 Sep. 5, 19, 25.  
 Oct. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
 Nov. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
 Dec. 5, 12, 19, 26.

July 4 pages numbered 1, 2, 7, 8, 3, 4.

1779.—Feb. 12, 19, 26.  
 Mar. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
 Apr. 2, 9, 16, 24.  
 May 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
 June 5, 12, 19, 26.  
 July 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
 Aug. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
 Sep. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
 Oct. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
 Nov. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
 Dec. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Established by William Parks 1736, the first newspaper published in Va. For a complete account of the various papers published under this name with numerous modifications, see A Trial Bibliography of Colonial Virginia by William Clayton Torrence. Published by Va. State Library, 1908, p. 113-119.

Virginia gazette, Williamsburg, Va.  
 1854.—July 27.

Williamsburg gazette and James City advertiser, Williamsburg, Va.

1886.—Mar. 31.  
 Apr. 7, 14.

May 5.  
 Sep. 29.  
 Oct. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
 Nov. 3, 10, 17.  
 Dec. 1, 8, 15.

#### WINCHESTER, VA.

Winchester evening star, Winchester, Va. Daily.

1905.—Complete.  
 1906.—Complete.  
 1907.—Complete.  
 1908.—Complete.  
 1909.—Complete.  
 1910.—Complete.  
 1911.—Complete.

Winchester news, Winchester, Va.

1865.—Sep. 1, 15, 22.  
 Oct. 13, 27.

1866.—Jan. 12.  
 Mar. 23, 30.

Winchester Virginian, Winchester, Va.

1859.—Aug. 17.  
 Sep. 28.  
 1860.—Jan. 4, 18.  
 Feb. 1, 8, 15, 29.  
 Mar. 7, 21.  
 Apr. 4, 11, 18.  
 May 16, 23, 30.  
 June 6, 20, 27.  
 July 11, 25.  
 Aug. 1, 8.  
 Sep. 5.  
 Oct. 3, 10, 17, 31.  
 Nov. 14, 21, 28.  
 1862.—Feb. 5 (2 pages).

## CONFEDERATE MUSEUM.

## ALEXANDRIA, VA.

*Alexandria gazette*, Alexandria, Va.  
1861.—Jan. 15.  
Feb. 25.

## ASHLAND, VA.

*Local option standard*, Ashland, Va.  
1886.—Apr. 15.

## ATLANTA, GA.

*Constitution*, Atlanta, Ga.  
1886.—May 2 (imperfect)  
*Kenesaw gazette*, Atlanta, Ga. Semi-monthly.  
1887.—Apr. 15.  
*Southern Confederacy*, Atlanta, Ga.  
1863.—Nov. 27.

## AUGUSTA, GA.

*Banner of the South & planters journal*, Augusta, Ga. Weekly.  
1870.—Jan. 29.  
Nov. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
Dec. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
1871.—Jan. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
Feb. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
Mar. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
Apr. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
May 6, 13, 20, 27.  
June 3, 10, 17, 24.  
July 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
Aug. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
Sep. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
Oct. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
Nov. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
Dec. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
1872.—Jan. 6, 20, 27.  
Feb. 3, 10.  
Mar. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
Apr. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
May 4, 11, 18, 25.  
July 6, 13, 20, 27.  
Aug. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
Sep. 7, 21, 28.  
Oct. 5, 12, 19.  
*Daily chronicle & sentinel*, Augusta, Ga.  
1864.—Apr. 3.  
*Southern Christian advocate*, Augusta, Ga.  
1862.—Sep. 4.  
*Southern field & fireside*, Augusta, Ga. Weekly.  
1862.—May 3.

1863.—Sep. 12, 19, 26.

*Tri-weekly constitutionalist*, Augusta, Ga.

1861.—Sep. 15.

## BALTIMORE, MD.

*American & commercial advertiser*, Baltimore, Md.

1862.—July 1.

1863.—Nov. 4.

1864.—July 15.

*Baltimore daily gazette*, Baltimore, Md.

1862.—Oct. 24.

1863.—Sep. 11.

1864.—Aug. 17.

Sep. 12.

Oct. 1, 6.

1865.—Feb. 11.

Apr. 29.

May 26.

*Baltimore republican*, Baltimore, Md.

1862.—May 22.

1863.—Apr. 9.

*Catholic mirror*, Baltimore, Md. Weekly.

1864.—Mar. 1.

*Daily exchange*, Baltimore, Md.

1859.—June 25, 26, 29.

July 1-4, 6, 9-12, 15, 17-20,  
22, 23, 25-27, 29, 31.

Aug. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-  
24, 26.

1861.—June 17, 25.

*Maryland news sheet*, Baltimore, Md.

1861.—Sep. 25, 26.

Oct. 1, 3, 4, 7, 9, 11, 12,  
14-17, 24, 28, 29, 31.

Nov. 1, 4, 5, 8, 20, 26.

1862.—Apr. 4.

*Baltimore weekly sun*, Baltimore, Md.

1860.—Oct. 13, 20, 27.

Nov. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Dec. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

1861.—Complete.

1862.—Complete.

1863.—Complete, except June 20,  
Nov. 28.

1864.—Complete, except Jan. 16,  
23, Feb. 6, 13, Apr. 9, June  
5, July 9, Nov. 19.

1865.—Complete, except May 20, 27, June 3, July 29, Aug. 26, Sep. 2, Oct. 7, Nov. 4, 11, 18, 25, Dec. 2, 9, 23, 30.

Sunday telegram, Baltimore, Md.

1864.—Nov. 20.

#### BOWLING GREEN, KY.

Green River pantagraph, Bowling Green, Ky.

1878.—Aug. 28.

#### BROWNSVILLE, PA.

Brownsville times, Brownsville, Pa.

1860.—Mar. 14.

#### CALIFORNIA, PA.

Monongahela Valley spirit, California, Wash. Co., Pa. Weekly.

1860.—Aug. 25.

Oct. 4.

Dec. 12, 27.

1861.—Jan. 10, 17, 24.

Feb. 14, 21.

Mar. 7, 14, 21.

Apr. 4, 11, 25.

May 2, 16, 30.

June 13.

July 4.

Aug. 6.

Oct. 1.

1862.—Feb. 5.

#### CAMDEN, S. C.

Camden Confederate, Camden, S. C.

1863.—Feb. 6.

#### CATLETTSBURG, KY.

Central methodist, Catlettsburg, Ky.

1863.—May 12.

#### CHARLESTON, S. C.

Charleston Catholic miscellany, Charleston, S. C.

1861.—Aug. 24.

2 pages.

Charleston daily courier, Charleston, S. C.

1856.—Complete, except Jan., Feb., Mar., Apr., May 8, July 4, 5, Aug. 27, Nov. 21.

May 3, Oct. 30, Nov. 20, 22, Dec. 3, each with supplement of 2 pages. Nov. 4 with supplement of 4 pages.

1857.—Complete, except Feb. 26, Apr. 11, May 29, Aug. 11, Oct. 23, Nov. 20, 28.

Nov. 21 with supplement of 6 pages.

1858.—Complete except Jan. 2, Mar. 16, Apr. 3, July 6, Sep. 8, 24, Oct. 16, Nov. 26.

Nov. 25, 29, Dec. 6, 9, each with supplement of 2 pages.

1859.—Complete, except Jan. 25, Apr. 23, Sep. 28, Oct. 11, 28, Nov. 5, 24.

Jan. 14, 17, 21, 31, Feb. 4, Apr. 4, July 6, Nov. 17, each with supplement of 2 pages. Nov. 17 imperfect.

1860.—Complete, except Jan. 3, 11, Mar. 3, 7, 14, Apr. 7, Sep. 11, 12, Oct. 8, 20, 22, 26, Nov. 2, 23.

Mar. 19, 21, July 10-19 imperfect. Apr. 6, 30, each with supplement of 2 pages. Museum also has copies of tri-weekly ed. of Nov. 29, Dec. 18, 22.

1861.—Complete, except Mar. 30, Apr. 30, June 14, July 17, Aug. 29-31, Oct. 30, Nov. 16, 27, Dec. 19.

Museum has also Jan. 1, 5, 8, June 20, Nov. 2, 23, 26, Dec. 24, 28, tri-weekly ed.

1862.—Complete, except Jan. 2, 16-18, Feb. 22, Mar. 1, Apr. 19, May 17, Sep. 19.

Feb. 3 in mourning for A. S. Willington. Museum has also July 17, 19, tri-weekly ed.

1863.—Complete, except Jan. 2, Mar. 6, 28, Apr. 4, 23, May 4, July 11, 27, Aug. 14, Sep. 11, Nov. 20, 23-28, Dec. 11, 15, 26.

Apr. 2 with 4 extra pages. The following have 2 pages each: Apr. 6-18, 24, 25, 27-30, May 1-Dec. 31.

1864.—Complete, except Mar. 5, 11, 26, Apr. 9, May 6, 7, 20, June 3, 4, 11, 25, 30, Sep. 23, Oct. 15, Nov. 17, Dec. 1, 21.

1865.—Jan. 7, 21, 26.

Feb. 1-4, 6-11, 13, 15, 16.

Each issue 2 pages.

Charleston daily news, Charleston, S. C.

30.

May 23-25.

Complete for the remainder of the year, except Sep. 15, Nov. 26, 30, Dec. 14.

Each issue 8 pages. May 25 imperfect. June 16 in mourning, Memorial Day. Dec. 25 with supplement, 2 pages.

- 1867.—Complete except Jan. 3, 31, Feb. 5, 6, 13, Mar. 22, 27, Apr. 20, July 6, Oct. 19, Nov. 4, Dec. 23.
- 1868.—Complete except Jan. 4, 7, 14, Feb. 7, 26, Mar. 23, Apr. 16, May 28, July 7, 11, Nov. 25, Dec. 12.
- 1869.—Complete except Feb. 3, Mar. 12, Sep. 2, Oct. 19, 28, Nov. 3, Dec. 18, 21, 22.
- 1870.—Complete except Jan. 13, Feb. 15, May 23, 24, June 4, Dec. 3, 27.
- 1871.—Complete except Feb. 8, Mar. 18, Aug. 9.
- 1872.—Complete except Oct. 24.
- 1873.—Complete from Jan. 1-Apr. 5, except Feb. 27.
- Charleston evening news, Charleston, S. C.**
- 1859.—Oct. 8.  
Nov. 22.  
Dec. 6, 8, 22, 27.
- 1861.—Jan. 5, 21, 30.  
Feb. 8, 19.  
Mar. 2, 16.  
June 14.  
July 3, 22.  
June 14, July 4 imperfect.
- Weekly news, Charleston, S. C.**
- 1883.—Jan. 3, 17.  
Each imperfect.
- Charleston daily standard, Charleston, S. C.**
- 1854.—Nov. 21.
- 1855.—Nov. 1-3, 6-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.  
Dec. 1, 3-8, 10-13, 15, 17-22, 24, 25, 27-29, 31.
- 1856.—Jan. 3-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
Feb. 1, 2, 4-9, 12-16, 18-23, 25-29.  
Mar. 1, 4-8, 10-15, 17-21, 24-29, 31.  
Apr. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
Dec. 2.
- 1857.—Feb. 14.
- Charleston mercury, Charleston, S. C. Daily.**
- 1850.—Apr. 1-3, 6.
- 1854.—Nov. 6, 7.
- 1859.—Beginning July 5 complete except July 6, 7, 25, Oct. 23, Nov. 25, Dec. 27.
- 1860.—Complete except Jan. 3, Apr. 7, Sep. 14, Oct. 8, 31.
- The Museum has also tri-weekly issues of Nov. 13, 15, 27, 29, Dec. 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 25, 29.
- 1861.—Complete except Mar. 30, May 20, June 14, Sep. 21, Oct. 4, 5, Nov. 16.  
May 2, June 20, Dec. 28 imperfect.
- The following are tri-weekly issues: Jan. 4, 8, 10, 12 (also daily), 15, 17, 19, 21, 24 (also daily), 26, 29, 31, Feb. 2, 5 (also daily), 7, 9, 12, 13, 16, 19, 21, 23, 26 (also daily), Mar. 19 (also daily), Apr. 11, 16 (also daily), May 14, 16, 18, 21, 25 (also daily), 28, 30, June 1, 6, 11, 13, 18, 20 (also daily).
- 1862.—Complete except Feb. 22, Mar. 1, Apr. 19, May 17, June 7, 11, Sept. 19.  
Jan. 23 and each issue June 10 to Dec. 22 of 2 pages, except Oct. 4, of 4 pages.
- 1863.—Complete except Mar. 3, 4, 6, 19, 28, Apr. 4, May 13, 25, 30, June 15, 19, Aug. 4, 11, 22, 25, Sep. 14-16, 28, Oct. 14, Nov. 7, 12, 20, Dec. 2, 11.  
Feb. 4 in mourning for Henry Laurens Pinckney. Mar. 27, Apr. 20, July 6, each 4 pages.
- 1864.—Complete except Jan. 3, 9, Mar. 23, 26, Apr. 9, May 16, 27, 28, Oct. 1, Nov. 15, 17, Dec. 7.
- 1865.—Jan. 3-7, 9-14, 17-21, 23-28, 31.  
Feb. 2-5, 7-11.  
Each issue 2 pages except Feb. 11.
- 1866.—Nov. 19-24, 26-29, Dec. 1, 3, 5, 7, 8, 10-15, 17-22, 24, 25, 27-29, 31.
- 1867.—Complete except Jan. 12, Mar. 20, 21, Apr. 5, 8, 20, July 8, Oct. 24, Nov. 21, 29.
- 1868.—Complete except Mar. 9, Apr. 2, June 10, Nov. 2, 18-30, Dec. 1-31.
- News and courier, Charleston, S. C. Daily.**
- 1873.—Beginning Apr. 7 complete except Apr. 19, 23, May 30, July 10, Dec. 18.
- 1874.—Complete except Mar. 17, 18, Nov. 30.
- 1875.—Complete except Feb. 19, Dec. 29-31.
- 1876.—Feb. 24.
- 1885.—July 13 (imperfect).
- 1886.—June 22.

**Southern presbyterian, Charleston, S. C. Weekly.**

1858.—Jan. 1.

Sep. 11, 18, 25.

Oct. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Nov. 13, 20, 27.

Dec. 4, 11, 18, 25.

1859.—Complete.

1860.—Complete except October issues. After Nov. 2 published in Columbia.

1861.—Complete. Feb. 16 with supplement of 2 pages.

1862.—Complete, except Jan. 4, May 3, 17, 31, June 14, 28, July 12, 19, Aug. 2, 16, 30, Sep. 6, 20, Oct. 4, 18.

1863.—Complete, except Oct. 1, 8, 15, 22, Dec. 24, 31.

Each issue of 2 pages, except Jan. 1, 5, 15, 22, 29, Feb. 5, 12, 19, 26, Mar. 5, 12, 19, 26, Apr. 2, 9.

1864.—Complete, except Jan. 4, 11, 18, Apr. 21, June 23, 30, all of July, Aug., Sept. and Oct. 13.

Each issue of 2 pages, except Mar. 31, Oct. 6, 20, 26, Nov. 3, 10, 17, 24, Dec. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29. Nov. 3, Dec. 22 imperfect.

**CHARLOTTESVILLE, VA.****Daily chronicle, Charlottesville, Va.**

1864.—Sep. 22.

1865.—Mar. 3.

**COLUMBIA, S. C.****Daily South Carolinian, Columbia, S. C.**

1855.—Nov. 2, 3, 6-8, 10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-30.

Dec. 1, 3-8, 10-13, 15, 17-20, 22, 24, 25, 27-29, 31.

1856.—Complete, except Jan. 1, 2, Feb. 18, Mar. 22, May 24, July 23, 24, Aug. 6, 16, Nov. 15, 21, Dec. 20, 26.

1857.—Complete, except Jan. 5, 22, Mar. 19, Apr. 11, Aug. 8.

Jan. 29 in mourning for Preston S. Brooks.

1858.—Complete, except Jan. 2, 6, Mar. 26, 31, Apr. 3, July 6, 7, Aug. 17, Sep. 22, 30, Nov. 19, 26, Dec. 27, 29.

Feb. 12 in mourning for Col. Wade Hampton, Jr.

1859.—Complete, except Jan. 2, 15, Mar. 25, Apr. 23, July 5, 14, 27, Oct. 15, Nov. 25, Dec. 27.

1860.—Complete, except Jan. 3, 21, Apr. 7, Aug. 16, Sep. 7, Nov. 22.

Dec. 6 with supplement of 2 pages.

1861.—Complete, except Jan. 5, 12, 15, Mar. 29, 30, June 14, July 5, Sep. 1, 24, Oct. 11, 13, 22, 26, 27, 30, Nov. 1, 16, Dec. 21.

1862.—Complete, except Jan. 2, 8.

1863.—Complete, except Jan. 2, Feb. 20, Mar. 6, 28, Apr. 4, May 1, 22, June 5, 6, 9, 14.

1864.—Complete, except Jan. 2, 7, 26, Mar. 26, 27, Apr. 9, June 4, 17, July 5, 8, 13, 19, Aug. 7, Sep. 8, 11, 20, Oct. 8-31, Nov. 2-30, Dec. 1-31.

Feb. 6, Apr. 2, July 1, 10, Sep. 3, each with 4 extra pages. Apr. 23 with supplement of 2 pages.

**Daily Southern guardian, Columbia, S. C.**

1862.—Sep. 29 (imperfect).

1863.—Oct. 3, 6.

Dec. 9.

Each 2 pages.

1864.—Jan. 27.

Feb. 1.

Mar. 22.

Apr. 1, 2, 4, 8, 15, 18, 23.

Sep. 15.

Nov. 14-16, 18, 19, 21-26, 28-30.

Dec. 1-3, 5-10, 12-15, 17, 19-24, 26, 28-31.

Each issue of 2 pages, except Sep. 15, weekly ed., 4 pages.

1865.—Jan. 2, 4-7, 9-14, 16-18, 21, 23, 25-29, 31.

Feb. 2-4, 7-11, 15.

Each issue of 2 pages.

**Tri-weekly Southern guardian, Columbia, S. C.**

1861.—Feb. 6.

**Southern presbyterian, Columbia, S. C.**

1869.—Complete.

1870.—Complete, except Apr. 8.

1871.—Complete, except Dec. 29.

1872.—Complete, except Dec. 26.

1873.—Complete, except Dec. 25.

1874.—Complete.

1875.—Complete.

**DANVILLE, VA.****Danville register, Danville, Va.**

1865.—Mar. 24.

**Sixth corps, Danville, Va.**

1865.—May 3.



## ELIZABETH CITY, N. C.

*Albemarle Southron*, Elizabeth City, N. C.

1860.—Oct. 19.

## FREDERICKSBURG, VA.

*Christian banner*, Fredericksburg, Va.

1862.—June 7.

## HOUSTON, MISS.

*Houston petrel*, Houston, Miss.

1861.—Oct. 3.

## JACKSON, MISS.

*Daily Mississippian*, Jackson, Miss.

1863.—Jan. 28.

## JACKSONVILLE, FLA.

*Florida times-union*, Jacksonville, Fla.

1867.—Mar. 19 (imperfect).

## LEXINGTON, VA.

*Lexington gazette*, Lexington, Va.

1875.—Jan. 15.

*Southern collegian*, Lexington, Va.

Semi-monthly.

1870.—July 18.

Oct. 15.

Oct. 15 in mourning for Gen. R. E. Lee.

## LONDON, ENGLAND.

*The index*. A weekly journal of politics, literature and news, London. [Representing the interests of the Confederate States of America.]

1862.—May 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

June 5, 12, 19, 26.

July 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Aug. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Sep. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Oct. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Nov. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Dec. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Oct. 2 imperfect.

1863.—Jan. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Feb. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Mar. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Apr. 2, 9, 16, 23.

May 7, 14, 21, 28.

June 4, 11, 18, 25.

July 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Aug. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Sep. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Oct. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Nov. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Dec. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

1864.—Jan. 7, 14.

Feb. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Mar. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.

Apr. 7, 14, 21, 28.

May 5, 12, 19, 26.

June 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

July 7, 14, 21, 28.

Aug. 4, 11, 18, 25.

Sep. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Oct. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Nov. 3, 10, 17, 24.

Dec. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

1865.—Jan. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Feb. 2, 9, 16, 23.

Mar. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.

Apr. 6, 13, 20, 27.

May 4, 11, 18, 25.

June 1, 8, 15, 22.

July 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.

Aug. 5, 12.

Jan. 5, Apr. 6 each with supplement of 4 pages.

## LOUISVILLE, KY.

*Courier journal*, Louisville, Ky.

1865.—Mar. 2, 3, 4.

## LYNCHBURG, VA.

*Daily Lynchburg Virginian*, Lynchburg, Va.

1862.—May 28.

1865.—May 22.

*Daily news*, Lynchburg, Va.

1866.—Feb. 2.

*Daily republican*, Lynchburg, Va.

1861.—Sep. 23, 27.

## MACON, GA.

*Children's guide*, Macon, Ga. Monthly.

1864.—Oct.

*Child's index*, Macon, Ga. monthly.

1865.—Jan.

## MILTON, N. C.

*Milton chronicle*, Milton, N. C.

1862.—Nov. 14.

1863.—Feb. 13.

Apr. 10, 17.

1864.—Jan. 29.

## MOBILE, ALA.

*Mobile advertiser & register*. Mobile, Ala.

1863.—Jan. 4.

*Mobile daily tribune*. Mobile, Ala.

1863.—Nov. 29.

## NEW ORLEANS, LA.

*Daily delta*, New Orleans, La.

- 1862.—Feb. 26, 28.  
Mar. 7.  
**Daily true delta**, New Orleans, La.  
1862.—Feb. 22.  
Apr. 27.  
May 1, 3, 6, 7, 9-11, 14.  
Feb. 22, May 6, each 2 pages.  
**Evening true delta**, New Orleans, La.  
1862.—Apr. 28.  
**Sunday delta**, New Orleans, La.  
1862.—Feb. 23.  
Apr. 27.  
**Weekly true delta**, New Orleans, La.  
1856.—Oct. 26, 30.  
Each 2 pages.  
**The era**, New Orleans, La.  
2 pages.  
1864.—Jan. 1.  
2 pages.  
**Daily picayune**, New Orleans, La.  
1862.—Apr. 27, 30.  
May 2, 4.  
Each 2 pages.  
1879.—Feb. 2.  
Apr. 7.  
**Weekly picayune**, New Orleans, La.  
1874.—Sep. 26.  
**National advocate**, New Orleans, La.  
1862.—July 13 (imperfect).  
**New Orleans weekly times**, New Orleans, La.  
1871.—Oct. 21, 28.  
**Southern standard**, New Orleans, La.  
1855.—June 3.

## NEW YORK.

- The Albion**, New York.  
1838.—Jan. 20.  
Dec. 1.  
1839.—Feb. 16, 23.  
July 27.  
1840.—Sep. 12.  
**Army & navy journal**, New York.  
1864.—Jan. 30.  
Feb. 20.  
1879.—Apr. 12.  
**Courier des Etats-Unis**, New York.  
1867.—Aug. 17.  
1869.—Mar. 27.  
**Frank Leslie's illustrated newspaper**, New York.  
1859.—Nov. 5.  
Dec. 9.  
1862.—June 7.  
1870.—May 14.

- Journal of commerce**, New York.  
1861.—Feb. 22.  
Apr. 15.  
**New York Caucasian**, New York.  
1863.—Aug. 8.  
**New York colonization journal**, New York. Monthly.  
1852.—Aug.  
**New York daily news**, New York.  
1864.—June 8.  
July 21.  
Nov. 15.  
1865.—Apr. 26.  
July 3.  
Aug. 16.  
**New York herald**, New York.  
1859.—Oct. 1-7, 9-31.  
Nov. 1-30.  
Dec. 1-31.  
1860.—Jan. 1, 2, 4-31.  
Feb. 1-Dec. 31.  
1861.—Complete.  
1862.—Jan. 1-Sep. 30.  
1863.—Apr. 7.  
May 1-Dec. 31.  
1864.—Complete.  
1865.—Jan. 1-June 30.  
Oct. 5.  
1867.—May 12.  
**New York times**, New York.  
1861.—Oct. 23.  
Dec. 4, 9, 10, 12.  
1862.—Feb. 15.  
Mar. 1, 19, 23, 29.  
Apr. 19.  
May 1, 7, 8, 17, 22, 23, 29.  
30.  
June 3-5, 15, 16, 21, 22, 27.  
July 1-4.  
Sep. 18.  
1863.—May 5, 8, 13, 23.  
June 26.  
July 1, 6, 15, 17, 18.  
Sep. 11, 18.  
Oct. 6, 17, 24.  
Dec. 2.  
June 20 (weekly).  
Dec. 3 (weekly).  
1864.—Jan. 18.  
Mar. 17, 19.  
Apr. 28.  
May 6, 7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28.  
30, 31.  
June 1-4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 20-25, 27-30.  
July 1, 2, 4, 6-8.  
Aug. 2.  
Sep. 9.  
Nov. 17.  
Dec. 20, 27, 30, 31.

- 1865.—Mar. 6, June 2.  
**New York daily tribune**, New York.  
 1861.—Jan. 30.  
 1862.—May 13.  
     June 4, 5.  
     July 1, 5, 7, 9, 16, 21.  
 1863.—May 5, 7, 8, 15, 18.  
     June 13, 18, 26.  
     July 1, 6, 14-18, 20, 21, 31.  
     Aug. 15.  
     Sep. 12, 14, 17, 26.  
     Oct. 17, 24.  
     Nov. 6, 9.  
 1864.—Jan. 1, 4, 12, 22.  
     Feb. 9, 20, 25, 26.  
     Mar. 1, 2, 4, 10, 15, 29.  
     Apr. 25.  
     May 6, 7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
     June 1-4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 13, 14, 18, 22-25, 27-30.  
     Sep. 9, 14.  
     Nov. 4, 25.  
     Dec. 23, 30, 31.  
 1865.—May 30.  
**Parish visitor**, New York. Monthly.  
 1859.—Nov.  
 1860.—July.  
 1861.—March.  
**Semi-weekly courier & N. Y. enquirer**, New York.  
 1852.—Oct. 9.  
**Spirit of the times**, New York.  
 1861.—Apr. 6.  
**United States army & navy journal**. Supplement.  
 1864.—Feb. 20, 27.  
**The world**, New York.  
 1863.—May 5, 8, 13-16, 18, 19, 28.  
     June 8, 13, 22, 25, 26, 29.  
     July 1, 6, 13-18.  
     Aug. 13.  
     Sep. 24.  
     Oct. 15, 24.  
     Nov. 6, 13, 20.  
     Dec. 28, 31.  
 1864.—Feb. 15, 19, 20.  
     Mar. 4, 12, 14, 18, 23, 25, 26, 30.  
     Apr. 1, 5, 12, 29, 30.  
     May 6, 7, 9-14, 16-18, 23-28, 30, 31.  
     June 1-4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 20-17, 20-25, 27-29, 30.  
     July 1-4, 6.  
     Aug. 2.  
     Sep. 9, 20, 24.  
     Nov. 3-5, 7, 8, 18-21, 23, 24.  
     Dec. 1, 7, 8, 20, 21, 26, 28-31.  
 1865.—Jan. 11, 12, 16, 18.  
     Feb. 8, 11, 13, 21, 25, 27.

- Mar. 2, 3, 9, 18, 22, 25.  
 Apr. 3-8, 10-12, 28, 29.  
 May 3-5, 11-13, 15, 16, 18, 19, 25-27, 30.  
 June 1-3, 5, 6, 16, 20, 29.

## NEWBERN, N. C.

- Our living & our dead**, Newbern, N. C.  
 1873.—July 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
     Aug. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
     Sep. 3, 10, 17, 24.  
     Oct. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
     Nov. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
     Dec. 3, 10, 17, 24.  
 1874.—Jan. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
     Feb. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
     Mar. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
     Apr. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
     May 6, 13, 20, 27.  
     June 3, 10, 17.  
     July 8, 15, 22, 29.  
     Aug. 5.

## NORFOLK, VA.

- Norfolk landmark**, Norfolk, Va.  
 1875.—Nov. 19.  
**Norfolk & Portsmouth herald**, Norfolk, Va.  
 1860.—Oct. 29, 31.  
     Dec. 6.  
 Dec. 6 imperfect.

## PETERSBURG, VA.

- Army & navy messenger**, Petersburg, Va.  
 1863.—May 1, 22.  
     June 15.  
     July 1.  
     Aug. 15.  
**Daily express**, Petersburg, Va.  
 1860.—Apr. 13.  
     Nov. 1, 13.  
     Dec. 5.  
 Apr. 13 imperfect.  
 1861.—May 4.  
 1862.—Feb. 8.  
 1863.—Nov. 13.  
 1865.—Mar. 31.  
     Nov. 11.  
**Daily index**, Petersburg, Va.  
 1865.—Aug. 12.  
     Oct. 21.  
**The press**, Petersburg, Va.  
 1860.—Jan. 3.  
**Republican**, Petersburg, Va.  
 1844.—Mar. 2.  
     ? pages.  
 1845.—Sept. 1, 5.  
     Oct. 10.

Nov. 19.  
Dec. 12.  
1846.—May 15, 18, 25.  
June 5, 19.  
July 10, 31.  
Aug. 5, 10.  
Sep. 23.  
Oct. 21, 23, 26.

# PHILADELPHIA, PA.

Daily evening bulletin, Philadelphia, Pa.

1862.—May 29.

1864.—Sep. 17.

Philadelphia inquirer, Philadelphia, Pa.

1861.—Dec. 28.

1862.—Feb. 7.

Apr. 18.

May 31.

July 4, 31.

Aug. 29.

Sep. 2.

1863.—Nov. 5.

1864.—May 13.

1865.—Apr. 30.

Public ledger, Philadelphia, Pa.

1861.—Dec. 16.

1862.—May 1.

Soldiers & sailors journal, Phila. semi-monthly.

1876.—Feb. 19.

# PONTOTOC, MISS.

Weekly folio, Pontotoc, Miss.

1876.—Oct. 7, 13, 20.

# RALEIGH, N. C.

Biblical recorder, Raleigh, N. C. weekly.

1862.—Apr. 23.

July 9.

Nov. 19.

Nov. 19 imperfect.

1863.—Feb. 4.

Mar. 25, 29.

Apr. 1.

Mar. 29 imperfect.

1864.—Aug. 31.

Christian advocate, Raleigh, N. C. weekly.

1865.—Apr. 4.

Church intelligencer, Raleigh, N. C.

1863.—Nov. 6.

1864.—Sep. 28.

Daily Confederate, Raleigh, N. C.

1864.—Jan. 29, 30.

Feb. 3, 13, 19, 20.

Mar. 4.

May 18.

Aug. 18, 19, 24-26.

Sep. 5, 9, 10, 12.

Dec. 6, 8, 9.

News & observer, Raleigh, N. C.

1884.—Feb. 3 (imperfect).

North Carolina standard, Raleigh, N. C.

1865.—Apr. 11.

2 pages.

Semi-weekly sentinel, Raleigh, N. C.

1867.—May 25.

Oct. 15.

Each imperfect.

State journal, Raleigh, N. C.

1862.—Nov. 18, 19, 27, 28.

Dec. 2, 3, 6, 8, 13, 15-17, 22-25.

Dec. 13 imperfect.

1863.—Jan. 1, 3, 5, 10, 12, 13, 15-17, 19.

Feb. 3, 6, 7, 9.

Mar. 17, 18.

Apr. 11, 13, 21-24.

Nov. 4, 6, 10-13, 16-19, 27.

Dec. 31.

Nov. 12 imperfect.

1864.—Jan. 14, 18-20.

Weekly conservative, Raleigh, N. C.

1864.—Aug. 17.

1865.—Mar. 22.

# RICHMOND, VA.

Central presbyterian, Richmond, Va. Weekly.

1865.—Mar. 2, 16.

Each issue 2 pages.

Children's friend, Richmond, Va.

1864.—July 1.

Christian observer, Richmond, Va.

1864.—Mar. 31.

2 pages.

Commercial bulletin, Richmond, Va.

1865.—June 2.

July 21.

Aug. 9, 21, 23, 25, 28-30.

Sep. 21.

Oct. 16, 21.

Commonwealth, Richmond, Va.

1880.—Feb. 3.

Daily dispatch, Richmond, Va.

1859.—Dec. 20.

1861.—May 7-11, 13-16, 18, 20-25, 27-31.

June 1, 3-8, 10-13, 15, 17-22, 24-29.

- July 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 24, 26, 27, 30, 31.  
 Aug. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Sep. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23, 24, 26, 28, 30.  
 Oct. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-15, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Dec. 2-7, 9, 11-14, 16-21, 23-25, 27, 28, 30, 31.
- 1861.**—Semi-weekly ed.  
 Jan. 4, 8, 11, 15, 18, 22, 29.  
 Aug. 23.  
 Sep. 10.
- 1862.**—Daily ed.  
 Jan. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Feb. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 25-29, 31.  
 Apr. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.  
 May 1-3, 5-7, 9, 10, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 19, 31.  
 June 2-7, 9, 10, 12-14, 16-21, 24-27, 30.  
 July 1, 2, 5, 7, 9, 10, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Aug. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
 Sep. 1-5, 8-13, 15, 18, 20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 Oct. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-26, 28-31.  
 Nov. 1, 3-6, 8, 10-15, 17-22, 25-29.  
 Dec. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-25, 27, 29-31.
- Following issues of 2 pages: June 18-21, 24, 26, July 15-18, 21-26, 28-31, Aug. 1, 4, 6-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-31, Sep. 1-5, 8-13, 15, Oct. 15, 16, 17, 20, 22, 24, 28-31, Nov. 3, 4, 6, 10, 11-15, 17-21, 24-29, Dec. 1-5, 8-12, 15-20, 22-26, 27, 29, 30, 31.
- 1863.**—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 12, 14-16, 19-24, 26-28, 30, 31.  
 Feb. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28.  
 Mar. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-27, 30, 31.  
 Apr. 1-3, 7, 9, 18, 20-25, 27-30.  
 May 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-28, 30.  
 June 1, 2, 5, 6, 8-14, 15-20, 22-24, 26, 27, 29, 30.  
 July 1, 2, 8-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Aug. 1, 3-8, 10, 11, 13-15, 17-21, 24-29, 31.  
 Sep. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21, 22, 24-26, 28-30.

- Oct. 1-3, 6-10, 12, 13, 15-17, 19-24, 26-31.  
 Nov. 2, 4, 5, 9-11, 13, 14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
 Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14, 16-19, 21-25, 28-31.
- Each issue of 2 pages, except Jan. 3, 7, 10, 15, 24, 31, Feb. 7, 14, 21, 28, Mar. 7, 14, 21, 30, Apr. 3, 7, 9, May 5, June 14, Aug. 4.
- 1864.**—Jan. 2, 4-9, 11, 12, 14-16, 18, 20-23, 25-30.  
 Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29.  
 Mar. 1, 2, 4, 5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Apr. 1, 2, 4-8, 11, 13-16, 18-23, 25, 26.  
 Aug. 5.  
 Sep. 5, 6.  
 Oct. 7, 17, 20-22.  
 Dec. 10.
- Each issue of 2 pages, except Mar. 9, 10, 11, 19, 21.
- 1865.**—Jan. 3, 5, 18, 21, 23, 26, 31.  
 Feb. 2, 3, 6, 7, 10, 13, 14, 20, 22.  
 Mar. 1, 2, 4, 8, 17, 18, 27.  
 Apr. 1.  
 Dec. 12, 23.
- Mar. 1, 2, 4 imperfect.
- 1866.**—Jan. 3, 6, 8-10, 12, 16-18, 23, 27.  
 Apr. 20.  
 May 11.  
 July 23, 27, 28, 30.  
 Aug. 1.
- May 11 semi-weekly. July 30 imperfect.
- 1868.**—Dec. 19.  
**1870.**—April 29.  
**1873.**—Apr. 18.  
**1874.**—Nov. 6.  
**1875.**—Feb. 10, 24, 25.  
 Oct. 25-27, 29.
- Feb. 25, Oct. 27 imperfect.
- 1876.**—Jan. 26.  
 Feb. 4, 8.  
 Jan. 26 imperfect.
- 1877.**—Jan. 1.  
**1878.**—Jan. 1.  
**1879.**—Jan. 1, 29.  
**1880.**—Jan. 1, June 25.  
**1881.**—Jan. 1.  
**1883.**—Jan. 2.  
**1886.**—Jan. 1.
- Daily state journal, Richmond, Va.**  
**1870.**—Apr. 25, 27, 30.  
 Apr. 27 in mourning for those who perished in Capitol accident.
- Evening news, Richmond, Va.**  
**1874.**—Jan. 21.  
**1875.**—July 31.

**Journal of industry, Richmond, Va.**  
1873.—Feb. 1.

**Magnolia weekly, Richmond, Va.**

1863.—June 27.  
Sep. 26.  
Oct. 3, 10.  
Nov. 28.

**The record, Richmond, Va.**

1863.—June 18.  
July 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
Aug. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
Sep. 3, 17, 24.  
Oct. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
Nov. 5, 12, 19.  
Dec. 3, 10.

Sep. 24 has 2 pages. Oct. 8, with supplement of 4 pp., Nov. 12 with supplement of 4 pages, Dec. 10 with supplement of 8 pages.

**The republic, Richmond, Va.**

1865.—May 17.  
June 3, 6, 13, 13.  
July 10, 20, 26.  
Aug. 12, 19, 26, 28.  
Sep. 8, 16, 21, 23, 26, 30.  
Oct. 3, 7, 10.  
Nov. 3, 8.  
Dec. 14.

Sep. 8 with supplement of 4 pages.

1866.—Jan. 2.  
Mar. 8, 11.

Jan. 2, Mar. 11 imperfect.

**Religious herald, Richmond, Va.**

1865.—Jan. 12, 19.  
Mar. 30.

Each 2 pages, and imperfect.

1864.—Sep. 25.

**Richmond Christian advocate, Richmond, Va.**

1862.—June 19.  
July 2.

Each 2 pages.

1865.—Jan. 5.  
Mar. 30.

Each 2 pages.

**Daily Richmond enquirer, Richmond, Va.**

1860.—Aug. 24.  
Sep. 3, 21.  
Oct. 15, 23.  
Dec. 4, 5, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25.

Of these Sep. 21, Dec. 4, 7, 11, 14, 18, 21, 25 are semi-weekly ed.

1861.—Semi-weekly ed.

Jan. 1, 4, 8, 11, 15, 19.  
Mar. 9, 12, 16, 21, 23, 25-27, 30.  
Apr. 2, 4, 6, 8, 9, 11, 13, 15, 16, 18, 20, 23, 25, 27.  
May 3, 7, 10, 14, 15, 31.

June 4, 7, 11, 15, 17-21, 24-26, 29.

July 2, 3, 6, 8-13, 15-17, 20, 22-24, 27, 29-31.

Aug. 2, 19, 26.

Sep. 14, 16, 24, 30.

Oct. 1, 4, 10-12, 14-24, 30.

Apr. 2, 20, Oct. 21, 30, imperfect.  
Mar. 21 extra ed. Apr. 13, 20 extra ed. Mar. 26, 27 daily. May 15 weekly. June 15, 17, 18-21, 24, 26, 29, July 2, 3, 6, 8-12, Oct. 10-12, 14-18, 22-24, daily. June 18, Oct. 15, 17, also semi-weekly.

1862.—Jan. 3, 4, 10, 16, 23.

Feb. 6, 10, 12.

Mar. 6, 20, 31.

Apr. 3, 17-19, 22, 24, 26.

May 3, 5, 7-10, 12-16, 19, 21-23, 26-31.

June 2, 4, 5, 7, 9-14, 16-19, 21, 23-28, 30.

July 1-3, 5, 7, 9-12, 14-19, 21, 23-26, 28, 30, 31.

Aug. 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.

Sep. 2-6, 8-13, 16-18, 20, 22, 24-27, 29, 30.

Oct. 1, 2, 5-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.

Nov. 1, 3-7, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

Dec. 1-5, 8-13, 15-20, 22-25, 27, 29-31.

Jan. 18, May 14, 15, Oct. 21, 22, Dec. imperfect. Sep. 19 with extra. Jan. 18 in mourning for Capt. O. Jennings Wise. Some semi-weekly issues in this volume.

1863.—Jan. 3, 5-10, 12-17, 20-24, 26-31.

Feb. 4-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28.

Mar. 2-7, 9-12, 14, 16-21, 23-27, 30, 31.

Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-30.

May 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-22, 29, 30.

June 1-6, 8-20, 22-27, 29, 30.

July 3, 4, 6-11, 13-18, 20, 21, 23, 28, 30, 31.

Aug. 1, 6, 12, 19, 21, 24-29, 31.

Sep. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.

Oct. 1-3, 5-10, 12-24, 26-31.

Nov. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.

Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-25, 29, 30.

Each issue of 2 pages, except Dec. 3, 4 pages. May 11 in mourning for Gen. T. J. Jackson.

1864.—Jan. 1-7, 9, 11-14, 16, 18-23, 25-30.

Feb. 2-5, 8-13, 15-20, 22-24, 26, 27, 29.

Mar. 1, 4, 5, 8-12, 14-19, 22-26, 28, 30.

Apr. 5-8, 11, 12, 14-16, 18-23, 25-29.

May 2, 4-7, 9, 11, 12, 14, 16-28, 30, 31.

June 4, 7-11, 14-16, 18, 20-25, 27-30.

July 2, 4-9, 11, 28.

Aug. 2-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29-31.

Sep. 3, 5-10, 12-14, 16, 17, 19-24, 26, 27, 29.

Oct. 4-22, 24-28, 31.

Nov. 2-5, 7-10, 12, 14-16, 18, 20-26, 28-30.

Dec. 3, 5-11, 13, 15-17, 19-22, 24, 27-31.

Jan. 1, Feb. 8 imperfect. Each issue of 2 pages, except Jan. 3, 5-7, 12-14, 19, Feb. 8, Mar. 8, 15, 30, May 12, June 4, 14, 25, Sep. 5, 7, 9, 23, Oct. 14, 16, Nov. 8, each of 4 pages.

1865.—Jan. 2, 4, 5, 7, 9-11, 14, 18, 20, 21, 27.

Feb. 4, 6, 20, 24, 27.

Apr. 1.

Dec. 5, 7-10.

Feb. 6, Apr. 1 imperfect. Each issue of 2 pages, except Jan. 27, Feb. 24, Dec. 5, of 4 pages.

1866.—Jan. 11-13, 15, 16, 18-20, 22, 25-27, 29, 30.

Feb. 13, 22.

Mar. 15.

1867.—May 10.

Nov. 27.

1870.—Apr. 28, 29.

1873.—Aug. 17.

Richmond examiner, Richmond, Va.

1857.—Jan. 30.

1860.—Jan. 14.

1861.—Jan. 22.

Mar. 7.

July 1, 17, 22, 24.

Aug. 2, 13, 14, 17, 20, 23, 27, 30.

Sep. 3, 17.

Oct. 1.

Nov. 19.

Dec. 16, 23.

Jan. 22, Sep. 17, semi-weekly ed. Aug. 30, Nov. 19, Dec. 23 imperfect. Aug. 2 weekly ed.

1862.—Jan. 2-4, 17, 24.

Feb. 4, 14.

Mar. 4, 26.

June 18, 25.

July 7, 9, 11, 12, 14, 15, 17, 18, 24, 31.

Aug. 2, 19, 23.

Sep. 2, 3, 9, 10, 26, 27.

Nov. 27.

Jan. 4, Feb. 4, Mar. 4, imperfect. Jan. 17, 24, Feb. 4 semi-weekly ed. June 13 to Nov. 27, each 2 pages.

1863.—Feb. 6.

Mar. 2, 24, 27.

June 17, 19, 30.

July 3, 9.

Sep. 11.

Dec. 9.

1864.—Apr. 4.

May 21.

Aug. 18-20, 22, 23, 26, 27, 30, 31.

Sep. 1-3, 5-8, 14, 20, 21, 26, 29.

Oct. 1-6, 21.

Nov. 1, 3-5, 7-12, 14, 30.

Dec. 2, 3, 5-8, 29.

1865.—Jan. 2, 14.

Feb. 7-9, 28.

Mar. 9, 13, 14, 25, 27.

Apr. 23.

Dec. 14, 16, 23.

1866.—Feb. 5-7.

May 10.

Dec. 20.

May 10 extra ed. in mourning. The proceeds given to the Memorial Association for the benefit of the Confederate dead.

Richmond times, Richmond, Va.

1865.—Apr. 21, 22, 24-26, 29.

May 8, 12, 13, 19, 25, 31.

June 9, 28, 30.

July 7, 12-15, 17, 18, 22, 24, 25.

Aug. 8, 9, 11, 13-15, 17-19, 23, 24, 26, 28.

Sep. 4, 5, 8, 9, 12, 16, 23, 30.

Oct. 3, 4, 7, 10-14, 25, 26.

Nov. 4, 6, 9-11, 14-17, 23, 28, 30.

Dec. 1, 4-7, 9, 13-16, 18, 21.

May 8 imperfect.

1866.—Jan. 3.

Richmond whig, Richmond, Va.

1852.—July 2.

In mourning for Henry Clay.

1853.—Dec. 5.

1860.—Jan. 19.

Feb. 1.

Dec. 18.

1861.—Feb. 28.

Mar. 18.

Oct. 5, 9, 24.

Dec. 30.

Feb. 28, Mar. 18, Oct. 5 imperfect.

- 1862.**—Feb. 4, 6.  
Mar. 28.  
Apr. 10, 12, 18.  
May 9, 10, 14, 20, 22.  
June 6, 11, 12, 16, 19.  
Aug. 4, 9.  
Sep. 9, 12, 18.  
Nov. 19, 20.
- 1863.**—Mar. 9.  
May 20, 21, 23, 28.  
June 10.  
July 25.  
Dec. 9, 23, 24, 25.
- 1864.**—Feb. 12, 20, 25.  
Mar. 10.  
Apr. 12, 16.  
June 19.  
July 16.  
Sep. 30.  
Nov. 1, 9, 11, 15, 23.  
Dec. 6 and Oct. 7, 28 of Evening whig.
- 1865.**—Feb. 9.  
Mar. 3, 8, 12, 14, 18.  
Apr. 4-7, 13, 15, 17-22, 24, 25, 28.  
May 2, 6, 8, 9, 12, 16-18, 20, 25, 30.  
June 3, 12.  
July 1, 24, 26, 27, 31.  
Aug. 5, 8, 11, 14, 15, 17, 19, 21, 22, 24-26, 29-31.  
Sep. 1, 2, 4-9, 11, 12, 14, 15, 18, 19, 21-24, 26-28, 30.  
Oct. 2-7, 9-13, 16, 17, 19, 21, 24, 25, 27, 30, 31.  
Nov. 1-3, 6, 7, 9-11, 13, 14, 16-18, 23.  
Dec. 2, 9, 11, 12, 14.  
Apr. 4, 5, May 8, 19 imperfect. Apr. 13, 15, 17, 18, 19, 21-25, 27 each 8 pages. Sep. 4, 6, 7, 22. Aug. 10, 13, 17 each with supplement of 2 pages. Apr. 17 in mourning. Apr. 4-7 is the Evening whig.
- 1866.**—Jan. 9, 12, Mar. 13, 14, May 14, Aug. 27 (imperfect).
- 1870.**—Jan. 25.  
Apr. 28.  
Oct. 14, 18.  
Oct. 14 in mourning for Gen. Lee.
- 1871.**—Mar. 15, 23.  
*Sentinel*, Richmond, Va.
- 1863.**—Mar. 11-14, 16-21, 23-27, 30, 31.  
Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-29.  
May 1, 2, 5-9, 11-14, 16, 18-23, 25-30.  
June 1, 2, 4-6, 8-13, 15-20, 23, 24, 26, 27, 29, 30.  
July 1-3, 8-12, 15-18, 20-23, 25, 27-31.
- Aug. 1, 3-5, 7, 8, 10-12, 14, 15, 17-22, 25-29, 31.  
Sep. 1, 3-5, 7-9, 12, 15-19, 21, 23-26, 28-30.  
Oct. 1-3, 5-10, 12, 14, 16, 17, 19-24, 26-31.  
Nov. 2-7, 9-12, 14, 16-21, 23-28, 30.  
Dec. 1-5, 7-12, 14, 16-19, 21, 23, 28, 30, 31.
- Mar. 14 imperfect. Each issue of 2 pages, except Apr. 7, 4 pages.
- 1864.**—Jan. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-13, 16, 18-23, 25-27, 29.  
Feb. 2, 5, 6, 8, 9, 11, 13, 15-17, 19, 20, 22-27, 29.  
Mar. 1, 3-5, 7-12, 14, 25.  
Apr. 6-8, 11-16, 18-23, 25-30.  
May 2-7, 16-18, 20-22, 24-28, 30, 31.  
June 1-4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 13, 15-17, 20-25, 27-30.  
July 1, 2, 4-9, 11, 12, 15, 16, 18-23, 25-30.  
Aug. 1-6, 8-10, 12, 13, 15-18, 20, 22, 24-31.  
Sep. 1-3, 5-10, 12, 13, 15-17, 19-24, 26-29.  
Oct. 1, 3-5, 7, 8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.  
Nov. 1-5, 7-12, 14-16, 18, 19, 21-26, 28-30.  
Dec. 1-3, 5-10, 12, 14, 15, 17-19, 21, 22, 24, 27-31.
- Mar. 4, 10 imperfect. Each issue has 2 pages except Mar. 25. June 28. Sep. 6, 13, 16. July 7 has an extra of 1 page issued at 6 P. M.
- 1865.**—Jan. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
Feb. 1-4, 6-8, 10, 11, 13-18, 20-25, 27, 28.  
Mar. 1, 3, 4, 6-10, 13-15, 20-25, 27-29.  
Apr. 1, 30, 31.  
Nov. 13, 18.  
Dec. 5.  
Jan. 2 imperfect. Feb. 10, 21 semi-weekly ed. Each issue 2 pages, except Feb. 10, 14, 21, 29, Nov. 13, 18, Dec. 5, each 4 pages.
- 1866.**—Mar. 16.  
*Soldier's paper*, Richmond, Va. Semi-monthly.
- 1865.**—Apr. 1.  
*Southern churchman*, Alexandria, Va., and Richmond, Va.
- 1859.**—Jan. 21.  
Dec. 2, 9, 30.
- 1860.**—Jan. 6, 13, 20.  
Feb. 3.  
Mar. 2, 9, 16.



1862.—Apr. 18.  
2 pages.

1865.—Feb. 1, 8, 15, 22.  
Mar. 1, 8, 29.

**Southern illustrated news**, Richmond, Va. weekly.

1862.—Sep. 13, 20, 27.  
Oct. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
Nov. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
Dec. 6, 13, 20, 27.

Oct. 4, 11, Dec. 6 imperfect.

1863.—Jan. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
Feb. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
Mar. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
Apr. 4, 11.  
May 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
June 7, 13, 20, 27.  
July 4, 11, 25.  
Aug. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
Sep. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
Oct. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
Nov. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
Dec. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Feb. 21 imperfect.

1864.—Jan. 2, 16, 23, 30.  
Feb. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
Mar. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
Apr. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
May 7, 14.  
June 11.  
July 9, 16, 30.  
Aug. 20.  
Sep. 10, 24.  
Oct. 1, 29.

July 9, 16, 30, Sep. 10, 24, Oct. 1 each 4 pages.

**Southern opinion**, Richmond, Va.

1868.—Dec. 5.

In mourning for Henry R. Polard.

**Southern portfolio**, Richmond, Va. Weekly.

1866.—May 12, 19.

**Southern punch**, Richmond, Va. Weekly.

1863.—Oct. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
Nov. 7, 14, 21, 28.

1864.—Jan. 2, 16, 23, 30.  
Feb. 6, 13, 20.  
Mar. 12, 19, 26.  
Apr. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
May 14.  
June 4, 11, 18, 25.  
July 2, 9.  
Aug. 15, 22, 29.  
Sep. 5, 26.  
Nov. 28.

**The state**, Richmond, Va.

1881.—Oct. 14.

**ST. JOSEPH, LA.**

**Tensas gazette**, St. Joseph, La.

1863.—Jan. 23.

Apr. 10.

**SALEM, N. C.**

**Peoples press**, Salem, N. C. Weekly.

1863.—Aug. 20.

**SAVANNAH, GA.**

**Daily news**, Savannah, Ga.

1862.—Jan. 17.

July 24.

July 24 imperfect.

**Savannah republican**, Savannah, Ga.

1862.—July 3.

**SELMA, ALA.**

**Selma daily reporter**, Selma, Ala.

1862.—June 30.

**SUFFOLK, VA.**

**Christian sun**, Suffolk, Va.

1862.—Mar. 7.

**VERA CRUZ, MEXICO.**

**American eagle**, Vera Cruz, Mex.

1847.—Apr. 6.

**VICKSBURG, MISS.**

**Vicksburg herald**, Vicksburg, Miss.

1878.—Mar. 3.

**Vicksburg daily whig**.

1863.—Apr. 8.

**WASHINGTON, D. C.**

**Gazette**, Washington, D. C.

1870.—Apr. 6.

**National intelligencer**, Washington, D. C.

1852.—Jan. 24.

1860.—Sep. 13.

1861.—May 7.

**Washington times**, Washington, D. C.

1862.—Aug. 9.

**Weekly union**, Washington, D. C.

1856.—July 17.

**WILMINGTON, N. C.**

**Daily journal**, Wilmington, N. C.

1863.—Aug. 22.

## VALENTINE MUSEUM.

## ALEXANDRIA, VA.

*Alexandria gazette*, Alexandria, Va.

1861.—May 10, 11.

1867.—Apr. 30.

## ATLANTA, GA.

*Southern Confederacy*, Atlanta, Ga.

1863.—May 9.

1864.—June 21-25.

2 pages each.

## AUGUSTA, GA.

*Daily chronicle & sentinel*, Augusta, Ga.

1864.—July 23.

## CHARLESTON, S. C.

*Charleston daily courier*, Charleston, S. C.

1861.—July 24.

Aug. 4.

1863.—Feb. 6.

May 13.

*Charleston mercury*, Charleston, S. C.

1861.—July 13, 27.

1862.—Oct. 3, 27.

## CHARLOTTE C. H., VA.

*Charlotte gazette*, Charlotte C. H., Va.

1873.—Oct. 16, 30.

Nov. 6.

## CHARLOTTESVILLE, VA.

*Jeffersonian republican*, Charlottesville, Va.

1873.—Oct. 3, 15.

## COLUMBIA, S. C.

*Daily South Carolinian*, Columbia, S. C.

1863.—May 9, 13.

June 7, 10.

1864.—June 12, 14, 23.

July 24, 26.

*Daily Southern guardian*, Columbia, S. C.

1864.—June 6, 7, 9, 14, 15.  
July 23, 25, 26.

2 pages each.

## COLUMBUS, GA.

*Columbus times*, Columbus, Ga.

1864.—July 25, 26, 27.

2 pages each.

*Daily sun*, Columbus, Ga.

1863.—May 11.

2 pages.

## GAINESVILLE, FLA.

*Cotton states*, Gainesville, Fla.

1864.—Mar. 19.

May 7, 21, 28.

June 4, 11, 18.

## GORDONSVILLE, VA.

*Native Virginian*, Gordonsville, Va.

1867.—Nov. 15.

1870.—Feb. 4, 25.

## JACKSON, MISS.

*Daily Mississippian*, Jackson, Miss.

1862.—Oct. 20.

## LEWISBURG, WEST VA.

*Lewisburg times*, Lewisburg, West Va.

1867.—May 25.

1868.—Apr. 22.

## LEXINGTON, VA.

*Rockbridge citizen*, Lexington, Va.

1873.—Sep. 17.

Oct. 8, 15.

## LYNCHBURG, VA.

*Lynchburg daily news*, Lynchburg, Va.

1866.—Sep. 24, 29.

Nov. 3.

Dec. 8.

1867.—Jan. 15, 19, 22, 26, 31.

Feb. 16.

Mar. 21, 28, 30.

Apr. 6, 18.

June 3, 30.

July 6, 17, 20.

Aug. 20.

Sep. 16.

Oct. 4, 17, 18.

Sep. 24, 1866, Mar. 21, 1867, imperfect.

#### MACON, GA.

**Macon daily Confederate**, Macon, Ga.

1864.—July 22, 23, 24, 27.

2 pages each.

#### MADISON, FLA.

**Southern messenger**, Madison, Fla.

1866.—Apr. 20, 27.

#### MERIDIAN, MISS.

**Daily clarion**, Meridian, Miss.

1864.—June 4, 6, 9, 10, 13, 14, 15,  
17, 22, 23, 25.

July 2, 6-8.

#### MOBILE, ALA.

**Mobile daily tribune**, Mobile, Ala.

1862.—Oct. 9, 11, 12.

2 pages each.

1864.—July 14.

2 pages.

**Mobile evening news**, Mobile, Ala.

1862.—Oct. 9, 21.

2 pages each.

**Mobile evening telegraph**, Mobile, Ala.

1862.—Oct. 23, 24.

2 pages each.

**Mobile register & advertiser**, Mobile, Ala.

1862.—Oct. 12, 25.

2 pages each.

#### MONTGOMERY, ALA.

**Montgomery daily advertiser**.

1863.—May 8, 10.

2 pages each.

1864.—June 19, 25, 30.

July 1, 2, 3, 6, 7.

**Montgomery weekly advertiser**.

1863.—May 6.

**Montgomery daily mail**, Montgomery, Ala.

1862.—Oct. 26.

1864.—July 14.

#### RICHMOND, VA.

**Commercial bulletin**, Richmond, Va.

1865.—May 11-13, 15, 17.

June 19, 20, 22-24, 26, 29.

July 1, 3, 4, 6-8, 10, 12-15,  
17, 26-29, 31.

Aug. 1, 3-5, 7-12, 14, 15, 17,  
18, 21-25, 28-30.

Sept. 1, 2, 6-9, 11, 12, 14-16,  
18, 19, 21-23, 25-30.

Oct. 12, 14, 17, 18, 20, 21,  
24-26, 28, 30, 31.

Nov. 2-4, 6-8.

Issued from the office of the late Sentinel. Bailey, Wedderburn & Co., editors and proprietors.

**Daily dispatch**, Richmond, Va.

1861.—Apr. 24, 25, 26.

May 9, 14-17, 21, 24, 25, 27-31.

June 1, 3, 4, 6, 11-13, 17-22, 24-29.

July 1-3, 6, 8-13, 15-20, 23-27, 29-31.

Aug. 1-3, 5-10, 16, 17, 19-24, 26-31.

Sept. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-26.

Oct. 4, 5, 7-12, 15-17, 21, 23-26, 28-31.

Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-15, 18, 19, 21-23, 25-30.

Dec. 2-7, 10-14, 16-21, 23-25, 27, 28, 30, 31.

Dec. 2 with extra, 1 page.

1862.—Jan. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.

Feb. 1, 3-5, 10-15, 17-21, 25-28.

Mar. 3-8, 10, 12-15, 17-22, 24-29, 31.

Apr. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-30.

May 1, 3, 5-10, 12-14, 16, 19, 20, 22-24, 26-31.

June 2-7, 10-14, 16-19, 21, 23, 25-28, 30.

July 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28-31.

Aug. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-14, 16, 18-23, 25-30.

Sep. 1-6, 8-12, 15-18, 22-27, 29, 30.

Oct. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.

Nov. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-29.

Dec. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-25, 27, 29-31.

Feb. 14-28, June 23, July 22, imperfect. Up to July 1 all issues are in 2 sheets, 4 pages each, except June 18, 19, 23, June 25-27, 1 sheet each. After July 1 each issue is 1 sheet, 2 pages, except July 5, 12, 19, 26, Aug. 2, Sep. 16-Oct. 14, Oct. 18, 25, Nov. 1, 8, Dec. 6, 13, 20 & 27, each 2 sheets, 4 pages.

1863.—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 26-31.

Feb. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28.  
 Mar. 2-7, 9, 10, 12-14, 16-21, 23, 24, 26, 27, 30, 31.  
 Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 13-15, 17, 20-25, 27-30.  
 May 2, 5-9, 11-16, 18-23, 25, 26, 28-30.  
 June 1-6, 8-10, 12, 13, 15-17, 19, 20, 22-27, 29, 30.  
 July 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Aug. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-21, 24-29, 31.  
 Sep. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26, 28, 29.  
 Oct. 1-3, 6, 10, 13-16, 19, 20, 23, 24, 26, 27.  
 Nov. 4-7, 9, 11-14, 16, 18-21, 23, 25, 30.  
 Dec. 1, 2, 5, 8-11, 14, 16-19, 21-25, 28, 29, 31.

All issues 1 sheet, 2 pages, except  
 Jan. 3, 10, 15, 17, 24, 31, Feb. 7, 14, 21, 28, Mar. 7, 14, 21, 30, each 4 pages. Issue of June 19 ½ sheet only. May 30, Dec. 11, 14, imperfect.

A 2nd bound copy contains:

Jan. 1, 6, 8-10, 12-17, 19, 21, 24, 26-29, 31.  
 Feb. 2, 4, 9-11, 14, 18, 20, 24, 26.  
 Mar. 2, 5, 7, 9-14, 17, 18, 20, 21, 25, 27, 30.  
 Apr. 11, 14-17, 20, 22-24, 29, 30.  
 May 1, 2, 7-9, 12-16, 18, 19, 22, 23, 25-28, 30.  
 June 1-3, 5, 8-13, 17-20, 22, 23, 25-27, 29, 30.  
 July 1, 2, 4, 6, 8-11, 13-18, 20-23, 27-31.  
 Aug. 1, 3, 4, 6, 8, 10-12, 17-19, 25-29.  
 Sep. 1, 2, 4, 10-12, 15-19, 21, 22, 24, 30.  
 Oct. 1, 2, 4, 7, 12, 13, 16, 19, 20, 23, 26-30.  
 Nov. 2-4, 9, 11-14, 16-21, 23-26, 28, 30.  
 Dec. 1, 3-5, 7-9, 12, 15-19, 21-25, 29, 30.

Each issue 1 sheet, 2 pages, except  
 Jan. 10, 15, 17, 24, 31, Feb. 14, Mar. 7, 14, 21, 30, each 2 sheets, 4 pages. Issue of Dec. 31 1-3 of 1 sheet. May 14, 23, Dec. 17, 18, 19, 21-29 imperfect.

1864.—Jan. 2, 4, 5, 7-9, 11, 12, 14-16, 18-21, 25-27, 29, 30.  
 Feb. 3, 4, 9-13, 15, 16, 18, 20, 22-27.  
 Mar. 1-5, 8-10, 12, 15-19, 21-25, 28-30.

Apr. 1, 2, 4-8, 11-16, 19, 21-23, 25-29.  
 May 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-27, 30, 31.  
 June 1-4, 6-11, 13-17, 21, 23-25, 28.  
 July 1, 2, 4-9, 11-13, 15, 16, 18-21, 23, 25-30.  
 Aug. 1-6, 8-13, 15-19, 22-27, 29-31.  
 Sep. 2, 3, 5, 7-10, 13-17, 19-23, 28.  
 Oct. 1, 5-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-26, 31.  
 Nov. 1, 3-5, 8-12, 14, 15, 18, 19, 21-26, 28-30.  
 Dec. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24, 27-31.

All issues 1 sheet, except Mar. 9, 10, 19, 21, Sep. 5, 19, each 4 pages. Nov. 3 imperfect. Dec. 24-31, smaller sheet 4 pages each.

1864.—A 2nd bound copy contains:

Jan. 2, 4, 5, 7-9, 12-16, 18-23, 25-27, 29, 30.  
 Feb. 1-3, 5, 6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27, 29.  
 Mar. 1-4, 7-12, 14-18, 21-26, 28-31.  
 Apr. 1, 2, 4-8, 11, 12, 14-16, 16-21, 23, 24, 27, 28, 31, 18-23, 25-30.  
 May 2-4, 6, 7, 10, 12, 14.  
 June 1-4, 9, 11, 13-17, 20-25, 27-30.  
 July 1, 2, 4-9, 11-15, 19-21, 23, 25-30.  
 Aug. 1, 2, 9-13, 16-18, 23, 24, 26.  
 Sep. 7-10, 12, 13, 15-17, 19-22, 26, 29.  
 Oct. 3-7, 11-13, 15, 17-22, 24-28.  
 Nov. 1, 5, 7-10, 12, 16, 18, 22, 24, 26.  
 Dec. 1-3, 6, 8, 12-15, 17, 20, 21, 23, 27-31.

All issues 1 sheet, 2 pages, except  
 Mar. 9, 10, 11, 21, Sep. 19 each 2 sheets, 4 pages. Jan. 5, 7, 8, 12-16, 23, 25, Feb. 9, 10, 12, Sep. 21 imperfect.

1865.—Jan. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28, 30, 31.  
 Feb. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25, 27, 28.  
 Mar. 1-4, 6-10, 13, 14, 16, 18, 20-25, 27-31.  
 Apr. 1.

Jan. 3, 27, 28, 30, Mar. 20 imperfect.

1866.—May 23.  
 June 7.  
 Aug. 18.

Oct. 30.  
Dec. 1.  
Also semi-weekly for July 10.  
1867.—Jan. 14-19, 21, 23, 28-30.  
Feb. 1, 2, 4-8, 15.  
Mar. 8.  
May 7, 11, 25, 28-31.  
June 1, 3, 5, 6, 8, 10, 11, 13,  
15, 17, 20-22, 24-29.  
July 2-6, 8, 9, 11, 12, 15, 17,  
19, 20.  
Aug. 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 14-17,  
20, 30, 31.  
Sep. 2, 4-7, 9-14, 16-20, 23-  
27.  
Oct. 1, 3-5, 7-10, 14, 15, 18,  
21-26, 28, 30.  
Nov. 1, 2, 14, 18, 20, 22, 23,  
25-30.  
Dec. 7, 9-14, 16-18, 20, 21,  
23-25, 27, 28, 30, 31.  
Jan. 29, May 30, June 3, 6-11, 22,  
July 5, 9, Sep. 4, 9, 17, 18, 24, Oct.  
5, 10, 14 imperfect. Feb. 6, June 17  
with supplement.  
Daily new nation, Richmond, Va.  
1868.—Mar. 30.  
Apr. 1.  
Enquirer, Richmond, Va. Daily.  
1860.—Dec. 19.  
1861.—Apr. 24.  
May 29.  
July 18, 20.  
Aug. 5, 7, 14, 17, 19, 21, 22,  
23, 30.  
July 20, Aug. 30, imperfect.  
1862.—Mar. 13, 20.  
May 2, 28.  
June 7.  
July 3, 8.  
Oct. 1, 2.  
Nov. 20.  
Dec. 19, 24.  
Each 1 sheet, 2 pages.  
1863.—Jan. 2.  
Feb. 3-7, 9-11, 13, 14, 16-  
21, 24-28.  
Mar. 2-7, 9, 12, 14, 16-19,  
21, 23-27, 30, 31.  
Apr. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-  
23, 25, 27-30.  
May 4-9, 11, 13-16.  
July 6, 7.  
Aug. 28.  
Dec. 22.  
Each 1 sheet, 2 pages.  
1864.—Jan. 7.  
May 9.  
Each 1 sheet, 2 pages.  
1868.—Jan. 28.  
Feb. 8, 17, 25, 26.  
Mar. 5, 31.

Apr. 4, 6-9, 11, 20-22.  
June 2.  
July 6, 8, 22.  
Aug. 4, 5, 7.  
Sep. 4, 5, 15, 19.  
Oct. 1, 16.  
Dec. 17.  
1869.—Jan. 19.  
Feb. 27.  
1875.—Complete.  
Oct. 27 with extra. No Monday is-  
sues.  
Evening courier, Richmond, Va.  
1865.—Jan. 26, 27, 30.  
Feb. 1, 2, 4, 8, 9, 11, 25.  
Mar. 11.  
An evening daily published on 11th  
St. between Main & Cary. Issue of  
Jan. 26, 1865, is v. 1, no. 67. Mar. 11  
is v. 1, no. 104.  
Evening news, Richmond, Va.  
1868.—Apr. 4, 15, 17, 23, 24.  
July 8.  
1870.—Apr. 16.  
1873.—Oct. 9, 14, 20, 23.  
Nov. 7.  
Examiner, Richmond, Va.  
1861.—Jan. 1.  
Feb. 23.  
Mar. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23,  
25-30.  
Apr. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27,  
29, 30.  
May 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
27-31.  
June 1, 3-8, 10-13, 15, 17-  
22, 24-29.  
July 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27,  
29-31.  
Aug. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-  
24, 26-31.  
Sep. 2-7, 9-11, 13, 14, 16-  
21, 23-25, 27, 28, 30.  
Oct. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
28, 30, 31.  
Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-15, 18-23,  
25-30.  
Dec. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23, 24,  
27, 28, 30, 31.  
June 24, Dec. 10, 21 imperfect.  
1862.—Jan. 2, 4, 6, 7, 9-11, 13-18,  
20-25, 27-31.  
Feb. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22,  
24-28.  
Mar. 3-8, 10, 11, 13-15, 18-  
22, 25-29, 31.  
Apr. 1-5, 7-12, 14, 16-19, 21-  
26, 28-30.  
May 1-3, 5-10, 12-16, 19-  
24, 26-31.  
June 2, 4-7, 9-12, 14, 16-21,  
23-28, 30.

July 1-5, 8-12, 14-19, 21-24, 26, 31.

Aug. 2, 7, 12, 15, 18, 19.

Sep. 2, 4, 9, 13, 19, 22, 29.

Oct. 30.

Nov. 6, 8, 12, 15, 18, 19, 22, 24, 25, 27-29.

Dec. 1-6, 8-13, 15-19, 22-25, 29-31.

Jan. 6, Feb. 19, Apr. 28, Sep. 4, Dec. 31 imperfect. After May 7 each issue has 1 sheet only, 2 pages. Prior to May 7 each issue has 2 sheets, 4 pages, except Mar. 8, 25, each 2 sheets, printed on 1 side only. Jan. 20 in mourning for Pres. Tyler.

1863.—Jan. 1, 2, 5-10, 12, 13, 15-17, 19-24, 26-31.

Feb. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28.

Mar. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 24, 25.

Apr. 3-5, 28, 30.

May 9, 12, 13, 26, 28-30.

June 1, 3-6, 8, 13, 16, 20, 22, 24-26, 29, 30.

July 1-3, 6-11, 13, 15, 16, 18, 20, 22, 23, 27, 29.

Aug. 1, 4, 5, 7, 20, 27.

Sep. 11, 14, 21.

Oct. 7, 13, 16, 17, 23, 24, 29, 30.

Nov. 2-7, 10, 13, 17, 24, 27.

Dec. 3, 8, 9, 19, 31.

Each issue 1 sheet, 2 pages.

1864.—Jan. 7, 23.

Feb. 2, 16-18, 23, 27.

Mar. 1, 3, 5, 17, 26.

Apr. 4, 6, 7, 15, 18, 23, 25, 30.

May 9-12, 14, 16-21, 25.

June 1, 4, 6, 8, 11, 13, 20-25.

July 5, 14-16, 18-21, 23, 25, 26, 28.

Aug. 1, 3, 4, 8, 19, 22-27, 29-31.

Sep. 2, 21, 26.

Oct. 4-6, 8, 11, 13, 15, 17, 19-22, 26, 29, 31.

Nov. 1, 2, 5, 7-9, 12, 14, 15, 18, 19, 21-23, 25, 26, 29-31.

Dec. 1-3, 5, 6, 8, 9, 10, 13-17, 19-23, 27-31.

Each issue 1 sheet, 2 pages.

1865.—Jan. 2-5, 9-14, 16-21, 23, 25-28, 30, 31.

Feb. 1-4, 6-11, 13, 15-18, 20-25, 27, 28.

Mar. 1-4, 6-10, 13-15, 18, 20-25, 27-31.

Apr. 3.

Dec. 9-23, 25, 27-30.

Each issue to Apr. 3, 1 sheet, 2 pages. Dec. issues 2 sheets, 4 pages.

1866.—Complete, except Feb. 14-17, 19-21, Apr. 2-7.

Beginning June 18 the sheet is enlarged.

1867.—Complete.

From May 20 to the close of the volume the sheet is smaller.

A 2d volume contains:

1867.—Jan. 1-3, 5, 7-12.

Feb. 9, 14, 15, 18, 20-23, 25-28.

Mar. 1, 4-9, 11, 12, 14-16, 18, 19, 21, 22, 25, 27, 28, 30.

Apr. 1, 3-5, 8-12, 17, 20, 24, 26, 30.

May 1, 2, 4, 6-11, 13, 15-18, 20-22, 24, 31.

June 3, 19, 26.

July 4, 8, 13-18, 29, 30.

Aug. 2, 5, 14, 19, 23, 24, 28, 30, 31.

Sep. 4, 5, 7, 24.

Oct. 2, 7, 14, 17-19, 24, 26, 28-30.

Nov. 2, 13, 16, 18-20, 22, 25-27, 29.

Dec. 9-14, 16, 25, 28.

With issue of July 15 the name is changed to Daily enquirer & examiner. Jan. 7, 9, Mar. 21, 30, Apr. 8, 10, May 31, July 29, Sep. 4, 7, Oct. 19 imperfect.

The republic, Richmond, Va., Daily.

1865.—May 10, 12, 16, 30.

July 14.

Aug. 14.

Sep. 21.

Nov. 3.

Richmond Christian advocate, Richmond, Va.

1861.—Apr. 4.

1864.—Sep. 22.

1865.—Nov. 9.

1866.—June 14.

1868.—Sep. 17.

Richmond times, Richmond, Va.

1865.—Apr. 25-28.

May 1-6, 8-10, 17, 18, 20, 22, 24-26, 30, 31.

June 2, 3, 5-10, 20-23, 26, 28, 30.

July 8, 11, 17, 21, 22, 24, 25.

Aug. 2, 4.

Sep. 19.

Oct. 2-7, 9-11, 16, 20, 21, 25.

Nov. 21.

Dec. 4, 12, 20, 22.

June 2 with extra; June 9 with supplement. May 3, June 26, July 17, Sep. 19, Oct. 2, 3, 20, Dec. 12, Feb. 1 imperfect. Beginning June 21 the size of sheet is increased.

1866.—Jan. 2, 25.

Feb. 1, 14.

Mar. 19.

June 1, 2.

Jan. 2 imperfect.

1867.—Apr. 6, 24-27, 29, 30.

May 6, 7, 11, 13, 16-18, 20,  
23, 25, 27-31.

June 4, 7, 8, 10.

Imperfect.

Richmond daily whig, Richmond, Va.

1861.—Apr. 8, 11, 20, 24.

May 6, 8, 17, 18.

June 6-8, 11-15, 17-22, 24,  
25, 27-29.

July 2-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27,  
29-31.

Aug. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-  
24, 26-31.

Sep. 2-7, 9-14, 16, 19-21, 23-  
28, 30.

Oct. 1, 3-5, 8-12, 14-19, 21,  
22, 25, 26, 28-31.

Nov. 1, 2, 4-9, 11, 12, 14, 15,  
18, 21-23, 25-30.

Dec. 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-25,  
27, 28, 30, 31.

Beginning Sep. 4 the sheet is smaller. June 29, July 13, Sep. 3, Oct. 8, 16, 17 & 19 imperfect.

1862.—Jan. 1-4, 6-8, 10, 11, 13-18,  
20-25, 27-31.

Feb. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 18-22, 25-  
28.

Mar. 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-  
29, 31.

Apr. 1-5, 7-12, 14-18, 21-25,  
28-30.

May 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12-16, 19-  
21, 23, 24, 26-31.

June 2-7, 9-14, 16-20, 23-  
28, 30.

July 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
28-31.

Aug. 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23,  
25-30.

Sep. 1-5, 8-12, 15-18, 20, 22-  
27, 29, 30.

Oct. 1-4, 6-11, 13-18, 20-25,  
27-31.

Nov. 1, 3-8, 10-15, 17-22, 24-  
29.

Dec. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-25,  
29-31.

After May 15 each issue 1 sheet, 2 pages. Jan. 17, 18, Feb. 1, 15, 18-28, June 5, 11, July 9, 19, Aug. 23, Sep. 17, Oct. 16, 23, 27 Nov. 20, imperfect. Jan. 20 in mourning for Pres. Tyler. May 10 in mourning for Thos. M. Bondurant, editor.

1863.—Jan. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-24,  
26-31.

Feb. 2, 3, 5, 14.

Mar. 14.

Apr. 1, 17, 25.

May 7, 9, 11-16, 18-23, 26-  
30.

June 1-6, 8-13, 15, 17-20, 22-  
26, 29, 30.

July 1-4, 6-9, 11, 14-18, 20-  
25, 27-31.

Aug. 1, 3-8, 10, 11, 13-15,  
17-21, 24-29, 31.

Sep. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
28-30.

Oct. 1-3, 5-10, 12-17, 19-21,  
23, 24, 26, 27, 29.

Nov. 2-7, 9-14, 16, 18-21, 23-  
25.

Dec. 1, 2, 7, 9-11, 14-19, 21-  
25, 28, 30, 31.

Each issue 1 sheet, 2 pages, except June 5, 8, 4 pages. Jan. 1, Aug. 10, Dec. 25-31 imperfect.

1864.—Jan. 1, 2, 4-9, 11, 12, 14-16,  
18-23, 25-30.

Feb. 1-6, 8-13, 15-20, 22-27,  
29.

Mar. 1-5, 7-12, 14-19, 21-26,  
28-31.

Apr. 1, 2, 4-7, 11-16, 18-23,  
25-30.

May 2-7, 9-14, 16-21, 23-28,  
30, 31.

June 1-4, 6-11, 13-17, 20-25,  
27-30.

July 1, 2, 4-9, 11-16, 18-23,  
25-30.

Aug. 1-6, 8-13, 15, 16, 18-20,  
22-25, 29-31.

Sep. 1, 5-10, 12-17, 19, 24,  
27-30.

Oct. 3, 4, 6-8, 10-15, 17-22,  
24, 25, 27, 28.

Nov. 1-3, 5, 7-10, 12, 16-18,  
21-26, 30.

Dec. 5, 7, 13-16, 19, 26.

Jan. 2-14, 19, 23, 25, 30, May 31, Sep. 5, Dec. 16, imperfect. Each issue has 1 sheet, 2 pages, except July 1, 2, 15, Sep. 5, 30. July 2 of 4 pages is the Weekly whig, July 15 of 4 pages is Richmond whig and public advertiser. Sep. 30 of 4 pages is Richmond whig & public advertiser. Aug. 22 has also the Evening whig, 2 pages. Nov. 12 has also the Evening whig, 2 pages. Issue of July 1 has 4 pages, but a second issue of 2 pages, same date, contains material identical in matter and relative position to p. 2 and 3 of the 4 page issue. This would make the issue of 2 pages necessarily a separate issue and not half of the 4 page issue, since the matter is contained on 1-2 of each sheet.

1865.—Jan. 2, 4, 7, 18.

Feb. 6, 9, 10.

Mar. 17, 24, 25, 30.

Apr. 12, 17-20, 22, 24.

May 1, 4, 8-10, 13, 17, 22.

July 11, 25.

Aug. 7, 19.  
Oct. 5, 9, 11, 14, 24, 26.  
Nov. 10, 23, 24.

1866.—Apr. 17, 24.  
May 1, 8, 22.

1867.—May 7.  
June 4, 18, 25.  
July 2, 16.  
Aug. 20.  
Sep. 3.  
Oct. 1, 15, 22, 29.  
Nov. 19.

1868.—Mar. 31.  
June 5.  
July 7, 21.  
Aug. 4.  
Sep. 1.  
Oct. 6, 19.  
June 4, 25, 1867, July 2, 16, 1867,  
July 7, 1868. Oct. 6, 1868 imperfect.

1868.—Sep. 18, 19, 21-26, 28-30.  
Oct. 1-3, 5, 9, 16, 19, 20.  
Nov. 5, 13.

Issues of 1868 on smaller sheet than 1867.

Sentinel, Richmond, Va. Daily.

1863.—Mar. 14, 16.  
Apr. 13, 17, 20.  
May 11, 13, 21.  
June 3, 9-12, 16, 17, 20, 22, 24.  
July 10, 22, 27, 28, 30.  
Aug. 3, 8, 20, 29.  
Oct. 3, 14, 15.  
Nov. 3, 7, 9, 23, 28.  
Dec. 17, 18, 22, 28.

Each issue 1 sheet, 2 pages. May 11 in mourning for Stonewall Jackson.

1864.—Jan. 6, 9.  
Feb. 24.  
Mar. 5.  
Apr. 8, 23, 25-27.  
May 3, 6, 7, 9-14, 16-18, 21, 23, 24, 28, 30.  
June 1, 6, 8, 14, 21.  
July 7-9, 22.  
Aug. 3.  
Sep. 12, 14-16, 18, 19, 23, 24.  
Oct. 4, 18, 29.  
Nov. 8, 9, 11, 19, 25.

Each issue 1 sheet, 2 pages, except July 7, July 9 with extra 1 page, small sheet.

1865.—Jan. 7, 11, 18, 28, 30.  
Feb. 3, 10, 14.  
Mar. 8, 13.  
Nov. 10, 11, 15-18, 20-25, 28-30.  
Dec. 1, 2, 5, 7, 9, 11-14.  
Jan. 7, 11, 18, 28, 30, Feb. 3, each 1 sheet, 2 pages. Feb. 10 and after, each 2 sheets, 4 pages.

1866.—Feb. 15, 16, 17, 19, 20, 21.

Southern Churchman, Richmond, Va.

1861.—Dec. 6.

1862.—Jan. 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
Feb. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
Mar. 7, 14, 21.  
Apr. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
May 2, 9, 23, 30.  
June 13, 20, 27.  
July 4, 11, 18, 25.  
Aug. 1, 8, 15, 22.  
Sep. 12, 19, 26.  
Oct. 10, 17.  
Nov. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
Dec. 5, 12, 19, 26.

Each issue 1 sheet, 2 pages. Feb. 21, May 23 imperfect. Mar. 14 in mourning for Bishop Meade.

1863.—Jan. 2, 9, 16, 23, 30.  
Feb. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
Mar. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
Apr. 3, 10, 17, 24.  
May 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
June 5, 12, 19.  
July 3, 10, 17, 24, 31.  
Aug. 7, 14, 21, 28.  
Sep. 4, 11, 18, 25.  
Oct. 2, 9, 16, 23.  
Nov. 6, 13, 20, 27.  
Dec. 4, 18.

Each issue 1 sheet, 2 pages. July 31 imperfect.

1864.—Jan. 8, 15, 22, 29.  
Feb. 5, 12, 19, 26.  
Mar. 4, 11, 25.  
Apr. 1, 8, 15, 22, 29.  
June 3, 17.  
Nov. 9, 23, 30.  
Dec. 7, 14, 21, 28.

Each issue to Nov. 9, 1 sheet, 2 pages; after Nov. 9, 2 sheets, 4 pages. Beginning Apr. 1, the sheet is smaller; beginning Nov. 9 the sheet is again reduced.

1865.—Mar. 1, 8, 15.  
1866.—May 3, 10, 24.  
June 7.  
1867.—Dec. 5.  
1868.—Mar. 19 (imperfect).  
1873.—Aug. 7, 28.  
Sep. 4, 11.  
Oct. 2, 16.

Southern opinion, Richmond, Va.

1867.—June 15, 22, 29.  
July 6, 13, 20, 27.  
Aug. 3, 10, 17, 31.  
Sep. 7, 28.  
Oct. 5, 12, 26.  
Nov. 9, 16, 23, 30.  
Dec. 7, 14, 21.

1868.—Mar. 28.  
Apr. 4, 11, 25.  
June 20, 27.



Aug. 8.  
Dec. 5.  
**Virginia farm journal**, Richmond, Va.

1860.—Jan. 14.  
**Virginia index**, Richmond, Va.

1859.—Dec. 23, 30.  
1860.—Jan. 3, 6, 13.  
Feb. 24, 28.  
Mar. 6, 9, 23.

**SAVANNAH, GA.**  
**Daily news**, Savannah, Ga.  
1864.—July 16, 18, 19, 21, 22, 23,  
25.  
2 pages each.

**SELMA, ALA.**  
**Daily Mississippian**, Selma, Ala.  
1864.—June 3, 5, 9, 14, 15, 16, 22.  
July 2, 3, 6, 7, 8, 10.  
Each 2 pages, except Sunday issues.

**SHUBUTA, MISS.**  
**Weekly Southern republic**, Shubuta,  
Miss.

1864.—June 4.

**STAUNTON, VA.**  
**Staunton spectator**, Staunton, Va.  
1866.—Apr. 17, 24.  
May 1, 8, 22.

1867.—May 7.  
June 4, 18, 25.  
July 2, 16.  
Aug. 20.  
Sep. 3.  
Oct. 1, 15, 22, 29.  
Nov. 19.

1868.—Mar. 31.  
June 5.  
July 7, 21.  
Aug. 4.  
Sep. 1.  
Oct. 6, 19.

June 4, 25, 1867, July 2, 16, 1867,  
July 7, 1868, Oct. 6, 1868 imperfect.

## The newspapers in the Virginia State Library, Confederate Museum, and Valentine Museum, arranged by States.

**Note:** If there is a copy of an issue of one date, or more than one date, the year only is given after the title. The date, therefore, which follows any title in this list, does not indicate that the file is complete for that year. For a detailed statement of the dates of any paper, consult the preceding list, pages 285-379.

**Abbreviations:** State Lib., Virginia State Library; Val. Mus., Valentine Museum; Conf. Mus., Confederate Museum.

|                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                 |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p style="text-align: center;"><b>ALABAMA.</b></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>MOBILE.</b></p> <p>Mobile advertiser &amp; register. 1862. (Conf. Mus.)</p> <p>Mobile daily advertiser &amp; register. 1867. (State Lib.)</p> <p>Mobile daily tribune. 1862, 1864. (Val. Mus.)</p> <p>Same. 1863. (Conf. Mus.)</p> <p>Mobile evening news. 1862. (Val. Mus.)</p> <p>Mobile evening telegraph. 1862. (Val. Mus.)</p> <p>Mobile register &amp; advertiser. 1862. (Val. Mus.)</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>MONTGOMERY.</b></p> <p>Montgomery daily advertiser. 1863, 1864. (Val. Mus.)</p> <p>Montgomery daily mail. 1862, 1864. (Val. Mus.)</p> <p>Montgomery weekly advertiser. 1863. (Val. Mus.)</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>SELMA.</b></p> <p>Selma daily Mississippian. 1864. (Val. Mus.)</p> <p>Selma daily reporter. 1862. (Conf. Mus.)</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>CHINA.</b></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>HONG KONG.</b></p> <p>China mail. 1853. (State Lib.)</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>CONNECTICUT.</b></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>HARTFORD.</b></p> <p>American mercury. 1788-1795. (State Lib.)</p> | <p>Connecticut courant. 1793-1796. (State Lib.)</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>DISTRICT OF COLUMBIA.</b></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>WASHINGTON.</b></p> <p>Army &amp; navy chronicle. 1835-1838. (State Lib.)</p> <p>Daily union. 1846, 1847, 1856, 1857. (State Lib.)</p> <p>Dollar globe. 1844. (State Lib.)</p> <p>Extra globe. 1840. (State Lib.)</p> <p>Gazette. 1870. (Conf. Mus.)</p> <p>National intelligencer. 1800-1859. (State Lib.)</p> <p>Same. 1852, 1861, 1865. (Conf. Mus.)</p> <p>National journal. 1829, 1830. (State Lib.)</p> <p>The states. 1858, 1859. (State Lib.)</p> <p>States and union. 1859, 1860. (State Lib.)</p> <p>Union. 1845-1851, 1856. (State Lib.)</p> <p>U. S. gazette. 1814, 1817. (State Lib.)</p> <p>United States telegraph extra. 1823, 1829, 1832. (State Lib.)</p> <p>Washington chronicle. 1861-1865. (State Lib.)</p> <p>Washington evening index. 1842. (State Lib.)</p> <p>Washington times. 1862. (Conf. Mus.)</p> <p>Weekly union. 1856. (Conf. Mus.)</p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>ENGLAND.</b></p> <p style="text-align: center;"><b>LONDON.</b></p> <p>Bell's life in London. 1857-1861. (State Lib.)</p> <p>The index. 1862-1865. (Conf. Mus.)</p> <p>Morning post. 1796, 1798-1808. (State Lib.)</p> <p>Times. 1857-1860. (State Lib.)</p> |
|---------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

## FLORIDA.

## GAINESVILLE.

Cotton states. 1864. (Val. Mus.)

## JACKSONVILLE.

Florida times-union. 1887. (Conf. Mus.)

## MADISON.

Southern messenger. 1866. (Val. Mus.)

## FRANCE.

## PARIS.

Le Charivari. 1847-1852. (State Lib.)

Le corsaire. 1849-1852. (State Lib.)

Galignani's messenger. 1846-1848. (State Lib.)

La gazette de France. 1849-1854. (State Lib.)

Le moniteur universel. 1789-1864. (State Lib.)

## GEORGIA.

## ATLANTA.

Constitution. 1886. (Conf. Mus.)

Kencsaw gazette. 1887. (Conf. Mus.)

Southern Confederacy. 1863. (Conf. Mus.)

Same. 1863, 1864. (Val. Mus.)

Southern presbyterian. 1906. (State Lib.)

## AUGUSTA.

Banner of the South & planters journal. 1870-1872. (Conf. Mus.)

Daily chronicle & sentinel. 1864. (Conf. Mus.)

Same. 1864. (Val. Mus.)

Georgia constitutionalist. 1832-1834. (State Lib.)

Southern Christian advocate. 1862. (Conf. Mus.)

Southern field & fireside. 1859, 1860. (State Lib.)

Same. 1862, 1863. (Conf. Mus.)

Tri-weekly constitutionalist. 1861. (Conf. Mus.)

## COLUMBUS.

Columbus times. 1864. (Val. Mus.)

Daily sun. 1863. (Val. Mus.)

## MACON.

Children's guide. 1864. (Conf. Mus.)

Child's index. 1865. (Conf. Mus.)

Macon daily Confederate. 1864. (Val. Mus.)

## SAVANNAH.

Daily news. 1862. (Conf. Mus.)

Same. 1864. (Val. Mus.)

Savannah republican. 1862. (Conf. Mus.)

## KENTUCKY.

## BOWLING GREEN.

Green River pantagraph. 1878. (Conf. Mus.)

## CATLETTSBURG.

Central methodist. 1883. (Conf. Mus.)

## FRANKFORT.

Kentucky gazette. 1798, 1807, 1810, 1814. (State Lib.)

## LOUISVILLE.

Courier journal. 1885. (Conf. Mus.)

## RUSSELLVILLE.

The mirror. 1806. (State Lib.)

## LOUISIANA.

## NEW ORLEANS.

Daily delta. 1862. (Conf. Mus.)

Daily picayune. 1862, 1879. (Conf. Mus.)

Daily true delta. 1862. (Conf. Mus.)

The era. 1864. (Conf. Mus.)

Evening true delta. 1862. (Conf. Mus.)

National advocate. 1862. (Conf. Mus.)

New Orleans weekly times. 1871. (Conf. Mus.)

Southwestern presbyterian. 1906. (State Lib.)

Southern standard. 1855. (Conf. Mus.)

Sunday delta. 1862. (Conf. Mus.)

Weekly picayune. 1874. (Conf. Mus.)

Weekly true delta. 1856. (Conf. Mus.)

## ST. JOSEPH.

Tensas gazette. 1863. (Conf. Mus.)

## MARYLAND.

## BALTIMORE.

American & commercial advertiser. 1862-1864. (Conf. Mus.)

Baltimore daily exchange. (State Lib.)

Baltimore day. 1882-1884. (State Lib.)

Baltimore daily gazette. 1859-1861, 1863-1882. (State Lib.)

Same. 1862-1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Baltimore republican.** 1862, 1863.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
**Baltimore weekly sun.** 1860-1865.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
**Catholic mirror.** 1884. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily exchange.** 1859, 1861. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Manufacturers' record.** 1889-1894,  
 1908-date. (State Lib.)  
**Maryland news sheet.** 1861, 1862.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
 Same. 1862. (State Lib.)  
**Maryland times.** 1861, 1862. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register.** 1811-1849.  
 (State Lib.)  
**Sunday telegram.** 1864. (Conf. Mus.)

## FREDERICK.

**Political examiner & public advertiser.**  
 1829, 1830. (State Lib.)

## MASSACHUSETTS.

## BOSTON.

**Boston daily advertiser.** 1862, 1863.  
 (State Lib.)  
**Christian science sentinel.** 1906-1911.  
 (State Lib.)  
**Columbian sentinel.** 1797-1799. (State Lib.)  
**New England courant.** 1723. (State Lib.)  
**New England galaxy.** 1824. (State Lib.)

## MEXICO.

## VERA CRUZ.

**American eagle.** 1847. (Conf. Mus.)

## MISSISSIPPI.

## HOUSTON.

**Houston petrel.** 1861. (Conf. Mus.)

## JACKSON.

**Daily Mississippian.** 1862. (Val. Mus.)  
 Same. 1863. (Conf. Mus.)

## MERIDIAN.

**Daily clarion.** 1864. (Val. Mus.)

## PONTOTOC.

**Weekly folio.** 1876. (Conf. Mus.)

## SHUBUTA.

**Weekly southern republic.** 1864. (Val. Mus.)

## VICKSBURG.

**Vicksburg daily whig.** 1863. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Vicksburg herald.** 1878. (Conf. Mus.)

## NEW YORK.

## HUDSON.

**Balance & Columbian repository.** 1801-1808. (State Lib.)

## NEW YORK.

**The Albion.** 1838-1840. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Army & navy journal.** 1864, 1879.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
 Same. 1904. (State Lib.)  
**Bradstreets.** 1889, 1893. (State Lib.)  
**Christian intelligencer.** 1906. (State Lib.)  
**Church press.** 1884-1887. (State Lib.)  
**Commercial & financial chronicle.**  
 1871, 1873-1876, 1878-1882. (State Lib.)  
**Le courier des Etats-Unis.** 1828-1831.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Same. 1867, 1869. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily news.** 1861, 1864. (State Lib.)  
**Financial age.** 1909.  
**Frank Leslie's illustrated newspaper.**  
 1859, 1862, 1870. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Gazette of the U. S.** 1790. (State Lib.)  
**Industrial American.** 1868. (State Lib.)  
**Journal of commerce.** 1861. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York caucasian.** 1861-1863.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Same. 1863. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York colonization journal.** 1852.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York daily news.** 1864, 1865.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York daily tribune.** 1861-1865.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York day book.** 1863. (State Lib.)  
**New York evening express.** 1864.  
 (State Lib.)  
**New York herald.** 1843, 1845, 1858-1885. (State Lib.)  
 Same. 1859-1865, 1867. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York journal of commerce.** 1846.  
 (State Lib.)  
**New York observer.** 1851-1854. (State Lib.)  
**New York Sunday news.** 1870, 1871.  
 (State Lib.)

**New York times.** 1861-1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1861-1865. (State Lib.)  
**New York world.** 1870, 1871. (State Lib.)  
**Parish visitor.** 1859-1861. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Semi-weekly courier & N. Y. enquirer.** 1852. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Shipping & commercial list & New York price current.** 1830-1837, 1839-1844, 1876. (State Lib.)  
**Spirit of the times.** 1861. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Sun.** 1873, 1874. (State Lib.)  
**United States army & navy journal.** Supplement. 1864. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The world.** 1863-1865. (Conf. Mus.)

**NORTH CAROLINA.****CHARLOTTE.**

**Presbyterian standard.** 1906. (State Lib.)

**ELIZABETH CITY.**

**Albemarle southron.** 1860. (Conf. Mus.)

**MILTON.**

**Milton chronicle.** 1862-1864. (Conf. Mus.)

**NEWBERN.**

**Our living & our dead.** 1873, 1874. (Conf. Mus.)

**RALEIGH.**

**Biblical recorder.** 1862-1864. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Christian advocate.** 1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Church intelligencer.** 1861, 1863. (State Lib.)  
**Same.** 1863, 1864. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily Confederate.** 1864. (Conf. Mus.)  
**News & observer.** 1884. (Conf. Mus.)  
**North Carolina standard.** 1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Raleigh Christian advocate.** 1879. (State Lib.)  
**Semi-weekly sentinel.** 1867. (Conf. Mus.)  
**State journal.** 1862-1864. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Weekly conservative.** 1864-1865. (Conf. Mus.)

**SALEM.**

**People's press.** 1863. (Conf. Mus.)

**WILMINGTON.**

**Daily journal.** 1863. (Conf. Mus.)

**PENNSYLVANIA.****BROWNSVILLE.**

**Brownsville times.** 1860. (Conf. Mus.)

**CALIFORNIA.**

**Monongahela Valley spirit.** 1860-1862. (Conf. Mus.)

**PHILADELPHIA.**

**Bache's Phila. aurora.** 1799. (State Lib.)  
**Church register.** 1826. (State Lib.)  
**Daily evening bulletin.** 1862, 1864. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Federal gazette and Philadelphia evening post.** 1789. (State Lib.)  
**General advertiser.** 1799, 1800. (State Lib.)  
**Independent balance.** 1822. (State Lib.)  
**National gazette & literary register.** 1821-25, 1827-40. (State Lib.)  
**Philadelphia gazette.** 1795-1797. (State Lib.)  
**Philadelphia inquirer.** 1860-1863. (State Lib.)  
**Same.** 1861-1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Public ledger,** 1861, 1862. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Soldiers & sailors journal.** 1876. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Universal gazette.** 1798-1800. (State Lib.)

**SOUTH CAROLINA.****CAMDEN.**

**Camden Confederate.** (1863. (Conf. Mus.)

**CHARLESTON.**

**Catholic miscellany.** 1861. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston daily courier.** 1856-1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1861, 1863. (Val. Mus.)  
**Charleston daily news.** 1866-1873. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston daily standard.** 1854-1857. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston evening news.** 1859, 1861. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston mercury.** 1850, 1854, 1859-1868. (Conf. Mus.)

Same. 1861, 1862. (Val. Mus.)  
**News and courier.** 1873-1876, 1885,  
 1886. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Southern presbyterian.** 1858-1864.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
**Weekly news.** 1883. (Conf. Mus.)

## COLUMBIA.

**Daily South Carolinian.** 1855-1864.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
 Same. 1863, 1864. (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily Southern guardian.** 1862-1865.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
 Same. 1864. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern presbyterian.** 1869-1875.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
**Tri-weekly Southern guardian.** 1861.  
 (Conf. Mus.)

## VIRGINIA.

## ALEXANDRIA.

**Alexandria gazette.** 1861. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Same. 1861, 1867. (Val. Mus.)  
 Same. 1905-1911. (State Lib.)  
**Evening sentinel.** 1857, 1858. (State  
 Lib.)  
**Southern churchman.** 1859, 1860,  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
**Virginia sentinel.** 1853-1856. (State  
 Lib.)

## AMHERST C. H.

**Amherst enterprise.** 1879. (State Lib.)

## ASHLAND.

**Local option standard.** 1886. (Conf.  
 Mus.)

## BEDFORD.

**Bedford sentinel.** 1879. (State Lib.)

## BLACKSBURG.

**Tech.** 1907, 1908. (State Lib.)

## CHARLOTTE C. H.

**Charlotte gazette.** 1873. (Val. Mus.)

## CHARLOTTESVILLE.

**Charlottesville daily progress.** 1905-  
 1911. (State Lib.)  
**College topics.** 1908, 1909. (State  
 Lib.)  
**Daily chronicle.** 1864, 1865. (Conf.  
 Mus.)  
**Jeffersonian republican.** 1873. (Val.  
 Mus.)

Same. 1889. (State Lib.)  
**Madison Hall notes.** 1910, 1911.  
 (State Lib.)  
**The review.** 1860, 1861. (State Lib.)  
**The Virginia advocate.** 1835-1837,  
 1880. (State Lib.)

## CLARKSVILLE.

**Clarksville Virginian.** 1883. (State  
 Lib.)

## CULPEPER.

**Culpeper times.** 1880. (State Lib.)

## DANVILLE.

**Danville register.** 1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Same. 1905-1911. (State Lib.)  
**Sixth corps.** 1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Eastern shore herald.** 1904-1911.  
 (State Lib.)

## FINCASTLE.

**Fincastle mirror.** 1822-1825. (State  
 Lib.)

## FREDERICKSBURG.

**Christian banner.** 1862. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Democratic recorder.** 1861. (State  
 Lib.)  
**Fredericksburg daily star.** 1905-1911.  
 (State Lib.)  
**News.** 1886. (State Lib.)

## GORDONSVILLE.

**Native Virginian.** 1867, 1870. (Val.  
 Mus.)

## HARRISONBURG.

**Rockingham register.** 1866-1906.  
 (State Lib.)

## LEXINGTON.

**Lexington gazette.** 1863. (State Lib.)  
 Same. 1875. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Rockbridge citizen.** 1873. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern collegian.** 1870. (Conf.  
 Mus.)

## LYNCHBURG.

**Daily Lynchburg Virginian.** 1862,  
 1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily news.** 1866. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily republican.** 1861. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Same. 1862. (State Lib.)  
**Democratic campaign.** 1883. (State  
 Lib.)

- Lynchburg daily news. 1866, 1867. (Val. Mus.)  
 Lynchburg news. 1905-1912. (State Lib.)  
 Lynchburg Virginian. 1863, 1864. (State Lib.)  
 Tri-weekly news. 1873. (State Lib.)

## MANCHESTER.

- Leader. 1894. (State Lib.)  
 Manchester courier. 1875. (State Lib.)  
 Virginia courier. 1879. (State Lib.)

## NORFOLK.

- The American beacon & Virginian & North Carolina gazette. 1833, 1834, 1855. (State Lib.)  
 Daily southern argus. 1849, 1850, 1854, 1856. (State Lib.)  
 Norfolk & Portsmouth herald. 1807, 1838, 1847, 1854. (State Lib.)  
 Same. 1860. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Norfolk gazette & public ledger. 1812, 1813. (State Lib.)  
 Norfolk landmark. 1875. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Same. 1892, 1905-1912. (State Lib.)

## PETERSBURG.

- Aeolian harp. 1821. (State Lib.)  
 Army & navy messenger. 1863. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Same. 1863-1865. (State Lib.)  
 Daily express. 1858, 1860. (State Lib.)  
 Same. 1860-1863, 1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily index. 1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily index-appeal. 1892-1902, 1905-1911. (State Lib.)  
 Daily news. 1865. (State Lib.)  
 Petersburg index. 1870. (State Lib.)  
 The press. 1860. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Republican. 1844-1846. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Virginia index. 1860. (State Lib.)  
 Weekly express. 1862. (State Lib.)

## PORTSMOUTH.

- Daily globe. 1854. (State Lib.)  
 New era. 1847. (State Lib.)  
 Tidewater times. 1880. (State Lib.)

## RICHMOND.

- Campaign. 1884, 1885. (State Lib.)  
 Catholic visitor. 1884. (State Lib.)  
 Cavalier. 1903, 1904. (State Lib.)  
 Central presbyterian. 1862, 1865, 1879-1882. (State Lib.)  
 Same. 1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Children's friend. 1864. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Christian monitor. 1815, 1816. (State Lib.)

- Christian observer. 1862, 1870. (State Lib.)  
 Same. 1864. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Commercial. 1869. (State Lib.)  
 Commercial & tobacco leaf. 1885. (State Lib.)  
 Commercial bulletin. 1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Same. 1865. (Val. Mus.)  
 Commonwealth. 1880. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Same. 1880. (State Lib.)  
 Compiler. 1814, 1816-1826, 1828, 1831, 1835, 1836, 1838-1847. (State Lib.)  
 Conservative. 1872. (State Lib.)  
 Crisis. 1840. (State Lib.)  
 The critic. 1887-1890. (State Lib.)  
 Daily dispatch. 1852-1903. (State Lib.)  
 Same. 1859, 1861-1866, 1868, 1870, 1873-1881, 1883, 1886. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Same. 1861-1867. (Val. Mus.)  
 Daily new nation. 1867, 1868. (State Lib.)  
 Same. 1868. (Val. Mus.)  
 The daily republican. 1852. (State Lib.)  
 Daily Richmond times. 1850-1853, 1865-1867. (State Lib.)  
 Daily state journal. 1868-1871, 1874. (State Lib.)  
 Same. 1870. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily times. 1888-1903. (State Lib.)  
 Democrat. 1890, 1891. (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer. 1804-1856, 1858-1877. (State Library.)  
 Same. 1860-1864, 1868, 1869, 1875. (Val. Mus.)  
 Same. 1860-1867, 1870, 1873. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Evening courier. 1865. (Val. Mus.)  
 Evening leader. 1896-1903. (State Lib.)  
 Evening news. 1868, 1870, 1873. (Val. Mus.)  
 Same. 1868-1871, 1873. (State Lib.)  
 Same. 1874, 1875. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Evening telegram. 1878. (State Lib.)  
 Evening truth. 1887. (State Lib.)  
 Every Saturday journal. 1885, 1886, 1888. (State Lib.)  
 Examiner. 1799-1804. (State Lib.)  
 Examiner. 1848, 1851, 1852, 1856, 1857, 1860-1867. (State Lib.)  
 Same. 1861-1867. (Val. Mus.)  
 Same. 1857, 1860-1866. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Exchange reporter. 1891. (State Lib.)  
 Family visitor. 1822-1824. (State Lib.)  
 First families. 1901. (State Lib.)  
 Guide & news. 1876. (State Lib.)  
 The idea. 1909, 1910. (State Lib.)  
 Impartial observer. 1806, 1807. (State Lib.)  
 Industrial south. 1881-1885. (State Lib.)

- Jewish record.** 1909, 1910. (State Lib.)  
**Journal of industry.** 1873. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Literary pastime.** 1868. (State Lib.)  
**Magnolia.** 1863. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1863-1865. (State Lib.)  
**Monday commercial.** 1883. (State Lib.)  
**News-leader.** 1903-1911. (State Lib.)  
**The penny post.** 1855. (State Lib.)  
**Presbyterian of the South.** 1909-1912. (State Lib.)  
**The record.** 1863. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1863. (State Lib.)  
**The recorder.** 1802, 1803. (State Lib.)  
**Reformer.** 1886. (State Lib.)  
**Religious herald.** 1865, 1884. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1865-1875, 1880-1882, 1884, 1885, 1896, 1911. (State Lib.)  
**The republic.** 1865. (Val. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1865, 1866. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1865, 1866. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate.** 1860-1865, 1880-1882. (State Lib.)  
**Same.** 1861, 1864-1866, 1868. (Val. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1862, 1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond commercial compiler.** 1822-1826, 1828, 1831, 1835. (State Lib.)  
**The Richmond courier & compiler.** 1836, 1838-1844. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond daily mercantile advertiser.** 1822. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond evening journal.** 1905-1911. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond journal.** 1887. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond news.** 1899-1903. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond planet.** 1899, 1895-1901. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond republican.** 1852, 1853. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond republican & general advertiser.** 1850. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond standard.** 1878-1882. (State Lib.)  
**The Richmond star.** 1893-1896. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond times.** 1865, 1866. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1865-1867. (Val. Mus.)  
**Richmond Virginian.** 1910, 1911. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond's young men.** 1905-1908. (State Lib.)  
**The sentinel.** 1863-1865. (State Lib.)  
**Same.** 1863-1866. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1863-1866. (Val. Mus.)  
**Soldier's paper.** 1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The South.** 1857, 1858. (State Lib.)  
**Southern churchman.** 1859, 1860, 1862, 1865. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1861-1868, 1873. (Val. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1863, 1864, 1880-1883, 1890, 1907-1911. (State Lib.)  
**Southern illustrated news.** 1862-1864. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1862-1864. (State Lib.)  
**Southern intelligencer.** 1880. (State Lib.)  
**Southern opinion.** 1867, 1868. (Val. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1867-1869. (State Lib.)  
**Southern portfolio.** 1866.  
**Same.** 1866, 1868. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Southern punch.** 1863, 1864. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Spirit of seventy-six.** 1808, 1809. (State Lib.)  
**The state.** 1880-1897. (State Lib.)  
**Same.** 1881. (Conf. Mus.)  
**State fair gazette.** 1877. (State Lib.)  
**The sun.** 1879. (State Lib.)  
**Times & compiler.** 1845-1847. (State Lib.)  
**Times-dispatch.** 1903-1911. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia argus.** 1800, 1801, 1804, 1805, 1807-1816. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia farm journal.** 1860. (Val. Mus.)  
**Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser.** 1787-1789, 1791, 1793, 1795, 1798, 1800, 1802-1809. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia independent chronicle.** 1786-1789. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia index.** 1859, 1860. (Val. Mus.)  
**Virginia patriot.** 1809-1821. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia star.** 1878, 1880-1882. (State Lib.)  
**The Virginian.** 1808. (State Lib.)  
**The visitor.** 1809, 1810. (State Lib.)  
**Weekly guide.** 1871. (State Lib.)  
**Weekly new nation.** 1867. (State Lib.)  
**Whig.** 1824-1888. (State Lib.)  
**Same.** 1861-1868. (Val. Mus.)  
**Same.** 1852, 1853, 1860-1866, 1870, 1871. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The yeoman.** 1840. (State Lib.)

## ROANOKE.

Roanoke times. 1905-1911. (State Lib.)

## STAUNTON.

Staunton dispatch & news. 1905-1911. (State Lib.)  
 Staunton spectator. 1866-1868. (Val. Mus.)  
 Staunton vindicator. 1878. (State Lib.)  
 Valley Virginian. 1878. (State Lib.)



## SUFFOLK.

**Christian sun.** 1862. (Conf. Mus.)

## WARRENTON.

**Jeffersonian.** 1840, 1841. (State Lib.)

**Warrenton true index.** 1871. (State Lib.)

## WEST POINT.

**West Point star.** 1889. (State Lib.)

## WILLIAMSBURG.

**Phoenix gazette.** 1825. (State Lib.)

**Virginia gazette.** 1767, 1768, 1771-1777, 1779, 1854. (State Lib.)

**Williamsburg gazette and James City advertiser.** 1886. (State Lib.)

## WINCHESTER.

**Winchester evening star.** 1905-1911. (State Lib.)

**Winchester news.** 1865, 1866. (State Lib.)

**Winchester Virginian.** 1859, 1860, 1862. (State Lib.)

## WEST VIRGINIA.

## CHARLESTOWN.

**Virginia free press.** 1862, 1866. (State Lib.)

## CLARKSBURG.

**Harrison republican.** 1843-1848. (State Lib.)

## LEWISBURG.

**Lewisburg times.** 1867, 1868, (Val. Mus.)

## MARTINSBURG.

**Potomac guardian & Berkeley advertiser.** 1792. (State Lib.)

## SHEPHERDSTOWN.

**Shepherdstown register.** 1866. (State Lib.)

## A chronological arrangement of the titles of newspapers in the Virginia State Library, Confederate Museum and Valentine Museum.

**Note:** The inclusion of a title in this list under any one year does not mean that the file is complete for that year. If a paper is represented in any of the three libraries by one issue only, it is entered under the year. In many cases, however, the file is complete, or nearly complete for the year indicated. For a detailed statement see pages 285-379.

Abbreviations: State Lib., Virginia State Library; Val. Mus., Valentine Museum; Conf. Mus., Confederate Museum.

| 1723.                                              | 1777.                                                            |
|----------------------------------------------------|------------------------------------------------------------------|
| New England courant, Boston. (State Lib.) Reprint. | Virginia gazette, Williamsburg, Va. (State Lib.)                 |
| 1767.                                              | 1779.                                                            |
| Virginia gazette, Williamsburg, Va. (State Lib.)   | Virginia gazette, Williamsburg, Va. (State Lib.)                 |
| 1768.                                              | 1786.                                                            |
| Virginia gazette, Williamsburg, Va. (State Lib.)   | Virginia independent chronicle, Richmond. (State Lib.)           |
| 1771.                                              | 1787.                                                            |
| Virginia gazette, Williamsburg, Va. (State Lib.)   | Virginia independent chronicle, Richmond. (State Lib.)           |
| 1772.                                              | Virginia gazette and weekly advertiser, Richmond. (State Lib.)   |
| Virginia gazette, Williamsburg, Va. (State Lib.)   | 1788.                                                            |
| 1773.                                              | American mercury, Hartford, Conn. (State Lib.)                   |
| Virginia gazette, Williamsburg, Va. (State Lib.)   | Virginia gazette and weekly advertiser, Richmond. (State Lib.)   |
| 1774.                                              | Virginia independent chronicle, Richmond. (State Lib.)           |
| Virginia gazette, Williamsburg, Va. (State Lib.)   | 1789.                                                            |
| 1775.                                              | American mercury, Hartford, Conn. (State Lib.)                   |
| Virginia gazette, Williamsburg, Va. (State Lib.)   | Federal gazette & Philadelphia evening post, Phila. (State Lib.) |
| 1776.                                              | Le moniteur universel, Paris. (State Lib.)                       |
| Virginia gazette, Williamsburg, Va. (State Lib.)   | Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser, Richmond. (State Lib.)     |
|                                                    | Virginia independent chronicle, Richmond. (State Lib.)           |

## 1790.

*American mercury*, Hartford, Conn. (State Lib.)  
*Gazette of the United States*, New York. (State Lib.)  
*Le moniteur universel*, Paris. (State Lib.)

## 1791.

*American mercury*, Hartford, Conn. (State Lib.)  
*Le moniteur universel*, Paris. (State Lib.)  
*Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser*, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1792.

*American mercury*, Hartford, Conn. (State Lib.)  
*Le moniteur universel*, Paris. (State Lib.)  
*Potomac guardian & Berkeley advertiser*, Martinsburg, Va. (State Lib.)

## 1793.

*American mercury*, Hartford, Conn. (State Lib.)  
*Connecticut courant*, Hartford, Conn. (State Lib.)  
*Le moniteur universel*, Paris. (State Lib.)  
*Virginia gazette and weekly advertiser*, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1794.

*American mercury*, Hartford, Conn. (State Lib.)  
*Connecticut courant*, Hartford, Conn. (State Lib.)  
*Le moniteur universel*, Paris. (State Lib.)

## 1795.

*American mercury*, Hartford, Conn. (State Lib.)  
*Connecticut courant*, Hartford, Conn. (State Lib.)  
*Le moniteur universel*, Paris. (State Lib.)  
*Philadelphia gazette*. (State Lib.)  
*Virginia gazette and weekly advertiser*, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1796.

*Connecticut courant*, Hartford, Conn. (State Lib.)  
*Le moniteur universel*, Paris. (State Lib.)  
*Morning post*, London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
*Philadelphia gazette*. (State Lib.)

## 1797.

*Columbian sentinel*, Boston. (State Lib.)  
*Le moniteur universel*, Paris. (State Lib.)  
*Philadelphia gazette*. (State Lib.)

## 1798.

*Columbian sentinel*, Boston. (State Lib.)  
*Kentucky gazette*, Frankfort, Ky. (State Lib.)  
*Le moniteur universel*, Paris. (State Lib.)  
*Morning post*, London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
*Universal gazette*, Philadelphia. (State Lib.)  
*Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser*, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1799.

*Bache's Phila. aurora*. (State Lib.)  
*Columbian sentinel*, Boston. (State Lib.)  
*Examiner*, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
*General advertiser*, Philadelphia. (State Lib.)  
*Le moniteur universel*, Paris. (State Lib.)  
*Morning post*, London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
*Universal gazette*, Philadelphia. (State Lib.)

## 1800.

*Examiner*, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
*General advertiser*, Philadelphia. (State Lib.)  
*Le moniteur universel*, Paris. (State Lib.)  
*Morning post*, London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
*National intelligencer*, Washington. (State Lib.)  
*Universal gazette*, Philadelphia. (State Lib.)  
*Virginia Argus*, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
*Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser*, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1801.

*Examiner*, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
*Le moniteur universel*, Paris. (State Lib.)  
*Morning post*, London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
*National intelligencer*, Washington. (State Lib.)  
*Virginia Argus*, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1802.

**Balance & Columbian repository,**  
Hudson, N. Y. (State Lib.)  
**Examiner,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel,** Paris. (State Lib.)  
**Morning post,** London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer,** Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Recorder,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser,**  
Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1803.

**Balance & Columbian repository,**  
Hudson, N. Y. (State Lib.)  
**Examiner,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel,** Paris. (State Lib.)  
**Morning post,** London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer,** Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Recorder,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser,**  
Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1804.

**Balance & Columbian repository,**  
Hudson, N. Y. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Examiner,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel,** Paris. (State Lib.)  
**Morning post,** London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer,** Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia Argus,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser,**  
Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1805.

**Balance & Columbian repository,**  
Hudson, N. Y. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel,** Paris. (State Lib.)  
**Morning post,** London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer,** Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia Argus,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser,**  
Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1806.

**Balance & Columbian repository,**  
Hudson, N. Y. (State Lib.)

**Enquirer,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Impartial observer,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel,** Paris. (State Lib.)  
**The mirror,** Russellville, Ky. (State Lib.)  
**Morning post,** London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer,** Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser,**  
Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1807.

**Balance & Columbian repository,**  
Hudson, N. Y. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Impartial observer,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Kentucky gazette,** Frankfort, Ky. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel,** Paris. (State Lib.)  
**Morning post,** London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer,** Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Norfolk & Portsmouth herald,** Norfolk, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia Argus,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser,**  
Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1808.

**Balance & Columbian repository,**  
Hudson, N. Y. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel,** Paris. (State Lib.)  
**Morning post,** London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer,** Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Spirit of seventy-six,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia Argus,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser,**  
Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**The Virginian,** Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1809.

**Enquirer,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel,** Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer,** Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Spirit of seventy-six,** Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Virginia Argus**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia patriot**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**The visitor**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1810.

**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Kentucky gazette**, Frankfort, Ky. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia Argus**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia patriot**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**The visitor**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1811.

**Balance & Columbian repository**, Hudson, N. Y. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia Argus**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia patriot**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1812.

**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Norfolk gazette & public ledger**. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia Argus**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia patriot**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1813.

**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Norfolk gazette & public ledger**. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia Argus**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia patriot**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1814.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Kentucky gazette**, Frankfort, Ky. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**U. S. gazette**, Washington.  
**Virginia Argus**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia patriot**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1815.

**Christian monitor**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia Argus**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia patriot**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1816.

**Christian monitor**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia Argus**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia patriot**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1817.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**U. S. gazette**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia patriot**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1818.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia patriot**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1819.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia patriot**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1820.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia patriot**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1821.

**Aeolian harp**, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia patriot**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1822.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Family visitor**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Fincastle mirror**. (State Lib.)  
**Independent balance**, Philadelphia. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond daily mercantile advertiser**. (State Lib.)

## 1823.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Family visitor**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Fincastle mirror**. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)

## 1824.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Constitutional whig**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Family visitor**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Fincastle mirror**. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**New England galaxy**, Boston. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)

## 1825.

**Church register**, Philadelphia. (State Lib.)  
**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Constitutional whig**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Fincastle mirror**. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Phoenix gazette**, Williamsburg, Va. (State Lib.)

## 1826.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Constitutional whig**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)

## 1827.

**Constitutional whig**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)

## 1828.

Compiler, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Constitutional whig, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Le courier des Etats-Unis, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Le moniteur universel, Paris. (State Lib.)  
 National intelligencer, Washington. (State Lib.)  
 Niles' national register. (State Lib.)  
 United State telegraph, extra, Washington. (State Lib.)

## 1829.

Compiler, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Le courier des Etats-Unis, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Daily Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Le moniteur universel, Paris. (State Lib.)  
 National intelligencer, Washington. (State Lib.)  
 National journal, Washington. (State Lib.)  
 Niles' national register. (State Lib.)  
 Political examiner & public advertiser, Frederick, Md. (State Lib.)  
 United States telegraph extra, Washington. (State Lib.)

## 1830.

Compiler, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Le courier des Etats-Unis, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Le moniteur universel, Paris. (State Lib.)  
 National journal, Washington. (State Lib.)  
 National intelligencer, Washington. (State Lib.)  
 Niles' national register. (State Lib.)  
 Political examiner & public advertiser, Frederick, Md. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Shipping & commercial list & New York price current. (State Lib.)

## 1831.

Compiler, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Le courier des Etats-Unis, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Le moniteur universel, Paris. (State Lib.)  
 National intelligencer, Washington. (State Lib.)

Niles' national register. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Shipping & commercial list & New York price current. (State Lib.)

## 1832.

Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Le courier des Etats-Unis, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Georgia constitutionalist, Augusta. (State Lib.)  
 Le moniteur universel, Paris. (State Lib.)  
 National intelligencer, Washington. (State Lib.)  
 Niles' national register. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Shipping & commercial list & New York price current. (State Lib.)  
 United States telegraph extra, Washington. (State Lib.)

## 1833.

The American beacon & Virginia & North Carolina gazette, Norfolk, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Le courier des Etats-Unis, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Georgia constitutionalist, Augusta. (State Lib.)  
 Le moniteur universel, Paris. (State Lib.)  
 National intelligencer, Washington. (State Lib.)  
 Niles' national register. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Shipping & commercial list & New York price current. (State Lib.)

## 1834.

The American beacon & Virginia & North Carolina gazette, Norfolk, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Georgia constitutionalist, August. (State Lib.)  
 Le moniteur universel, Paris. (State Lib.)  
 National intelligencer, Washington. (State Lib.)  
 Niles' national register. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Shipping & commercial list & New York price current. (State Lib.)

## 1835.

Army & navy chronicle, Washington. (State Lib.)  
 Compiler, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Shipping & commercial list & New York price current**. (State Lib.)  
**The Virginia advocate**, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)

## 1836.

**Army & navy chronicle**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Shipping & commercial list & New York price current**. (State Lib.)  
**The Virginia advocate**, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)

## 1837.

**Army & navy chronicle**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Shipping & commercial list & New York price current**. (State Lib.)  
**The Virginia advocate**, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)

## 1838.

**The Albion**, New York. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Army & navy chronicle**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Norfolk & Portsmouth herald**, Norfolk, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)

## 1839.

**The Albion**, New York. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)

**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Shipping & commercial list & New York price current**. (State Lib.)

## 1840.

**The Albion**, New York. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Crisis**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Extra globe**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Jeffersonian**, Warrenton, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National gazette & literary register**, Philadelphia. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Shipping & commercial list & New York price current**. (State Lib.)  
**The yeoman**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1841.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Jeffersonian**, Warrenton, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Shipping & commercial list & New York price current**. (State Lib.)

## 1842.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Shipping & commercial list & New York price current**. (State Lib.)  
**Washington evening index**. (State Lib.)

## 1843.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Harrison republican**, Clarksburg, W. Va. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)



**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Shipping & commercial list & New York price current**. (State Lib.)

## 1844.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dollar globe**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Harrison republican**, Clarksburg, W. Va. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Republican**, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Shipping & commercial list & New York price current**. (State Lib.)

## 1845.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Harrison republican**, Clarksburg, W. Va. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**New York journal of commerce**. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Republican**, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Union**, Washington. (Weekly) (State Lib.)

## 1846.

**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Daily union**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Galignani's messenger**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**Harrison republican**, Clarksburg, W. Va. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Republican**, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Union**, Washington. (Semi-weekly.)  
**Union**, Washington. (Tri-weekly.) (State Lib.)

**Union**, Washington. (Weekly) (State Lib.)

## 1847.

**American eagle**, Vera Cruz, Mex. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Le charivari**, Paris, France. (State Lib.)  
**Compiler**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Daily union**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Galignani's messenger**, Paris, France. (State Lib.)  
**Harrison republican**, Clarksburg, W. Va. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**New Era**, Portsmouth, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Norfolk & Portsmouth herald**, Norfolk, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Union**, Washington. (Semi-weekly.) (State Lib.)  
**Union**, Washington. (Tri-weekly.) (State Lib.)

## 1848.

**Le charivari**, Paris, France. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Galignani's messenger**, Paris, France. (State Lib.)  
**Harrison republican**, Clarksburg, W. Va. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Union**, Washington. (Semi-weekly.) (State Lib.)  
**Union**, Washington. (Tri-weekly.) (State Lib.)

## 1849.

**Le charivari**, Paris, France. (State Lib.)  
**Le corsaire**, Paris, France. (State Lib.)  
**Daily Southern Argus**, Norfolk, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le gazette de France**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)

**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Niles' national register**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Union**, Washington. (Semi-weekly.) (State Lib.)  
**Union**, Washington. (Tri-weekly.) (State Lib.)

## 1850.

**Le charivari**, Paris, France. (State Lib.)  
**Charleston mercury**.  
**Le corsaire**, Paris, France. (State Lib.)  
**Daily Richmond times**. (State Lib.)  
**Daily Southern Argus**, Norfolk, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**La gazette de France**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond republican & general advertiser**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Union**, Washington. (Tri-weekly.) (State Lib.)

## 1851.

**Le charivari**, Paris, France. (State Lib.)  
**Le corsaire**, Paris, France. (State Lib.)  
**Daily Richmond times**. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**La gazette de France**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**New York observer**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Union**, Washington. (Tri-weekly.) (State Lib.)

## 1852.

**Le charivari**, Paris, France. (State Lib.)  
**Le corsaire**, Paris, France. (State Lib.)  
**The Daily republican**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Daily Richmond times**. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**La gazette de France**, Paris. (State Lib.)

**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.) (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York colonization journal**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York observer**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond republican**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Semi-weekly courier & N. Y. enquirer**, New York. (Conf. Mus.)

## 1853.

**China mail**, Hong Kong, China. (State Lib.)  
**Daily Richmond times**. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**La gazette de France**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**New York observer**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond republican**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Virginia sentinel**, Alexandria, Va. (State Lib.)

## 1854.

**Charleston daily standard**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston mercury**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily globe**, Portsmouth, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Daily Southern Argus**, Norfolk, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**La gazette de France**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)  
**New York observer**. (State Lib.)  
**Norfolk & Portsmouth herald**, Norfolk, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia gazette**, Alexandria, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia gazette**, Williamsburg, Va. (State Lib.)

## 1855.

**The American beacon & Virginia & North Carolina gazette**, Norfolk, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Charleston daily standard**. (Conf. Mus.)

**Daily South Carolinian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)

**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)

**Penny post**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)

**Southern standard**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)

**Virginia sentinel**, Alexandria, Va. (State Lib.)

#### 1856.

**Charleston daily courier**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston daily standard**. (Conf. Mus.)

**Daily Southern Argus**, Norfolk, Va. (State Lib.)

**Daily South Carolinian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

**Daily union**, Washington. (State Lib.)

**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Examiner**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)

**National intelligencer**. Washington. (State Lib.)

**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)

**Union**, Washington. (Tri-weekly.) (State Lib.)

**Virginia sentinel**, Alexandria, Va. (State Lib.)

**Weekly true delta**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)

**Weekly union**, Washington, D. C. (Conf. Mus.)

#### 1857.

**Bell's Life in London**, London, Eng. (State Lib.)

**Charleston daily courier**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston daily standard**. (Conf. Mus.)

**Daily South Carolinian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

**Daily union**, Washington. (State Lib.)

**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Evening sentinel**, Alexandria, Va. (State Lib.)

**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)

**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)

**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)

**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)

**The South**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Times**, London, Eng. (State Lib.)

#### 1858.

**Bell's Life in London**, London, Eng. (State Lib.)

**Charleston daily courier**. (Conf. Mus.)

**Daily express**, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)

**Daily South Carolinian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Evening sentinel**, Alexandria, Va. (State Lib.)

**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)

**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)

**New York herald**. (State Lib.)

**The South**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Southern presbyterian**, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

**The States**, Washington. (State Lib.)

**Times**, London, Eng. (State Lib.)

#### 1859.

**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)

**Bell's Life in London**, London, Eng. (State Lib.)

**Charleston daily courier**. (Conf. Mus.)

**Charleston evening news**. (Conf. Mus.)

**Charleston mercury**. (Conf. Mus.)

**Daily exchange**, Baltimore. (Conf. Mus.)

**Daily South Carolinian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)

**Enquirer**, Richmond (State Lib.)

**Frank Leslie's illustrated newspaper**. (Conf. Mus.)

**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)

**National intelligencer**, Washington. (State Lib.)

**New York herald**. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)

**Parish visitor**, New York. (Conf. Mus.)

**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)

**Southern churchman**, Alexandria, Va. (Conf. Mus.)

**Southern field and fireside**, Augusta. (State Lib.)

**Southern presbyterian**, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

**The States**, Washington. (State Lib.)

**States and union**, Washington. (State Lib.)

**Times**, London, Eng. (State Lib.)

**Virginia index**, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)

**Winchester Virginian**. (State Lib.)

#### 1860.

**Albemarle Southron**, Elizabeth City, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)

Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Baltimore weekly Sun. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Bell's Life in London, London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
 Brownsville times, Brownsville, Fla. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Charleston daily courier. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Charleston mercury. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily express, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Daily South Carolinian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Le moniteur universel, Paris. (State Lib.)  
 Monongahela Valley spirit, California, Pa. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York herald. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Norfolk & Portsmouth herald, Norfolk, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Parish visitor, New York. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Philadelphia inquirer. (State Lib.)  
 The press, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
 The review, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond Christian advocate. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Southern churchman, Alexandria, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Southern field and fireside, Augusta. (State Lib.)  
 Southern presbyterian, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 States and union, Washington. (State Lib.)  
 Times, London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
 Virginia farm journal, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 Virginia index, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Virginia index, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 Winchester Virginian. (State Lib.)

## 1861.

Note: The following papers are represented by issues in each month of 1861.

Baltimore weekly sun. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Bell's Life in London, London, Eng. (State Lib.)  
 Charleston daily courier. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Charleston mercury. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily South Carolinian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Examiner, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 Le moniteur universel, Paris. (State Lib.)  
 New York herald. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 New York Times. (State Lib.)  
 Parish visitor, New York. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Philadelphia inquirer. (State Lib.)  
 Southern presbyterian, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

Note: The following papers are represented by issues in the particular month indicated.

## January.

Alexandria gazette. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Charleston evening news. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (Semi-weekly ed.) (Conf. Mus.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (Semi-weekly ed.) (Conf. Mus.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Monongahela Valley spirit, California, Pa. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York daily tribune. (Conf. Mus.)  
 The review, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond Christian advocate. (State Lib.)

## February.

Alexandria gazette. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Baltimore daily exchange. (State Lib.)  
 Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Charleston evening news. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Journal of commerce, New York. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Monongahela Valley spirit, California, Pa. (Conf. Mus.)  
 The review, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Tri-weekly Southern guardian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.)

## March.

Baltimore daily exchange. (State Lib.)  
 Charleston evening news. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Democratic recorder, Fredericksburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (Semi-weekly ed.) (Conf. Mus.)  
 Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)

**Monongahela Valley spirit**, California, Pa. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The review**, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.)

#### April.

**Baltimore daily exchange**. (State Lib.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Semi-weekly ed.) (Conf. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Journal of commerce**, New York. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Monongahela Valley spirit**, California, Pa. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The review**, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (Val. Mus.)  
**Richmond daily whig**. (Val. Mus.)  
**Spirit of the times**. (Conf. Mus.)

#### May.

**Alexandria gazette**. (Val. Mus.)  
**Baltimore daily exchange**. (State Lib.)  
**Daily express**, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily news**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Semi-weekly ed.) (Conf. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Monongahela Valley spirit**, California, Pa. (Conf. Mus.)  
**National intelligencer**, Washington. D. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The review**, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond daily whig**. (Val. Mus.)  
**Washington chronicle**. (State Lib.)

#### June.

**Baltimore daily exchange**. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Charleston evening news**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily news**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Semi-weekly ed.) (Conf. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Monongahela Valley spirit**, California, Pa. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The review**, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond daily whig**. (Val. Mus.)  
**Washington chronicle**. (State Lib.)

#### July.

**Baltimore daily exchange**. (State Lib.)  
**Charleston daily courier**. (Val. Mus.)

**Charleston evening news**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston mercury**. (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily news**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Semi-weekly ed.) (Conf. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Monongahela Valley spirit**, California, Pa. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The review**, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Washington chronicle**. (State Lib.)

#### August.

**Baltimore daily exchange**. (State Lib.)  
**Charleston Catholic miscellany**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston daily courier**. (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Semi-weekly ed.) (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily news**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Semi-weekly ed.) (Conf. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Monongahela Valley spirit**, California, Pa. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Washington chronicle**. (State Lib.)

#### September.

**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Semi-weekly ed.) (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily news**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Daily republican**, Lynchburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Semi-weekly ed.) (Conf. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Maryland news sheet**, Baltimore. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Maryland times**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Tri-weekly constitutionalist**, Augusta, Ga. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Washington chronicle**. (State Lib.)

#### October.

**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Semi-weekly ed.) (Conf. Mus.)

**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
(State Lib.)  
**Houston petrel**, Houston, Miss. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Maryland news sheet**, Baltimore. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Maryland times**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**Monongahela Valley spirit**, California, Pa. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York Caucasian**. (State Lib.)  
**New York times**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Washington chronicle**. (State Lib.)

**November.**

**Church intelligencer**, Raleigh, N. C. (State Lib.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Maryland news sheet**, Baltimore. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Maryland times**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**New York Caucasian**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Washington chronicle**. (State Lib.)

**December.**

**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Maryland times**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**New York Caucasian**. (State Lib.)  
**New York times**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Philadelphia inquirer**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Public ledger**, Philadelphia. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern churchman**, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Washington chronicle**. (State Lib.)

**1862.**

**Note:** The following papers are represented by issues in each month of 1862.

**Baltimore weekly sun**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston daily courier**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston mercury**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily South Carolinian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)

**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Le moniteur universel**, Paris. (State Lib.)  
**New York Caucasian**. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**New York times**. (State Lib.)  
**Philadelphia inquirer**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern churchman**, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern presbyterian**, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Washington chronicle**. (State Lib.)

**Note:** The following papers are represented by issues in the particular month indicated.

**January.**

**Daily news**, Savannah, Ga. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Maryland times**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Virginia free press**, Charlestown, W. Va. (State Lib.)

**February.**

**Daily delta**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily express**, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily true delta**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Maryland times**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**Monongahela Valley spirit**, California, Pa. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York herald**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Philadelphia inquirer**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Sunday delta**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Winchester Virginian**. (State Lib.)

**March.**

**Christian sun**, Suffolk, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Maryland news sheet**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)

**Maryland times**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Sentinel**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

#### April.

**Biblical recorder**, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily picayune**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily true delta**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Semi-weekly.) (State Lib.)  
**Evening true delta**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Maryland news sheet**, Baltimore. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Philadelphia inquirer**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Southern churchman**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Sunday delta**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)

#### May.

**Baltimore republican**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily evening bulletin**, Philadelphia. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily Lynchburg Virginian**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily picayune**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily true delta**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Index**, London. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Maryland news sheet**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**New York daily tribune**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York herald**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Philadelphia inquirer**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Public ledger**, Philadelphia. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Southern field & fireside**, Augusta, Ga. (Conf. Mus.)

#### June.

**Christian banner**, Fredericksburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)

**Frank Leslie's illustrated newspaper**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Index**, London. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Maryland news sheet**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**New York daily tribune**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York herald**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Selma daily reporter**. (Conf. Mus.)

#### July.

**American & commercial advertiser**, Baltimore. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Biblical recorder**, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily news**, Savannah, Ga. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Index**, London. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Maryland news sheet**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**National advocate**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York herald**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York daily tribune**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Philadelphia inquirer**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Savannah republican**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Weekly express**, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)

#### August.

**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Index**, London. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York herald**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Philadelphia inquirer**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Washington times**. (Conf. Mus.)

#### September.

**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily republican**, Lynchburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Daily Southern guardian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Index**, London. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Maryland news sheet**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times**. (Conf. Mus.)

**Philadelphia inquirer.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Southern Christian advocate,** Augusta, Ga. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Southern illustrated news,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)

## October.

**Baltimore daily gazette.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Central presbyterian,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Charleston mercury.** (Val. Mus.)  
**Christian observer,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Daily dispatch,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily Mississippian,** Jackson, Miss. (Val. Mus.)  
**Enquirer,** Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Index, London.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Mobile daily tribune,** Mobile, Ala. (Val. Mus.)  
**Mobile evening news,** Mobile, Ala. (Val. Mus.)  
**Mobile evening telegraph,** Mobile, Ala. (Val. Mus.)  
**Mobile register and advertiser,** Mobile, Ala. (Val. Mus.)  
**Montgomery daily mail,** Montgomery, Ala. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern illustrated news,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)

## November.

**Biblical recorder,** Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Boston daily advertiser.** (State Lib.)  
**Central presbyterian,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Christian observer.** (State Lib.)  
**Daily dispatch,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily republican,** Lynchburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer,** Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Examiner,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Index, London.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Milton chronicle,** Milton, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Southern illustrated news,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**State journal,** Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)

## December.

**Boston daily advertiser.** (State Lib.)  
**Daily dispatch,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer,** Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Index, London.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Southern illustrated news,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)

**State journal,** Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)

## 1863.

**Note:** The following papers are represented by issues in each month of 1863.

**Baltimore weekly sun.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Boston daily advertiser.** (State Lib.)  
**Charleston daily courier.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston mercury.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily South Carolinian,** Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Dispatch,** Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Examiner,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Examiner,** Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Index, London.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Magnolia,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel,** Paris. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald.** (State Lib.)  
**New York times.** (State Lib.)  
**Philadelphia inquirer.** (State Lib.)  
**Record,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate.** (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig.** (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern churchman,** Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern illustrated news,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Southern presbyterian,** Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Washington chronicle.** (State Lib.)

**Note:** The following papers are represented by issues in the particular month indicated.

## January.

**Church intelligencer,** Raleigh, N. C. (State Lib.)  
**Daily dispatch,** Richmond (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily Mississippian,** Jackson, Miss. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer,** Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
**Mobile advertiser & register,** Mobile, Ala. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York Caucasian.** (State Lib.)  
**Southern churchman,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**State journal,** Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Texas gazette,** St. Joseph, La. (Conf. Mus.)

## February.

**Biblical recorder,** Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Camden Confederate,** Camden, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)



Church intelligencer, Raleigh, N. C. (State Lib.)  
 Daily dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Milton chronicle, Milton, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York Caucasian. (State Lib.)  
 State journal, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)

### March.

Biblical record, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Church intelligencer, Raleigh, N. C. (State Lib.)  
 Daily dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
 Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York Caucasian. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Sentinel, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
 State journal, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)

### April.

Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Baltimore republican. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Biblical record, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Church intelligencer, Raleigh, N. C. (State Lib.)  
 Daily dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
 Lexington gazette, Lexington, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Milton chronicle, Milton, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York Caucasian. (State Lib.)  
 New York herald. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Sentinel, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 State journal, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Vicksburg daily whig. (Conf. Mus.)

### May.

Army & navy messenger, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Church intelligencer, Raleigh, N. C. (State Lib.)  
 Daily dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily South Carolinian, Columbia, S. C. (Val. Mus.)  
 Daily sun, Columbus, Ga. (Val. Mus.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
 Lynchburg Virginian. (State Lib.)  
 Montgomery daily advertiser, Montgomery, Ala. (Val. Mus.)  
 Montgomery weekly advertiser, Montgomery, Ala. (Val. Mus.)

New York Caucasian. (State Lib.)  
 New York herald. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York times. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York daily tribune. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Sentinel, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Southern Confederacy, Atlanta, Ga. (Val. Mus.)  
 The world. (Conf. Mus.)

### June.

Army & navy messenger, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Daily dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily South Carolinian, Columbia, S. C. (Val. Mus.)  
 Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Magnolia weekly, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York Caucasian. (State Lib.)  
 New York herald. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York times. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York daily tribune. (Conf. Mus.)  
 The record, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Sentinel, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 The world. (Conf. Mus.)

### July.

Army & navy messenger, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Daily dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York Caucasian. (State Lib.)  
 New York herald. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York times. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York daily tribune. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Record, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Sentinel, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 The world. (Conf. Mus.)

### August.

Army & navy messenger, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Daily dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily journal, Wilmington, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 New York Caucasian. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York herald. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York daily tribune. (Conf. Mus.)  
 People's press, Salem, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Record, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Sentinel, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)

**The world. (Conf. Mus.)****September.**

**Baltimore gazette.** (State Lib.)  
**Daily dispatch,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Examiner,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York Caucasian.** (State Lib.)  
**New York herald.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York daily tribune.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Record,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Sentinel,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern field & fireside,** Augusta, Ga. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The world.** (Conf. Mus.)

**October.**

**Baltimore gazette.** (State Lib.)  
**Daily dispatch,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily Southern guardian,** Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Magnolia weekly,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York day book.** (State Lib.)  
**New York herald.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York daily tribune.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Record,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Sentinel,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern punch,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The world.** (Conf. Mus.)

**November.**

**American & commercial advertiser,** Baltimore. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Baltimore daily gazette.** (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Church intelligencer,** Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily express,** Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Magnolia weekly,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Mobile daily tribune,** Mobile, Ala. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York day book.** (State Lib.)  
**New York herald.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York daily tribune.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Philadelphia inquirer.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Record,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Sentinel,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern Confederacy,** Atlanta, Ga. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Southern punch,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**State journal,** Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The world.** (Conf. Mus.)

**December.**

**Baltimore gazette.** (State Lib.)  
**Daily dispatch,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily Southern guardian,** Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer,** Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
**Examiner,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York day book.** (State Lib.)  
**New York herald.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Record,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Sentinel,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**The world.** (Conf. Mus.)

**1864.**

**Note:** The following papers are represented by issues in each month of 1863.

**Baltimore weekly sun.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston daily courier.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston mercury.** (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch,** Richmond, Va. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Enquirer,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Examiner,** Richmond, Va. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Index,** London. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Magnolia,** Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Le moniteur universel,** Paris. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald.** (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**New York times.** (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig.** (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Sentinel,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Washington chronicle.** (State Lib.)

**Note:** The following papers are represented by issues in the months indicated.

**January.**

**Army & navy journal,** New York. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Baltimore gazette.** (State Lib.)  
**Daily Confederate,** Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch,** Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily news,** New York. (State Lib.)  
**Daily South Carolinian,** Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily Southern guardian,** Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer,** Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Era,** New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)

Milton chronicle, Milton, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York evening express. (State Lib.)  
 New York times. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York daily tribune. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Richmond Christian advocate. (State Lib.)  
 Sentinel, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
 Southern churchman, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Southern illustrated news, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Southern presbyterian, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Southern punch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 State journal, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)

## February.

Army & navy journal, New York. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Daily Confederate, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily South Carolinian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily Southern guardian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York evening express. (State Lib.)  
 Daily news, New York. (State Lib.)  
 New York daily tribune. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Richmond Christian advocate. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Sentinel, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 Southern churchman, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 Southern illustrated news, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Southern presbyterian, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Southern punch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 United States army & navy journal. Supplement. (Conf. Mus.)  
 The world. (Conf. Mus.)

## March.

Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Christian observer, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Cotton states, Gainesville, Fla. (Val. Mus.)  
 Daily Confederate, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily news, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Daily South Carolinian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily Southern guardian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

New York daily tribune. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York times. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Richmond Christian advocate. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Sentinel, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 Southern churchman, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 Southern illustrated news, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Southern presbyterian, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Southern punch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 The world. (Conf. Mus.)

## April.

Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Daily chronicle & sentinel, Augusta, Ga. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily news, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Daily South Carolinian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily Southern Guardian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Lynchburg Virginian. (State Lib.)  
 New York daily tribune. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York times. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Richmond Christian advocate. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Sentinel, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
 Southern churchman, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
 Southern illustrated news, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Southern presbyterian, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Southern punch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 The world. (Conf. Mus.)

## May.

Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Cotton states, Gainesville, Fla. (Val. Mus.)  
 Daily Confederate, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily South Carolinian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Lynchburg Virginian. (State Lib.)  
 New York daily tribune. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York times. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Philadelphia inquirer. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Richmond Christian advocate. (State Lib.)  
 Sentinel, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 Southern illustrated news, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Southern presbyterian, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

**Southern punch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The world**. (Conf. Mus.)

#### June

**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Cotton states**, Gainesville, Fla. (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily clarion**, Meridian, Miss. (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily Mississippian**, Selma, Ala. (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily South Carolinian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily Southern guardian**, Columbia, S. C. (Val. Mus.)  
**Montgomery daily advertiser**, Montgomery, Ala. (Val. Mus.)  
**New York daily news**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York daily tribune**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Sentinel**, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern churchman**, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern Confederacy**, Atlanta, Ga. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern illustrated news**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Southern presbyterian**, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Southern punch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Weekly Southern republic**, Shubuta, Miss. (Val. Mus.)  
**The world**. (Conf. Mus.)

#### July.

**American & commercial advertiser**, Baltimore. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Children's friend**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Columbus times**, Columbus, Ga. (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily chronicle & sentinel**, Augusta, Ga. (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily clarion**, Meridian, Miss. (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily Mississippian**, Selma, Ala. (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily news**, Savannah, Ga. (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily South Carolinian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily Southern guardian**, Columbia, S. C. (Val. Mus.)  
**Macon daily Confederate**, Macon, Ga. (Val. Mus.)  
**Mobile daily tribune**, Mobile, Ala. (Val. Mus.)  
**Montgomery daily advertiser**, Montgomery, Ala. (Val. Mus.)  
**Montgomery daily mail**, Montgomery, Ala. (Val. Mus.)

**New York daily news**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Sentinel**, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern illustrated news**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Southern punch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The world**. (Conf. Mus.)

#### August.

**Baltimore gazette**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Biblical record**, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily Confederate**, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily South Carolinian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (State Lib.)  
**Sentinel**, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern illustrated news**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Southern punch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Weekly conservative**, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The world**. (Conf. Mus.)

#### September.

**Baltimore gazette**. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Church intelligencer**, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily chronicle**, Charlottesville, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily Confederate**, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily evening bulletin**, Philadelphia. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily South Carolinian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily Southern guardian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York daily tribune**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York times**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Sentinel**, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern illustrated news**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Southern punch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**The world**. (Conf. Mus.)

## October.

Baltimore gazette. (Conf. Mus.)  
(State Lib.)  
Children's guide, Macon, Ga. (Conf. Mus.)  
Daily dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
Daily South Carolinian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
Sentinel, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
Southern illustrated news, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
Southern presbyterian, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

## November.

Daily Southern guardian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
New York daily news. (Conf. Mus.)  
New York daily tribune. (Conf. Mus.)  
New York times. (Conf. Mus.)  
Richmond Christian advocate. (State Lib.)  
Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.)  
Sentinel, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
Southern churchman, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
Southern illustrated news, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
Southern presbyterian, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
Southern punch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
Sunday telegram, Baltimore. (Conf. Mus.)  
The world. (Conf. Mus.)

## December.

Army & navy messenger, Petersburg, Va.  
Daily Confederate, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
Daily dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
Daily Southern guardian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
New York daily tribune. (Conf. Mus.)  
New York times. (Conf. Mus.)  
Richmond Christian advocate. (State Lib.)  
Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.)  
Southern churchman, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
Southern presbyterian, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
State journal, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
The world. (Conf. Mus.)

## 1865.

Note: The following papers are represented by issues in each month of 1865.

Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
Baltimore weekly sun. (Conf. Mus.)  
New York herald. (State Lib.)  
New York times. (State Lib.)  
Richmond whig. (State Lib.)

## January.

Note: The following papers are represented by issues in the particular month indicated.

Charleston daily courier. (Conf. Mus.)  
Charleston mercury. (Conf. Mus.)  
Child's index, Macon, Ga. (Conf. Mus.)  
Daily dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
Daily Southern guardian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
Enquirer, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
Evening courier, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
Index, London. (Conf. Mus.)  
Monday commercial, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
New York herald. (Conf. Mus.)  
Religious herald, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
Richmond Christian advocate. (Conf. Mus.)  
Richmond whig. (Val. Mus.)  
Sentinel, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
Washington chronicle. (State Lib.)  
The world. (Conf. Mus.)

## February.

Baltimore gazette. (Conf. Mus.)  
Charleston daily courier. (Conf. Mus.)  
Charleston mercury. (Conf. Mus.)  
Daily Southern guardian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
Enquirer, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
Evening courier, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
Index, London. (Conf. Mus.)  
New York herald. (Conf. Mus.)  
Richmond Christian advocate. (State Lib.)  
Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
Sentinel, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
Southern churchman, Alexandria, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
Washington chronicle. (State Lib.)  
The world. (Conf. Mus.)

## March.

Army & navy messenger, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Central presbyterian, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily chronicle, Charlottesville, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily express, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Danville register. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Evening courier, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Index, London. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York herald. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York times. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Religious herald. Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Richmond Christian advocate. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Richmond daily whig. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Sentinel, Richmond. ((Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Southern churchman, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Washington chronicle. (State Lib.)  
 Weekly conservative, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 The world. (Conf. Mus.)

## April.

Baltimore gazette. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Christian advocate, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Examiner, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Index, London. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York daily news. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York herald. (Conf. Mus.)  
 North Carolina standard, Raleigh. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Philadelphia inquirer. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Richmond times. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Sentinel, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Soldier's paper, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Washington chronicle. (State Lib.)  
 The world. (Conf. Mus.)

## May.

Baltimore gazette. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Commercial bulletin, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
 Daily Lynchburg Virginian. (Conf. Mus.)

Index, London. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York daily tribune. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York herald. (Conf. Mus.)  
 The republic, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Richmond times. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Sixth corps, Danville, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Washington chronicle. (State Lib.)  
 The world. (Conf. Mus.)

## June.

Commercial bulletin, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Daily news, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Index, London. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York herald. (Conf. Mus.)  
 The republic, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Richmond times. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Washington chronicle. (State Lib.)  
 The world. (Conf. Mus.)

## July.

Commercial bulletin, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Index, London. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York daily news. (Conf. Mus.)  
 The republic, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Richmond times. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Washington chronicle. (State Lib.)

## August.

Commercial bulletin, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Daily index, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Index, London. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York daily news. (Conf. Mus.)  
 The republic, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Richmond times. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Washington chronicle. (State Lib.)

## September.

Central presbyterian, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Commercial bulletin, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
 National intelligencer, Washington, D. C. (Conf. Mus.)

**The republic**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond times**. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Washington chronicle**. (State Lib.)  
**Winchester news**. (State Lib.)

## October.

**Commercial bulletin**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily index**, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Religious herald**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**The republic**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Richmond times**. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Washington chronicle**. (State Lib.)  
**Winchester news**. (State Lib.)

## November.

**Commercial bulletin**, Richmond, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Daily express**, Petersburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Religious herald**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**The republic**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (Val. Mus.)  
**Richmond times**. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Sentinel**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Washington chronicle**. (State Lib.)

## December.

**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Religious herald**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**The republic**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond times**. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Sentinel**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)

## 1866.

**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)

**Charleston mercury**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston daily news**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Lynchburg daily news**, Lynchburg, Va. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**Religious herald**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**The republic**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (Val. Mus.)  
**Richmond times**. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Richmond whig**. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Sentinel**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Shepherdstown register**. (State Lib.)  
**Southern churchman**, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern messenger**, Madison, Fla. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern portfolio**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Staunton spectator**. (Val. Mus.)  
**Virginia free press**, Charlestown, W. Va. (State Lib.)  
**Winchester news**. (State Lib.)

## 1867.

**Alexandria gazette**. (Val. Mus.)  
**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Charleston daily news**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston mercury**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Courier des Etats-Unis**, New York (Conf. Mus.)  
**Daily new nation**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Examiner**, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
**Lewisburg times**, Lewisburg, W. Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Lynchburg daily news**, Lynchburg, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Mobile daily advertiser & register**, Mobile, Ala. (State Lib.)  
**Native Virginian**, Gordonsville, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**New York herald**. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Religious herald**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond times**. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)

Richmond whig. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Semi-weekly sentinel, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Southern churchman, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
 The southern opinion, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Staunton spectator. (Val. Mus.)  
 Weekly new nation, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1868.

Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Charleston mercury. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Charleston daily news. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily new nation, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Daily state journal, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Evening news, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Industrial America. (State Lib.)  
 Lewisburg times, Lewisburg, W. Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 Literary pastime, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 New York herald. (State Lib.)  
 Religious herald, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond Christian advocate. (Val. Mus.)  
 Richmond whig. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Southern churchman, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
 The southern opinion, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Southern portfolio, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Staunton spectator. (Val. Mus.)

## 1869.

Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Charleston daily news. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Commercial, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Courier des Etats-Unis, New York. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Daily state journal, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Evening news, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 New York herald. (State Lib.)  
 Religious herald, Richmond. (State Lib.)

Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 The southern opinion, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Southern presbyterian, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

## 1870.

Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Banner of the South & planters' journal, Augusta, Ga. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Charleston daily news. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Christian observer, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Daily state journal, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Evening news, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
 Frank Leslie's illustrated newspaper. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Gazette, Washington, D. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Native Virginian, Gordonsville, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
 New York herald. (State Lib.)  
 New York Sunday news. (State Lib.)  
 New York world. (State Lib.)  
 Petersburg index. (State Lib.)  
 Religious herald, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Southern collegian, Lexington, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Southern presbyterian, Columbia S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

## 1871.

Baltimore gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Banner of the South & planters' journal, Augusta, Ga. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Charleston daily news. (Conf. Mus.)  
 Commercial & financial chronicle, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Daily state journal, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Enquirer, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Evening news, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 New Orleans weekly times. (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York herald. (State Lib.)  
 New York Sunday news. (State Lib.)  
 New York world. (State Lib.)  
 Religious herald, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)



**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Southern presbyterian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Warrenton true index**. (State Lib.)  
**Weekly guide**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1872.

**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Banner of the South & planters' journal**, Augusta, Ga. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charleston daily news**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Conservative**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**Religious herald**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Southern presbyterian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

## 1873.

**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Charleston daily news**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Charlotte gazette**, Charlotte, C. H., Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Commercial & financial chronicle**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Evening news**, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Jeffersonian republican**, Charlottesville, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Journal of industry**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**News & courier**, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**Our living & our dead**, Newbern, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Religious herald**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockbridge citizen**, Lexington, Va. (Val. Mus.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Southern churchman**, Richmond. (Val. Mus.)  
**Southern presbyterian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Sun**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Tri-weekly news**, Lynchburg, Va. (State Lib.)

## 1874.

**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Commercial & financial chronicle**, New York. (State Lib.)

**Daily state journal**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Evening news**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**News & courier**, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**Our living & our dead**, Newbern, N. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Religious herald**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Southern presbyterian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Sun**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Weekly picayune**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)

## 1875.

**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Commercial & financial chronicle**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.) (Val. Mus.)  
**Evening news**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Lexington gazette**, Lexington, Va. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Manchester courier**, Manchester, Va. (State Lib.)  
**News & courier**, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**Norfolk landmark**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Religious herald**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Southern presbyterian**, Columbia, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)

## 1876.

**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Commercial & financial chronicle**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Guide & news**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**News & courier**, Charleston, S. C. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Shipping & commercial list & New York price current**. (State Lib.)

**Soldiers & sailors journal**, Philadelphia. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Weekly folio**, Pontotoc, Miss.

## 1877.

**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Enquirer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**State fair gazette**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1878.

**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Commercial & financial chronicle**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Evening telegram**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Green River pantagraph**, Bowling Green, Ky. (Conf. Mus.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond standard**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Staunton vindicator**. (State Lib.)  
**Valley Virginian**. (State Lib.)  
**Vicksburg herald**. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Virginia star**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1879.

**Amherst enterprise**. (State Lib.)  
**Army & navy journal**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Bedford sentinel**. (State Lib.)  
**Central presbyterian**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Commercial & financial chronicle**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Daily picayune**, New Orleans. (Conf. Mus.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Manchester courier**, Manchester, Va. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**Raleigh Christian advocate**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond standard**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**The sun**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1880.

**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Central presbyterian**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Commercial & financial chronicle**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Commonwealth**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Culpeper times**. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**Religious herald**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond standard**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Southern churchman**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Southern intelligencer**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**The state**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Tidewater times**, Portsmouth, Va.  
**The Virginia advocate**, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Virginia star**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1881.

**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Central presbyterian**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Commercial & financial chronicle**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Industrial South**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond standard**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond whig**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Southern churchman**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**The state**, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.) (State Lib.)  
**Virginia star**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1882.

**Baltimore day**. (State Lib.)  
**Baltimore gazette**. (State Lib.)  
**Central presbyterian**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Commercial & financial chronicle**, New York. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Industrial South**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**New York herald**. (State Lib.)  
**Religious herald**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond Christian advocate**. (State Lib.)

Richmond standard. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)  
 Southern churchman, Richmond.  
 (State Lib.)  
 The state, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Virginia star, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1883.

Baltimore day. (State Lib.)  
 Central methodist, Catlettsburg, Ky.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
 Clarksville Virginian. (State Lib.)  
 Democratic campaign, Lynchburg, Va.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 (State Lib.)  
 Industrial South, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)  
 New York herald. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)  
 Southern churchman, Richmond.  
 (State Lib.)  
 The state, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Weekly news, Charleston, S. C. (Conf.  
 Mus.)

## 1884.

Baltimore day. (State Lib.)  
 Campaign, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Catholic mirror, Baltimore, Md. (Conf.  
 Mus.)  
 Catholic visitor, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Church press, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Industrial South, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)  
 News & observer, Raleigh, N. C. (Conf.  
 Mus.)  
 New York herald. (State Lib.)  
 Religious herald, Richmond. (Conf.  
 Mus.) (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)  
 The state, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1885.

Campaign, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Church press, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Commercial & tobacco leaf, Rich-  
 mond. (State Lib.)  
 Courier-journal, Louisville, Ky. (Conf.  
 Mus.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Every Saturday journal, Richmond.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Industrial South, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)

News & Courier, Charleston, S. C.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
 New York herald. (State Lib.)  
 Religious herald, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)  
 The state, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1886.

Church press, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Constitution, Atlanta, Ga.  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (Conf. Mus.)  
 (State Lib.)  
 Every Saturday journal, Richmond.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Local option standard, Ashland, Va.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
 News, Fredericksburg, Va. (State  
 Lib.)  
 News & Courier, Charleston, S. C.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
 Reformer, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)  
 The state, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Williamsburg gazette and James City  
 advertiser. (State Lib.)

## 1887.

Church press, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Critic, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Evening truth, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Florida times-union, Jacksonville, Fla.  
 (Conf. Mus.)  
 Kenesaw gazette, Atlanta, Ga. (Conf.  
 Mus.)  
 Richmond journal. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)  
 The state, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1888.

Critic, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Daily times, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Every Saturday journal, Richmond.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Richmond whig. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)  
 The state, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1889.

Critic, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Daily times, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)

**Jeffersonian republican**, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Manufacturers' record**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond planet**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**The state**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**West Point star**, West Point, Va. (State Lib.)

## 1890.

**Critic**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Daily times**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Democrat**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Manufacturers' record**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Southern churchman**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**The state**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1891.

**Daily times**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Democrat**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Exchange reporter**, Richmond (State Lib.)  
**Manufacturers' record**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**The state**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1892.

**Daily index-appeal**, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Daily times**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Manufacturers' record**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**Norfolk landmark**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**The state**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1893.

**Daily index-appeal**, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Daily times**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Manufacturers' record**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond star**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**The state**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1894.

**Daily index-appeal**, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)

**Daily times**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Leader**, Manchester, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Manufacturers' record**, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
**The Richmond star**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**The state**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1895.

**Daily index-appeal**, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Daily times**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond planet**. (State Lib.)  
**The Richmond star**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**The state**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1896.

**Daily index-appeal**, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Daily times**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Evening leader**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Religious herald**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond planet**. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond star**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**The state**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1897.

**Daily index-appeal**, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Daily times**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Evening leader**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond planet**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**The state**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

## 1898.

**Daily index-appeal**, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Daily times**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Evening leader**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Richmond planet**. (State Lib.)  
**Rockingham register**, Harrisonburg, Va. (State Lib.)

## 1899.

**Daily index-appeal**, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
**Daily times**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Dispatch**, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
**Evening leader**, Richmond. (State Lib.)

Richmond news. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond planet. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)

## 1900.

Daily index-appeal, Petersburg, Va.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Daily times, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Evening leader, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Richmond news. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond planet. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)

## 1901.

Daily index-appeal, Petersburg, Va.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Daily times, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Evening leader, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)  
 First families, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Richmond news. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond planet. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)

## 1902.

Daily index-appeal, Petersburg, Va.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Daily times, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Mus.)  
 Evening leader, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Richmond news. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)

## 1903.

Cavalier, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Daily times, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Evening leader, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)  
 News-Leader, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond news. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)  
 Times-dispatch, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)

## 1904.

Cavalier, Richmond, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Eastern shore herald, Eastville, Va.  
 (State Lib.)  
 News-Leader, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)

Times-dispatch, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)

## 1905.

Alexandria gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Charlottesville daily progress. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Daily index-appeal, Petersburg, Va.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Danville register, Danville, Va. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Eastern shore herald, Eastville, Va.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Fredericksburg daily star. (State Lib.)  
 Lynchburg news. (State Lib.)  
 News-Leader, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Norfolk landmark. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond evening journal. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Richmond's young men. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)  
 Roanoke times. (State Lib.)  
 Staunton dispatch & news. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Times-dispatch, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Winchester evening star. (State Lib.)

## 1906.

Alexandria gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Army & navy journal, New York.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Charlottesville daily progress. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Christian intelligencer, New York.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Christian science sentinel. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Daily index-appeal, Petersburg, Va.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Danville register, Danville, Va. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Eastern shore herald, Eastville, Va.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Fredericksburg daily star. (State Lib.)  
 Lynchburg news. (State Lib.)  
 News-Leader, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Norfolk landmark. (State Lib.)  
 Presbyterian standard, Charlotte, N. C.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Richmond evening journal. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Richmond's young men. (State Lib.)  
 Roanoke times. (State Lib.)  
 Rockingham register, Harrisonburg,  
 Va. (State Lib.)  
 Southern presbyterian, Atlanta, Ga.  
 (State Lib.)  
 Southwestern presbyterian, New Or-  
 leans. (State Lib.)  
 Staunton dispatch & news. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Times-dispatch, Richmond. (State  
 Lib.)  
 Winchester evening star. (State Lib.)

## 1907.

Alexandria gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Charlottesville daily progress. (State Lib.)  
 Christian science sentinel. (State Lib.)  
 Daily index-appeal, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Danville register, Danville, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Eastern shore herald, Eastville, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Fredericksburg daily star. (State Lib.)  
 Lynchburg news. (State Lib.)  
 News-Leader, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Norfolk landmark. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond evening journal. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond's young men. (State Lib.)  
 Roanoke times. (State Lib.)  
 Southern churchman, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Staunton dispatch & news. (State Lib.)  
 Tech, Blacksburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Times-dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Winchester evening star. (State Lib.)

## 1908.

Alexandria gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Charlottesville daily progress. (State Lib.)  
 Christian science sentinel. (State Lib.)  
 College topics, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Daily index-appeal, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Danville register, Danville, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Eastern shore herald, Eastville, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Fredericksburg daily star. (State Lib.)  
 Lynchburg news. (State Lib.)  
 Manufacturers' record, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
 News-Leader, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Norfolk landmark. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond evening journal. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond's young men. (State Lib.)  
 Roanoke times. (State Lib.)  
 Southern churchman, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Staunton dispatch & news. (State Lib.)  
 Tech, Blacksburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Times-dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Winchester evening star. (State Lib.)

## 1909.

Alexandria gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Charlottesville daily progress. (State Lib.)

Christian science sentinel. (State Lib.)  
 College topics, Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Daily index-appeal, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Danville register, Danville, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Eastern shore herald, Eastville, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Financial age, New York. (State Lib.)  
 Fredericksburg daily star. (State Lib.)  
 Idea, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Jewish record, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Lynchburg news. (State Lib.)  
 Manufacturers' record, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
 News-Leader, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Norfolk landmark. (State Lib.)  
 Presbyterian of the South, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond evening journal. (State Lib.)  
 Roanoke times. (State Lib.)  
 Southern churchman, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Staunton dispatch & news. (State Lib.)  
 Times-dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Winchester evening star. (State Lib.)

## 1910.

Alexandria gazette. (State Lib.)  
 Charlottesville daily progress. (State Lib.)  
 Christian science sentinel. (State Lib.)  
 Daily index-appeal, Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Danville register, Danville, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Eastern shore herald, Eastville, Va. (State Lib.)  
 Fredericksburg daily star. (State Lib.)  
 Idea, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Jewish record, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Lynchburg news. (State Lib.)  
 Madison Hall notes, Charlottesville. (State Lib.)  
 Manufacturers' record, Baltimore. (State Lib.)  
 News-Leader, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Norfolk landmark. (State Lib.)  
 Presbyterian of the South, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond evening journal. (State Lib.)  
 Richmond Virginian. (State Lib.)  
 Roanoke times. (State Lib.)  
 Southern churchman, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Staunton dispatch & news. (State Lib.)  
 Times-dispatch, Richmond. (State Lib.)  
 Winchester evening star. (State Lib.)

1911.

- |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                              |                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                                            |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|
| <p><b>Alexandria gazette.</b> (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Charlottesville daily progress.</b> (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Christian science sentinel.</b> (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Daily index-appeal,</b> Petersburg, Va. (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Danville register,</b> Danville, Va. (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Fredricksburg daily star.</b> (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Lynchburg news.</b> (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Madison Hall notes,</b> Charlottesville, Va. (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Manufacturers' record,</b> Baltimore. (State Lib.)</p> | <p><b>News-Leader,</b> Richmond. (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Norfolk landmark.</b> (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Presbyterian of the South,</b> Richmond. (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Religious herald,</b> Richmond. (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Richmond evening journal.</b> (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Richmond Virginian.</b> (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Roanoke times.</b> (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Southern churchman,</b> Richmond. (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Staunton dispatch &amp; news.</b> (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Times-dispatch,</b> Richmond. (State Lib.)<br/> <b>Winchester evening star.</b> (State Lib.)</p> |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------------|

# INDEX

Entries have been made in this index under the first words of titles, in some cases under the principal words of titles, and also under the names of cities.

|                                     | Page.         |                                       | Page.    |
|-------------------------------------|---------------|---------------------------------------|----------|
| Aeolian harp .....                  | 291           | Niles national register.....          | 286      |
| Alabama, newspapers of .....        | 380           | Sunday telegram .....                 | 360      |
| Albemarle southron .....            | 363           | Baltimore daily exchange .....        | 286      |
| The Albion, New York.....           | 364           | Baltimore daily gazette .....         | 359      |
| Alexandria, Va. Alexandria ga-      |               | Baltimore day .....                   | 286      |
| zette .....                         | 285, 359, 372 | Baltimore gazette .....               | 286      |
| Evening sentinel .....              | 285           | Baltimore republican .....            | 359      |
| Southern churchman.....             | 370, 371      | Baltimore weekly sun .....            | 359, 360 |
| Virginia sentinel .....             | 285           | Banner of the South & planters'       |          |
| Alexandria gazette.....             | 285, 359, 372 | journal .....                         | 359      |
| American & commercial adver-        |               | Bedford, Va. Bedford sentinel.....    | 286      |
| tiser .....                         | 359           | Bedford sentinel .....                | 286      |
| American beacon & Virginia &        |               | Bell's life in London.....            | 289      |
| North Carolina gazette.....         | 290           | Biblical recorder, Raleigh, N. C..... | 366      |
| American eagle, Vera Cruz, Mex..... | 371           | Blacksburg, Va. Tech. ....            | 286      |
| American mercury, Hartford,         |               | Boston, Mass. Boston daily ad-        |          |
| Conn. ....                          | 288           | vertiser .....                        | 286      |
| Amherst C. H., Va. Amherst en-      |               | Christian science sentinel.....       | 286      |
| terprise .....                      | 286           | Columbian sentinel .....              | 286      |
| Amherst enterprise .....            | 286           | New England courant.....              | 286      |
| Army and navy chronicle, Wash-      |               | New England galaxy.....               | 287      |
| ington .....                        | 356           | Boston daily advertiser.....          | 286      |
| Army & navy journal, New York       |               | Bowling Green, Ky. Green River        |          |
| 289, 364                            |               | pantagraph .....                      | 360      |
| Army & navy messenger, Peters-      |               | Bradstreets .....                     | 289      |
| burg, Va. ....                      | 291, 365      | Brownsville, Pa. Brownsville          |          |
| Ashland, Va. Local option stand-    |               | times .....                           | 360      |
| ard .....                           | 359           | Brownsville times .....               | 360      |
| Atlanta, Ga. Constitution.....      | 359           | California, Pa. Monongahela Val-      |          |
| Kenesaw gazette .....               | 359           | ley spirit .....                      | 360      |
| Southern Confederacy.....           | 359, 372      | Camden, S. C. Camden Confed-          |          |
| Southern Presbyterian.....          | 286           | erate .....                           | 360      |
| Augusta, Ga. Banner of the South    |               | Camden Confederate .....              | 360      |
| & planters' journal.....            | 359           | Campaign, Richmond .....              | 292      |
| Daily chronicle & sentinel..        |               | Catholic mirror .....                 | 359      |
| 359, 372                            |               | Catholic visitor, Richmond .....      | 292      |
| Georgia constitutionalist .....     | 286           | Catlettsburg, Ky. Central meth-       |          |
| Southern Christian advocate.....    | 359           | odist .....                           | 360      |
| Southern field & fireside....       |               | Cavalier, Richmond. ....              | 292      |
| 286, 359                            |               | Central methodist .....               | 360      |
| Tri-weekly constitutionalist.....   | 359           | Central presbyterian, Richmond        |          |
| Bache's Phila. aurora .....         | 292           | 292, 366                              |          |
| Balance & Columbian repository..... | 288           | Le charivari, Paris .....             | 291      |
| Baltimore, Md. American & com-      |               | Charleston, S. C. Charleston Cath-    |          |
| mercial advertiser .....            | 359           | olic miscellany .....                 | 360      |
| Baltimore daily exchange.....       | 286           | Charleston daily courier.....         | 360, 372 |
| Baltimore daily gazette.....        | 359           | Charleston daily news.....            | 360, 361 |
| Baltimore day .....                 | 286           | Charleston daily standard.....        | 361      |
| Baltimore gazette .....             | 286           | Charleston evening news.....          | 361      |
| Baltimore republican .....          | 359           | Charleston mercury.....               | 361, 392 |
| Baltimore weekly sun .....          | 359, 360      | News and courier .....                | 361      |
| Catholic mirror .....               | 359           | Southern presbyterian .....           | 362      |
| Daily exchange .....                | 359           | Weekly news .....                     | 361      |
| Manufacturers' record .....         | 286           | Charleston Catholic miscellany.....   | 360      |
| Maryland news sheet.....            | 286, 359      | Charleston daily courier.....         | 360, 372 |
| Maryland times .....                | 286           | Charleston daily news.....            | 360, 361 |



|                                      | Page.    |                                        | Page.    |
|--------------------------------------|----------|----------------------------------------|----------|
| Charleston daily standard.....       | 361      | Connecticut, newspapers of .....       | 380      |
| Charleston evening news.....         | 361      | Connecticut courant, Hartford,         |          |
| Charleston mercury.....              | 361, 372 | Conn. ....                             | 288      |
| Charlestown, W. Va. Virginia free    |          | Conservative, Richmond.....            | 293      |
| press .....                          | 287      | Constitution, Atlanta, Ga.....         | 359      |
| Charlotte, N. C., Presbyterian       |          | Constitutional whig, Richmond..        |          |
| standard .....                       | 287      | 341, 342-355                           |          |
| Charlotte C. H., Va. Charlotte       |          | Le corsaire, Paris .....               | 291      |
| gazette .....                        | 372      | Cotton states .....                    | 372      |
| Charlotte gazette .....              | 372      | Courier des Etats-Unis, New York       |          |
| Charlottesville, Va. Charlottesville |          | 289, 364                               |          |
| daily progress .....                 | 287      | Courier journal .....                  | 363      |
| College topics .....                 | 287      | Crisis, Richmond .....                 | 293      |
| Daily chronicle .....                | 362      | The critic, Richmond .....             | 293      |
| Jeffersonian republican.....         | 287, 372 | Culpeper, Va. Culpeper times...        | 287      |
| Madison Hall notes.....              | 287      | Culpeper times .....                   | 287      |
| The review .....                     | 287      | Daily chronicle, Charlottesville,      |          |
| The Virginia advocate.....           | 287      | Va. ....                               | 362      |
| Charlottesville daily progress.....  | 287      | Daily chronicle & sentinel, Au-        |          |
| Children's friend, Richmond, Va.     | 366      | gusta, Ga. ....                        | 359, 372 |
| Children's guide, Macon, Ga.....     | 363      | Daily clarion, Meridian, Miss...       | 373      |
| Child's index, Macon, Ga. ....       | 363      | The daily compiler, Richmond,          |          |
| China, newspapers of .....           | 380      | Va. ....                               | 321-325  |
| China mail .....                     | 288      | Daily Confederate, Raleigh, N.         |          |
| Christian advocate, Raleigh, N. C.   | 366      | C. ....                                | 366      |
| Christian banner, Fredericksburg,    |          | Daily delta, New Orleans...363, 364    |          |
| Va. ....                             | 363      | Daily dispatch, Richmond, Va...        |          |
| Christian intelligencer, Raleigh,    |          | 293-297, 366, 367, 373-375             |          |
| N. C. ....                           | 289, 366 | Daily exchange, Baltimore .....        | 359      |
| Christian monitor, Richmond.....     | 292      | Daily express, Petersburg, Va...       |          |
| Christian observer, Richmond...      |          | 291, 365                               |          |
| 292, 366                             |          | Daily evening bulletin, Philadel-      |          |
| Christian science sentinel.....      | 286      | phia .....                             | 366      |
| Christian sun, Suffolk, Va.....      | 371      | Daily globe, Portsmouth, Va.....       | 292      |
| Church intelligencer, Raleigh, N.    |          | Daily index, Petersburg, Va.....       | 365      |
| C. ....                              | 292, 366 | Daily index-appeal, Petersburg...      | 291      |
| Church press .....                   | 289      | Daily journal, Wilmington, N. C.       | 371      |
| Church register, Phila.....          | 292      | Daily Lynchburg Virginian.....         | 363      |
| Clarksburg, W. Va. Harrison re-      |          | Daily Mississippian, Jackson, 363, 372 |          |
| publican .....                       | 287      | Daily Mississippian, Selma, Ala...379  |          |
| Clarksville, Va. Clarksville Vir-    |          | Daily new nation, Richmond .....       |          |
| ginian .....                         | 287      | 293, 341, 375                          |          |
| Clarksville Virginian .....          | 287      | Daily news, Lynchburg, Va.....         | 363      |
| College topics .....                 | 287      | Daily news, New York .....             | 289      |
| Columbia, S. C. Daily South Caro-    |          | Daily news, Petersburg, Va.....        | 291      |
| linian .....                         | 362      | Daily news, Savannah, Ga...371, 379    |          |
| Daily South Carolinian.....          | 372      | Daily picayune .....                   | 364      |
| Daily Southern guardian 362, 372     |          | Daily republican, Lynchburg, Va.       |          |
| Southern presbyterian .....          | 362      | 289, 363                               |          |
| Tri-weekly Southern guard-           |          | The daily republican, Richmond.326     |          |
| lian .....                           | 362      | Daily Richmond enquirer, Rich-         |          |
| Columbian sentinel, Boston .....     | 286      | mond, Va. ..297-315, 368, 369, 375     |          |
| Columbus, Ga. Columbus times.372     |          | Daily Richmond times .....             |          |
| Daily sun .....                      | 372      | 326-328, 369, 376, 377                 |          |
| Columbus times .....                 | 372      | Daily times, Richmond. ....            |          |
| Commercial, Richmond. ....           | 293      | 326-328, 369, 376, 377                 |          |
| Commercial & financial chronicle     | 289      | Daily Richmond whig .....              |          |
| Commercial and tobacco leaf,         |          | 342-355, 369, 370, 377, 378            |          |
| Richmond .....                       | 293      | Daily South Carolinian, Columbia,      |          |
| Commercial bulletin, Richmond,       |          | S. C. ....                             | 362, 372 |
| Va. ....                             | 366, 373 | Daily Southern argus, Norfolk...290    |          |
| Commonwealth, Richmond, Va...        |          | Daily Southern guardian, Colum-        |          |
| 293, 366                             |          | bia, S. C. ....                        | 362, 372 |
| Compiler, Richmond .....             | 321-325  | Daily state journal, Richmond ...      |          |
| Confederate museum, newspapers       |          | 293, 367                               |          |
| in .....                             | 359-371  | Daily sun, Columbus, Ga.....           | 372      |

|                                                                 | Page.                      |                                                        | Page.    |
|-----------------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------|--------------------------------------------------------|----------|
| Daily true delta, New Orleans.....                              | 364                        | General advertiser, Phila.....                         | 292      |
| Daily union, Washington.....                                    | 356                        | Georgia, newspapers of.....                            | 381      |
| Danville, Va. Danville register..                               | 288, 362                   | Georgia constitutionalist, Augus-<br>ta.....           | 286      |
| Sixth corps.....                                                | 362                        | Gordonsville, Va. Native Vir-<br>ginian.....           | 372      |
| Danville register.....                                          | 288, 362                   | Green River pantagraph.....                            | 360      |
| Democrat, Richmond.....                                         | 297                        | Guide and news, Richmond.....                          | 318      |
| Democratic campaign, Lynch-<br>burg, Va.....                    | 289                        | Harrison republican.....                               | 287      |
| Democratic recorder, Fredericks-<br>burg, Va.....               | 288                        | Harrisonburg, Va. Rockingham<br>register.....          | 288      |
| Dispatch, Richmond.....                                         | 293-297, 366, 367, 373-375 | Hartford, Conn. American mer-<br>cury.....             | 288      |
| District of Columbia, newspapers<br>of.....                     | 380                        | Connecticut courant.....                               | 288      |
| Dollar globe, Washington.....                                   | 356                        | Hong Kong, China, China mail.....                      | 288      |
| Eastern shore herald.....                                       | 288                        | Houston, Miss. Houston petrel.....                     | 363      |
| Eastville, Va. Eastern Shore<br>herald.....                     | 288                        | Houston petrel.....                                    | 363      |
| Elizabeth City, N. C. Albemarle<br>Southron.....                | 362                        | Hudson, N. Y. Balance & Colum-<br>bian repository..... | 288      |
| England, newspapers of.....                                     | 380                        | The idea, Richmond.....                                | 318, 319 |
| Enquirer, Richmond.....                                         | 297-315, 368, 369, 375     | Impartial observer, Richmond.....                      | 319      |
| The era, New Orleans.....                                       | 364                        | Independent balance, Phila.....                        | 292      |
| Evening courier, Richmond, Va.....                              | 375                        | The index.....                                         | 362      |
| Evening leader, Richmond, Va.....                               | 315                        | Industrial American.....                               | 290      |
| Evening news, Richmond.....                                     | 315, 367, 375              | Industrial south, Richmond.....                        | 319      |
| Evening sentinel, Alexandria, Va.....                           | 285                        | Jackson, Miss. Daily Mississippian<br>.....            | 363, 372 |
| Evening telegram, Richmond.....                                 | 315                        | Jacksonville, Fla. Florida times-<br>union.....        | 363      |
| Evening true delta, New Orleans.....                            | 364                        | Jeffersonian, Warrenton, Va.....                       | 356      |
| Evening truth, Richmond.....                                    | 315                        | Jeffersonian republican, Charlottes-<br>ville.....     | 287, 372 |
| Every Saturday journal, Rich-<br>mond.....                      | 315                        | Jewish record, Richmond.....                           | 319      |
| Examiner, Richmond, Va.....                                     | 315-318, 375, 376          | Journal of commerce, New York.....                     | 364      |
| Exchange reporter, Richmond,<br>Va.....                         | 318                        | Journal of industry, Richmond,<br>Va.....              | 368      |
| Extra globe, Washington.....                                    | 356                        | Kenesaw gazette.....                                   | 359      |
| Family visitor, Richmond.....                                   | 318                        | Kentucky, newspapers of.....                           | 381      |
| Federal gazette & Phila. evening<br>post.....                   | 292                        | Kentucky gazette, Frankfort.....                       | 288      |
| Financial age.....                                              | 289                        | Leader, Richmond.....                                  | 215      |
| Fincastle, Va. Fincastle mirror.....                            | 288                        | Lewisburg, W. Va. Lewisburg<br>times.....              | 372      |
| Fincastle mirror.....                                           | 288                        | Lewisburg times.....                                   | 372      |
| First families, Richmond.....                                   | 318                        | Lexington, Va. Lexington gazette<br>.....              | 288, 363 |
| Florida, newspapers of.....                                     | 381                        | Rockbridge citizen.....                                | 372      |
| Florida times-union.....                                        | 363                        | Southern collegian.....                                | 363      |
| France, newspapers of.....                                      | 381                        | Lexington gazette, Lexington, Va.<br>.....             | 288, 363 |
| Frank Leslie's illustrated news-<br>paper.....                  | 364                        | Literary pastime, Richmond, Va.....                    | 319      |
| Frankfort, Ky. Kentucky gazette.....                            | 288                        | Local option standard, Ashland,<br>Va.....             | 359      |
| Frederick, Md. Political exami-<br>ner & public advertiser..... | 288                        | London, Eng. Bell's life in Lon-<br>don.....           | 259      |
| Fredericksburg, Va. Christian<br>banner.....                    | 363                        | The index.....                                         | 365      |
| Democratic recorder.....                                        | 288                        | Morning post.....                                      | 289      |
| Fredericksburg daily star.....                                  | 288                        | Times.....                                             | 289      |
| News.....                                                       | 288                        | Louisiana, newspapers of.....                          | 381      |
| Fredericksburg daily star.....                                  | 288                        | Louisville, Ky. Courier journal.....                   | 363      |
| Gainesville, Fla. Cotton states.....                            | 272                        | Lynchburg, Va. Daily Lynch-<br>burg Virginian.....     | 363      |
| Galignani's messenger.....                                      | 291                        | Daily news.....                                        | 363      |
| Gazette, Washington, D. C.....                                  | 371                        | Daily republican.....                                  | 289, 363 |
| La gazette de France.....                                       | 291                        | Democratic campaign.....                               | 289      |
| Gazette of the U. S., New York.....                             | 289                        | Lynchburg daily news.....                              | 372, 373 |
|                                                                 |                            | Lynchburg news.....                                    | 289      |

|                                                                    | Page.    |                                                             | Page.         |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------|----------|-------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|
| Lynchburg Virginian .....                                          | 289      | New England galaxy, Boston.....                             | 287           |
| Tri-weekly news .....                                              | 289      | New era, Portsmouth, Va.....                                | 292           |
| Lynchburg daily news .....                                         | 372, 373 | New Orleans, La, Daily delta.....                           | 363, 364      |
| Lynchburg news .....                                               | 289      | Daily picayune .....                                        | 364           |
| Lynchburg Virginian .....                                          | 289      | Daily true delta .....                                      | 364           |
| Macon, Ga. Children's guide.....                                   | 363      | The era .....                                               | 364           |
| Child's index .....                                                | 363      | Evening true delta .....                                    | 364           |
| Macon daily Confederate.....                                       | 373      | National advocate .....                                     | 364           |
| Macon daily Confederate .....                                      | 373      | New Orleans weekly times.....                               | 364           |
| Madison, Fla. Southern mes-<br>senger .....                        | 373      | Southern standard .....                                     | 364           |
| Madison Hall notes .....                                           | 287      | Southwestern Presbyterian .....                             | 289           |
| Magnolia, Richmond .....                                           | 319, 363 | Sunday delta .....                                          | 364           |
| Manchester, Va. Manchester<br>courier .....                        | 289      | Weekly picayune .....                                       | 364           |
| Virginia Courier .....                                             | 289      | Weekly true delta .....                                     | 364           |
| Manchester courier .....                                           | 289      | New Orleans weekly times.....                               | 364           |
| Manufacturers' record .....                                        | 286      | New York (city). The Albion.....                            | 364           |
| Martinsburg, W. Va. Potomac<br>guardian & Berkeley advertiser..... | 289      | Army & navy journal.....                                    | 289, 364      |
| Maryland, newspapers of .....                                      | 38, 382  | Bradstreets .....                                           | 289           |
| Maryland news sheet, Baltimore.<br>.....                           | 286, 359 | Christian intelligencer .....                               | 289           |
| Maryland times, Baltimore .....                                    | 286      | Church press .....                                          | 289           |
| Massachusetts, newspapers of .....                                 | 382      | Commercial & financial<br>chronicle .....                   | 289           |
| Meridian, Miss. Daily clarion.....                                 | 373      | Le courier des Etats-Unis.....                              | 289, 364      |
| Mexico, newspapers of .....                                        | 382      | Daily news .....                                            | 289           |
| Milton, N. C. Milton chronicle.....                                | 363      | Financial age .....                                         | 289           |
| Milton chronicle .....                                             | 363      | Frank Leslie's Illustrated<br>newspaper .....               | 364           |
| The mirror, Russellville, Ky.....                                  | 355      | Gazette of the U. S. ....                                   | 289           |
| Mississippi, newspapers of .....                                   | 382      | Industrial American .....                                   | 290           |
| Mobile, Ala. Mobile advertiser &<br>register .....                 | 363      | Journal of commerce.....                                    | 364           |
| Mobile daily advertiser &<br>register .....                        | 289      | New York Caucasian .....                                    | 290, 364      |
| Mobile daily tribune.....                                          | 363, 373 | New York colonization jour-<br>nal .....                    | 364           |
| Mobile evening news .....                                          | 373      | New York daily news .....                                   | 364           |
| Mobile evening telegraph .....                                     | 373      | New York daily tribune.....                                 | 365           |
| Mobile register & advertiser.....                                  | 373      | New York day book .....                                     | 290           |
| Mobile advertiser & register.....                                  | 363      | New York evening express.....                               | 290           |
| Mobile daily advertiser & register.....                            | 289      | New York herald .....                                       | 290, 364      |
| Mobile daily tribune .....                                         | 363, 373 | New York journal of com-<br>merce .....                     | 290           |
| Mobile evening news .....                                          | 373      | New York observer .....                                     | 290           |
| Mobile evening telegraph .....                                     | 373      | New York Sunday news .....                                  | 290           |
| Mobile register & advertiser.....                                  | 373      | New York times.....                                         | 290, 364, 365 |
| Monday commercial, Richmond,<br>Va. ....                           | 319      | New York world .....                                        | 290           |
| Le moniteur universel .....                                        | 291      | Parish visitor .....                                        | 365           |
| Monongahela Valley spirit.....                                     | 360      | Semi-weekly courier & N. Y.<br>enquirer .....               | 365           |
| Montgomery, Ala. Montgomery<br>daily advertiser .....              | 373      | Shipping & commercial list<br>& New York price current..... | 290           |
| Montgomery daily mail .....                                        | 373      | Spirit of the times.....                                    | 365           |
| Montgomery weekly adver-<br>tiser .....                            | 373      | Sun .....                                                   | 290           |
| Montgomery daily advertiser.....                                   | 373      | United States army & navy<br>journal. Supplement .....      | 365           |
| Montgomery daily mail .....                                        | 373      | The world .....                                             | 365           |
| Montgomery weekly advertiser.....                                  | 373      | New York (state), newspapers of<br>.....                    | 382, 383      |
| Morning post, London .....                                         | 289      | New York Caucasian .....                                    | 290, 364      |
| National advocate, New Orleans.....                                | 364      | New York colonization journal.....                          | 364           |
| National gazette & literary regis-<br>ter .....                    | 292      | New York daily news .....                                   | 364           |
| National intelligencer, Washing-<br>ton .....                      | 356, 371 | New York daily tribune .....                                | 365           |
| National journal, Washington .....                                 | 356      | New York day book .....                                     | 290           |
| Native Virginian, Gordonsville.....                                | 372      | New York evening express.....                               | 290           |
| New England courant, Boston.....                                   | 286      | New York herald .....                                       | 290, 364      |
|                                                                    |          | New York journal of commerce.....                           | 290           |

|                                                                                | Page.         |                                                   | Page.                       |
|--------------------------------------------------------------------------------|---------------|---------------------------------------------------|-----------------------------|
| New York observer .....                                                        | 290           | Philadelphia inquirer .....                       | 292, 366                    |
| New York Sunday news .....                                                     | 290           | Phoenix gazette, Williamsburg,<br>Va. ....        | 356, 357                    |
| New York times .....                                                           | 290, 364, 365 | Political examiner & public ad-<br>vertiser ..... | 288                         |
| New York world .....                                                           | 290           | Pontotoc, Miss. Weekly folio....                  | 366                         |
| Newbern, N. C. Our living & our<br>dead .....                                  | 365           | Portsmouth, Va. Daily globe....                   | 292                         |
| News, Fredericksburg, Va. ....                                                 | 288           | New era .....                                     | 292                         |
| News and courier, Charleston, S.<br>C. ....                                    | 361           | Tidewater times .....                             | 292                         |
| News & observer, Raleigh, N. C....                                             | 366           | Potomac guardian & Berkeley ad-<br>vertiser ..... | 289                         |
| News-leader, Richmond, Va. ....                                                | 319           | Presbyterian of the south, Rich-<br>mond .....    | 292                         |
| Niles' national register .....                                                 | 286           | Presbyterian standard .....                       | 287                         |
| Norfolk, Va. American beacon &<br>Virginia & North Carolina ga-<br>zette ..... | 290           | The press, Petersburg, Va. ....                   | 365                         |
| Daily Southern argus .....                                                     | 290           | Public ledger, Philadelphia ....                  | 366                         |
| Norfolk & Portsmouth herald .....                                              | 290, 365      | Raleigh, N. C. Biblical recorder..                | 366                         |
| Norfolk gazette and public<br>ledger .....                                     | 290, 291      | Christian advocate .....                          | 366                         |
| Norfolk landmark .....                                                         | 291, 365      | Church intelligencer ...                          | 292, 366                    |
| Norfolk & Portsmouth herald .....                                              | 290, 365      | Daily Confederate .....                           | 366                         |
| Norfolk gazette & public ledger.<br>290, 291                                   |               | News & observer .....                             | 366                         |
| Norfolk landmark .....                                                         | 291, 365      | North Carolina standard....                       | 366                         |
| North Carolina, newspapers of....                                              | 383           | Raleigh Christian advocate ..                     | 292                         |
| North Carolina standard, Raleigh.                                              | 366           | Semi-weekly sentinel .....                        | 366                         |
| Our living & our dead .....                                                    | 365           | State journal .....                               | 366                         |
| Paris, France. Le charivari ....                                               | 291           | Weekly conservative .....                         | 366                         |
| Le corsaire .....                                                              | 291           | Raleigh Christian advocate .....                  | 292                         |
| Galignani's messenger .....                                                    | 291           | Record, Richmond .....                            | 319, 368                    |
| La gazette de France .....                                                     | 291           | Recorder, Richmond, Va. ....                      | 319                         |
| Le moniteur universel .....                                                    | 291           | Reformer, Richmond, Va. ....                      | 319                         |
| Parish visitor .....                                                           | 365           | Religious herald, Richmond ..                     | 320, 368                    |
| Pennsylvania, newspapers of....                                                | 383           | Republic, Richmond ..                             | 320, 368, 376               |
| Penny post, Richmond .....                                                     | 319           | Republican, Petersburg, Va....                    | 365, 366                    |
| People's press, Salem, N. C. ....                                              | 371           | Review, Charlottesville, Va....                   | 287                         |
| Petersburg, Va. Aeolian harp....                                               | 291           | Richmond, Va. Campaign.....                       | 292                         |
| Army & navy messenger ..                                                       | 291, 365      | Catholic visitor .....                            | 292                         |
| Daily express .....                                                            | 291, 365      | Cavaller .....                                    | 292                         |
| Daily index .....                                                              | 365           | Central presbyterian ..                           | 292, 368                    |
| Daily index-appeal .....                                                       | 291           | Children's friend .....                           | 366                         |
| Daily news .....                                                               | 291           | Christian monitor .....                           | 292                         |
| Petersburg index .....                                                         | 291           | Christian observer .....                          | 292, 366                    |
| The press .....                                                                | 365           | Commercial .....                                  | 293                         |
| Republican .....                                                               | 365, 366      | Commercial and tobacco leaf..                     | 293                         |
| Virginia index .....                                                           | 291           | Commercial bulletin ..                            | 366, 373                    |
| Weekly express .....                                                           | 291           | Commonwealth .....                                | 293, 366                    |
| Petersburg index .....                                                         | 291           | Compiler .....                                    | 321-325                     |
| Philadelphia. Bache's Phila. au-<br>rora .....                                 | 292           | Conservative .....                                | 293                         |
| Church register .....                                                          | 292           | Constitutional whig .....                         | 341, 342                    |
| Daily evening bulletin .....                                                   | 366           | Crisis .....                                      | 293                         |
| Federal gazette & Phila. even-<br>ing post .....                               | 292           | The critic .....                                  | 293                         |
| General advertiser .....                                                       | 292           | The daily compiler .....                          | 321-325                     |
| Independent balance .....                                                      | 292           | Daily dispatch .....                              | 293-297, 366, 367, 373-375  |
| National gazette & literary<br>register .....                                  | 292           | Daily new nation ..                               | 293, 341, 375               |
| Philadelphia gazette .....                                                     | 292           | Daily republican .....                            | 326                         |
| Philadelphia inquirer ..                                                       | 292, 366      | Daily Richmond enquirer....                       | 297-315, 368, 369, 375      |
| Public ledger .....                                                            | 366           | Daily Richmond times .....                        | 326-328, 369, 376, 377      |
| Soldiers & sailors journal....                                                 | 366           | Daily Richmond whig .....                         | 369, 370, 342-355, 377, 378 |
| Universal gazette .....                                                        | 292           | Daily state journal .....                         | 293, 367                    |
| Philadelphia gazette .....                                                     | 292           | Daily times ..                                    | 326-328, 369, 376, 377      |
|                                                                                |               | Democrat .....                                    | 297                         |
|                                                                                |               | Enquirer ..                                       | 297-315, 368, 369, 375      |

| Page.                                                    | Page.                                                    |
|----------------------------------------------------------|----------------------------------------------------------|
| Evening courier ..... 375                                | The State ..... 329, 330, 371                            |
| Evening leader ..... 315                                 | State fair gazette ..... 330                             |
| Evening news ..... 315, 367, 375                         | Sun ..... 330                                            |
| Evening telegram ..... 315                               | Times and compiler .... 321-325                          |
| Evening truth ..... 315                                  | Times dispatch ..... 330                                 |
| Every Saturday journal..... 315                          | Virginia argus ..... 330-334                             |
| Examiner ..... 315-318, 375, 376                         | Virginia farm journal ..... 379                          |
| Exchange reporter ..... 318                              | Virginia gazette & weekly ad-<br>vertiser ..... 324-326  |
| Family visitor ..... 318                                 | Virginia independent chron-<br>icle ..... 336            |
| First families ..... 318                                 | Virginia index ..... 379                                 |
| Guide and news ..... 318                                 | Virginia patriot ..... 336-341                           |
| The idea ..... 318, 319                                  | Virginia star ..... 341                                  |
| Impartial observer ..... 319                             | The Virginian ..... 341                                  |
| Industrial south ..... 319                               | The visitor ..... 341                                    |
| Jewish record ..... 319                                  | Weekly guide ..... 341                                   |
| Journal of industry ..... 368                            | Weekly new nation . 293, 341                             |
| Literary pastime ..... 319                               | The whig<br>341, 342-355, 369, 370, 377, 378             |
| Magnolia ..... 319, 368                                  | The yeoman ..... 341                                     |
| Monday commercial ..... 319                              | Richmond Christian advocate ...<br>320, 321, 368, 376    |
| News-leader ..... 319                                    | Richmond commercial compiler...<br>321-325               |
| The penny post ..... 319                                 | The Richmond courier & daily<br>compiler ..... 321-325   |
| Presbyterian of the south... 292                         | Richmond daily mercantile adver-<br>tiser ..... 325      |
| Record ..... 319, 368                                    | Richmond daily whig .....<br>342-355, 369, 370, 377, 378 |
| The recorder ..... 319                                   | Richmond evening journal ..... 325                       |
| Reformer ..... 319                                       | Richmond examiner ..... 369                              |
| Religious herald ..... 320, 368                          | Richmond journal ..... 325                               |
| The republic ..... 320, 368, 376                         | Richmond news ..... 325, 326                             |
| Richmond Christian advocate<br>320, 321, 368, 376        | Richmond planet ..... 326                                |
| Richmond commercial com-<br>piler ..... 321-325          | Richmond republican ..... 326                            |
| Richmond courier & daily<br>compiler ..... 321-325       | Richmond republican and general<br>advertiser ..... 326  |
| Richmond daily mercantile<br>advertiser ..... 325        | Richmond standard ..... 326                              |
| Richmond daily whig .....<br>342-355, 369, 370, 377, 378 | Richmond star ..... 326                                  |
| Richmond evening journal... 325                          | Richmond times .....<br>326-328, 369, 376, 377           |
| Richmond examiner ..... 369                              | Richmond Virginian ..... 328                             |
| Richmond journal ..... 325                               | Richmond whig .....<br>341, 342-355, 369, 370, 377, 378  |
| Richmond news ..... 325, 326                             | Richmond's young men ..... 328                           |
| Richmond planet ..... 326                                | Roanoke, Va. Roanoke times... 355                        |
| Richmond republican ..... 326                            | Roanoke times ..... 355                                  |
| Richmond republican and<br>general advertiser ..... 326  | Rockbridge citizen ..... 372                             |
| Richmond standard ..... 326                              | Rockingham register ..... 288                            |
| The Richmond star ..... 326                              | Russellville, Ky. The mirror... 355                      |
| Richmond times .....<br>326-328, 369, 376, 377           | St. Joseph, La. Tensas gazette... 371                    |
| Richmond Virginian ..... 328                             | Salem, N. C. People's press ..... 371                    |
| Richmond whig .....<br>341, 342-355, 369, 370, 377, 378  | Savannah, Ga. Daily news .. 371, 379                     |
| Richmond's young men ..... 328                           | Savannah republican ..... 371                            |
| Sentinel ..... 328, 370, 378                             | Savannah republican ..... 371                            |
| Soldier's paper ..... 370                                | Selma, Ala. Daily Mississippian. 379                     |
| The South ..... 328, 329                                 | Selma daily reporter ..... 371                           |
| Southern churchman .....<br>329, 370, 371, 378           | Selma daily reporter ..... 371                           |
| Southern illustrated news ..<br>329, 371                 | Semi-weekly courier & N. Y. en-<br>quirer ..... 365      |
| Southern intelligencer ..... 329                         | Semi-weekly sentinel, Raleigh, N.<br>C. .... 366         |
| The southern opinion .....<br>329, 371, 378, 379         | Sentinel, Richmond, Va. ....<br>328, 370, 378            |
| Southern portfolio ..... 329, 371                        |                                                          |
| Southern punch ..... 371                                 |                                                          |
| Spirit of seventy-six ..... 355                          |                                                          |

| Page.                                                        | Page.                                                       |
|--------------------------------------------------------------|-------------------------------------------------------------|
| Shepherdstown, W. Va. Shepherdstown register .....355        | Tri-weekly constitutionalist, Augusta, Ga. ....359          |
| Shepherdstown register .....355                              | Tri-weekly news, Lynchburg, Va. 289                         |
| Shipping & commercial list & new York price current .....290 | Tri-weekly Southern guardian, Columbia, S. C. ....362       |
| Shubuta, Miss. Weekly Southern republic .....379             | Union, Washington .....356                                  |
| Sixth corps .....362                                         | United States army & navy journal. Supplement .....365      |
| Soldiers & sailors journal. Phila. 366                       | U. S. gazette, Washington.....356                           |
| Soldier's paper, Richmond, Va. ....370                       | United States telegraph extra, Washington .....356          |
| The South, Richmond .....328, 329                            | Universal gazette, Phila. ....292                           |
| South Carolina, newspapers of .. 383, 384                    | Valentine Museum, newspapers in 372-379                     |
| Southern Christian advocate .....359                         | Valley Virginian, Staunton ....356                          |
| Southern Churchman, Alexandria, Va. ....370, 371             | Vera Cruz, Mex. American eagle.371                          |
| Southern churchman, Richmond, Va. ....329, 370, 371, 378     | Vicksburg, Miss. Vicksburg daily whig .....371              |
| Southern collegian .....363                                  | Vicksburg herald .....371                                   |
| Southern Confederacy .....359, 372                           | Vicksburg daily whig .....371                               |
| Southern field & fireside, Augusta, Ga. ....286, 359         | Vicksburg herald .....371                                   |
| Southern illustrated news, Richmond, Va. ....329, 371        | Virginia, newspapers of ....384-387                         |
| Southern intelligencer, Richmond.329                         | Virginia advocate, Charlottesville 287                      |
| Southern messenger, Madison, Fla. 373                        | Virginia argus, Richmond....330-334                         |
| Southern opinion, Richmond, Va. 329, 371, 378, 379           | Virginia courier, Manchester ....289                        |
| Southern portfolio, Richmond .. 329, 371                     | Virginia farm journal .....379                              |
| Southern presbyterian, Atlanta, Ga. ....286, 362             | Virginia free press .....287                                |
| Southern presbyterian, Columbia, S. C. ....362               | Virginia gazette, Williamsburg... 357, 358                  |
| Southern punch, Richmond, Va. ....371                        | Virginia gazette & weekly advertiser, Richmond .....334-336 |
| Southern standard, New Orleans. 364                          | Virginia independent chronicle, Richmond .....336           |
| Southwestern Presbyterian, New Orleans .....289              | Virginia index .....291, 379                                |
| Spirit of seventy-six, Richmond. 355                         | Virginia patriot, Richmond. 336-341                         |
| Spirit of the times, New York. 365                           | Virginia sentinel, Alexandria, Va. 285                      |
| The state, Richmond, Va. .... 329, 330, 371                  | Virginia star, Richmond .....341                            |
| State fair gazette, Richmond ....330                         | Virginia State Library, newspapers in .....285-371          |
| State journal, Raleigh, N. C. ....366                        | Virginian, Richmond .....341                                |
| The states, Washington .....356                              | Visitor, Richmond .....341                                  |
| States and union, Washington....356                          | Warrenton, Va. Jeffersonian ....356                         |
| Staunton, Va. Staunton dispatch & news .....355, 356         | Warrenton true index .....356                               |
| Staunton spectator .....379                                  | Washington, D. C. Army and navy chronicle .....356          |
| Staunton vindicator .....356                                 | Daily union .....356                                        |
| Valley Virginian .....356                                    | Dollar globe .....356                                       |
| Staunton dispatch & news....355, 356                         | Extra globe .....356                                        |
| Staunton spectator .....379                                  | Gazette .....371                                            |
| Staunton vindicator .....356                                 | National intelligencer...356, 371                           |
| Suffolk, Va. Christian sun.....371                           | National journal .....356                                   |
| Sun, New York .....290                                       | The states .....356                                         |
| Sun, Richmond .....330                                       | States and union .....356                                   |
| Sunday delta, New Orleans ....364                            | The union .....356                                          |
| Sunday telegram .....360                                     | U. S. gazette .....356                                      |
| Tech, Blacksburg, Va. ....286                                | United States telegraph extra.356                           |
| Texas gazette, St. Joseph, La. ....371                       | Washington chronicle .....356                               |
| Tidewater times, Portsmouth....292                           | Washington evening index ....356                            |
| Times, London, Eng. ....289                                  | Washington times .....371                                   |
| Times & compiler, Richmond.321-325                           | Weekly union .....371                                       |
| Times-dispatch, Richmond .....330                            | Washington, D. C., newspapers of.380                        |
|                                                              | Washington chronicle .....356                               |
|                                                              | Washington evening index.....356                            |

| Page.                                        | Page.                                |
|----------------------------------------------|--------------------------------------|
| Washington times ..... 371                   | Williamsburg, Va. Phoenix ga-        |
| Weekly conservative, Raleigh, N. C. .... 366 | zette ..... 356, 357                 |
| Weekly express, Petersburg, Va. .... 291     | Virginia gazette ..... 357, 358      |
| Weekly folio, Pontotoc, Miss. .... 366       | Williamsburg gazette and             |
| Weekly guide, Richmond ..... 341             | James City advertiser. .... 358      |
| Weekly new nation, Richmond. .... 293, 341   | Williamsburg gazette and James       |
| Weekly news, Charleston, S. C. .... 361      | City advertiser ..... 358            |
| Weekly picayune ..... 364                    | Wilmington, N. C. Daily journal. 371 |
| Weekly Southern republic, Shubu-             | Winchester, Va. Winchester even-     |
| ta, Miss. .... 379                           | ing star ..... 358                   |
| Weekly true delta, New Orleans. .... 364     | Winchester news ..... 358            |
| Weekly union, Washington, D. C. .... 371     | Winchester Virginian ..... 358       |
| West Point, Va. West Point star. .... 356    | Winchester evening star ..... 358    |
| West Point star ..... 356                    | Winchester news ..... 358            |
| Whig 341, 342-355, 369, 370, 377, 378        | Winchester Virginian ..... 358       |
| West Virginia, newspapers of. .... 387       | The world, New York ..... 365        |
|                                              | The yeoman, Richmond ..... 341       |





## PUBLICATIONS OF THE VIRGINIA STATE LIBRARY.

(Continued)

- \*Bulletin, v. 2, no. 4 Oct., 1909. Finding list of fiction, p. 229-275.
- Bulletin, v. 3, nos. 1-3, Jan., Apr., July, 1910. Finding list of social sciences, 352 p. Compiled by E. G. Swem.
- Bulletin, v. 3, no. 4, Oct., 1910. Bibliography of constitutions and conventions of Virginia, compiled by E. G. Swem, 353-411 p.
- Bulletin, v. 4, no. 1., Jan., 1911. List of publications of the Confederate States government in Virginia State Library and library of Confederate Museum, 72 p. Compiled under direction of E. G. Swem.
- Bulletin, v. 4, nos. 2-4, Apr.-Oct., 1911. Finding list of Science, Agriculture, Technology, Military and Naval Science. Compiled by E. G. Swem, p. 73-501.
- Bulletin, v. 5, no. 1, Jan., 1912. A complete index to Stith's History of Virginia. By Morgan P. Robinson, 152 p.
- Bulletin, v. 5, no. 2, April, 1912. Finding list of books relating to printing, book industries, libraries, and bibliography. Compiled by E. G. Swem.
- Bulletin, v. 5, no. 3, July, 1912. Finding list of Music, Fine Arts and Photography. Compiled by E. G. Swem.
- Bulletin, v. 5, no. 4, Oct., 1912. A list of newspapers in the Virginia State Library, Confederate Museum and Valentine Museum. Compiled by Mrs. K. P. Minor and Miss Susie B. Harrison, under the direction of E. G. Swem.

Legislative reference lists for 1908, published separately in leaflet form. Compiled by E. G. Swem. State aid for highway construction; child labor; traveling libraries; state boards of control; compulsory education; game commissioners and wardens; pure food; railroad rate legislation; immigration; boards of equalization of taxation; traveling auditors.

Legislative reference lists for 1910, published in one pamphlet. Compiled by E. G. Swem. Bank examiners; juvenile courts; municipal home rule; primary elections; taxation; fee system; liquor question; oyster industry; protection of birds; tuberculosis, 46 p.

Legislative reference lists for 1912, compiled by E. G. Swem, assistant librarian, published in one pamphlet. Automobiles; boiler inspection; cold storage; convict labor; electric headlights; fire prevention and regulation of fire insurance companies; free text books; juvenile courts; lobbying and legislative procedure; mines; motion pictures; registration of births and deaths; semi-monthly payment of wages; sufficient crew for trains; workmen's compensation and employers' liability.

List of references on the Torrens system of land registration. Compiled by John P. Kennedy, 1906, 31 p.

Leaflets: The state, 1 p.; Jefferson's bill for establishing religious freedom, 3 p.; Patrick Henry's resolutions against the stamp act, 1765, 3 p.; Virginia resolves of May 15, 1776, 3 p.; Henrico county. Opposition to taxation measures adopted by Great Britain, 3 p.; Committee of safety, 4 p.; Declaration in opposition to Dunmore's act declaring martial law throughout the colony, 3 p.; Committee of correspondence, 2 p.; Association of May 27, 1774, 3 p.

Calendar of transcripts in the Virginia State Library. J. P. Kennedy, Librarian, 1905. 658 p. \$3.00.

### In Preparation.

A list by authors and subjects of articles in the papers of the Southern Historical Society.

A bibliography of the official published documents of Virginia, 1776-1912.

A bibliography of Virginia maps in the Virginia State Library and other state departments.









